

HISTORY OF MICRONESIA

VOLUME 20

Book 1 — BIBLIOGRAPHY OF MICRONESIA

Book 2 — SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA

Book 3 — CUMULATIVE INDEX TO VOLUMES 1-19

Compiled and edited
by

Rodrigue Lévesque.

Major, CAF (ret'd), B. Eng., M.B.A., D.I.C.,
Member of the Society for the History of Discoveries.

Canadian Cataloguing in Publication Data

Main entry under title:

History of Micronesia : a collection of source documents

Includes bibliographical references and index.

Partial contents:

- | | |
|--|--|
| — v. 1. European discovery, 1521-1560. | — v. 11. French ships in the Pacific, 1708-1717. |
| — v. 2. Prelude to conquest, 1561-1595. | — v. 12. Carolinians drift to Guam, 1715-1728. |
| — v. 3. First real contact, 1596-1637. | — v. 13. Failure at Ulithi Atoll, 1727-1746. |
| — v. 4. Religious conquest, 1638-1670. | — v. 14. Full census of the Marianas, 1746-1773. |
| — v. 5. Focus on Mariana Mission, 1670-1673. | — v. 15. Mostly Palau, 1783-1793. |
| — v. 6. Revolts in the Marianas, 1673-1678. | — v. 16. The Malaspina Expedition, 1773-1795. |
| — v. 7. More turmoil in Marianas, 1679-1683. | — v. 17. Last discoveries, 1795-1807. |
| — v. 8. Last Chamorro revolt, 1683-1687. | — v. 18. Russian expeditions, 1808-1827. |
| — v. 9. Conquest of the Gani Is., 1687-1696. | — v. 19. The Freycinet Expedition, 1818-18xx. |
| — v. 10. Exploration of Carolines, 1696- 1709. | — v. 20. Bibliography and Cumulative index. |

ISBN 0-920201-00-8 (set) – ISBN 0-920201-01-6 (v. 1) – ISBN 0-920201-02-4 (v. 2)
 ISBN 0-920201-03-2 (v. 3) – ISBN 0-920201-04-0 (v. 4) – ISBN 0-920201-05-9 (v. 5)
 ISBN 0-920201-06-7 (v. 6) – ISBN 0-920201-07-5 (v. 7) – ISBN 0-920201-08-3 (v. 8)
 ISBN 0-920201-09-1 (v. 9) – ISBN 0-920201-10-5 (v. 10) – ISBN 0-920201-11-3 (v. 11)
 ISBN 0-920201-12-1 (v. 12) – ISBN 0-920201-13-X (v. 13) – ISBN 0-920201-14-8 (v. 14)
 ISBN 0-920201-15-6 (v. 15) – ISBN 0-920201-16-4 (v. 16) – ISBN 0-920201-17-2 (v. 17)
 ISBN 0-920201-18-0 (v. 18) – ISBN 0-920201-19-9 (v. 19) – ISBN 0-920201-20-2 (v. 20)

1. Micronesia—History—Sources. I.

Lévesque, Rodrigue, 1938-

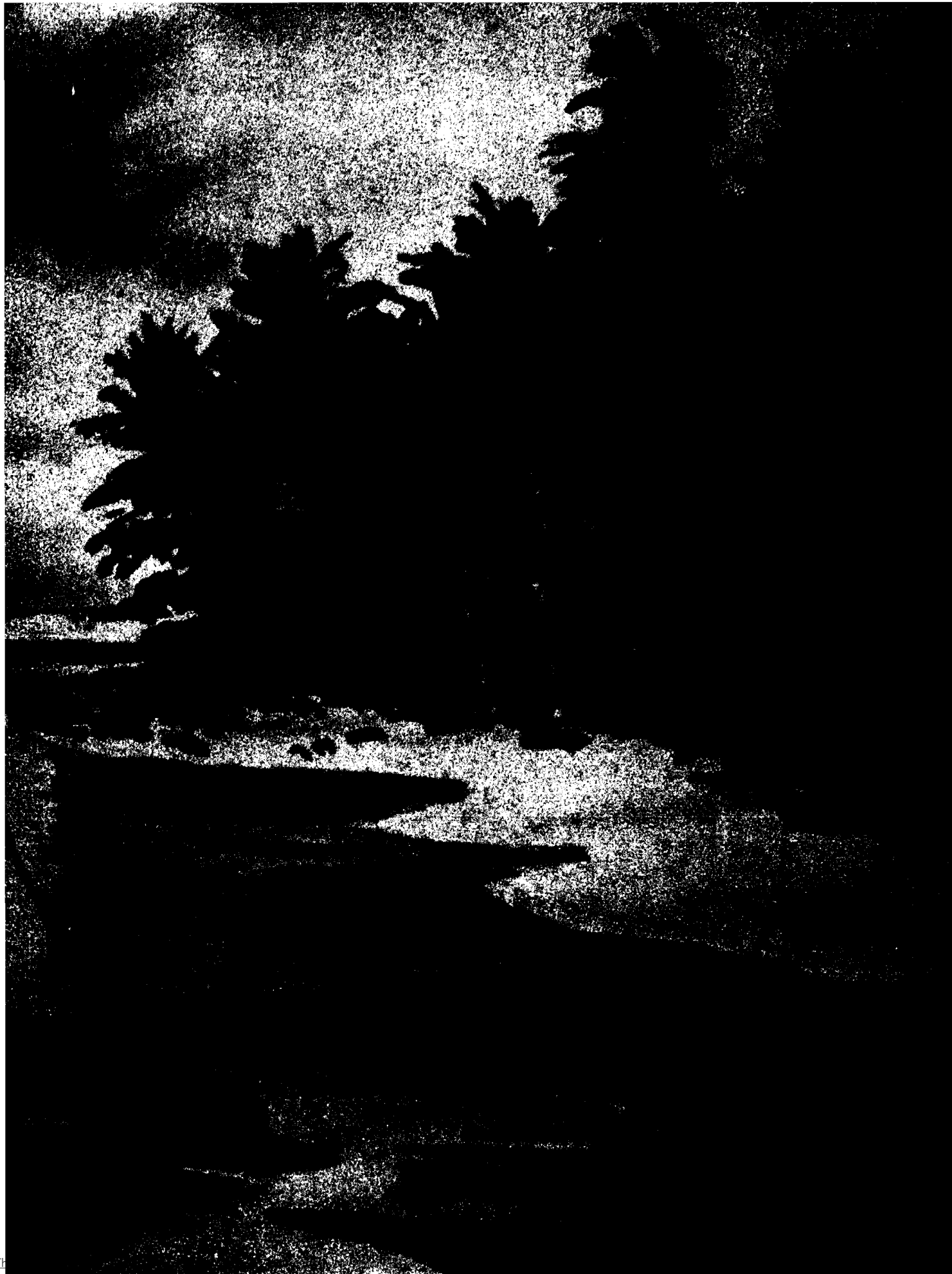
DU500.H57 1992 996.5 C92-090188-3

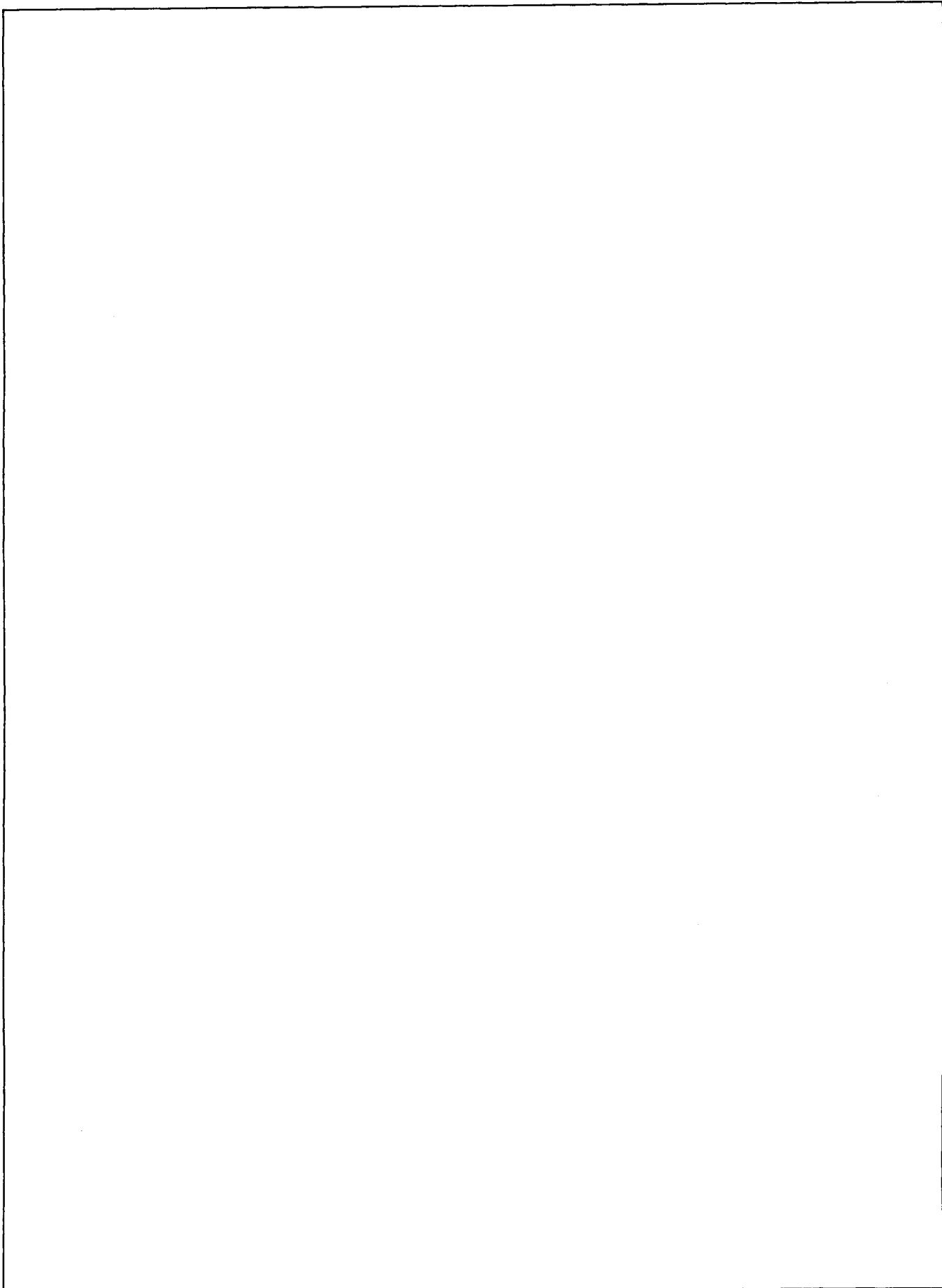
Copyright © 2002 by Rodrigue Lévesque

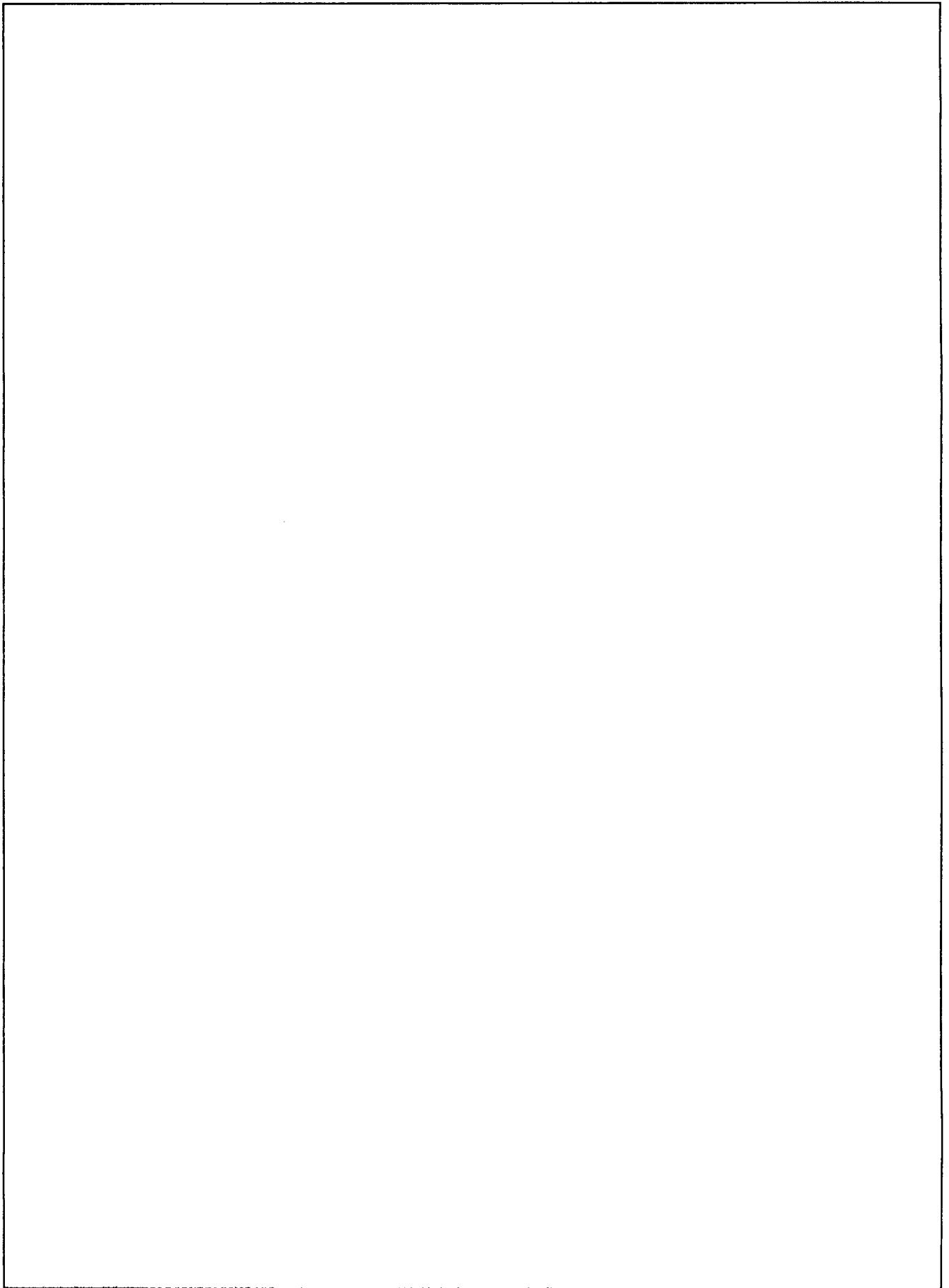
All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form, including photocopying, without permission in writing from the publisher: Lévesque Publications, 189 Dufresne, Gatineau, Québec, Canada J8R 3E1

ISBN 0-920201-20-2 (Vol. 20)

Country of origin: Mexico







Contents of Volume 20

	Page
List of illustrations	6
Abbreviations	7
Foreword	9
BOOK 1—BIBLIOGRAPHY OF MICRONESIA	13
BOOK 2—SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA	377
BOOK 3—CUMULATIVE INDEX to Volumes 1-19	647

List of illustrations

	Page
The World of Oceania	11
Map of Micronesia	12
Spanish treasure galleon, at the end of the 17th century	376
Full-rigged ship, 19th century	382

Endpapers: Carolinian canoe, ca. 1909.
(From Thilenius (ed.). Report of the Hamburg South Seas Expedition, 1908-1910.

Abbreviations

ABCFM	American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, Boston.
AGI	Archivo General de Indias, Seville.
AGN	Archivo General de la Nación, Mexico.
AHN	Archivo Histórico Nacional, Madrid.
ANP	Archives Nationales, Paris.
ANU	Australian National University, Canberra.
BM	British Museum/Library, London.
BNM	Biblioteca Nacional, Madrid.
BNP	Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris.
B&R	Blair & Robertson's series: The Philippine Islands.
CCSF	Cross-Cultural Survey Files, Smithsonian Institution, Washington.
EIC	East India Company.
FBG	Filipiniana Book Guild, Manila.
FSM	Federated States of Micronesia.
G&E	Gilbert & Ellice Islands Colony [= Kiribati & Tuvalu].
GPO	Government Printing Office, Washington.
HM	History of Micronesia series, by Lévesque Publications.
HMS	His [British] Majesty's Ship.
HMSO	His Majesty's Stationery Office, London.
HRAF	Human Relations Area Files, Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut.
IJN	Imperial Japanese Navy.
JPH	Journal of Pacific History, Canberra.
JPS1	Journal of the Polynesian Society, Wellington, N.Z.
JPS2	Journal of the Pacific Society, Tokyo, Japan.
LC	Library of Congress, Washington.
LMS	London Missionary Society.
MARC	Micronesian Area Research Center, University of Guam.
MBU	Museo-Biblioteca de Ultramar (All documents moved to MN).
MCF	Microfilm.
MHA	Marine Historical Association, Mystic Seaport, Connecticut.
ML	Mitchell Library, Sydney, Australia.
MMB	Mercedarias Misioneras de Berriz, Vizcaya, Spain.
MN	Museo Naval, Madrid.
MSC	Missionaries of the Sacred Heart (of Issoudun, France).
NDL	National Diet Library, Tokyo.
NLA	Newberry Library, Ayer Collection, Chicago.

NMM	National Maritime Museum, Greenwich.
NSW	New South Wales, Australia.
NYK	Nihon Yusen Kaisha [Japan Shipping Line Co.]
NYPL	New York Public Library.
OFM	Ordo Fratrum Minorum (Franciscans).
OMCap	Ordo Minorum Capuchinorum (Capuchins).
OP	Ordo Prædicatorum (Dominicans).
ORSA	Ordo Recollectorum Sancti Augustini (Recollects).
OSA	Ordo Sancti Augustini (Augustinians).
OSF	Order of St. Francis.
OUP	Oxford University Press.
PCCA	Palau Community Action Agency.
PMB	Pacific Manuscripts Bureau, ANU.
PNA	Philippine National Archives, Manila.
PRO	Public Records Office, London.
PSIC	Pacific Scientific Information Center, Bishop Museum, Honolulu.
RAH	Real Academia de la Historia, Madrid.
RAN	Royal Australian Navy.
RN	Royal [British] Navy.
RPC	Royal Philippine Company.
SHM	Service Historique de la Marine, Palais de Vincennes, Paris.
SJ	Societas Jesu (Jesuits).
SMS	His [German] Majesty's Ship.
SS.CC.	Missionaries of the Sacred Hearts (Picpus).
STM	"Ships Through Micronesia" [see Book 2]
TNL	The National Library, Manila.
TTPI	Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands (formerly a part of Micronesia).
UH	University of Hawaii (Hamilton Library), Honolulu.
USCC	United States Commercial Company (1946 Economic Survey of Micronesia).
UNDP	United Nations Development Program, New York.
USMC	U.S. Marine Corps [Additional R indicates Reserves].
USN	U.S. Navy [Additional R indicates Reserves].
USS	U.S. Ship.
UTK	University of Tokyo Library.
YC	Yen-ching Library, Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts.
?	Information missing, wanted, or not available.
(?)	Information given is doubtful; confirmation needed.

Foreword

“I have thought of myself very much as a historical workhorse, clearing the way through documentary tangles for others to follow.”

[Prof. David Beers Quinn, died 19 March 2002]

I have thought of myself in much the same way, as this first series, now complete, will attest. My only hope is that the mass of primary-source documents contained in this 20-volume encyclopedia will be used by future writers, to check their historical facts, before they form their opinion. My personal aim, to recreate the history of Micronesia as it really was, up to modern times, has been met. This *opus magnum* represents twenty years of painstaking, unpaid, labor on my part. Naturally, I am proud of the result. As for the second series, I have not decided yet how to publish it; it may not be as a bound edition, which is rather too costly to produce, and would necessarily result in further financial loss—unless a patron or co-publisher be found, to allow me to continue the same way.

Volume 20 contains 3 books, bound as the last volume of the first series of volumes on the history of the central and north Pacific areas, as follows:

Book 1—Bibliography of Micronesia.—Definitive edition of an annotated bibliography of printed works about Micronesia arranged in chronological order with an emphasis on history, plus general works, and reference works on the same subjects.

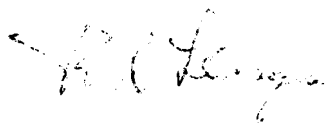
Book 2—Ships Through Micronesia.—Definitive edition of a chronological list of ships that visited Micronesia, from Magellan’s time to modern times.

Book 3—Cumulative Index to Volumes 1-19.—Definitive edition, arranged alphabetically, from A to Z.

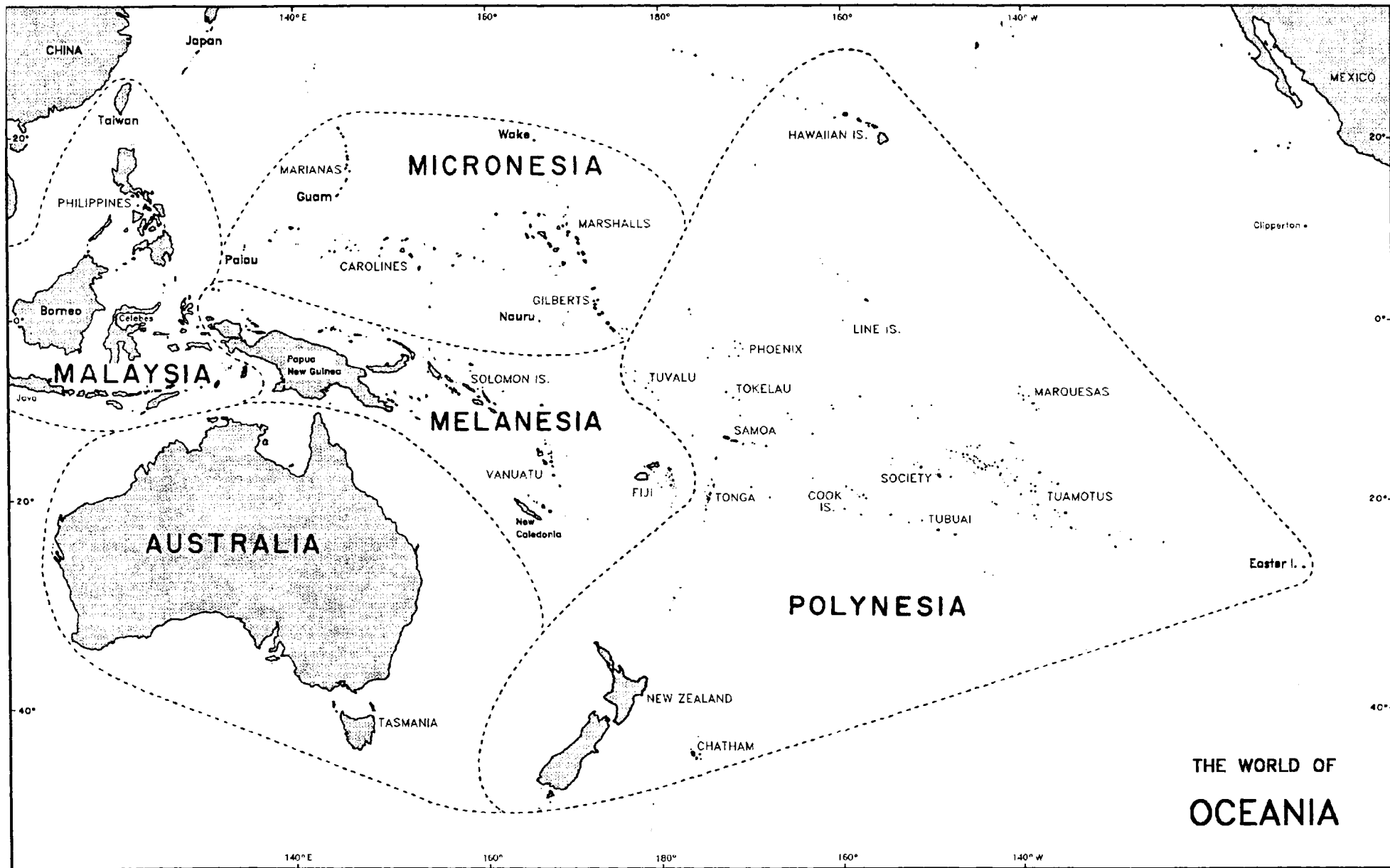
The thousand of documents published in this first series have successfully debunked many myths in the history of the Pacific islands, notably rectifying the information about first European discoveries of countless islands in the central and northwest Pacific. This encyclopedia contains high-quality texts and illustrations, tables, appendices, diagrams, reference maps, and full indexes. The documents were presented in chronological sequence, and I have effectively re-created this history from primary-source documents, as originally planned. The texts have been extensively annotated, and cross-referenced.

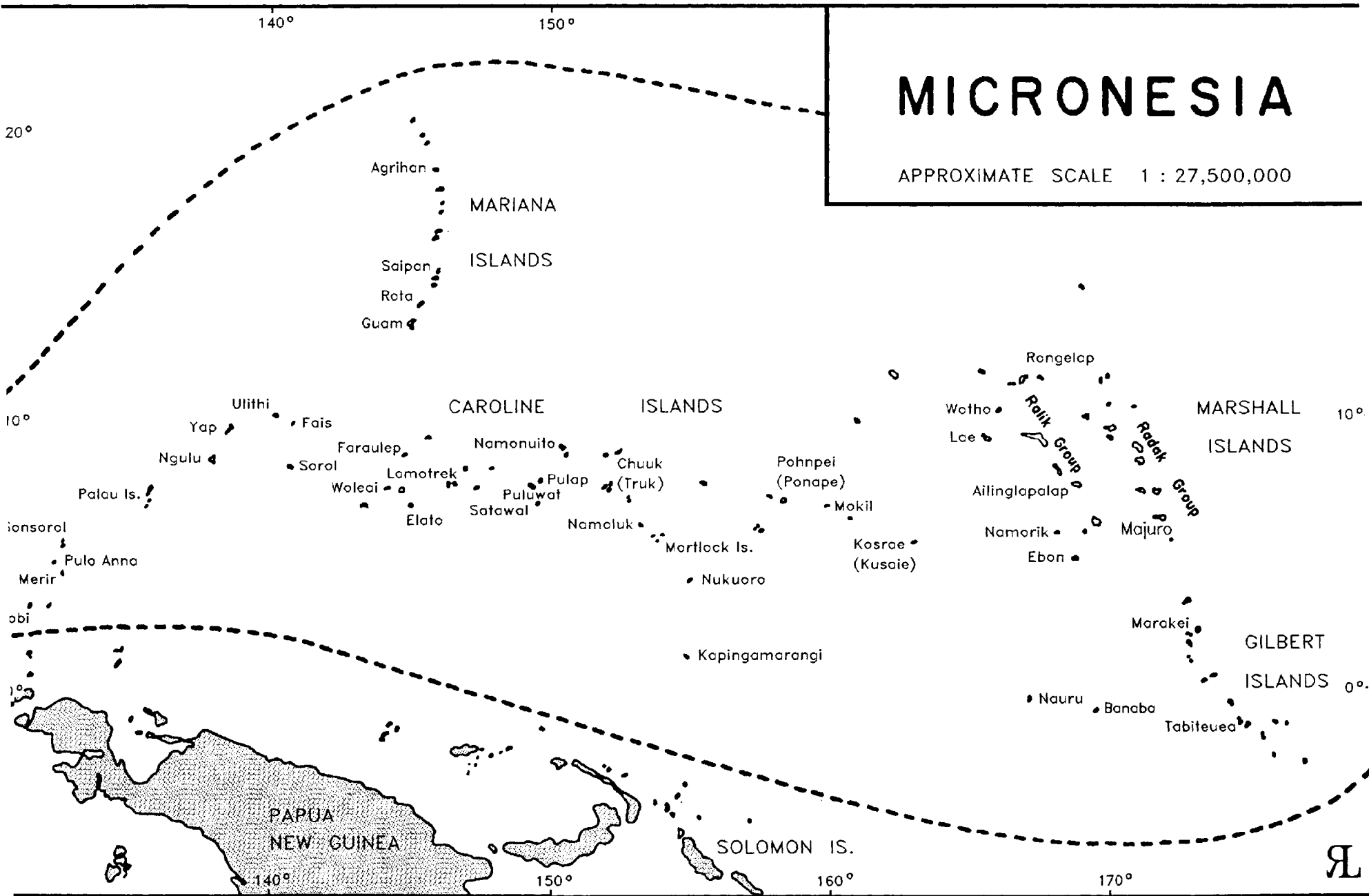
Each volume in this series was printed on acid-free paper to ensure long shelf life; it was bound in green buckram, and stamped in gold.

Good-bye for now, and a warm thank you to all my subscribers who believed in me from the beginning. I hope that I have not disappointed you.



Rodrigue Lévesque
Gatineau, Thanksgiving Day, 2002





The History of Micronesia: A Collection of Source Documents was compiled, edited and published by Rod Levesque from 1992 to 2002. Copyrights were obtained by the Habeler Outer Island Education Fund, a US nonprofit, in 2022, which digitized the content to facilitate noncommercial access to, and use of, the twenty-volume series. Questions? contact@habele.org

BIBLIOGRAPHY
OF
MICRONESIA

by

Rodrigue Lévesque

Vol. 20, Book 1

BIBLIOGRAPHY

OF

MICRONESIA

**AN ANNOTATED BIBLIOGRAPHY
OF PRINTED WORKS ABOUT MICRONESIA
ARRANGED IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER
WITH AN EMPHASIS ON HISTORY**

by
Rodrigue Lévesque

Definitive edition
2002

	Page
SECTION 1: Chronological List, from Prehistory to 2001	17
—Part 1—Prehistory	17
—Part 2—Columbus	21
—Part 3—Magellan	25
—Part 4—Loaysa to Legazpi	34
—Part 5—Legazpi to Mendaña	37
—Part 6—Drake and other pirates	41
—Part 7—Focus on the Marianas	52
—Part 8—Focus on the Carolines	61
—Part 9—Beginning of the modern period	65
—Part 10—The 19th century	83
—Part 11—The German period	159
—Part 12—The Japanese period	179
—Part 13—The recent past	232
 SECTION 2: General Books	 261
 SECTION 3: Reference Books	 327

- 1000 **BIBLIOGRAPHY OF MICRONESIA. Part 1: PREHISTORY.**
The year ca. 1000 AD was arbitrarily selected to sort out books and articles written about the prehistory of Micronesia.
- 1000 ca. Ballinger, Bill Sanborn. **Lost City of Stone: The Story of Nan Madol, the "Atlantis" of the Pacific.** New York, Simon and Schuster, 1978.
LC# GN875.P66B34. Pretends that ancient Greeks built this city in Pohnpei.
- 1000 ca. Barclay, Glen St. John. **A History of the Pacific: From the Stone Age to the Present Day.** New York, Taplinger, 1978; also London, 1978.
LC# DU28.3.B37 1978b.
- 1000 ca. Barrau, Jacques. **Plants and Migrations of Pacific Peoples. A Symposium.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1963.
- 1000 ca. Barreiro, A. F. "El origen de la raza indigena de las islas Carolinas." *Actas de la Soc. Española de Anthropología* 1 (1922): 61-65.
- 1000 ca. Bellwood, Peter et al. (eds.) **The Austronesians: Historical & Comparative Perspectives.** Canberra, 1995.
17 conference papers on linguistics, archaeology, genetics, history and cultural anthropology.
- 1000 ca. Bellwood, Peter. **Man's Conquest of the Pacific: The Prehistory of Southeast Asia and Oceania.** Auckland, Collins, 1978; NY, Oxford University Press, 1979.
LC# GN871.B44. Archaeological compendium.
- 1000 ca. Bellwood, Peter. "The Peopling of the Pacific." *Scientific American* 243:5 (1980): 174-185.
- 1000 ca. Bryan, Edwin H., Jr. "Notes on the Ancient Culture of Guam..." *Guam Recorder* 14(1937):(3)6-9, (4)12-13, (5)12-13, (6)11-13.
Notes on latte sites, pottery, implements for hammering, pounding and grinding, and edged tools.
- 1000 ca. Chang, Kwang-chih, et al. "Movement of the Malayo-Polynesians: 1500 BC to AD 500." *Current Anthropology* 5:5 (1964): 359-406.
- 1000 ca. Churchward, James. **The Lost Continent of Mu.** Many editions, e.g. New York, Paperback Library, 1970.
Esoteric theory about the prehistory of the Pacific Ocean.
- 1000 ca. Cordy, R. **Archaeological settlement pattern studies on Yap. (Micronesian Archaeological Survey Report No. 16).** Saipan, HPO, 1986.

- 1000 ca. Craib, John L. "Micronesian Prehistory: An Archaeological Overview." *Science* 219 (1983): 922-927.
- 1000 ca. Cunningham, Lawrence J. "Guam's Birth." *Guam Recorder*, n.s., 6:1 (1976) 23-27.
- 1000 ca. Dyen, Isidore. "The Lexicostatistical Classification of Malayo-Polynesian Languages." *Language*, 38:1 (1962): 38-46.
- 1000 ca. Dyen, Isidore. "A Lexicostatistical Classification of the Austronesian Languages." *International Journal of American Linguistics* 31:1 (1965).
A supplement of 64 pages.
- 1000 ca. Dyen, Isidore. **The Proto-Malayo-Polynesian Laryngeals.** Baltimore, Linguistic Soc. of America, 1953.
- 1000 ca. Fischer, John L. "The Abandonment of Nan Madol, Ancient Capital of Ponape." *Micronesica* 1 (1964): 49-54.
- 1000 ca. Golson, J. "The Pacific Islands and Their Prehistoric Inhabitants." In R. Gerard Ward's *Man in the Pacific Islands*. Oxford, Clarendon, 1992.
- 1000 ca. Goodenough, Ward H. "Oceania and the Problem of Controls in the Study of Cultural and Human Evolution." *JPS* 66:2 (1957): 146-155.
- 1000 ca. Goodenough, Ward H. (ed.). **Prehistoric Settlement of the Pacific.** Philadelphia, American Phil. Soc., 1996.
Transactions, Vol. 86, Pt. 5. Introduction + 6 papers.
- 1000 ca. Graham, Robert. "The Origins of the Chamorro People." *Micronesian Reporter*, 3rd quarter 1978, pp. 11-15.
- 1000 ca. Graves, Michael W. **An Annotated Bibliography of Prehistoric and Protohistoric References to the Mariana and Micronesia.** Guam, U. of Guam, 1982.
- 1000 ca. Grimble, [Sir] Arthur. "The Migrations of a Pandanus People. As Traced from a Preliminary Study of Food, ... in the Gilbert Islands." *JPS* 42 (1933): 1-50, 51-85; (1934): 85-112.
- 1000 ca. Gumerman, George J., D. S. Snyder & W. B. Masse. "Prehistoric and Historic Settlement in the Palau Islands, Micronesia." *New Zealand Journal of Archaeology* 6 (1984): 107-127.
- 1000 ca. Gumerman, George J., D. Snyder & W. B. Masse. **An Archaeological Reconnaissance in the Palau Archipelago, Western Caroline Islands, Micronesia.** Carbondale, SIU, 1981.

- 1000 ca. HANIHARA Kazuro (ed.). "Anthropological studies on the origin of Pacific populations with special reference to Micronesians." Japan, Ministry of Education, Science and Culture, 1986.
- 1000 ca. Hunter-Anderson, Rosalind L. & Brian M. Butler. **An Overview of Northern Marianas Prehistory.** Saipan, HPO, 1995.
- 1000 ca. Intoh, M. **Multi-regional contacts of prehistoric Fais Islanders in Micronesia.** Paper presented at 15th Congress of IPPA, Thailand, 1994.
- 1000 ca. Irwin, Geoffrey. **The Prehistoric Exploration and Colonisation of the Pacific.** Cambridge Univ. Press, 1992; reprinted 1994.
- 1000 ca. Leigh, Rufus Wood. **Dental Morphology and Pathology of Prehistoric Guam.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Memoirs XI, 1929/30 (19 pages).
Also the subject of a M.A. thesis, University of Hawaii, 1930.
- 1000 ca. Lewis, David. **From Maui to Cook: The Discovery and Settlement of the Pacific.** Garden City, 1977.
- 1000 ca. Lucking, Laurie J. **An Archaeological Investigation of the Prehistoric Palauan Terraces.** Saipan, HPO, 1981.
- 1000 ca. MacGregor, Sir William. "The Settlement of the Pacific." *Scottish Geographical Magazine* 34 (May 1918).
- 1000 ca. Marck, Jeffery C. "The Origins and Dispersal of Proto-Nuclear Micronesians." M.A. thesis, University of Iowa, 1975.
- 1000 ca. Marck, Jeffrey C. "A Lexico-statistical Model for Nuclear Micronesian Origins, Settlement, and Post-Colonization Cultural Interaction." *Proceedings, Central States Anthrop. Soc.*, 1 (1975): 1-22.
- 1000 ca. Mauricio, Rufino. "Peopling of Pohnpei Island: Migration, Dispersal, and Settlement Themes in Clan Narratives." *Man and Culture in Oceania* 3 (1987): 47-72.
- 1000 ca. Morgan, William N. **Prehistoric Architecture in Micronesia.** Austin, University of Texas Pres, 1988.
Includes a wrong conception of a latte-type Chamorro house.
- 1000 ca. Moses, James R. **Geology of the Northern Marianas.** Saipan, Northern Marianas Dept. of Education, 1977 (37 pp.).
Northern Marianas High School Social Studies Series, Unit 1.

- 1000 ca. Moses, James R. **Archaeology and Prehistory of the Mariana Islands.** Saipan, Northern Marianas Dept. of Education, 1977 (69 pp.).
Northern Marianas High School Social Studies Series, Unit 2.
- 1000 ca. Murdock, G. P. "Genetic Classification of the Austronesian Languages: A Key to Oceanic Culture History." *Ethnology* 3:2 (1964): 117-126.
- 1000 ca. Osborne, Douglas. "The Palau Islands: Stepping Stones Into the Pacific." *Archaeology* 11:3 (1958): 162-171.
- 1000 ca. Pacific Science Association. **Proceedings of the Eighth Pacific Science Congress of the Pacific Science Association, 1953. Vol. II: Geology, etc.** University of the Philippines, 1956 (573 pages).
One article is about the geological history of the Mariana-Yap-Palau island chain.
- 1000 ca. Parsonson, G. S. "Settlement of Oceania: An Examination of the Accidental Voyage Theory." *JPS* 71:3 (1962): 11-63.
- 1000 ca. Pettay, Louanna. "Racial Affinity of Prehistoric Guam." *Proceedings, Indiana Academy of Science* 68 (1958): 58.
- 1000 ca. Pisarik, Stephen. "Micronesian Atoll Populations: A Path Analysis." M.A. thesis, University of Iowa, 1975.
- 1000 ca. Quigley, Carroll. "Aboriginal Fish Poisons and the Diffusion Problem." *American Anthropologist* 58 (1956): 508-525.
- 1000 ca. Reinman, Fred M. "Guam Prehistory: A Preliminary Field Report." *Guam Recorder* 3:1 (1973): 10-14.
Also published in Yawata & Sinoto's Prehistoric Culture in Oceania; see below.
- 1000 ca. Sharp, Andrew. **Ancient Voyagers in the Pacific.** Wellington, N.Z., Polynesian Soc., 1956; also 1957, 1963.
LC# DU510.S5 1963. Mostly about Polynesia.
- 1000 ca. Sharp, Andrew. "Early Micronesian Voyaging." . . . , 1966.
- 1000 ca. Shutler, Richard, Jr., & May Elizabeth Shutler. **Oceanic Prehistory.** Menlo Park, Calif., Cummings Pub., 1975 (125 pages).
- 1000 ca. Snow, Anna C. "An Annotated Bibliography of Origins and Migrations in Micronesia." Typescript, 1959 (11 pages)

- 1000 ca. Spoehr, Alexander. **Marianas Prehistory: Archaeological Survey and Excavations on Saipan, Tinian, and Rota.** Fieldiana: Anthropology (Chicago), Vol. 48, 1957.
LC# GN2.F4 v. 48 & DU645.S7.
- 1000 ca. Terrell, John. **Prehistory in the Pacific Islands. A Study of Variation in Language, Customs, and Human Biology.** Cambridge UP, 1986.
- 1000 ca. Tryon, D. T. "The Peopling of the Pacific: A Linguistic Appraisal." *JPH* 19:3 (1984): 147-159.
- 1000 ca. Underwood, Jane Hainline. "The Native Origins of the Neo-Chamorros in the Mariana Islands." *Micronesica* 12:2 (1976): 203-209; *Guam Recorder* 7: 25-29.
- 1000 ca. Various. "Journal of Archaeology and Prehistory of Asia and the Pacific".
Semi-annual magazine. ISSN 0066-8435.
- 1000 ca. YAWATA, Ichiro & Yosihiko H. SINOTO (eds.) **Prehistoric Culture in Oceania: A Symposium of the 11th Pacific Science Congress.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Press, 1968 (179 pages).
LC# GN871.P3. Articles on archaeology by various authors.
- 1492 Aa. **Part 2: COLUMBUS.**
Columbus thought he had discovered Japan and China.
- 1492 Anon. **La nao Santa María. Memoria de la Comisión Arqueológica.** Madrid, Spanish Navy, 1892.
- 1492 Caddeo, R. (ed.) **Historie della vita e dei fatti di Cristoforo Colombo per D. Fernando Colombo suo figlio.** Milan, 1930.
- 1492 Chocano Higuera, Guadalupe. **Naves del Descubrimiento "La Santa María, La Pinta y La Niña".** Madrid, Museo Naval, 1985.
About Columbus' three ships of 1492. Book out of print.
- 1492 Columbus, Christopher. **The Voyages of Christopher Columbus. Being the Journals of His First and Third, and the Letters Concerning His First...** London, 1930; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1970.
- 1492 Columbus, Ferdinand. **Life and Actions of Admiral Christopher Columbus.** London, 1673.
Biography of Columbus, written by his natural son.
- 1492 Columbus, Ferdinand. **The Life of Admiral Christopher Columbus by His Son Ferdinand.** New Brunswick, NJ, Rutgers University Press, 1959.
Translation of the Venice 1571 edition. Edited by Benjamin Keen.

- 1492 Colón, Fernando. **Historia del S. D. Fernando Colombo, nella quale s'ha particolare e vera relatione dell' Ammiraglio Cristoforo Colombo.** Venice, 1571.
Original script of Columbus' biography by his son being lost, it was translated back into Spanish from the Italian.
- 1492 Dunn, Oliver, and James E. Kelley, Jr. **The Diario of Christopher Columbus's First Voyage to America, 1492-1493.** Norman, Univ. Oklahoma, 1988.
- 1492 Fernández de Navarrete, Martín (ed.) **Colección de los viages y descubrimientos... Vols. 1 & 2: Relaciones, cartas y otros documentos... D. Cristobal Colón...** Madrid, 1825; 2nd ed. 1858.
French version, 3 vols, 1828; Italian version, 2 vols., 1840-41. See also 1521-28.
- 1492 Fernández Duro, Captain Cesáreo. **Colón y Pinzón. Informe relativo a los pormenores de descubrimiento del Nuevo Mundo.** Madrid, 1883.
- 1492 Gould, Alice B. "Nueva lista documentada de los tripulantes de Colón en 1492." *Boletín de la RAH*, vols. 85-88, 92, 110, 111.
- 1492 Guillén Tato, S. F. **La carabela "Santa María".** Madrid, 1927.
- 1492 HARRISSE, Henry. **Christophe Colomb, son origine, sa vie, ses voyages, sa famille, et ses descendants, d'après des documents inédits...** Paris, 1883.
Harrisse wrote many other works about Columbus.
- 1492 Irving, Washington. **Life of Christopher Columbus.** New York, 1840.
- 1492 Judge, Joseph. "Where Columbus Found the New World." *National Geographic*, Nov. 1986.
- 1492 Landström, Björn. **Columbus: The Story of Don Cristóbal Colón, Admiral of the Ocean and his Four Voyages Westward to the Indies...** New York, Macmillan, 1967.
- 1492 Las Casas, Fr. Bartolomé de. **Historia de las Indias.** 1st ed., 5 vol., Madrid, 1875; also 1927, 1951.
Includes the journal of Columbus' 1st voyage, edited between 1550 & 1563. See Sanz below.
- 1492 Madariaga, Salvador de. **Christopher Columbus. Being the Life of the Very Magnificent Lord Don Cristobal Colón.** London, 1939.

- 1492 Martínez Hidalgo, José María. **Columbus' Ships**. Barre, Maine, Barre Publishers, 1966.
- 1492 Morison, Samuel Eliot (ed.) **Journals and Other Documents on the Life and Voyages of Christopher Columbus**. New York, 1963.
Contains a translation of the journal of the 1st voyage, pp. 41-179.
- 1492 Morison, Samuel Eliot. **Admiral of the Ocean Sea: A Life of Christopher Columbus**. 2 vol., Boston, Little, Brown, 1942.
There is also an abridged 1-volume version, same title, place, and year.
- 1492 Muñoz, Juan Bautista. **Historia del Nuevo Mundo**. Madrid, 1793.
BN Madrid 3/14751, 5/5904 or R/30578. Meant as a series, but only 1 volume published.
- 1492 Ravenstein, Ernst Georg. **Martin Behaim: His Life and His Globe**. London, George Philip & Son, 1908.
Includes color reproductions of the gores of this famous globe of 1492.
- 1492 Ruge, Sophus. **Columbus**. Berlin, 1902.
- 1492 Sanz, Carlos (ed.) **Diario de Colón. [= Journal of Columbus]**. 2 vol., Madrid, 1962.
Facsimile of Columbus' journal, as edited by Fr. de las Casas, and its proper transcription (in Spanish).
- 1492 Sanz, Carlos (ed.) **La Carta de Colón anunciando la llegada a las Indias y a la Provincia de Catayo (China) (Descubrimiento de América)**. Madrid, 1958.
Facsimile of 17 first editions of Columbus' Letter to the King and Queen.
- 1492 Sanz, Carlos. **El descubrimiento de América. Los tres mapas que lo determinaron**. Madrid, 1972.
Compares a Ptolemy map with a Martellus world map and the Waldseemüller map of 1507.
- 1492 Sumien, N. **La correspondance du savant florentin Paolo Dal Pozzo Toscanelli avec Christophe Colomb**. Paris, Société d'Éditions Géographiques, Mar. & Col., 1927.
Correspondence between Toscanelli and Columbus.
- 1492 Vignaud, Henry. **Toscanelli and Columbus**. London, 1902.
Translated from the French edition (Paris, 1901). Vignaud wrote many other books about Columbus.

- 1492-1521 Lollis, Cesare de (ed.) **Raccolta di documenti e studi pubblicati della R. Commissione Columbiana pel 4° centenario della scoperta dell'America.** 14 vol., Rome, Min. della Pubblica Istruzione, 1892-96.
- 1492-1525 Martire d'Anghiera, Pietro. **Opus epistolarum...** Alcalá, Miguel de Eguía, 1530; Paris, 1670.
Collection of 813 letters in Latin. A copy of the 1530 edition is in RAH Madrid. A 1670-edition sold for \$2,500 in 1993.
- 1492-1525 Martyr Anghiera, Pierre. **De orbe novo--Les huit décades.** Edited by Paul Gaffarel: Paris, Ernest Leroux, 1907.
The 8 decades of the New World. Exact name Pietro Martire d'Anghiera [1455-1526]. First published in full in 1530.
- 1492-1525 Martyr Angleria, Peter. **The Decades of the Newe World or West India. [The first 3 decades only].** London, William Powell, 1555; other editions, e.g. 1966.
LC# E141.A58. Translated by Richard Eden. Book 3: Pigafetta. Were reprinted in Edward Arber's "First 3 English Books..."
- 1492-1525 Martyr Angleria, Peter. **De orbe novo--The Eight Decades.** 2 vol., New York, Franklin, 1970.
LC# E141.O92. Translated by Francis A. MacNutt (in 1912).
- 1492-1525 Martyr d'Anghiera, Peter. **Décadas del nuevo mundo.** Buenos Aires, 1944.
A Spanish translation by Joaquín Torres Asensio.
- 1492-1525 Mártir Angleria, Pedro. **Fuentes historicas sobre Colón y América.** 4 vol., Madrid, Joaquín Torres Asensio, 1892.
Contains 43 letters and the 8 decades, translated from the full Latin edition of Alcalá, 1530, by J. Torres Asensio.
- 1492-1534 Molinari, Diego Luis. **El nacimiento del Nuevo Mundo 1492-1534--Historia y cartografía.** Buenos Aires, 1941.
- 1493 Manzano Manzano, Juan. "El derecho de la corona de Castilla al descubrimiento y conquistas de las Indias del Poniente." *Revista de Indias*, 1942, n° 9, pp. 397-429.
- 1493 Weckmann, Luís. **Las Bulas Alejandrinas de 1493 y la teoría política del Papado medieval.** Mexico, Ed. Jus, 1949.
- 1493-1494 Dawson, S. W. "The Line of Demarcation of Pope Alexander VI in A.D. 1493 and that of the Treaty of Tordesillas." *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Canada V (1899):* 467-536

- 1493-1494 Gottschalk, P. **The Earliest Diplomatic Documents on America, the Papal Bulls of 1493 and the Treaty of Tordesillas.** Berlin, 1927.
- 1493-1494 Mateos, Francisco, S.J. **Bulas portuguesas e españolas sobre descubrimientos geográficos.** Lisbon, 1961.
- 1493-1494 Van der Linden, Herman. "Alexander VI and the Demarcation of the Maritime and Colonial Domains of Spain and Portugal 1493-4." *American Historical Review* 22 (1916): 1-20.
- 1493-1494 Vitoria, Francisco. "De Indis et de jure belli. Selectiones." In: *The Classics of International Law*, by Brown Scott. Washington, 1927.
- 1497-1503 Varnhagen, F. A. de. **Amerigo Vespucci. Son caractère, ses écrits, sa vie et ses navigations. Avec une carte indiquant les routes.** Lima, Mercurio, 1865.
- 1502 Hamy, E. T. "Notice sur une mappemonde portugaise anonyme de 1502." *Bulletin de Géographie Historique et Descriptive*, 4 (1887).
- 1513 Altolaquirre y Duvale, Angel de. **Vasco Nuñez de Balboa.** Madrid, 1914.
Balboa was the first European to cross the Isthmus of Panama and discover the "South Sea" or Pacific Ocean in 1513.
- 1513 Mirsky, Jeannette. **Balboa. Discoverer of the Pacific.** New York, Harper & Row, 1964.
A juvenile book, 164 pages.
- 1513-1522 Aa. **Part 3: MAGELLAN.**
- 1513-1522 Medina, José Toribio. **El descubrimiento del Océano Pacífico; Vasco Núñez de Balboa, Hernando de Magallanes y sus compañeros.** 4 vol., Santiago de Chile, Impr. Universitaria, 1913-20.
Vol. 3 is about Magellan. Vol. 4 contains documents about Magellan and an index to Medina's Col. doc. historia de Chile.
- 1518-1524 Heawood, Edward. "The World Map Before and After Magellan's Voyage." *Geographical Journal* 57 (1921): 431-446.
- 1519-1556 Carlos Quinto [= Charles V]. **Comentarios del Emperador ..., publicados por la primera vez en Bruselas por el Baron Kervyn de Lettenhove...** Madrid, 1862.
Translated by Luis de Olona. Charles V's Memoirs.

- 1519-1556 Morel-Fatio, Alfred. **Historiographie de Charles-Quint. Première partie suivie des mémoires de Charles-Quint.** Paris, 1913.
- 1521 Anderson, G. Geiyer. "Magellan's 'Victoria' as a Subject for a Ship Model." *Guam Recorder*, n.s. 3:3 (1973) 41-46. *His dimension estimates are length 22 m., beam 8 m., depth of hold 4 m.*
- 1521 Bach, John. "Philippine Maps from the Time of Magellan." *The Military Engineer* 22 (Jul-Aug 1930): 351-359.
- 1521 Baião, António. **Arquivo histórico de Portugal.** 3+ vol., Lisbon, 1933. *Contains original article about Ayamonte: "A viagem de Fernao de Magalhaes por uma testemunha presencial."*
- 1521 Baiao, António. "El viage de Magallanes según un testigo presencial." *Revista chilena de historia y geografía*, 79:87 (1936):32-41.
- 1521 Barros Araña, Diego de. **Vida y viajes de Hernando de Magallanes.** Santiago de Chile, Imprenta Nacional, 1864; reprinted 1945. *A Portuguese version was published in Lisbon in 1881.*
- 1521 Benson, Edward Frederick. **Ferdinand Magellan.** London, John Lane, 1929.
- 1521 Brownlee, Walter D. **The First Ships Round the World.** Cambridge University Press, 1976; Minneapolis, Lerner, 1977.
- 1521 Cameron, Ian [pseudonym of Donald G. Payne]. **Magellan and the First Circumnavigation of the World.** London, Wiedenfeld & Nicholson, 1974.
- 1521 Ciscato, Antonio. **Antonio Pigafetta, viaggiatore vicentino del secolo XVI. Note biografiche.** Vicenza, Frazelli Giuliani, 1898.
- 1521 Denucé, Jean. **Magellan. La question des Moluques et la première circumnavigation du globe.** Bruxelles, Hayez, 1911. *Tome IV of the Publications of the Académie Royale de Belgique.*
- 1521 Dornellas, Affonso de. **Fernão de Magalhães, navegador portuguez ao serviço da Espanha. Elementos de estudo.** Lisbon, 1930. *Extracted from Vol. 2 of: Elucidario Nobiliarchico.*

- 1521 Faleiro, Francisco. **Tratado del esphera y del arte del marear**. Munich, Obernetter, 1915.
*Facsimile of Seville 1535 edition, by Magellan's partner.
Reprinted as Vol. 4 of a history of Portuguese navigation.*
- 1521 Gelcich, Eugen. **Zwei Briefe über die Maghellanische Weltumseglung**. Vienna, 1889.
- 1521 Guillemard, Francis Henry Hill. **The Life of Ferdinand Magellan and the First Circumnavigation of the Globe, 1480-1521**. London, G. Philip, 1890; reprinted N.Y., AMS Press, 1971.
- 1521 Gumma y Martí, Alfredo. "Les français dans le premier voyage autour du monde, 1519-1522." *Bulletin de la Soc. de Géographie (Marseille)* 43 (1920-21).
- 1521 Gumma y Martí, Alfredo. "La participation belge au premier voyage de circumnavigation." *Bulletin de la Société Royale Belge de Géographie* 44:233-41.
- 1521 Hildebrand, Arthur Sturges. **Ferdinand Magellan: A General Account of the Life and Times and Remarkable Adventures, by Land and Sea, of ... Magellan**. New York, Harcourt & Brace, 1924; The Cape, 1925.
Not a good reference for serious students and worthless for scholars.
- 1521 Hildebrand, J. R. "Greatest Voyage in the Annals of History." *National Geographic* 62 (Dec 1932): 699-739.
- 1521 Jong, M. de (ed.). **Um roteiro inédito da circunnavegacao de Fernao de Magalhaes**. Coimbra, Universidade de Coimbra, 1937, 27 pages.
Transcription of an anonymous ms. in the library of the University of Leiden. See also Valière.
- 1521 Koelliker, Oscar. **Die Erste Umseglung der Erde durch Fernando de Magallanes und Juan Sebastian del Cano, 1519-1522**. Munich & Leipzig, R. Piper, 1908.
Based mostly on Pigafetta's account.
- 1521 Lagôa, Visconde de [Joao A. Mascarenhas Judice]. **Fernao de Magalhais: A sua vida e a sua viagem**. 2 vol., Lisbon, Academia das Ciências de Lisboa, 1938.
Vol. 2 contains a Portuguese translation of Pigafetta and a nautical study of the voyage by Admiral Freitas Ribeiro.
- 1521 Noberasco, Filippo. **Un compagno di Magellan, Leon Pancaldo savonese**. Savona, 1929.

- 1521 Noronha, José Manoel de. **Algumas observações sobre a naturalidade e a familia de Fernao de Magalhaes.** Coimbra, 1921.
Rejects Sabrosa as Magellan's birthplace and prefers Porto.
- 1521 Nunes de Carvalho, António. **O Roteiro da Viagem de Fernao de Magalhaes.** 1831.
Original in Portuguese of the account by "a Genoese pilot".
- 1521 Nunn, George E. "Magellan's Route in the Pacific." *Geographic Review* 24 (1934): 615-633.
LC# G1.G35. Also published in Spanish (see next entry).
- 1521 Nunn, George E. "La ruta de Magallanes en el Pacífico." *Revista Chilena de Historia y Geografía* 79 (1936): 5-31.
- 1521 Ortega, Casimiro. **Primer viaje hecho alrededor del Mundo emprendido por Hernando de Magallanes y llevado a feliz término por ...del Cano.** Madrid, Ed. Ambos Mundos, ca. 1920.
- 1521 Parr, Charles McKew. **Ferdinand Magellan, Circumnavigator.** New York, T. Y. Crowell, 1964.
Original title of 1st ed. (1953): So Noble a Captain. The author has unfortunately added some fictional passages.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio & Maximilianus Transylvanus. **First Voyage Around the World, and De Moluccis Insulis.** Manila, Filipiniana Book Guild, 1969.
Edited by Carlos Quirino.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (1). **Le voyage et navigation, fait par les Espagnols es Isles de Mollucques...** Paris, Simon de Colines, n.d.
BN 8°Res 01429. BM G.7065. Translated by Jacques Fabre. Published in the 1526-36 period. (Translated by Paige in 1969.)
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (2). **Primo viaggio intorno al globo terracqueo, ossia Ragguaglio della navigazione alle Indie Orientali...** Milan, Giuseppe Galeazzi, 1800.
Ambrosian ms. edited by Carlos Amoretti.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (3). **Premier voyage autour du monde, par le Chevr. Pigafetta, sur l'escadre de Magellan, pendant les années 1519, 20, 21 & 22** Paris, H.J. Jansen, an IX [1801].
From the Ambrosian manuscript.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (4). "Voyage and Discovery of Upper India." In Pinkerton's *Voyages*, vol. 11, pp. 306-391.

- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (5). **First Voyage Around the World, by Magellan. Translated from the Accounts of Pigafetta and Other Contemporary Writers.** Hakluyt Society Pub. No 52, 1874.
Edited by Lord Stanley of Alderley. Includes accounts by a Genoese pilot, Max. Transylvanus and Francisco Albo.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (6). **Il primo viaggio intorno al globo di Antonio Pigafetta. In Part V, Vol. III of: Raccolta della R. Commissione Columbiana.** Roma, Ministero della Pubblica Istruzione, 1894.
Edited by Andrea da Mosto. See also Lollis, 1492-1521.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (7). **Magellan's Voyage Around the World, by Antonio Pigafetta.** 3 vol., Cleveland, A. H. Clark, 1906.
Translated from the Ambrosian ms. by J. A. Robertson. See also Vols. 33 & 34 of Blair & Robertson.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (8). **Relation du premier voyage autour du monde par Magellan, 1519-1522.** Antwerp, Gust Janssens & Paris, Ernest Leroux, 1923.
Edited by Jean Denucé.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio (9). **Primer viaje alrededor del mundo...** Madrid, Fortanet, 1899.
First Spanish edition of Amoretti's transcription of the Ambrosian ms., edited by Manuel Walls y Merino.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio, Max. Transylvanus & Correia. **Magellan's Voyage Around the World: Three Contemporary Accounts--Antonio Pigafetta, Max. of Transylvania, Gaspar Correa.** Evanston, Illinois, Northwestern University Press, 1962.
Edited by Charles E. Nowell.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio. **The Philippines--Pigafetta's Story of Their Discovery by Magellan.** Gatineau, Lévesque Publications, 1980.
Edited by Rodrigue Lévesque. Includes the story of the discovery of Guam.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio. **First Around the World: A Journal of Magellan's Voyage.** New York, Harper & Row, 1964.
Re-edition of the Robertson translation of the Ambrosian ms.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio. **Primer viaje alrededor del mundo.** Madrid, 1985.
Edited by I. Cabrero Fernández.
- 1521 Pigafetta, Antonio. **Magellan's Voyage: A Narrative Account of the First Circumnavigation.** 2 vol., New Haven, 1969.
Edited by R. A. Skelton. Translated from the Yale ms. (formerly the Philipps ms. and Nancy codex).

- 1521 Queiroz Velloso, J. M. de. "A naturalidade de Fernão Magalhães". In: Memórias da Academia das Ciências de Lisboa, Tomo III. Lisbon, Academia das Ciências de Lisboa, 1940.
About the birthplace of Magellan.
- 1521 Queiroz Velloso, J. M. de. **Fernao de Magalhaes. A vida e a viagem.** Lisboa, 1941.
First appeared in French in Revue d'histoire moderne, 14:8 (1939): 417-515.
- 1521 Retana y Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio "Indice biográfico de los que asistieron al descubrimiento de las islas Filipinas." Special number of Raza Española, Madrid, 1921.
- 1521 Rogers, Robert F. & Dirk A. Ballendorf. "Magellan's Landfall in the Mariana Islands." JPH 24:2 (1989): 193-208.
- 1521 Taylor, E. G. R. "A Log-Book of Magellan's Voyage, 1519-1522." Journal of the Institute of Navigation, 17:1 (1964):83-87.
- 1521 Torodash, Martin. "Magellan Historiography." Hispanic American Historical Review 51 (1971): 313-335.
- 1521 Transylvanus, Maximilianus. **De Moluccis insulis.** Coloniae [Cologne], 1523. 15 leaves.
- 1521 Valière, Pierre. **Le voyage de Magellan raconté par un homme qui fut en sa compagnie. Édition critique, traduction...Fernando Oliveyra.** Paris, Centro Cultural Portugues, Fundação Gulbenkian, 1976.
LC# G420.M2V4614. See also de Jong.
- 1521 Villiers, Alan. "Magellan. A Voyage Into the Unknown Changed Man's Understanding of His World." National Geographic 149 (June 1976): 721-753.
- 1521 Vogel, Dr. Walther. "Ein unbekannter Bericht von Magalhaes' Welttumsegelung." [=An Unknown [sic] Account of Magellan's Circumnavigation]. Marine-Rundschau, April & May 1911.
About the Leiden manuscript, which he attributes to Fernando Oliveira.
- 1521 Wionzek, Dr. Karl-Heinz. **Another Report About Magellan's Circumnavigation of the World: The Story of Fernando Oliveira.** Manila, NHI, 2000.
About the Leiden manuscript, attributed to Oliveira.

- 1521 Zweig, Stefan. **Conqueror of the Seas. The Story of Magellan.** New York, Viking, 1938.
Translated from the German by Eden and Cesar Paul.
- 1521+ Barbosa, Duarte. **The Book of Duarte Barbosa. An Account of the Countries Bordering on the Indian Ocean and Their Inhabitants...** London, Hakluyt Soc., 2nd ser., N° 44 & 49, 1918 & 1921.
UH# G161.H2 2d ser., n° 44, 49. Translated by Mansel Longworth Dames.
- 1521+ Martínez de la Fuente, José. **Compendio de las historias de los descubrimientos, ... en las Malucas, y sus operaciones políticas y militares en ellas.** Madrid, Buendía, 1681.
- 1521+ Ramusio, Gian Battista. **(Delle) Navigazioni et viaggi [= Sea Voyages and Travels].** 3 vol., 1550-59; Venice, Giunti, 1563-1606; reprint 1968-70.
Pigafetta's account is based on the Simon de Colines' edition, not the Ambrosian ms. Vol. 1 has text by Duarte Barbosa.
- 1521+ Teixeira da Mota, Captain Avelino (ed.) **A viagem de Fernão de Magalhães e a questao das Molucas. Acyas do II Colóquio luso-espanhol de história ultramarina.** Lisboa, Junta de Invest. Científicas do Ultramar, 1975.
Papers of the 1973 Conference on overseas history.
- 1521-1522 Aguirre, Prudencio Parra de. **Breve compendio de la vida del inclito navegante, Juan Sebastián del Cano.** San Sebastián, 1922.
With a version in the Basque language.
- 1521-1522 Alvarez, Abelardo Merino. **Juan Sebastián del Cano.** Madrid, 1923.
- 1521-1522 Arteche, José de. **Elcano.** Madrid, Espasa-Calpe, 1942; 2nd. ed., San Sebastián, 1969.
- 1521-1522 Blázquez y Delgado Aguilera, Antonio (ed.) **Tres relaciones... [incl. Libro que trata del descubrimiento ... & Descripción de los reinos ... por Ginés de Mafra...]** BNM, 1920; Madrid, Real Soc. Geog., 1921.
The real author was probably the cosmographer-pilot Andrés de San Martín. See below for part translated by Noone.
- 1521-1522 Cotarelo y Garastazu, Juan. **Biografía de Juan Sebastián de Elcano.** Tolosa, Impr. de la Provincia, 1861 (28 pages).
- 1521-1522 Espina, Antonio. **Juan Sebastián Elcano.** Madrid, Aguilar, 1959.

- 1521-1522 Fernández de Navarrete, Eustaquio. **Historia de Juan Sebastián del Cano.** Vitoria, 1872.
Edited and published by Soraluce.
- 1521-1522 Furlong, Guillermo. "El mapa rioplatense y patagónico de Juan Sebastian Del Cano, 1523." *Investigaciones y Ensayos* (Bs. Aires) 12 (1972): 15-31.
- 1521-1522 Llorens Asensio, Vicente. **La primera vuelta al mundo. Relación documentada del viaje de Hernando de Magallanes y Juan Sebastián del Cano, 1519-22.** Seville, Impr. de la "Guía Comercial", 1903.
LC MCF32726G. BN Madrid 1/21966. There is a list of 208 relevant AGI documents, pp. 89-179, with dates 1493-1568.
- 1521-1522 Medina, José Toribio. **Colección de documentos inéditos para la historia de Chile, desde el viage de Magallanes hasta la Batalla de Maipó...** 30 vol., Santiago de Chile, 1888-1902.
Vols. 2 & 3 are about Magellan and his companions... N.B. pp. 387-8 (da Rocha 1525-6) & pp. 368-75 (F. de Paris).
- 1521-1522 Mitchell, Mairin. **Elcano: The First Circumnavigator.** London, Herder, 1958.
- 1521-1522 Noone, Martin J., S.S.C. (ed.). **The Discovery and Conquest of the Philippines (1521-1581).** Manila, Historical Conservation Society, Vol. XLIII, 1986.
Contains a translation of the account attributed to Ginés de Mafra (See Blázquez, above).
- 1521-1522 Sanz, Carlos. **Juan Sebastián Elcano ... problema histórico resuelto?** Madrid, 1973.
- 1521-1522 Soraluce y Zubizarreta, Nicolás de. **Defensa del apellido familiar de Juan Sebastián del Cano.** San Sebastián, 1881.
Discussion on the proper spelling of Elcano's family name.
- 1521-1522 Soraluce y Zubizarreta, Nicolás de. **Historia de Juan Sebastián del Cano.** Vitoria, 1872.
- 1521-1522 Velasco Fernández de la Cuesta, Ladislao de. **Biografía de Juan Sebastián del Cano.** Bilbao, J. E. Delmás, 1860 (26 pages).
- 1521-1526 Garrigós, José Sánchez (ed.) **Colección general de documentos sobre las Islas Filipinas existentes en el Archivo General de Indias de Sevilla.** 5 vol., Barcelona, Tasso, 1918-23.
BN Madrid 2/72972-76. Limited edition of 500 copies, published by the Cía Gen.'de Tabacos de Fil. See Torres y Lanzas.

- 1521-1528 Fernández de Navarrete, Martín (ed.) **Colección de los viajes y descubrimientos que hicieron por mar los Españoles desde fines del siglo XV.** 5 vol., Madrid, 1825-37; also Bs. Aires, 1946; Madrid, 1964.
LC# E123,N51. BN Madrid 2/54071-5 & 1/34183-7, etc. Vol. 4: Magellan & Elcano; vol. 5: Loaisa & Saavedra.
- 1521-1550 Galvao, António. **Tratado dos descobrimentos.** 1st ed., 1563; 4th ed., Porto, Livr. Civilização Ed., 1987.
- 1521-1550 Galvao, António. **The Discoveries of the World from Their First Originall Unto the Yeere of Our Lord 1555...by Antonio Galvano...** London, Hakluyt, 1601; 1862, etc.
1862 edition by Vice-Admiral Charles R. G. Bethune (Hakluyt Series I, n° 30).
- 1521-1565 Cushner, Nicholas P., S.J. **Isles of the West: Early Spanish Voyages to the Philippines.** Manila, Ateneo de Manila, 1966.
LC# G278.C87. Small book about Magellan-Legazpi period.
- 1521-1600 Leonardo y Argensola, Bartolomé. **Conquista de las Islas Malucas.** Madrid, 1609; Zaragoza, Ed. Mir, 1891.
Mentions Elcano, Legazpi, and Philippine governors. There are French translations and English ones; see next entry.
- 1521-1600 Leonardo y Argensola, Bartolomé. **The Discovery and Conquest of the Molucco and Philippine Islands.** London, 1708; also 1711, 1726.
Translated by Capt. John Stevens.
- 1521-1606 Landín Carrasco, Amancio. **Islario español del Pacífico.** Madrid; Instituto de Coop. Iberoamericano, 1984.
MN Madrid 10955. Some islands are wrongly identified.
- 1521-1792 Martínez Shaw, Carlos (ed.) **Spanish Pacific from Magellan to Malaspina.** Madrid, Ministerio de Asuntos Exteriores, 1988.
- 1522+ Magnaghi, A. "La primera rappresentazione delle Filippine e delle Molucche dopo il ritorno della Spedizione di Magellano." In: Vol. I, Atti del Congresso Geografico italiano, Milan, 1927.
Shows the planisphere of Nuño García de Torreño, part of which is now preserved at the Royal Library in Turin, Italy.
- 1522-1528 Ford, Charles. **Death Sails With Magellan.** New York, Random House, 1937.
LC# PZ3.F75De. Fictional work about Gonzalo Vigo, a Spanish sailor who deserted in 1522 & spent 6 years in the Marianas.

- 1522-1529 Hidalgo Nieto, Manuel. "La cuestión hispano-portuguesa en torno a las islas Molucas." *Revista de Indias* 9 (1942): 429-462.
- 1523 Schöner, Johan. **De nuper sub Castiliae ac Portugaliae regibus serenissimis repertis insulis ac regionibus.** Timiripae, 1523.
Copies in K. K. Bibliothek, Vienna, and BM London.
- 1524-1529 Cuesta Domingo, M. **La cuestión de las islas Moluccas. Geografía, descubrimiento y negociaciones castellano-portuguesas.** Madrid, 1973-74.
- 1525-1526 Andrade, Francisco de. **Cronica do muyto alto e muyto poderoso rey destes reynes de Portugal dom Ioão o III.** Lisbon, Rodriguez, 1613; also 1796.
LC# DP608.A5.
- 1525-1526 Lessa, William Armand. "The Portuguese Discovery of the Isles of Sequeira." *Micronesica* 11:1 (July 1975): 35-70.
- 1525-1526 Lopes de Castanheda, Fernam. **Historie of the Discoveries and Conquest Enterprised by the Portingales.** London, N. Litchfield, 1582.
- 1525-1526 Lopes de Castanheda, Fernão. **História do descobrimento & conquista da India pelos Portugueses.** 4 vol., Coimbra, Barreira, 1551-1561; 3rd ed, 1924-33.
BN Madrid R/15069-72. Ref. to da Rocha in Book VI, pp.188+
- 1525-1565 Montalban, Fr. Francisco Xavier, S.J. **El Patronato Español y la conquista de Filipinas, con documentos del Archivo General de India.** Burgos, "El Siglo de las Misiones", 1930.
Vol. IV of the Bibliotheca Hispana Missionum.
- 1526 **Aa. Part 4: LOAYSA TO LEGAZPI.**
- 1526 Blázquez, Antonio. "Un nuevo relato de la expedición de García de Loaysa." *Actas y Memorias del II Congreso de Historia y Geografía.* Seville, 1921, pp. 193-218.
- 1526 Costa, Fr. Horacio de la, S.J. "Loaysa's Voyage to the Philippines". *Philippine Social Sciences and Humanities Review*, XXVII (1952): 81-90.
- 1526 Langdon, Robert. **The Lost Caravel.** Sydney, Pacific Publications, 1975.
LC# DU510.L36. About the fate of the caravel San Lesmes.
- 1526 Langdon, Robert. **The Lost Caravel Re-explored.** Curtin, Australia, 1988 (309 pages).
UH #Pacc DU 510.L363 1988.

- 1526 Nowell, Charles E. "The Loaisa Expedition and the Ownership of the Molucas." *Pacific Historical Review* 5 (1936): 325-336.
- 1526 Urdaneta, Fr. Andrés, O.S.A. [**An account of the Loaisa Expedition, dated Valladolid , 26 Feb. 1537**]. *El Oriente* (Manila) 62-64 (1876) & 2, 4, 7 (1877).
Written from memory, as his diary was seized at Lisbon in 1536. Same as in Navarrete's Colección de viages V, N° 26.
- 1526-1529 Markham, Sir Clements R. (ed.) **Early Spanish Voyages to the Strait of Magellan**. London, Hakluyt Soc., Ser. II, N° 28, 1911.
Contains Urdaneta's letter to the King (26 Feb 1537) about Loaysa & about Saavedra.
- 1526-1565 Cuevas, Fr. Mariano, S.J. **Cartas y otros documentos de Hernán Cortés**. Sevilla, 1915.
- 1527-1529 Costa, Fr. Horacio de la, S.J. "The Voyage of Saavedra to the Philippines, 1527-1529." *Bulletin of the Philippine Historical Association* (June 1958): 1-12.
- 1527-1529 Gayangos, Pascual de. **Cartas y relaciones de Hernan Cortés al Emperador Carlos V**. Paris, 1866.
Translated into English by F. A. MacNutt.
- 1527-1529 Hernández Sánchez Barba, M. **Cartas y documentos de Hernán Cortés**. Mexico, 1969.
- 1527-1529 León Portilla, Miguel. **Hernán Cortés y la Mar del Sur**. Madrid, 1985.
- 1527-1529 MacNutt, Francis Augustus. **Letters of Cortés**. 2 vol., A.H. Clark, 1908; reprinted 1977.
Translated from Gayangos.
- 1527-1529 Romero Solano, L. **Expedición cortesiana a las Molucas**. Mexico, 1950.
- 1527-1529 Wright, Ione Stuessey. **Voyages of Alvaro Saavedra Cerón, 1527-1529**. Coral Gables, University of Miami Press, 1951.
LC# F1401.M53 n° 11.
- 1527-1529 Wright, Ione Stuessey. "First American Voyages Across the Pacific." *Geographical Review* 29 (1939): 478-482.
About the Saavedra Expedition.
- 1527-1529 Wright, Ione Stuessey. "Early Spanish Voyages to the Far East." *Greater America* (1945): 59-67.

- 1529 Hernández Sánchez Barba, M. "Los convenios de Zaragoza." In: (Actas) I Colóquio luso-español de historia ultramarina, vol. I, pp. 179-183. Valladolid, 1972.
- 1529-1598 Heredia Herrera, Antonia. **Catálogo de las Consultas del Consejo de Indias (1529-1598)**. 2 vols., Madrid, Dirección General de Archivos, 1972.
LC# CD1862.A54.
- 1533-1592 Grijalva, Fr. Juan de, O.S.A. **Crónica de la orden de N.P.S. Augustin en las provincias de la Nueva España, ... desde el año de 1533 hasta el de 1592**. Mexico, Ioan Ruyz, 1624.
TNL Medina #1964. Not reliable. Author never went to the Philippines, but had access to the Gov't archives in Mexico.
- 1542 Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. "Map of the World by Alonso (de) Santa Cruz, 1542." ..., Stockholm, 1892.
Ms. map is in the Royal Library in Stockholm. See also Santa Cruz's Islario, whose 1545 ms. was only published in 1918.
- 1542-1543 Aganduru Moriz, Father Fray Rodrigo de, ORSA. **Historia general de las Islas occidentales a la Asia adyacentes llamadas Philipinas**. In Anuario de Estudios Americanos, 3(1946): 1069-1071.
- 1542-1543 Aganduru Moriz, Fr. Fray Rodrigo de, ORSA. **Historia general de las Islas Occidentales a la Asia adyacentes, llamadas Philipinas**. In Navarrete et al., Colección... de España, Vols. 78 & 79.
Madrid, 1882.
- 1542-1543 Centro de Estudos Históricos Ultramarinos (eds.) **As gavetas da Torre do Tombo**. Lisbon, 1971.
Vol. 9 has many letters between Villalobos and Portuguese officials.
- 1542-1543 Costa, Fr. Horacio de la, S.J. "The Villalobos Expedition, 1542-1546." Bulletin of the Philippine Historical Association V (1958): 1-11.
- 1542-1543 Haas, H. **Geschichte des Christentums in Japan**. 2+ vol., Tokyo, 1904.
Contains eyewitness report by Fr. Cosmo de Torres: Letter to Ignatius de Loyola, Goa, 25 Jan 1549 (II, pp.355-360).
- 1542-1543 Pérez Bustamante, Ciriaco. "La expedición de Ruy López de Villalobos a las islas del Pacífico." In Texeira da Mota's A Viagem... (1975).
- 1542-1543 Sá, Father Artur Basilio (ed.) **Documentação para a história das missões do Padroado Português do Oriente... Insulíndia**. 5 vol., Lisboa, Agência Geral do Ultramar, 1954-58.
Vol. 1, pp. 419-433 (Freitas, 1545); 453-459 (Nilio, 1545); Vol. 2, pp. 385-400 (Castro, 1544); Vol. 3, pp. 195-245.

- 1542-1543 Varela, C. **El viaje de don Ruy López de Villalobos a las islas del Poniente, 1542-1548.** Milan, 1983.
- 1545 Santa Cruz, Alonso de. **Islario general de todas las islas del mundo por Alonso de Santa Cruz.** 2 vol., Madrid, Real Sociedad Geográfica, 1918 (1920 cover). LC# G95.S3. Foreword by Antonio Blázquez. Written in 1545. Original accompanying atlas (BN Madrid) has 120 maps.
- 1545 ca. Cortesao, Armando. "António Pereira and His Map of Circa 1545." *The Geographical Review* 29 (1939): ... Reprinted in his book *"Esparsos"*. Compares Pereira's map with that of Cabot 1544, among others, incl. *Ladrones Is.*
- 1550-1600 Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. **Les débuts de la cartographie du Japon.** Uppsala, Archives d'Études Orientales, 1911; reprinted 1977. UH# AC20.A73 v. 4.
- 1561-1598 Altamira, Rafael. **Ensayo sobre Felipe II, hombre de estado.** Mexico, 1950; Madrid, 1959.
- 1561-1598 Ferrando Pérez, Roberto. "Felipe II y la política española en el Mar del Sur." *Revista de Indias* 54 (1953): 539-558.
- 1561-1650 Boxer, Charles Ralph. **The Christian Century in Japan, 1549-1650.** Berkeley, University of California Press, 1951 & 1967.
- 1561-1650 Steichen, P. M. **Les Daymio chrétiens ou Un siècle de l'histoire religieuse et politique du Japon (1549-1650).**
- 1565 Aa. **Part 5: LEGAZPI TO MENDAÑA.**
- 1565 Anon. **Copia de una carta venida de Sevilla a Miguel Salvador de Valencia, la qual narra el venturoso descubrimiento ...** Barcelona, P. Cortey, 1566 (4 pages). TNL Medina #675. Reproduced and translated in *B&R* 2: 220-231. Reprinted in facsimile by Carlos Sanz, 1958.
- 1565 Arteche, José de. **Legazpi: Historia de la conquista de Filipinas.** Zarauz, Ed. Icharopena, 1947; San Sebastián, 1972.
- 1565 Hezel, Francis X., S.J. "The First European Visit to Truk." *Guam Recorder* 3:3 (1973): 38-40.
- 1565 Legazpi, Miguel López de. "Relación circunstanciada de los acontecimientos y sucesos del viage que hizo el Armada de Su Majestad..." In *Colección ... de Ultramar*, Vol. 2, pp. 217-351. *The accounts by Rodríguez, by Mirandaola, and other eyewitnesses are also contained in the same reference.*

- 1565 Muro, Luís. **La expedición Legazpi-Urdaneta a las Filipinas (1557-1564)**. Mexico, Setentas, 1975.
- 1565 Sanz y Díaz, José. **López de Legazpi, primer adelantado y conquistador de Filipinas**. Madrid, 1950.
- 1565 Sharp, Andrew. **Adventurous Armada. The Story of Legazpi's Expedition**. Christchurch, N.Z., Whitcombe & Tombs, 1961.
LC# DS674.9.L4S5.
- 1565 Soraluze y Zubizarreta, Nicolás de. **Biografía del ilustre conquistador de Filipinas, Miguel López de Legaspi**. Tolosa, P. Gurruchaga, 1869 (35 pages).
- 1565 Various. **Colección de diarios y relaciones para la historia de los viajes y descubrimientos**. 5 vol., Madrid, Instituto Histórico de Marina, 1943-1947.
BN Madrid 6/11313. Vol. V about the Legazpi Expedition. Partly translated in FBG Vol. 8.
- 1565 Various. **Documentos escogidos del Archivo de la Casa de Alba**. Madrid, 1891.
Pp. 74-77 contains a letter from Legazpi to the Duke of Alba, dated Cebu 27 May 1565.
- 1565 Wagner, Henry Raup. "Urdaneta and the Return Route from the Philippine Islands". *Pacific Historical Review* 13 (1944): 313-316.
Review of Cuevas' book.
- 1565+ McCarthy, Edward J., O.S.A. **Spanish Beginnings in the Philippines, 1564-1572**. Washington, Catholic University, 1943.
- 1565+ Robertson, James Alexander. "Legazpi and Philippine Colonization." *Annual Report, American Historical Association*, 1908.
Article reproduced in Vol. I, pp. 143-156.
- 1565+ Various. **The Colonization and Conquest of the Philippines by Spain. Some Contemporary Source Documents 1559-1577**. Manila, FBG No. 8, 1965.
- 1565+ Various. **The Christianization of the Philippines**. Manila, Historical Conservation Society, 1965.
- 1565-1566 Arteche, José de. **Urdaneta, el conquistador de los espacios del Océano Pacífico**. Madrid, Espasa-Calpe, 1943; 2nd ed., San Sebastián, 1968.

- 1565-1566 Cuevas, Fr. Mariano, S.J. **Monje y marino. La vida y los tiempos de fray Andrés de Urdaneta.** Mexico, Ed. Layac, 1943.
- 1565-1566 Cárdenas de la Peña, E. **Urdaneta y el "tornaviaje".** Mexico, 1965.
- 1565-1566 Mitchell, Mairin. **Friar Andrés de Urdaneta, O.S.A. (1508-1568). Pioneer of Pacific Navigation from West to East.** London, Macdonald & Evans, 1964.
- 1565-1566 Nowell, Charles E. "Arellano versus Urdaneta." *Pacific Historical Review* 31 (1962): 111-120.
- 1565-1566 Uncilla y Arroita Jáuregui, Fr. Fermín de, O.S.A. **Urdaneta y la conquista de Filipinas. Estudio histórico ...** San Sebastián, Impr. de la Provincia, 1907.
LC# DS674.U6. His diary of the Loaysa Expedition is in pp. 317-431.
- 1565-1566 Vela, Santiago, O.S.A. **Ensayo Biblioteca Ibero-Americana de la Orden de San Agustín.** El Escorial, 1931.
Vol. 8 contains a bibliography of sources about the voyages of Fr. Urdaneta.
- 1565-1615 San Augustin, Fr. Gaspar de, O.S.A. **Conquistas de las islas Philipinas: la temporal, por las armas..., y la espiritual por los religiosos...** Madrid, 1698; 2nd ed., Madrid, Instituto E. Flores, 1975.
LC# DS674.G2. BN Madrid R23212. Part 1 of the Augustinian History. For Part 2, see C. Díaz, 1602-1694.
- 1565-1631 Medina, Fr. Juan de, O.S.A. **Historia de los sucesos de la Orden de N. Gran P. S. Agustín de estas Islas Filipinas desde que se descubrieron ...** Manila, Chofre, 1893.
Part of Vol. 4 of Biblioteca histórica filipina. Summarized in B&R, vols. 23 & 24. Written in 1631.
- 1566 Ballendorf, Dirk A. "The 'San Pedro'--First Manila Galleon. Fray Urdaneta's Achievement." In *JPS* 65 (Feb. 1995): 37-42.
- 1566 Urdaneta, Fr. Andrés de, O.S.A. "1566. Parecer del Padre Frai Andrés de Urdaneta, sobre la demarcación del Maluco, é Islas Filipinas." *Revista Augustiana I* (1882): 185-189, 250-256.
- 1568 Amherst of Hackney, Lord & Basil Thomson (eds.) **The Discovery of the Solomon Islands by Alvaro Mendaña in 1568.** 2 vol., London, Hakluyt Soc., Ser. II, N° 7-8, 1901.
LC# G161.H2 v. 7 & 8.

- 1568 Lucena Giraldo, M. "Pedro Sarmiento de Gamboa. Fuentes y bibliografía." *Estudios de Historia Social y Económica de América* 2 (1986):
Pp. 59-88. Magazine published at Alcalá de Henares.
- 1568-1606 Jack-Hinton, Colin. **The Search for the Islands of Solomon, 1567-1838.** Oxford University Press, 1969.
- 1568-1606 Kelly, Fr. Celsus, O.F.M. **Australia Franciscana I & II.** Madrid, 1965.
About Mendaña & Quirós. See also 1606.
- 1568-1606 Morales Padrón, Francisco. "Los descubrimientos de Mendaña, Fernández de Quirós y Váez de Torres y sus relaciones de viaje." *Revista de Indias* 24 (1967): 985-1044.
Or in Anuario de Estudios Americanos 23 (1966): 985-1044 (?)
- 1568-1606 Zaragoza, Justo (ed.) **Historia del descubrimiento de las regiones australes, hecho por el General Pedro Fernández de Quirós...** 3 vol., Madrid, Biblioteca Hispano-Ultramarina, 1876-82.
LC MCF #LM-G05. About Mendaña and Quiros. See Markham (1595-1606). Reprinted Madrid, Dove, 2000.
- 1568-1606 Zaragoza, Justo. **Descubrimiento de los Españoles en el Mar del Sur y en las costas de Nueva Guinea ... bahías descubiertas en 1606 ...** Madrid, Fortanet, 1878 (86 pages).
- 1568-1794 Kelly, Fr. Celsus, O.F.M. **Calendar of Documents: Spanish Voyages in the South Pacific and the Franciscan Missionary Plans...of...1617-1634.** Madrid, Archivo Ibero-Americano, 1965.
LC# Z4001.K4. From Mendaña to Malaspina.
- 1570s García de Palacio, Diego. **Instrucción náutica para navegar.** Mexico, 1587; Madrid, Ed. Cultura Hispánica, 1944.
- 1570s Porcacchi, Thommaso. **L'isole piu famose del mondo.** Venice, Angelieri, 1590 (201 pages).
TNL Medina #463. Reprint of 1576 edition. Includes a map of the Moluccas & Philippines.
- 1571 Vaz Dourado, L. **Atlas [of 1571].** Lisboa, Biblioteca Histórica de Portugal, 1948.
- 1571-1574 López de Velasco, Juan. **Geografía y descripción universal de las Indias, desde el año de 1571 al de 1574.** Madrid, Boletín de la Sociedad Geográfica de Madrid, 1894.
Edited by Justo Zaragoza.

- 1579 **Aa. Part 6: DRAKE AND OTHER PIRATES.**
- 1579 Barrow, John. **The Life, Voyages, and Exploits of Admiral Sir Francis Drake, Knt. With Numerous Original Letters From Him ...** London, John Murray, 1843.
- 1579 Elliott-Drake, Lady. **The Family and Heirs of Sir Francis Drake.** 2 vol., London, 1911.
Contains the two depositions of eyewitness John Drake, cousin of Sir Francis, made in 1584 and 1587.
- 1579 Fletcher, Francis. **The World Encompassed by Sir Francis Drake Carefully Collected Out of the Notes of Master Francis Fletcher.** London, 1628.
Francis Fletcher was the chaplain of the expedition. Probably edited by John Drake, the nephew of Capt. Drake.
- 1579 Hakluyt (ed.) **Principall Voyages.** London, 1965.
Reprint of 1589 edition, containing earliest source on Drake: "The Famous Voyage" (Vol. II, pp. 642+).
- 1579 Hampden, John (ed.) **Francis Drake, Privateer: Contemporary Narratives and Documents.** University of Alabama Press, 1972.
- 1579 Krauss, Hans P. **Sir Francis Drake, a Pictorial Biography.** Amsterdam, Nico Israel, 1970.
Contains a facsimile of the Hakluyt account of 1589.
- 1579 Lessa, William Armand "Drake in the South Seas." In: **Sir Francis Drake and the Famous Voyage, 1577-1580: Essays commemorating...** Berkeley, U. of California Press, 1984 (pages 60-77).
Edited by Norman J. W. Thrower.
- 1579 Lessa, William Armand. **Drake's Island of Thieves. Ethnological Sleuthing.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1975 (308 pages).
LC# DU780.L47. Drake went via Palau, according to him.
- 1579 Lessa, William Armand. "Drake in the Marianas?" *Micronesica* 10:1 (1974): 7-11.
- 1579 Nuttall, Zenia. **New Light on Drake. A Collection of Documents Relating to His Voyage of Circumnavigation, 1577-1580.** London, Hakluyt Society, 1914.
- 1579 Penzer, Norman M. (ed.) **The World Encompassed, and Analogous Contemporary Documents Concerning Sir Francis Drake's Circumnavigation...** London, Argonaut Press, 1926; reprinted Amsterdam, 1971.

- 1579 Robinson, Gregory. "Evidence About the 'Golden Hind'." *Mariner's Mirror* 35 (1949): 56-65.
- 1579 Roche, T. W. E. **The Golden Hind**. London, A. Barker, 1973.
- 1579 Taylor, E. G. R. "More Light on Drake: 1577-80." *Mariner's Mirror* 16 (April 1930): 134-151.
Contains Winter's account of the expedition.
- 1579 Wagner, Henry Raup. **Sir Francis Drake's Voyage Around the World: Its Aims and Achievements**. San Francisco, John Howell, 1926; reprinted Amsterdam, 1969.
- 1579-1588 Pretty, Francis. "The prosperous voyage ... of Francis Drake and of M. Thomas Candish [sic]." In *Hakluyt's Voyages...*
LC# G420.D7P8 (1749 ed.). Hakluyt first published a Drake account in the 1589 edition of his Voyages.
- 1579-1705 Johnstone, Christian Isobel. **Lives and Voyages of Drake, Cavendish and Dampier**. Edimburg, Oliver & Boyd, 1831; New York, 1832; also 1936.
LC# G245.J7, etc.
- 1580 ca. Anasagasti, Pedro de. "Nuestras críticas sobre el itinerario de Fr. Martín Ignacio de Loyola O.F.M." *Missionalia Hispánica* 11 (1954): 579-596.
See also Raúl A. Molina.
- 1580 ca. González de Mendoza, Fr. Juan, O.S.A. (1) **Historia de las cosas notables, ritos, y costumbres, del gran reyno de la China... con un Itinerario del Nuevo Mundo**. 1st ed., Rome, Grassi, 1585; many other editions.
BN 8°02n.191. There exist at least 63 editions in various languages. Some English translations follow.
- 1580 ca. González de Mendoza, Fr. Juan, O.S.A. (2) **The Historie of the Great and Mightie Kingdome of China and the Situation Thereof: Together with the Great Riches...** London, 1588; Hakluyt Soc., 1854; NY, Franklin, 1970.
LC# G161.H2 #14-15. 1st ed. translated by R. Parke.
- 1580 ca. Molina, Raúl A. "Fray Martín Ignacio de Loyola." *Missionalia Hispánica* 10 (1953); 21-71.
See also Pedro de Anasagasti.
- 1580-1620 Rodrigues, Fr. João, S.J. **This Island of Japon. João Rodrigues' Account of 16th-century Japan**. Tokyo, Kodansha, 1973.
Edited by Fr. Michael Cooper, S.J. Part translation of: História da Igreja do Japao (Macao, 1954-55).

- 1580-1630 Mathes, Michael W. **Sebastian Vizcaíno y la expansión española en el Océano Pacífico, 1580-1630.** Mexico, Universidad Autonoma de México, 1973.
MN Madrid 11085. Translation of original in English, published by the California Historical Soc., San Francisco, 1968.
- 1587-1637 Aduarte, Diego (de), O.P. **Historia de la Provincia del Sancto Rosario de la Orden del Predicadores en Philipinas, Iapon, y China.** Manila, 1640; 3rd ed., 2 vol., Madrid, C.S.I.C., 1963-64.
Part I of the Dominican History. See also Santa Cruz, Salazar, Collantes.
- 1588 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "First Englishman to Visit Guam." *Guam Recorder* 1:7 (Sep 1924): 3.
About Thomas Candish or Cavendish. Extracted from Pretty.
- 1588 Pretty, Francis. "The Admirable and Prosperous Voyage of the Worshipful Master Thomas Candish [sic] of Trimley ... 1586-1588." In Hakluyt 's Voyages (1598 ed.).
LC# G246.C38A34 1975 for a modern edition. See also 1579-88.
- 1590 Boxer, Charles Ralph. "A Late Sixteenth Century Manila MS." *Royal Asiatic Society Journal*, April 1950, pp. 37-49.
- 1590 Ordoñez de Çevallos, Pedro. **(Historia, y) Viage del mundo. Hecho y compuesto por el Lic. de Çevallos, natural de la insigne ciudad de Jaen.** 1st ed., Madrid, Sánchez, 1614; 2nd ed. Madrid, 1691.
LC# G460.065 (Rare Bks) & MCF AC-2 reel 126 nō 3. Title varies. Aboard galleon San Pedro.
- 1590 Quirino, Carlos & Mauro Garcia (eds.). "The Manners, Customs, and Beliefs of the Philippine Inhabitants of Long Ago; Being Chapters of A Late 16th Century MS." *Philippine Journal of Science* 87:4 (Dec 1958) 325-451.
- 1592-1598 Dening, W. **Life of Toyotomi Hideyoshi.** 5 vol., Tokyo, 1890.
- 1593 YAMAKATA Ishinosuke. **Ogasawara-to-shi [= Description of the Ogasawara Islands].** Tokyo, 1906.
Japanese discovery of the Bonin Islands, north of Marianas. Actually followed stay of Will Adams in Japan [1600-20].
- 1595 Barrett, Manuel Bosch. **Doña Isabel Barreto, Adelantada de las Islas Salomon.** Barcelona, Editorial Juventud, 1943.
- 1595-1606 Ferrando, Roberto (ed.) **Descubrimiento de las regiones australes [de Pedro Fernández de Quirós].** Madrid, 1986.

- 1595-1606 Figueroa, Cristóval Suárez de. **Hechos de Don García Hurtado de Mendoza, quarto Marqués de Cañete.** Madrid, Imprenta Real, 1613; reprinted 1616; re-edited 1864. *Follows Quiros' Relación very closely. 1864 edition was in Santiago de Chile.*
- 1595-1606 Kelly, Fr. Celsus, O.F.M. "The Narrative of Pedro Fernandez de Quiros--Ms. Description, Authorship, History, Printed Text and Translation." *Historical Studies Australia & New Zealand* 9:34 (May 1960).
- 1595-1606 Lapa, Albino. **Pedro Fernandes de Queirós, o último navegador português que descobriu, no ano de 1606, as ilhas do Espiritu Santo...** Lisbon, Agencia Geral do Ultramar, 1951.
- 1595-1606 Markham, Sir Clements R. (ed.) **The Voyages of Pedro Fernandez de Quiros, 1595-1606.** 2 vol., Hakluyt Society, Ser. II, N° 14 & 15, 1904. *Translated from Zaragoza (see 1568-1606). Fr. Kelly has pointed out some transcription errors.*
- 1596 Carletti, Francesco. **Ragionamenti di Francesco Carletti Fiorentino sopra le cose da lui vedute ne' suoi viaggi si dell' Indie Occidentali...** Florence, Carlieri, 1701. *LC# G460.C25.*
- 1596 Carletti, Francesco. **Ragionamenti del mio viaggio intorno al mondo.** Turin, Einaudi, 1958. *Edited by Gianfranco Silvestro.*
- 1596 Carletti, Francesco. **My Voyage Around the World.** New York, Pantheon, 1964; London, Methuen, 1965. *LC# G460.C243 1964. Translated and edited by Herbert Weinstock.*
- 1596 Carletti, Francesco. **Razonamientos de mi viaje alrededor del mundo (1594-1606).** Mexico, Universidad Autónoma de Mexico, 1976. *Translated and edited by Francisca Perujo.*
- 1596 Driver, Marjorie G. "The Account of a Discalced Friar's Stay in the Islands of the Ladrones." *Guam Recorder* 7 (1977): 19-21. *About Fr. Antonio de los Angeles.*
- 1596 Sgrilli, Gemma. **Francesco Carletti, mercante e viaggiatore fiorentino 1573-1636.** Rocca S. Casciano, L. Capelli, 1905.
- 1596 ca. Linschoten, John Huyghen van (1). **Navigatio ac itinerarium Iohannis Hugonis Linscotani.** The Hague, 1599.

- 1596 ca. Linschoten, John Huyghen van (2). **The Voyage of John Huyghen van Linschoten to the East Indies.** 2 vol., London, 1885.
Edited by A. C. Burnell & P. A. Thiele.
- 1596-1597 Ribadeneira, Fr. Marcelo de, O.F.M. (1) **Historia de las islas del archipiélago Filipino y reinos de la Gran China, Tartaria, Cochinchina, Malaca, Siam...** Madrid, Ed. Católica, 1947.
LC# BV3149.R5. Edited by Fr. Juan R. de Legísima, O.F.M. First ed., Barcelona, Graells, 1601 (in Ayer #2143F81R48 1601).
- 1596-1597 Ribadeneira, Fr. Marcelo de, O.F.M. (2) **History of the Philippines and Other Kingdoms.** 2 vol., Manila, Historical Conservation Society N° 17, 1970.
LC# DS689.M15H5 N° 17.
- 1596-1602 Boxer, Charles Ralph. "Friar Juan Pobre of Zamora and His Lost and Found "Ystoria" of 1598-1603 [sic]." *Indiana University Bookman* 10 (Nov 69): 25-46.
About the Lilly Library's Ms. BM617.
- 1596-1602 Pérez, Fr. Lorenzo, O.F.M. "Fray Juan Pobre de Zamora, y su relación sobre la pérdida del San Felipe." *Erudición Ibero-Ultramarina* 2 (1931):217-235.
- 1596-1602 Pérez, Fr. Lorenzo, O.F.M. "Cartas y relaciones del Japón: cartas, memoriales y relación de Fr. Juan Pobre de Zamora." *Archivo Ibero-Americano* 10(1918): 26-70.
- 1596-1696 Guglielminetti, Marziano. **Viaggiatori del Seicento.** Turin, Union Tipografico-Editrice, 1967.
LC# G460.G8. About the voyages of Carletti (1596) and of Gemelli (1696).
- 1600 Boer, Michael George de. **Van oude voyagien, op weg naar Indie.** Amsterdam, H. Meulenhoff, 1912-13.
LC# G230.B6. Vol. 2, pp. 62-66, mentions van Noort in Guam.
- 1600 Ijzerman, Dr. J. W. **De Reis om de Wereld door Olivier van Noort.** The Hague, 1926.
Lopez Museum, Mla, 910.4N73. Vols. 27 & 28 of the Linschoten-Vereeniging series.
- 1600 Noort, Olivier van. **Beschryvinghe vande voyagie ... door Olivier van Noort van Utrecht, generael over vier schepen...** Rotterdam, C. Claessz, 1601; many other editions.
E.g. 1645 ed. LC# G230.C73. The 1st Dutch ed. was an Extract from the Journal, by van Waesberghe in 1601.

- 1600 Noort, Olivier van. **Description du pénible voyage faict autour de l'univers ou globe terrestre, par Sr. Olivier du Nort d'Utrecht...** Amsterdam, C. Claessz, 1602; also C. Nicolas, 1610.
Amsterdam Ship Museum A IV 1-207. LC# G420.N85. See also Voyages by de Bry, Purchas, Burney, Kerr, Harris, etc.
- 1600 Sinclair, William F. (ed.). **The Travels of Pedro Texeira.** London, Hakluyt Society, 1902.
- 1600 Sluiter, E. "The Voyage of Jacques Mahu and Simon de Cordes into the Pacific Ocean, 1598-1600." MA Thesis, Berkeley, 1933.
- 1600 Weert, Sebald de & Olivier van Noort. **Korr ende waerachtigh Verhael van't gheene seeckere vijf Schepen, van Rotterdam in't jaer 1598 ... nae de Straet...1600** Amsterdam, 1646; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1970.
Weert did not go beyond the Magellan Strait. Quoted for the record.
- 1600 Wieder, Frederick Caspar (ed.) **De reis van Mahu en de Cordes door de Straet van Magalhaes naar Zuid-Amerika en Japan, 1598-1600...** 3 vols., The Hague, Nijhoff, 1923-1925.
LC# F3191.W64. Vols. 21, 22, 24 of the Linschoten-Vereeniging series.
- 1600 ca. Robertson, James Alexander. "Bibliography of Early Spanish-Japanese Relations. Compiled from Manuscripts and Books in the Philippine Library, Mla." *Transactions of the Asiatic Society of Japan* 43:1 (1915).
- 1600+ Morga, Antonio de (1). **Sucesos de las islas Filipinas.** 1st ed., Mexico, 1609; Madrid, 1887 & 1909; Paris, 1890.
LC# DS674 M8. Original ms. in BN Madrid: ms. #19231.
- 1600+ Morga, Antonio de (2). **The Philippine Islands, Moluccas, Siam, Cambodia, Japan and China, at the Close of the Sixteenth Century.** London, Hakluyt Soc., 1868; reprinted NY, Franklin, 1963.
LC# G161.H2 ser 1, #39. Edited by Lord Stanley of Alderley.
- 1600+ Morga, Antonio de (3). **History of the Philippine Islands From Their Discovery by Magellan in 1521 to the Beginning of the XVII Century...** Cleveland, A. H. Clark, 1907.
Edited by Blair & Robertson (Vol. 15 & 16 of their series).
- 1600+ Morga, Antonio de (4). **Sucesos de las Islas Filipinas.** Hakluyt Society, 2nd series, N° 140, 1971.
LC# G161.H3 #140. Translated by J. S. Cummings.

- 1600-1620 Gowen, Herbert H. **Five Foreigners in Japan.** 1st ed., 1936; also 1963, 1967.
Chapter 3 is about Will Adams.
- 1600-1620 Rundall, Thomas (ed.) **Memorials of the Empire of Japan.** London, Hakluyt Soc. I, N° 6, 1850; reprinted NY, Franklin.
Includes the letters of William Adams (1611, 1613, etc.).
- 1600-1625 Anon. **Nederlandsche reizen tot bevordering van den koophandel, na de meest afgelegene gewesten des aardkloots.** Amsterdam & Harlingen, P. Conradi, V. van der Plaats, 1784.
Expeditions by van Noort, Speilbergen, and L'Hermite (i.e. Schapenham).
- 1602 Driver, Marjorie G. "Fray Juan Pobre de Zamora and His Account of the Mariana Islands." *JPH* 18(1983):198-216; 23(1988):86-94.
Also serialized in Islander, a Guam newspaper, and reprinted separately by MARC in 1989.
- 1602 Pérez, Fr. Lorenzo, O.F.M. "Fr. Juan Pobre de Zamora y su Relación de las Islas Marianas." *Archivo Ibero-Americano* 2:2 (1942):21-42.
- 1602-1694 Díaz (Toledano), Fr. Casimiro, O.S.A. (ed.) **Conquistas de las Islas Philipinas: la temporal por las armas..., y la espiritual por los religiosos ... Parte segunda..** Valladolid, Gaviría, 1890.
BN Madrid R23213. Part 2 of the Augustinian History. For Part 1, see San Augustin, 1565-1615.
- 1606 Kelly, Fr. Celsus, O.F.M. (ed.) **La Austrialia del Espiritu Santo. The Journal of Fray Martin de Munilla, OFM and other Documents ... Quiros...1605-06...** 2 vol., Hakluyt Society, Series II, N° 126-7, 1966.
LC# G161.H2 2nd series v. 126-7. See also 1595-1606.
- 1606-1620 San Nicolás, Fr. Andrés de, Recollect. **Historia general de los religiosos descalzos del Orden de los Ermitaños del gran Padre... San Augustin...** Madrid, Andrés García de la Iglesia, 1664.
First volume of the history of the Augustinian Recollect order.
- 1610 Satow, Ernest Mason. **The Jesuit Mission Press in Japan, 1591-1610.** n.p., 1888.
- 1610s Amati, Scipione. **Historia del Regno di Voxu del Giapone...** Rome, Mascardi, 1615; reprint Tokyo, Otsuka Kogeisha, 1954.
Japanese embassy to Rome, via Acapulco, etc.

- 1610s Calvo, Thomas. "Japoneses en Guadalajara: "Blancos de Honor" durante el seiscientos mexicano." *Revista de Indias* 43:172 (1983): 533-547.
- 1610s Lera, C. A. "Primeras relaciones oficiales entre el Japón y España, tocantes a México." Tokyo, 1905. *Report from the Mexican Ambassador in Japan to Ignacio Mariscal, Minister of Official Relations in Mexico.*
- 1610s Marques, Alfredo Pinheiro. **A cartografia Portuguesa do Japao (séculos XVI-XVII): Catálogo das cartas Portuguesas.** Lisboa, Imprensa Nacional-Casa da Moeda, 1996.
Contains 94 maps.
- 1610s Meriwether, C. "A Sketch of the Life of Date Masamune and an Account of His Embassy to Rome." *Transactions of the Asiatic Soc. of Japan* 21 (1893): 1-105.
- 1610s Monbeig, J. **Rodrigo de Vivero, 1564-1636. Du Japon et du bon gouvernement de l'Espagne et des Indes.** Paris, 1972.
- 1610s Morikawa, Yasunori. "El primer samurai que visitó México." *Japónica (Mexico)* 10 (1993): 2-7.
- 1610s MURAKAMI, Naojiro (ed.) **Ikoku nikki sho. [= Diary of Foreign Affairs?]**
Diary kept by a secretary of Iyeyasu. See Stephens & Bolton below. Contains 1612 letters of Iyeyasu & Hidetada.
- 1610s Nuttall, Zelia. "The Earliest Historical Relations Between Mexico and Japan." *Archaeology and Ethnology (Berkeley)* 4:1 (1904): 1-47.
- 1610s Núñez Ortega, Angel. **Noticia histórica sobre las relaciones políticas y comerciales habidas entre México y el Japon durante el siglo XVII.** Mexico, priv. printed, 1879.
LC# F1231.N96. Only 30 pages.
- 1610s Núñez Ortega, Angel. "Noticias históricas de las relaciones políticas y comerciales entre México y el Japón durante el siglo XVII." *Archivo Histórico Diplomático Mexicano*, 1923.
Based on his book (Mexico, 1879); see above.
- 1610s Olarra Garmendia y Larramendi, J. **Correspondencia entre la Nunciatura en España y la Santa Sede. Reinado de Felipe III (1598-1621).** 7 vols., Rome, 1964-1967.
- 1610s Pagés, Léon. **Histoire de la religion chrétienne au Japon depuis 1598 jusqu'à 1651, comprenant les faits relatifs aux 205 martyrs...** 2 vols., Paris, Charles Douniol, 1869-70.

- 1610s Pope Paul V, 1605-1621. **Acta audientiae publicae a s.d.n. Paulo V., pont. opt. max. regis Voxu, Iaponi legatis ...** Rome, Mascardi, 1615 (12 pages).
TNL Medina #1805. Public reception of the Japanese embassy at the Vatican, 3 November 1615. See also Meriwether.
- 1610s Santiago Cruz, Francisco. **Relaciones diplomáticas entre la Nueva España y el Japón.** Mexico, Ed. Jus, 1964.
- 1610s Santiago Cruz, Francisco. **La Nao de China.** Mexico, Ed. Jus, 1962.
- 1610s Stephens, Henry Morse & Herbert E. Bolton (eds.) **The Pacific Ocean in History.** New York, 1917.
LC# DU29.P3. Story by MURAKAMI on pp. 467-480.
- 1610s Vivero, Rodrigo de (1). **Relación que hace D. Rodrigo de Vivero y Velasco, Gobernador y Capitán General de las Islas Filipinas.** Barcelona, 1904 (47 pages).
- 1610s Vivero, Rodrigo de (2). "Relación del Japón." *Anales del Museo Nacional de Arqueología, etc.*, Mexico, 1934.
- 1611-1612 Bushee, Alice (ed.) **The Sucesos of Mateo Alemán.** Reprinted from *Revue Hispanique*, tome XXV. New York, 1911.
Reprint of Alemán's book on events during the term of interim Viceroy Fray García Guerra (June 1611-February 1612).
- 1612-1615 Piñeyro, Fr. Luis, S.J. **Relación del suceso que tuvo nuestra santa fe en los reynos del Japón, desde el año de 1612 hasta e de 1615...** Madrid, Martin de Balboa, 1617.
A copy of this rare book was sold by Bardon in 1993.
- 1614-1618 Cardona, Nicolás. "Descripciones geographicas e hydrographicas de muchas tierras y mares del Norte y Sur, en las Indias, ... California." Ms. in BN Madrid, 1632.
Contains a map of Acapulco showing the Japanese ship Date Maru at anchor.
- 1615-1622 Cocks, Richard. **The Diary of Richard Cocks, Cape Merchant in the English Factory in Japan, 1615-1522.** 2 vol., London, Hakluyt Soc., Ser. I, N° 66-67, 1883.
Edited by Edward Maunde Thompson. See also Murakami below.
- 1615-1622 MURAKAMI Naojiro (ed.) **Diary of Richard Cocks, Cape-Merchant in the English Factory in Japan 1615-1622.** 2 vol., Tokyo, 1899.
Boxer says that it is preferable to the Hakluyt edition as it contains material from Japanese sources.

- 1616 Speilbergen, Joris van (1). **Copie van een brief van den heer admirael Spil-berghen: inhoudende de voyage by hem gedaen door de Strate Magelanica...** Delft, Andriessz., 1617 (8 pages).
Copy in Amsterdam Ship Museum Cat. A IV-1-7.
- 1616 Speilbergen, Joris van (2). **Oost ende West-Indische spiegel der 2 laste navigatien ghedaen in de jaren 1614-15-16-17-18.** Leiden, Geelkercken, 1619; Amsterdam, Jansz., 1621.
Also contains Jacob Le Maire's Australische Navigatien.
- 1616 Speilbergen, Joris van (3). **Miroir Oost & West Indical auquel sont descriptes les deux dernières navigations faites es années 1614-18, Spilberghen.** 4th ed., Amsterdam, Jan Jansz, 1621.
See also de Bry, Purchas, de Broses, Burney, Callander.
- 1616 Speilbergen, Joris van (4). **Speculum orientalis occidentalisque Indiæ navigationum.** Leiden, Geelkercken, 1619.
Latin edition of the above.
- 1616 Speilbergen, Joris van (5). **The East and West Indian Mirror; Being an Account of Joris van Speilbergen's Voyage Round the World, 1614-1617...** London, Hakluyt Soc., Ser. II, N° 18, 1906.
Edited by J. A. J. de Villiers from the 1619 Dutch original.
- 1616 Speilbergen, Joris van (6). **(Historisch) Journael vande Voyagie ghedaen met ses Schepen ... omme te varen door de Strate Magallanes ... 1615-1617.** Amsterdam, 1646 & later; reprinted Amsterdam, 1970.
LC# G230.C73. Title varies.
- 1616-1716 Murillo Velarde, Father Pedro, S.J. **Historia de la Provincia de Philipinas de la Compañía de Jesús. Segunda Parte que comprehende ... 1616 hasta...1716.** Manila, 1716; 2nd ed. Manila, Nicolas Bagay, 1749.
BNM #R36097. Book 4 has much about the Marianas, e.g. Chapters 1-5, 28.
- 1623 Wernhart, Karl R. "A Pre-Missionary Manuscript Record of the Chamorro, Micronesia." JPH 7 (1972): 189-194.
Christoph Carl Fernberger, Austrian aboard a Dutch ship.
- 1625 Bry, Theodor de (ed.). **[Collection of voyages:] Asia, Book 2, chap. 9 (1628 edition); and America, Part 13, art. 5, pp. 116-119 (1634 edition).**
E.g. LC #G159.B7 Pt 13. The author of this account is Adolph Decker.

- 1625 L'Hermite, [Admiral] Jacques, et al. **Journael vande Nassausche vloot, ofte Beschrijvingh vande voyagie om den gantschen aerd-kloot, gedaen met 11 schepen,...** Amsterdam, 1626; also 1631, 1646; reprint Nico Israel 1979.
The Jacques L'Hermite expedition, better known as the Nassau Fleet, the largest (11 ships) ever to cross Micronesia.
- 1626-1630 Rodríguez-Moñino. **Catálogo de Memoriales presentados al Real Consejo de Indias (1626-1630).** Madrid, Maestre, 1952; 2nd ed., 1953.
- 1635-1636 Boxer, Charles R. "The Sailing Orders of the Manila Galleon of 1635-1636." Paper for the Society for the History of Discoveries, 1971.
- 1637 Grau y Monfalcon, Juan. **Memorial informatorio al Rey.** Madrid, Royal printing office, 1637.
Copy in RAH. Original BNM #8990, Aa-47, fol. 273-350. Published in Pacheco et al.'s Col. de Indias, vi, pp. 364-484.
- 1638 Mathers, William M. "Nuestra Señora de la Concepción." *National Geographic*, Sept. 1990, pp. 39-53.
The story of the salvage of the wreck.
- 1638 Mathers, William M. & Nancy Shaw. **Treasure of the Concepción Hong Kong**, 1993.
- 1638 Mathers, William M., et al. **Archaeological Report: The Recovery of the Manila Galleon Nuestra Señora de la Concepción.** Sutton, Vermont, Pacific Sea Resources, 1990.
- 1638 North, David. "Spanish Wreck Reveals Marianas Link." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 60:11 (1990): 37-38.
- 1638 Quimby, Frank. "The Concepcion Excavation: An Archaeological Survey and Recovery of a Manila Galleon Wreck Site." *Archaeology Magazine*, New York, 1992.
- 1638 Quimby, Frank. "The Concepcion Exploration: Galleon Treasure Reclaimed." In *Guam & Micronesia Glimpses*, ca. 1991.
- 1638 Quimby, Frank. "The Marianas Galleons." In *Guam & Micronesia Glimpses*, 1991.
- 1639-1669 Santa Cruz, Baltasar de, O.P. **Tome 2 de la Historia de la provincia del Santo Rosario de Filipinas, Iapon, y China del sagrado orden de predicadores.** Zaragoza, 1693.
Part 2 of the Dominican history. See Aduarte, Salazar, Collantes.

- 1645 Heeres, J. E. (ed.) **Abel Janszoon Tasman's Journal of his Discovery of Van Diemen's Land and New Zealand in 1642, with Documents... 1644.** Amsterdam, Frederick Müller, 1898; reprinted L.A., 1965.
Includes Vries' plans to cruise for the galleon near the Ladrones.
- 1648 Fernández Navarrete, Fr. Domingo, O.P. (1) **Tratados históricos, políticos, éticos y religiosos de la monarquía de China. Descripción breve de aquel Imperio...** Madrid, Imprenta Real, 1676.
BN Madrid R34960. For summary, see v. 1, Churchill, A. & J., and also B&R vols. 37 & 38.
- 1648 Fernández Navarrete, Fr. Domingo, O.P. (2). **The Travels and Controversies of Friar Domingo Navarrete, 1618-1686.** 2 vol., Cambridge, Hakluyt Soc., Ser. II, N° 118-119, 1962.
Edited by J. S. Cummins.
- 1653-1663 Prieto Lucena, Ana Maria. **Filipinas durante el gobierno de Manrique de Lara, 1653-1663.** Sevilla, 1984, 163 pages.
- 1660 Aa. Part 7: **FOCUS ON THE MARIANAS.**
- 1660-1674 Florencia, Francisco de, S.J. **La estrella del Norte de México: historia de la milagrosa imagen de María Santísima de Guadalupe.** 1688; 1741; 1785; Guadalajara, Imprenta de J. Cabrera, 1895.
Chap. 27, pp. 150-1, 159: Sanvitores 1670 & 1673 missionaries. BNM #R35970; UH #Charlo BT660.G8.F46 1895; B.Mex. #537.
- 1661-1679 Maura Gamazo, Gabriel. **Carlos II y su corte. Ensayo de reconstrucción biográfica, 1661-1679.** 2 vols., Madrid, 1911 & 1915.
With portraits and facsimiles.
- 1664 Jacobs, Hubert, S.J. (ed.) "Father Francisco Miedes discovers the Caroline Islands before they are [officially] discovered." *Archivum Historicum Societatis Iesu* 49 (1980): 393-408.
BN 4°H573. See next entry.
- 1664 Miedes, Fr. Francisco, S.J. "[Letter to his Provincial in Manila, dated Siau, 24 Apr 1671, about the discovery of the Caroline Islands...]" *AHSI* 49 (1980): 409-416.
- 1665-1671 Plaza, Sr. Felicia E., M.M.B. (ed.) **Cartas annuas de la Provincia de Filipinas de la Compañía de Jesús 1665-1671.** Guam, MARC Working Paper N° 14, 1975.

- 1665-1672 Arráyo, Fr. Pastor de, O.F.M. "Monumento a un misionero español." *El Siglo de las Misiones* (Bilbao) 27 (1940): 225-228.
- 1665-1672 Castro, Fr. Francisco Antonio de, S.J. **Laureola sacra de la vida, y martyrio del ven. Padre Diego Luis de Sanvitores, primer apostol de las Islas Marianas.** Madrid, Gabriel del Barrio, 1723.
TNL Medina #2185. Biography of Fr. Sanvitores in verses.
- 1665-1672 Johnston, Emilie G. (ed.) **Father San Vitores: His Life, Times, and Martyrdom.** Guam, MARC, 1977 (and/or 1979).
LC# BV3680.G82.S294. Reprint of many articles by Plaza, Carano, Valle, McGrath, etc. from Guam Recorder, 1971 & 1972.
- 1665-1672 Plaza, Sr. Felicia E., M.M.B. (ed.) **Sanvitores: Bibliografía de las materias existentes en el Micronesian Area Research Center.** Guam, MARC, 1975.
LC# Z8782.24.P55.
- 1665-1672 Risco, Fr. Alberto, S.J. **En las islas de los Ladrones. El apóstol de las Marianas, Diego Luis de San Vitores de la Compañía de Jesús.** Bilbao, Cultura Misional, 1935.
Also published in AHSI Vol. 5, and in Estrella del Mar.
- 1665-1672 Risco, Fr. Alberto, S.J. **The Apostle of the Marianas. The Life, Labors and Martyrdom of Ven. Diego Luis de San Vitores, 1627-1672.** Agaña & Manila, 1970.
Edited by Monsignor Oscar L. Calvo. Translated by Fr. Juan Ledesma, S.J.
- 1665-1681 García, Fr. Francisco, S.J. **Vida y martyrio de el Venerable Padre Diego Luis de Sanvitores, de la Compañía de Jesús, ...y sucessos...(1668-1681).** Madrid, I. García Infanzón, 1683.
LC# BX4705.S33G3. BNM #3/38834. See also Le Gobien.
- 1665-1681 García, Fr. Francisco, S.J. "First History of Guam." *Guam Recorder* 13-17 (Sept. 1936 to July 1939).
Part translation of his "Vida" (1683) by Margaret M. Higgins.
- 1665-1681 García, Fr. Francisco, S.J. **Istoria della conversione alla nostra Santa Fede dell'Isole Mariane ... de' Ladroni...e morte gloriosa de... Sanvitores.** Naples, Cavallo & Mutij, 1686.
LC# BX4705.S33.G35. Translated by Ambrosio Ortiz.
- 1665-1686 Reyero, Elias, S.J. **Misiones del Muy Reverendo Padre Tirso González de Santalla, XIII Preósito General de la Compañía de Jesús, 1665-1686.** Santiago, 1913.

- 1665-1695 Le Gobien, Fr. Charles, S.J. (1). **Histoire des Isles Marianes, nouvellement converties à la religion chrestienne; & ... des premiers missionnaires...** Paris, Nicolas Pepie, 1700; 2nd ed. also Paris, 1701.
*Much of the 1st vol. is translated from García's Vida (1683).
Transl. by Fr. Daly in 1949; pub. in Umatuna in 1964.*
- 1665-1695 Le Gobien, Fr. Charles, S.J. (2). "History of the Mariana Islands Newly Converted to the Christian Religion & of the Glorious Death of the First Martyrs." Typescript at MARC (176 pages).
Translated by Paul V. Daly.
- 1665-1695 Le Gobien, Fr. Charles, S.J. (3). "Some Account of the Manners and Customs of the Inhabitants of the Marian or Ladrone Islands." Annual Register (London) 2 (1768): 12-16.
This article was taken from Callander, and was repeated by Burney.
- 1665-1704 Robles, Lic. Antonio de. **Diario de sucesos notables (1665-1704)**. Mexico, 1851; Mexico, 1946.
Part of the collection of documents edited by Manuel Orozco y Berra. See Doc. 1703D.
- 1668 Ansaldo, Br. Marcelo, S.J. "Events that Transpired on June 15, 1668, on the Arrival of the Sanvitores Mission at Agaña Bay. An Eye-witness Account" Guam Recorder 1:1 (1971): 14-17.
Translated by Sr. Felicia Plaza, MMB.
- 1668 Sanvitores, Fr. Diego Luis, S.J. **Memorial que el P. Luis de Sanvitores, religioso de la Compañía de Jesús, ... , remitió a ... Mexico, ...** Mexico, Francisco Rodriguez, 1668 & 1669.
- 1668-1670 Florencia, Fr. Francisco de, S.J. **Ejemplar vida y gloriosa muerte por Christo del fervoroso P. Luis de Medina de la Compañía de Jesús, ...** Seville, Blas, 1673.
Fr. Florencia was Procurator of the Indies in Seville.
- 1668-1670 García, Fr. Francisco, S.J. **Relación de la vida de el devotissimo hijo de María Santísima, y dichoso Martír Padre Luis de Medina de la Cía. de J...** Madrid, 1673.
BN Madrid 3/9024 & 3/33451.
- 1668-1673 Coomans, Father Peter. **History of the Mission in the Mariana Islands: 1667-1673.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, 1997; reprinted 2000.
- 1668-1690 Hezel, Francis X., S.J. "From Conversion to Conquest." JPH 17 (1982): 115-137.

- 1668-1734 Davin, Fr. Diego, S.J. (ed.) **Cartas edificantes y curiosas...** 16 vol., Madrid, 1753-1757.
LC# BV2290.A3 1753. Translation of Le Gobien's Lettres, back into Spanish in many cases. See next entry.
- 1668-1734 Le Gobien, Fr. Charles, S.J., et al. (eds.) **Lettres édifiantes et curieuses écrites des missions étrangères par quelques missionnaires de la Compagnie de Jésus.** 8 vol., Paris, 1703-1708; more editions & volumes later.
BN# H.15961-15968. See also Davin, Lockman, Du Halde, Le Clerc, Taillandier.
- 1668-1734 Lockman, John (ed.) **Travels of the Jesuits into Various Parts of the World; Compiled from Their Letters: Now First Attempted in English ...** 2 vol., London, John Noon, 1743; 2nd ed. 1762.
Translated from Le Gobien. Includes Fr. Clain's letter of 1697.
- 1668-1768 Costa, Fr. Horacio de la, S.J. **The Jesuits in the Philippines, 1581-1768.** Cambridge, Mass., Harvard University Press, 1961.
LC# BX3746.P5C6.
- 1668-1768 Repetti, William Charles, S.J. **Pictorial Records and Traces of the Society of Jesus in the Philippine Islands and Guam Prior to 1768.** Manila, 1938.
Reprinted from AHSI Vol. 8.
- 1668-1769 Du Halde, Fr. J.-B., S.J. (ed.) **Lettres édifiantes et curieuses... (cont'd)** Paris, Vols. 9-26, 1709-43 approx.
See also Le Gobien, Le Clerc.
- 1668-1769 Le Clerc, Fr. (ed.) **Choix de lettres édifiantes et curieuses...** 34 vol., Paris, 1707-1775; also 1781.
- 1668-1898 Villagomez, Donna O. (ed.) **Marianas Art and Culture under the Spanish Administration, 1668-1899.** Saipan, Commonwealth Art Council, 1981.
- 1669 Repetti, William Charles, S.J. "The Manila Galleon at Guam in 1669." *Guam Recorder* 17:4 (1940): 157.
- 1669-1670 Ledesma, Fr. Andrés de (ed.) **Noticia de los progresos de nuestra Santa Fe en las islas Marianas...desde 15 de Mayo de 1669 hasta 28 de Abril de 1670** Madrid, ca. 1673.
Available at TNL Mla & University of Minnesota; see next entry.
- 1669-1670 Ledesma, Fr. Andrés de (ed.) **Mission in the Marianas: An Account of Father Diego Luis de Sanvitores and his Companions, 1669-1670.** Minneapolis, University of Minnesota Press, 1975.
LC# BV3680.G8L413. Translated by Ward Barrett.

- 1669-1700 Salazar, Fr. Vicente de, O.P. **Historia de la provincia de el Santissimo Rosario de Philipinas, China y Tunking, de el sagrado Orden de Predicadores.** Manila, UST, 1742. [Part 3 of the Dominican History].
LC DS674.A4. For Parts 1 & 2, see Aduarte, & Santa Cruz.
- 1669-1800 Haynes, Douglas E. & William Wuerch. **Historical Survey of the Spanish Mission Sites on Guam, 1669-1800.** 1st ed., Guam, MARC, 1990; 2nd ed., 1993.
- 1671 Ibañez, Fr. Buenaventura, O.F.M. **Relación de su viaje desde Macao, a Roma, Madrid, Mejico, Filipinas y China.**
See B&R 53: 307. Author first went to Philippines in 1645. See also Fr. Tarín & Fr. Martí.
- 1671 Martí, Fr. Juan, O.F.M. "Relación muy importante... de lo que hicieron los hijos de esta Apostólica Provincia de San Gregorio de Filipinas..." Archivo Ibero-Americano VII, pp. 224+
- 1671 Tarín, Fr. Jaime, O.F.M. "Historia y Relación escrita por el P. Fr. Jaime Tarín." In Fr. B. Ibañez' *Misiones francesas en China*, pp. 265-273.
UH# BV3415.Iblm.
- 1671 ca. Anon. "Old Map of Guam, 1752." *Guam Recorder* 13 (1937): 1-2.
Bellin's chart, based on Fr. Lopez ms. map of ca. 1671.
- 1671 ca. Anon. "Ysla de Guaxan, capital de las Marianas." *Guam Recorder* 15 (1938): 8, 27.
Notes errors and omissions on an old map of Guam... See previous entry.
- 1672 Anon. **Relación del martirio del Venerable Padre Diego Luis de San Vitores de la Compañía de Jesús, Escrita por un misionero...** Seville, 1674; reprinted by W. E. Retana.
LC# Z3291.R42 vol. 5.
- 1672 Anon. **Relación escrita por uno de los padres de la misión [sic], Mariana ... se refiere al martirio del ven. P. Sanvitores...** Seville, Viuda de Nicolás Rodríguez, 1674 (8 pages).
LC# BV3680.G82S3.
- 1672 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "The Bizarre Battle of Tomhom Bay." *Guam Recorder* 1:9 (Nov 1924): 2.
- 1672 Ledesma, Fr. Juan M.H., S.J. **The Cause of Beatification of Ven. Diego Luis San Vitores, Apostle of the Marianas.** Rome, 1981; Tamuning, Guam Atlas Publications, 1981.

- 1672 Vidal Figueroa, Fr. José, S.J. **Carta escrita en la ciudad de México por el Padre ... a Don Gerónimo Sanvitores del Consejo de su Magestad.** Mexico, 10 February 1674; also Seville, 1674 (both 8 pages). *Fr. Vidal was Procurator for the Mariana Mission in Mexico.*
- 1672+ Poncelet, Alfred, S.J. **Nécrologe des Jésuites de la Province Flandro-Belge.** Wetteren, De Meester, 1931.
- 1672+ Poncelet, Alfred, S.J. **Nécrologe des Jésuites de la Province Gallo-Belge.** Louvain, Bureaux des Analectes, 1908.
- 1674-1676 Aranda, Fr. Gabriel de, S.J. **Vida, y gloriosa muerte del V. Padre Sebastian de Monroy, religioso...que murió dilatando la fe...en las Islas Marianas.** Sevilla, Thomas Lopez de Haro, 1690. *BN Madrid 3/38055 & TNL Medina #2177.*
- 1675 Klaproth, Julius von. **Mémoires relatifs à l'Asie, contenant des recherches historiques, géographiques et philologiques sur ... l'Orient.** 3 vol., Paris, Dondey-Dupré, 1826-1828. *BN 8°02.280.*
- 1678 Cubero Sebastian, Pedro. **Breve Relación de la Peregrinación que ha Hecho de la Mayor Parte del Mundo Don Pedro Cubero Sebastian, predicador...** Madrid, 1680; Naples, 1682; Zaragoza, 1688; Valencia, 1697. *LC# G460.C95, C97. See also Pérez Bustamante.*
- 1678 Pérez Bustamante, Ciriaco. "Pedro Cubero Sebastián y su viaje alrededor del mundo." *Revista de Indias* 60 (1955): 173-196.
- 1678 Repetti, William Charles, S.J. (ed.) "Conditions in Guam in 1678." *Catholic Historical Review* (Wash.) 32 (1947).
- 1678-1899 U.S. Library of Congress, Manuscripts Division. **The Records of the Spanish Colonial Government in the Mariana Islands, 1678-1899.** 2 v., Guam, MARC, 1973. *Compiled by Dr. Felicia E. Plaza, M.M.B.*
- 1679-1689 Boxer, Charles Ralph. (ed.) "Two Jesuit Letters on the Mariana Mission, Written to the Duchess of Aveiro (1679 and 1689)." *Philippine Studies* 26:1-2 (1978): 35-50.
- 1680+ Bolton, Herbert Eugene. **Rim of Christendon: A Biography of Eusebio Francisco Kino, Pacific Coast Pioneer.** New York, Macmillan, 1936.

- 1680-1700 Burrus, Ernest J., S.J. **Kino Escribe a la Duquesa. Correspondencia del P. Eusebio Francisco Kono con la Duquesa de Aveiro y otros documentos.** Madrid, Porrua Turanzas, 1964.
An English edition was also made at Rome in 1964, or 1965.
- 1681 + Bon, I. von, S.J. & M. Pelzel, S.J. **Effigies vivorum ... Bohemiæ et Moraviæ, una cum brevi vitæ operumque ipsorum enarratione. ...?**
- 1681 + Pelzel, Frank Martin. **Böhmische, Maehrische und Schlesische gelehrte und schriftsteller aus dem Orden der JESUITEN ...** Prague, Verfassers, 1786.
Available at the Strahov Library in Prague and University of Vienna Library.
- 1681-1682 Solorzano, Fr. Manuel, S.J. **Translation of: "Relacion de el Estado, y Progressos de la Mission de las Islas Marianas desde ... 81 hasta el de 82."** Guam Recorder 17 (1940): 229-231.
- 1681-1684 Boye, Fr. Emmanuele de, S.J. **Vita et obitus Venerabilis Patris Augustini Strobach è Societate Jesu, Ex Provincia Bohemiæ pro Insulis Marianis...** Olomucii [= Olmütz, Moravia, Czech.], J. J. Kylian, 1691.
Ms. at Univ. of Vienna, says Sommervogel. At Strahov Library. 2nd ed. 1703. Also Vatican Lib.: Rom, B. VE.: 14.24 B. 26.
- 1681-1684 Procházka, Matej. **Missie jesuitské vubec a P. Aug. Strobach T.J. zvlást [=Jesuit mission in general, Fr. Aug. Strobach S.J. in particular]** Brno, 1886.
Hagiographic report, to celebrate the 200th anniversary of the Czech missionary, Fr. Strobach.
- 1681-1684 Procházka, Matej. **Smrt na ostrové [= Death on an island]. Zivot a mucednická smrt misionáre Augustina Strobacha.** Jihlava, Domov a svet, 1991.
- 1682-1684 Morales, Fr. Luis de, S.J. (ed.) **Señor, Lvis De Morales ... dos Relaciones... 2. Relación de la Mission de Marianas desde ... 82 hasta 25 de Abril de 84.** [Madrid, Vidal y Soler, 1685].
Cited in B&R Bibl. p. 122; in Streit 21: 53-54. Available in RAH Madrid.
- 1683 Plaza, Sr. Felicia. "Santa Maria de Guadalupe: First Fort on Guam." Guam Recorder 7 (1977): 39.
- 1684-1685 Morales, Fr. Luis de, S.J. (ed.) **Relación de los sucesos de las misiones Marianas, desde 25 de abril de 84 hasta primero de mayo de 1685.** [Mexico?, 1685?]
In TNL Mla & RAH Madrid (Jesuits, Tomo 207, Doc. 11).

- 1684-1688 Raveneau de Lussan (1). **Journal du voyage fait à la mer du sud avec les flibustiers de l'Amérique.** Paris, 1689; also 1705.
- 1684-1688 Raveneau de Lussan (2). **Raveneau de Lussan, Buccaneer of the Spanish and Early French Filibuster of the Pacific.** Cleveland, A. H. Clark, 1930.
Threat to the Manila Galleon. Translation of (1) above by Marguerite Eyer Wilbur.
- 1684-1690 Abella, Domingo (ed.) **Vignettes of Philippines-Marianas Colonial History.** Manila, International Assn. of Historians of Asia, 1962.
Events of 1684-85 and annual report for 1689-90.
- 1685 Hacke, William (ed.) "Captain Cowley's Voyage Round the Globe." In: *A Collection of Original Voyages.* London, Knapton, 1699.
LC# G159.H2. About Capt. Eaton's voyage, as narrated by Ambrose Cowley.
- 1685 Shell, Richard J. "Cowley on Guam: Pages From a Buccaneer's Journal." *ISLA* 2:2 (1994) 303-311.
- 1685-1686 Bustillo, Fr. Lorenzo, S.J. "Relación del estado y progresos de la Misión de las Islas Marianas desde Junio pasado de 85 hasta el de 86..." *Agaña*, 23 May 1686.
Cited in B&R Bibl., p. 314.
- 1685-1705 Masefield, John (ed.) **Dampier's Voyages; Consisting of a New Voyage Round the World, a Supplement to the Voyage Round the World, etc.** 2 vols., London, E. Grant Richards, 1906.
Appendix contains short biographies of his associates. Book written in answer to William Funnell.
- 1686 Dampier, Capt. William. **A New Voyage Round the World. Describing Particularly, the Isthmus of America, ...the Isle of Guam One of the Ladrões...** London, James Knapton, 1697; many other editions.
With Capt. Swan via Guam.
- 1686 Dampier, Capt. William. **Voyages and Discoveries. Vol. II. A Supplement of the Voyage Round the World...** London, Knapton, 1699; also 1931; reprinted Amsterdam, 1971.
- 1686-1705 Dampier, Capt. William, [et al.] **A Collection of Voyages.** 7th ed., 4 vol., London, James & John Knapton, 1729.
Re-issue of his books printed 1697-1709 + Cowley, Funnell. See 1705 (1).

- 1689 Van Hamme, Fr. Petrus Thomas, S.J. [**His account of a voyage**] In: **Maatschappij der Vlaamsche Bibliophilen, 3° Ser. N° 14.** Ghent, 1871.
LC# AC16.M2. Pp. 76-91. Article is by C. P. Serrure: "Het leven van Pater Petrus-Thomas Van Hamme... (1651-1727)."
- 1690 Quimby, Frank. "The Historical Treasures of the Manila Galleon del Pilar." *Islander Magazine (Pacific Daily News, Guam)* 3 Sept. 1989.
- 1690 Repetti, William Charles, S.J. (ed.) "Conditions in Guam in 1690." *Guam Recorder* 18 (1941): 230-231; reprinted Oct-Dec 1971.
Letter written by Fr. José Hernandez, missionary, in 1690.
- 1690 ca. Hacke, William. **Description of Ye Indies from Ye Cape to Japan.** London (?), ca. 1690.
Available at BM.
- 1690-1740 Hezel, Francis X., S.J. **From Conquest to Colonization: Spain in the Mariana Islands, 1690-1740.** Saipan, 1989.
Same as article in JPH 23 (1988): 137-155.
- 1691 Repetti, William Charles, S.J. "Benefactors of the Mission in Guam, 1665-1691." *Guam Recorder* 18:8 (1941): 302-4.
Translation of a letter written by Fr. Bustillo, missionary, in 1691.
- 1695-1712 Rubio Merino, Pedro. **Don Diego Camacho y Avila, arzobispo de Manila y de Guadalajara de México (1695-1712).** Seville, 1958.
- 1696 Ciampi, Ignazio. **Il Gemelli o il primo giro del mondo fatto da un italiano. [= Gemelli or the first circumnavigation by an Italian]** Rome, 1859.
LC# G276.G5C6. Author is wrong; Pigafetta was the first Italian to do so.
- 1696 Gemelli-Careri, Giovan Francesco. **Viaje a la Nueva España.** Mexico, Universidad Nacional Autónoma, 1976.
Edited by Francisca Perujo.
- 1696 Gemelli-Careri, Giovanni Francesco. **Giro del mondo.** 6 v. Naples, 1699-1700; 9 v. Venice, 1719; Naples, 1720.
LC# G460.G29 1719.
- 1696 Gemelli-Careri, Giovanni Francesco. "A Voyage Round the World by Dr. John Francis Gemelli Careri." In Vol. 4 of **Collection of Voyages and Travels.** London, A. & J. Churchill, 1704; 3rd ed. 1745.
LC# G440.G33 vol. 4.

- 1696 Gemelli-Careri, Jean-François. **Voyage du tour du Monde.** Paris, 1727.
- 1696 Ghirlanda, Giacinto. **Giovanni Francesco Gemelli Careri e il suo viaggio intorno al mondo.** Verona, 1899.
- 1696 Nunnari, Filippo A. ... **Un viaggiatore calabrese della fine del secolo XVII ...** Messina, Sicily, Tip. Mazzini, 1901.
LC# G460.G4N9. See also 1596-1696, Guglielminetti.
- 1698 Bouwens, Fr. Gerardo, S.J. "Relatio eorum quae gesta sunt in missione Mariana anno 1698." In *Onuitgegeven Brieven van eenige Paters der Societeit.. ...door Visschers, R.C. Priester.* Arnhem, Witz, 1857.
Letter on pp. 33-42.
- 1698+ Visschers, P. (ed.). **Onuigegeven Brieven van eenige Paters der Societeit van Jesus, Missionarissen in China van de XVIIde en XVIIIde eeuw...** Arnhem, Josué Witz, 1857.
Contains Fr. Bouwens' letters to Fr. Janning, etc.
- 1699 Dampier, Capt. William. **A Voyage to New Holland ... in the Year 1699. Vol. III.** London, Knapton, 1703; 1709.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1699 Dampier, Capt. William. **A Continuation of the Voyage to New Holland ... in the Year 1699 ...** London, Knapton, 1709.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record. See also Dampier under 1705.
- 1700 ca. Samaniego y Cuesta, Francisco. "Relación de su viage, con un indice puntual de todas las islas que se comprehenden en el nombre de Filipinas..." [Book or ms.? Before 1737].
Book or ms.? Written before 1737. Cited in B&R 53: 319.
- 1704 Bolton, Herbert Eugene. **Kino's Historical Memoirs of Pimería Alta.** 2 vols., Cleveland, 1919.
Contains letter from Fr. Cundari to Fr. Picolo, dated Merizo 9 May 1704 (Doc. 1704C).
- 1705 Aa. **Part 8: FOCUS ON THE CAROLINES.**
- 1705 Cook, Warren L. **Flood Tide of Empire: Spain and the Pacific Northwest, 1543-1819.** New Haven, Yale U., 1973.
Tries to prove that galleon San Francisco Xavier ended up at Nehalem Bay, Oregon. Survivors mixed with Clatsops.

- 1705 Serrano, Fr. Andrés, S.J. **Breve Noticia Del Nvevo Descvbrimiento De Las Islas, Pais O Palaos, Entre Las Philipinas, Y Marianas; ...**" [Madrid, 1705] (37 leaves). 2nd ed., Brussels, 1707.
BNM #R35966. TNL Medina #221. 1707: in Serrano's Los Siete Principes (in appendix). Also by Pastor y Santos, see 1949.
- 1705 (1) Funnell, William. **A Voyage Round the World Containing an Account of Captain Dampier's Expedition ... in the Years 1703 and 1704...** London, Knapton/W. Botham, 1707; reprinted Amsterdam, 1971.
LC# G420.D2F9. See also Harris, Dampier, Welbe.
- 1705 (2) Dampier, Capt. William. **Vindication.** London?, 1708.
Written in answer to Funnell's account pub. in 1707.
- 1705 (3) Welbe, John. **An Answer to Captain Dampier's Vindication of his Voyage in the Ship St. George.** London, [1708?]
BM 10491.bbb29.
- 1707-1710 Coréal, François (ed.) **Voyages de François Coréal aux Indes Occidentales, contenant ce qu'il a vu ... depuis 1666 jusqu'en 1697.** 2nd ed., Paris, André Cailleau, 1722.
BN Madrid 2/48408-9 & 2/4588-9.
- 1708 Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. "Saint-Antoine vid Mariannerna." *Ymer* (magazine, Stockholm) 1900: 121-127.
- 1708-1717 Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. **Voyages français à destination de la mer du sud avant Bougainville (1695-1749).** Paris, Impr. Nationale, 1907.
BN# 8°8606.
- 1708-1717 Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. **Les navigations françaises à la mer du Sud au commencement du 18e siècle. Essai de géographie historique.** Stockholm, Samson & Wallin, 1900.
BN# 8°G6144. Original in Swedish, Ymer magazine, 1892-93. Also in Nouvelles Archives des Missions Scientifiques, IV.
- 1708-1717 Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. **Les relations commerciales et maritimes entre la France et les côtes de l'océan Pacifique (commencement du 18e siècle).** Paris, Honoré Champion, 1909.
LC# HF3558.P2D2. Vol. 1 covers period up to 1713. Vol. 2 was apparently never published, and its ms. cannot be located.
- 1708-1717 Du Halde, Fr. Jean-Baptiste, S.J. **Description géographique, historique, chronologique, politique, et physique de l'empire de la Chine et de la Tartarie...** 4 vols., Paris, P. G. Le Mercier, 1735.
UH #DS708.D85 1735.

- 1708-1717 Du Halde, Fr. Jean-Baptiste, S.J. **The General History of China. Containing a Geographical, Historical ... Description of the Empire of China ...** 4 vols., London, John Watts, 1736.
UH #DS708.D86. BM #583 c.27-30.
- 1710 Gruel, Abbé L. **Notice sur les pères Joseph Cortyl et Jacques Du Béron, natifs de Bailleul et de Lille.** In *Bulletin de la Société Géographique de Lille*, 1882:34-38.
- 1710 (1) Rogers, Captain Woodes. **A Cruising Voyage Round the World; First to the South Sea, Thence to the East Indies, and Homeward ... 1708-1711.** London, 1712; also 1718, 1726; NY, 1928; Amsterdam, 1970.
Dampier was pilot of the Duke, Rogers' own ship. This book inspired Defoe to write his Robinson Crusoe. See also Cooke.
- 1710 (2) Cooke, Captain Edward. **A Voyage to the South Sea, and Round the World, Performed in ... 1708-11, by the Ships Duke and Duchess of Bristol.** 2 vol., London, Lintot & Co., 1712; reprint Amsterdam, 1971.
LC# G420.R69C8; BNP G21621-21622.
- 1710 (3) Leslie, Robert C. (ed.) **Life Aboard a British Privateer in the Times of Queen Anne, Being the Journal of Woodes Rogers, Master Mariner.** London, Chapman & Hall, 1889.
- 1710-1712 Barras de Aragon, Francisco de las. "Las Islas Palaos." *Anuario de Estudios Americanos* 3 (1949): 1062-1095.
- 1711 Madrolle, Claudius. **Les premiers voyages français à la Chine, 1698-1719.** Paris, Challamel, 1901.
LC# DS740.F8M2 (MCF 8416321). Refers to the ship Le Solide: pp. 277-287.
- 1711 Skaggs, Jimmy M. **Clipperton: a History of the Island the World Forgot.** New York, Walker, 1989 (318 pages).
- 1712 Bénard de La Harpe, Jean-Baptiste. **Mémoire pour la France servant à la découverte des terres australes, cinquième partie du monde.** Rennes, 1754.
Reference given by Jore. Refers to ships Dauphin & Saint-Louis.
- 1712 ca. Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. **Le comte Jérôme de Pontchartrain et les armateurs de Saint-Malo (1712-1715).** Extrait de la *Revue Historique*, 1905.
Translated from Swedish by Lucien Maury. Mr. Piécourt was the owner of ships Princess and Découverte.
- 1712 ca. Danycan & autres directeurs de la Cie de la Chine. **A Monseigneur de Pontchartrain.** Paris, 1713.

- 1714 Defoe, Daniel (ed.) **A New Voyage Round the World by a Course Never Sailed Before. Being a Voyage Undertaken by Some Merchants ...** E.I. Co. London, 1724; also 1725. *Fictional report. Quoted for the record.*
- 1715-1825 Barratt, Glynn R. **Russia in Pacific Waters, 1715-1825.** Vancouver, UBC, 1981. *Author of a 4-volume series entitled: Russia and the South Pacific.*
- 1716 Le Gentil de la Barbinais. **Nouveau voyage autour du monde...** 3 vol., Paris, Flahault, 1725: also 1727, 1728, 1827. *LC# G460.L12 & .L14. Ship Le Jupiter, Capt. Béven.*
- 1721 (1) Betagh, William (ed.) **A Voyage Round the World, Being an Account of a Remarkable Enterprise, Begun in 1719, Chiefly to Cruise on Spaniards...** London, 1728. *LC# G420.B5. Journal of George Taylor aboard the Success, Capt. Clipperton. Betagh was with Shelvocke in the Speedwell.*
- 1721 (2) Betagh, William (ed.) **A Privateer's Voyage Round the World, by Capt. George Shelvocke, With Aspersions Upon Him by William Betagh.** London, J. Capte, 1930. *LC# G420.S53 1930.*
- 1721 (3) Shelvocke, Captain George. **A Voyage Round the World by Way of the Great South Sea, Perform'd in the Years 1719-1722, in the Speedwell of London...** London, Senex, 1726; also 1757, 1928, 1971. *LC# G420.S53 1726. See also Harris, Kerr.*
- 1721-22 Carrasco, F. "Descubrimiento y descripción de las Islas Garbanzos." *Boletín de la Soc. Geográfica de Madrid*, 10:2 (1881)263-279.
- 1730-1733 Díaz-Trechuelo Spínola, María Lourdes. "Dos nuevos derroteros del Galeón de Manila (1730 y 1733)." Sevilla, Escuela de Estudios Hispano-Americanos, 1956; also *Anuario de Estudios Americanos* 13 (1966): 1-83.
- 1731 Walter, Victor, S.J. [= **Letter from the Caroline, Philippine, and Mariana Islands, May 10, 1731**]. *Die Katholischen Missionen* 1 (1886). *Translated by the Micronesian Seminar.*
- 1731-1734 Cantova, Fr. Juan Antonio, S.J. "Descubrimiento y descripción de las islas Garbanzos, por el Padre J. Antonio Cantova, de la C. de J. (1731-1734)." *Boletín de la Soc. Geogr. de Madrid* 10:2 (1881): 263-279. *Edited by F. Carrasco. See also Du Halde, Le Clerc (1668-1769). Garbanzos = Ulithi.*

- 1731-1734 Cantova, Fr. Juan Antonio, S.J. "Découverte et description des îles Garbanzos (Carolines) d'après le manuscrit de l'Archivo de Indias." Bulletin de la Société Indo-chinoise, July 1881.
- 1731-1734 Spilimberg [Spirimbergo], Fr. Plácido. **Carta del P. ... Vida, virtudes, y gloriosa muerte del V.P. Juan Antonio Cantova ... muerto à manos de los Barbaros...** Mexico, 1750 (53 pp.).
- 1732 Valdés Tamón, Governor Fernando. **Instrucciones y ordenanzas que han de observar los generales, almirantes, y demás gente de mar y guerra de los galeones.** Manila, Impr. de la Cía de Jesús, 1732 (18 pages).
TNL Medina #2510.
- 1734 González Cabrera Bueno, [Admiral] Joseph. **Navegación especulativa y práctica, con la explicación de algunos instrumentos, que estan mas en uso con los navegantes.** Manila, Convento de N.S. de los Angeles, 1734. LC #VK553.P6.
BN Madrid R32817. Contains the figure of a 3-masted frigate. Author was aboard San Cristobal, Covadonga & Pilar, 1731-34.
- 1734 Marcel, Gabriel. **La carte des Philippines du Père Murillo Velarde.** Paris, Imprimerie Nationale, 1898.
Reprinted from the Bulletin de Géographie, 1897.
- 1734 Pardo de Tavera, Trinidad H. **El mapa de Filipinas del P. Murillo Velarde.** Manila, Chofré, 1894 (20 pages).
- 1734 Selga, Miguel. **Los Mapas de Filipinas por el P. Pedro Murillo Velarde, S.J.** Manila, 1934.
- 1738 San Antonio, Fr. Juan Francisco de, OFM. **Chronicas de la apostolica provincia de S. Gregorio de religiosos descalzos de N.S.P. S. Francisco ... Philipinas ...** Sampaloc, Fr. Sotillo, 1738.
Has been translated as "The Philippine Chronicles of Fray San Antonio" (Manila, 1977).
- 1739 Valdés Tamón, Governor Fernando. **Instrucciones para el mejor regimen y gobierno en el orden de cargar los navíos de la carrera ...** Manila, 1739.
- 1742 Aa. **Part 9: BEGINNING OF THE MODERN PERIOD.**
- 1742 Anson, Captain George, R.N. **A Voyage Round the World, in the Years MDCCXL, I, II, III, IV by George Anson, Esq.; Now Lord Anson...** 2nd ed., London, Knapton, 1748; many other editions.
Edited by Richard Walter and based on account of Benjamin Robins. At least 15 editions between 1748 and 1781.

- 1742 Barratt, Glynn R. **H.M.S. Centurion at Tinian, 1742: the Ethnographic and Historic Records.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, 1988.
UH# Pacc DU648.T56.B37 1988. MAS Report 26.
- 1742 Barrow, Sir John. **The Life of George Lord Anson.** London, John Murray, 1839.
Not a reliable biography. It has serious faults of omission and commission.
- 1742 Pack, Captain S. W. C., R.N. **Admiral Lord Anson. The Story of Anson's Voyage and Naval Events of his Day.** London, Caswell, 1960.
- 1742 Philips, John [pseudonym]. **An Authentic Journal of the Late Expedition Under the Command of Commodore Anson...** London, J. Robinson, 1744.
One of a few unauthorized (and plagiarized) editions. UH# Pacc Rare G420.A6.P5.
- 1742 Saumarez, Lieutenant Philip, R.N. **Log of the Centurion. Based on the Original Papers of Captain Philip Saumarez on Board HMS Centurion, Lord Anson's...** New York, Macmillan, 1974.
LC# G420.A6H42 1974. Edited by Leo Heaps.
- 1742 Somerville, V.-Admiral Henry Boyle Townshend, R.N. **Commodore Anson's Voyage Into the South Seas and Around the World.** London & Toronto, Heinemann, 1934.
- 1742 Thomas, Pascoe. **A True and Impartial Journal of a Voyage to the South-Seas, and Round the Globe, in H.M.S. Centurion... George Anson.** London, S. Birt, etc., 1745; reprinted Amsterdam, 1971.
LC# G420.A6T4. Thomas was teacher of mathematics aboard the Centurion. This account came out 3 years before Anson's.
- 1742 Walter, Richard (ed.). See Anson, Capt., R.N.
- 1742 Williams, Glyndwr (ed.). **Documents Relating to Anson's Voyage Round the World, 1740-1744.** London, Navy Records Society, 1967.
Accounts by Millechamp, Saumarez, Walter, Robins, etc.
- 1745-1750 García-Abásolo González, Antonio. **El gobierno en Filipinas de Juan de Arechederra y Tovar, obispo de Nueva Segovia, 1745-1750.** Granada, 1976, 243 pages.
- 1747 Castillo, Jorge Eduardo del. **Expediente formado con ocasion de las reales exequias del Rey Don Felipe V y ... coronación del Rey Fernando VI ...** 3 copies in AHPA, Barcelona. MARC WP # 49 & 50.
Transcribed and translated by Carolyn McClurkan.

- 1750-1754 Ortiz de la Tabla, Javier. **El Marqués de Obando, Gobernador de Filipinas (1750-1754)**. Sevilla, Escuela de Estudios Hispano-Americanos, 1974.
- 1753-1831 Sellés, M. & M. Lafuente. **El Observatorio de Cádiz (1753-1831)**. Madrid, 1988.
- 1757 ca. Arandía y Santisteban, Governor Pedro Manuel de. **Ordenanzas de Marina para los navios del Rey, de las Islas Philipinas, ... al Reyno de la Nueva España**. Manila, 1757 [& additions, 164 & 57 pages respectively].
LC# ... Contains charts of the ports of Sisiran and Palapag.
Available at BM #804.h.21, and at TNL Medina 2513.
- 1760 ca. Müller, Gerhard F. **Voyages from Asia to America, for Completing the Discoveries of the North West Coast of America, etc.** London, 1761; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1967.
UH# G680.M9 1967. Q. Any mention of Dutch ships?
- 1762-1763 Cushner, Nicholas (ed.). **Documents Illustrating the British Conquest of Manila, 1762-1763**. London, Royal Historical Society, 1971.
- 1762-1763 Jordan de Urries, Pedro [Marqués de Ayerbe]. **Sitio y conquista de Manila por los ingleses en 1762**. Zaragoza, R. Miedes, 1897.
Based on a ms. by Alfonso Rodriguez de Ovalle who went to Manila aboard the Santa Rosa, in 1764, with the peace treaty.
- 1764-1774 O'Crouley, Pedro Alonso. **A Description of the Kingdom of New Spain--1774**. San Francisco, John Howell, 1972.
Author was a Spanish merchant in Mexico, 1764-1774. Includes expulsion of Jesuits in 1767. Translated by Seán Galvin.
- 1765 (1) Gallagher, Robert E. (ed.). **Byron's Journal of Circumnavigation 1764-1766**. Cambridge, Hakluyt Society, Series II, No. 122, 1964.
LC# G161.H3 #122.
- 1765 (2) Clerke, Charles. **A Voyage Round the World, in HMS the Dolphin, Commanded by the Honourable Commodore Byron...** London, Cooper, 1767.
BN G20578.
- 1765 (3) [Clerke, Charles]. **Viaje del comandante Byron alrededor del mundo, hecho ultimamente de orden del almirantazgo de Inglaterra...** 2nd ed., Madrid, Imprenta Real de la Gazeta, 1769.
Translated and edited by Casimiro de Ortega.

- 1765-1767 Hawkesworth, John (ed.). **An Account of the Voyages...by Commodore Byron, Captain Wallis, Captain Carteret...in the Dolphin, the Swallow...** 3 vols., London & Dublin, 1773; also 1785, 1789.
LC# G420.C65H3.
- 1765-1767 Robertson, George. **The Discovery of Tahiti.** London, Hakluyt Society, 1948; London, Folio Soc., 1973.
1948 edition, by Hugh Carrington; 1973 ed. done by Oliver Warner.
- 1766-1768 Le Gentil de la Galisière, Guillaume J.-H. J.-B. **Voyage dans les mers de l'Inde ...** 2 vol., Paris, 1779-1781.
BN Madrid 3/45644-5. Wrote about galleons, v. 2, pp. 217+
- 1766-1771 Croix, Charles François, Marquis de. **Correspondence du Marquis de Croix, capitaine générale des armées de S.M.C., Vice-roi du Mexique.** Nantes, 1891.
Edited by Charles Marie Philippe de Croix. The Viceroy was a Walloon, i.e. a French-speaking Belgian.
- 1767 Crétineau-Joly, J. (1) **Clemente XIV y los Jesuitas, o sea la historia de la destruccion de los Jesuitas.** Mexico, Juan R. Navarro, 1849.
- 1767 Crétineau-Joly, J. (2) **Defensa de Clemente XIV, y respuesta al Abate Gioberti: Complemento a la historia de la destruccion de los Jesuitas...** Mexico, Juan R. Navarro, 1849.
- 1767 Crétineau-Joly, J. (3) **Los Jesuitas en Mexico, o Memorias para servir a la historia del restablecimiento, destruccion y otros sucesos relativos Mexico,** Juan R. Navarro, 1850.
- 1767 Wallis, Helen (ed.) **Carteret's Voyage Round the World, 1766-1769.** 2 vol., Cambridge, Hakluyt Society, 1965.
LC# G161.H3 vol. 124.
- 1767 Zelis, Rafael de. **Catalogo de los sugetos de la compañía de Jesus que formaban la provincia de México el día del arresto, 25 de junio 1767** Mexico, I. Escalante, 1871.
Sommervogel says that this book was published by Fr. Artola. The list contains 678 names.
- 1768 Pagès, Pierre-Marie-François, Vicomte de. **Voyages autour du monde et vers les deux pôles, par terre et par mer, pendant les années 1767-1771, 1773-1774 et 1776.** 2 vol., Paris, Moutard, 1782; 3 vol., Berne, 1783.
LC# G420.P14. See also 1789 [same voyage?]
- 1768 Pagès, Pierre-Marie-François, Viscount of. **Travels Round the World, in the Years 1767-1771...** 3 vol., London, 1791; 2 vol., 1792-3.
LC# G420.P15 & .P18. Also (partly) in Manila FBG series #19.

- 1768 ca. Forster, Johann Reinhold. **Observations Made During a Voyage Round the World [with Bougainville]**. London, 1778.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1768-1786 Forster, Johann Reinhold. **History of the Voyages and Discoveries Made in the North**. London, Printed for G.G.J. and J. Robinson, 1786.
UH # G620.F75. Refers to Urdaneta and the North-west passage. Transl. of Geschichte der Entdeckungen ... im Norden.
- 1769 Anon. **Colección General de las Providencias ... sobre el estrañamiento... de temporalidades de los Regulares de la Compañía...** 3 parts in 1 vol., Madrid, 1767-69.
Regarding the employment of the secularized Jesuits after their expulsion from the Philippines and elsewhere.
- 1769 Blair, Emma Helen. **The Expulsion of the Jesuits**. Cleveland, Ohio, A. H. Clark, 1907.
See also B&R series, Vol. 50, pp. 269-308.
- 1769 Dunmore, John (ed.). **The Expedition of the St-Jean-Baptiste to the Pacific, 1769-1770. From the Journals of Jean de Surville and G. Labé**. London, Hakluyt Society, 1981.
LC# G240.H2 #158.
- 1769-1772 Guglieri Navarro, Araceli. **Documentos de la Compañía de Jesús en el Archivo Histórico Nacional**. Madrid, Ed. Razon y Fe, 1967.
MARC# CD 1858.J4. Index to collection formerly known as "Temporalidades de Jesuitas". Marianas papers not listed.
- 1770 ca. Pingré, Alexandre Guy. **Mémoire sur les découvertes faites dans la Mer du Sud avant les derniers voyages des Anglois et des François ...** Paris, 1778.
Including Micronesia? A copy could not be located. Not at BNP, nor in NUC.
- 1770-1879 Anon. **Provincia de San Nicolas de Tolentino de Agustinos Descalzos de la Congregacion de España é Indias**. Manila, Imprenta de Santo Tomas, 1879.
Gives particulars of their foundations in the Mariana Islands.
- 1770-1908 Martínez Cuesta, Angel. "Los augustinos recoletos en Filipinas, trescientos setenta y cinco años de presencia ininterrumpida." *Missionalia Hispánica* 39:115 (1982): 19-40.
- 1770-1908 Sábada del Carmen, Fr. Francisco, O.R.S.A. **Catálogo de los religiosos agustinos recoletos de la Provincia de San Nicolás de Tolentino de Filipinas (1606-1906)**. Madrid, Impr. del Asilo de Huérfanos, 1906 (887 pages).
Biographies of missionaries in Marianas: pp. 305-702.

- 1772 (1) Rochon, Abbé Alexis-Marie de (ed.). **Nouveau voyage à la Mer du Sud, commencé sous les ordres de M. Marion [Dufresne]...et achevé sous ceux de M. Duclesmeur.** Paris, Barrois l'Aîné, 1783; also 1799.
BN 80P2.23 (since MCF 11700). Title varies. Based on the notes of Captain Crozet, commander of the Mascarin.
- 1772 (2) Rochon, Abbé Alexis-Marie de (ed.). **Crozet's Voyage to Tasmania, New Zealand, the Ladrone Islands and the Philippines in the Years 1771-1772.** London, Truelove & Shirley, 1891.
Translated by H. Ling Roth.
- 1772 ca. Raynal, Abbé Guillaume Thomas François. **Histoire philosophique et politique des établissemens [sic] & du commerce des Européens dans les deux Indes...** 6 vol., Amsterdam, 1770; also 1772-3, 1774, 1781, 1782, etc.
Later editions mention Gov. Tobias of Guam, 1771-74. Set includes a 22-page atlas by Rigobert Bonne (Geneva, 1780).
- 1772 ca. Raynal, Abbé Guillaume Thomas François. **A Philosophical and Political History of the Settlements and Trade of the Europeans in the East and West Indies.** 2nd ed. rev., 5 v., London, 1776; 3rd ed., 1777; 8 v., 1783.
LC# D22.R32. Translated by J. O. Justamond.
- 1776-1798 Gomez, José (ed. by Manuel Orozco y Berra). **Diario curioso de México, de 14 de agosto de 1776, a 26 de junio de 1798. [also tomo VII+ Doc. para la hist. de Méx.]** Mexico, Tomás S. Gardida, 1854.
Missing from BNM (335 & 336 LAF). See orig. mss. at UNAM #1687 & 1688.
- 1776-1798 Gómez, José. **Diario curioso y cuaderno de la cosas memorables en México durante el gobierno de Revillagigedo (1789-1794).** Mexico, UNAM, 1986 (ed. by Ignacio González-Polo).
- 1776-1877 Dodge, Ernest S. **Beyond the Capes: Pacific Exploration from Captain Cook to the Challenger, 1776-1877.** Boston, Little, Brown, 1971.
Includes Kotzebue, Wilkes, etc.
- 1778 Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. **The Discovery of the Hawaiian Islands.** Uppsala, 1917.
Available at Bishop Museum Library, Honolulu.
- 1778-1786 Díaz-Trechuelo, Maria Lourdes. **El gobierno de José Basco y Vargas, 1778-1786.** Unpublished ms.
- 1778-1874 Kuykendall, Ralph Simpson. **The Hawaiian Kingdom. Vol. I: 1778-1854, Foundation and Transformation. Vol. II: 1854-1874, Twenty Critical Years.** Honolulu, Univ. of Hawaii Press, 1938; 47, 53, 57, 68, 78...
LC# DU627.K8.

- 1779 Cook, James, et al. **A Voyage to the Pacific Ocean; for Making Discoveries in the Northern Hemisphere in...the "Resolution" and "Discovery"**.. 3 v. + atlas, London, Nicol & Cadell, 1784; NY, 1796.
LC# G420.C69 1784a. The track of Cook's third voyage went by the Volcano Is. north of the Marianas, after Cook's death.
- 1779 Ellis, William (ed.) **An Authentic Narrative of a Voyage Performed by Captain Cook and Captain Clerke, In H.M. Ships Resolution & Discovery...** 2 vol., London, 1782; reprinted Amsterdam, 1970.
- 1779 Ledyard, John. **A Journal of Captain James Cook's Last Voyage to the Pacific Ocean ... in the Years 1776, 1777, 1778, and 1779.** Hartford, N. Patten, 1783; reprinted Chicago 1963.
LC# G420.C72L3. See also Low, Rickman. Ledyard was a Yankee who had enlisted as a Corporal of Marines under Capt. Cook.
- 1779 Low, Charles Rathbone. **Maritime Discovery: A History of Nautical Exploration from the Earliest Times.** 2 vol., London, Newman, 1881.
LC# G80.L91.
- 1779 Rickman, John. **An Authentic Narrative of a Voyage to the Pacific Ocean ... (1776-1780).** 2 vol., Philadelphia, 1783; reprinted Amsterdam, 1967.
LC# G420.C69 1783 & 1967.
- 1779 Zimmerman, Heinrich. **The Third Voyage of Captain Cook.** Reprint edition: Fairfield, Ye Galleon Press, 1988.
Translation of "Heinrich Zimmermans Reise um die Welt mit Captain Cook," pub. Mannheim, 1781 & reprinted Amsterdam 1973.
- 1781 Barras de Aragon, Francisco de las. "Un gran marino español del siglo XVIII; Don Francisco Antonio Maurelle." *Las Ciencias* (Madrid) 16:1 (1951).
- 1781 Landín Carrasco, Amancio. **Mourelle de la Rúa--Explorador del Pacífico.** Madrid, Ed. Cultura Hispánica, 1978.
MN Madrid 9167.
- 1781 Larriategui Ximenez, Teniente Coronel Felix (ed.). **Formulario de procesos militares... sacado de diferentes practicas.** Valencia, Mompié, [1781].
Rare book in my collection, regarding military trials.
- 1781 Maurelle, Francisco Antonio. **Abstract of a Narrative of an Interesting Voyage from Manilla...to San Blaz...in the Years 1781 & 1782...La Princesa...** In *La Pérouse's Voyage* (Boston, 1801).
See La Pérouse, 1786 (2).

- 1783 Anon. **The Shipwreck of the Antelope East-India Packet, H. Wilson, Esq. Commander, on the Pelew Islands... in August 1783...** London, 1788.
A pirated edition, abridged from Keate's edition.
- 1783 Keate, George (ed.). **An Account of the Pelew Islands... Composed from the Journals and Communications of Captain Henry Wilson, ... 1783...** 1st ed., London, G. Nicol, 1788; many other editions.
LC# DU780.K26. Shipwreck of the Antelope in Palau.
- 1783 + Anon. **The History of Prince Lee Boo, a Native of the Pelew Islands Brought to England by Captain Wilson.** Many editions, e.g. 11th ed. London, 1808; 20th ed., 1850.
Paraphrased from Keate. Some editions are illustrated.
- 1783 + Archer, Mildred. **India and British Portraiture, 1770-1825.** London, Sotheby Parke Bernet, 1979.
Has information about painter Arthur William Devis, 1762-1822.
- 1783 + Ballendorf, Dirk A. "A Permanent Upsetting of Tradition: The 1783 British-Palauan Alliance for the Subjugation of Artingal." *Asian Culture (Taipei)* 23:1 (1995): 19-24.
- 1783 + Forster, E. M. (Edward Morgan). **A Letter to Madan Blanchard.** London, Hogarth Press, 1931 (27 pages).
About Lee Boo's life in England. Based on Hockin. UH# Pacc PR6011.058.L4.
- 1783 + Helfand, H. Z. "Prince Lee Boo and Captain Henry Wilson: A Bicentennial Pilgrimage to England." In *Glimpses of Micronesia* 24:4 pp. 12-21 & 25:2 pp. 40-47.
- 1783 + Peacock, Daniel J. **Lee Boo of Belau: A Prince in London.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1987 (278 pages).
LC# DU780.L44P43.
- 1783 + Peacock, Daniel J. "By Footnote to Rupack Street, London, England." *Micronesian Reporter*, 1st quarter 1974, pp. 38-43.
- 1783 + Perry, John W. "Lebu, the Prince of Pelew: Micronesia's Noble Savage." In *Glimpses of Micronesia* 18:2 (1978) 36-42.
- 1783-1793 Hockin, Rev. John Pearce (ed.). **A Supplement to the Account of the Pelew Islands; Compiled from the Journals of the Panther and Endeavour...** London, W. Bulmer, 1803; other editions exist.
About Captain McCluer's stay in Palau (1791-94).

- 1783-1850 Tamarin, Alfred & Shirley Glubok. **Voyaging to Cathay. Americans in the China Trade.** New York, Viking Press, 1976.
- 1784-1789 Quincy, Josiah (ed.) **The Journals of Major Samuel Shaw, the First American Consul of Canton, with a Life of the Author.** Boston, Crosby & Nichols, 1847.
LC# DS708.S53. Shaw was supercargo aboard the first U.S. ship at Canton, the Empress of China, in 1784.
- 1784-1844 Latourette, Kenneth Scott. "Voyages of American Ships to China, 1784-1844." *Transactions of the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences* 28 (1927): 237-269.
- 1785 The King. **Real Cédula de erección de la Compañía de Filipinas de 10 de Marzo de 1785.** Madrid, Joachin Ibarra, 1785, 57 pages.
- 1786 Great Britain. Laws, Statutes, etc. **An Act for the Encouragement of the Southern Whale Fishery.** 26 Geo. III. cap. 50, pp. 955-975 [London, 1786].
After intensive lobbying by Enderby, the bill was passed on 7 June 1786. The Nantucket whalers went to Dunkirk, France.
- 1786 Walker, Alexander. **An Account of a Voyage to the North West Coast of America in 1785 & 1786 by Alexander Walker.** Vancouver, Douglas & McIntyre, 1982.
The author was then an Ensign in the Bombay Army. No mention of Micronesia.
- 1786 (1) La Pérouse, Jean-François Galaup, comte de. **Voyage de La Pérouse autour du monde, publié conformément au décret du 22 avril 1791.** 4 vol., + atlas, Paris, 1792; 1797, 1798; also 1930, 1970.
Edited by Gen. M.L.A. Destouf, baron de Milet-Mureau.
- 1786 (2) La Pérouse, Jean-François Galaup, comte de. **A Voyage Round the World, Performed in the Years 1785, 1786, 1787, and 1788, by the Boussole and Astrolabe.** 2 vol., London, 1798; 3 vol., London, 1799; Boston, 1801.
Edited by Gen. M. L. A. Milet-Mureau. The Boston edition includes an abstract of Maurelle's voyage (see 1781).
- 1786 (3) La Pérouse, Jean-François Galaup, comte de. **Voyage de la Pérouse, rédigé d'après ses manuscrits originaux ... enrichi de notes par de Lesseps.** Paris, A. Bertrand, 1831.
Edited by Jean-Baptiste Barthélemy, baron de Lesseps.
- 1787 Dixon, George [& Nathaniel Portlock]. **A Voyage Round the World, but More Particularly to the North-west Coast of America ... 1785-1788...** London, Stockdale/Goulding, 1789; reprinted 1969, 1984.
See Howay, Meares. Dixon preceded Portlock by a few days. Some letters are from William Beresford, the supercargo.

- 1787 Lauder, William Colin. **A Voyage Round the World in the Years 1785-1788.** London, 1789; reprinted 1984 by Ye Galleon Press.
Author was the surgeon aboard the Queen Charlotte, Capt. Dixon. LC F851.5 C2 1984.
- 1787 Malaspina, Alejandro. **Viaje científico y político a la América Meridional, a las Costas del Mar Pacífico y a las Islas Marianas...** 3 vol., Madrid, Museo Universal, 1984.
Edited by M. Palau.
- 1787 Manfredi, Dario. **Il viaggio attorno al Mondo di Malaspina con la Fregata di S.M.C. Astrea, 1786-1788.** La Spezia, 1988.
- 1787 + Nicol, John [1755-1825]. **The Life and Adventures of John Nicol, Mariner: His Service in King's Ships in War & Peace, his Travels & Explorations.** Edinburgh, 1822; NY, Farrar & Rinehart, 1936; 1937.
LC# G530.N6. Nicol was aboard King George, Capt. Portlock.
- 1787-1793 Hulot, Étienne Gabriel Joseph, Baron. **D'Entrecasteaux 1737-1793.** Paris, Société de Géographie, 1894.
Extrait du Bulletin de la Société de Géographie, 1894. UH# Pacc DC52.E5.H9.
- 1787-1798 Calderón Quijano, José Antonio. **Virreyes de Nueva España, 1787-1798.** 2 vol., Seville, Escuela de Estudios Americanos, 1972.
- 1787-1812 Dunbabin, Thomas. "New Light on the Earliest American Voyages to Australia." *American Neptune* 10:1 (1950): 52-64.
Period from the 1780s up to 1812 only.
- 1787-1868 Bateson, Charles. **The Convict Ships, 1787-1868.** Glasgow, Brown Son & Ferguson, 1959; 1969; Sydney, 1985.
LC# HV8949.B34.
- 1788 Bowes Smyth, Arthur. **The Journal of Arthur Bowes Smyth: Surgeon, Lady Penrhyn, 1787-1789.** London, 1964; Sydney, Australian Documents Library, 1979.
Edited by Paul G. Fidlon.
- 1788 Gilbert, Captain Thomas [& Captain John Marshall]. **Voyage from New South Wales to Canton, in the Year 1788, With Views of the Islands Discovered.** London, J. Debrett, 1789; reprinted Amsterdam, 1968.
LC# DU20.G46. Includes Capt. Marshall's narrative.

- 1788 Meares, Captain John (1). **Voyages Made in the Years 1788 and 1789, from China to the North-West Coast of America...** 2 v., London, 1790; reprinted Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1967.
See Dixon, Howay.
- 1788 Meares, Captain John (2). **Voyages de la Chine à la Côte Nord-Ouest d'Amérique, faits dans les années 1788 et 1789.** 3 vol., atlas, Paris, Buisson, 1795.
First authorized French edition.
- 1788 Phillip, Arthur. **The Voyage of Governor Phillip to Botany Bay;...the Journals of Lieutenants Shortland, Watts, Ball, ... Marshall...** London, Stockdale, 1789 & 1790; reprinted 1968, 1970, 1982.
Capt. Watts in Lady Penrhyn. See Bowes Smyth & Gilbert.
- 1788 ca. Howay, Frederick W. (ed.) **The Dixon-Meares Controversy.** Toronto, 1929; reprinted Amsterdam, 1969.
- 1788-1800 Collins, Lieut-Col. David. **An Account of the English Colony in New South Wales.** 2 vol., London, 1798 & 1802; reprinted 1971, 1975.
Contains references to Captains Musgrave (1793) and Bishop (1799).
- 1788-1806 Díaz-Trechuelo, Maria Lourdes. **Los últimos gobernadores del siglo XVIII: Félix Berenguer de Marquina y Rafael María de Aguilar.** Unpublished ms.
- 1789 Dalrymple, Alexander. **Plan for Promoting the Fur-Trade.** London, George Bigg, 1789.
Not relevant to Micronesia. Northwest coast of America only.
- 1789 Mortimer, Lieutenant George. **Observations and Remarks Made During a Voyage to the Islands ...the North-West Coast, Tinian ... in the Brig Mercury.** London/Dublin, 1791; Amsterdam, 1975; Fairfield, WA, 1988.
LC# G460.M88. Aboard the brig Mercury, Captain Cox.
- 1789 ca. Pagès, Pierre-Marie-François, Vicomte de. **Nouveau voyage autour du monde.** 3 vol., Paris, Jansen, Year V [1797].
LC# Rare G420.P3. See also 1768.
- 1790 Arrowsmith, Aaron. **Chart of the Pacific Ocean: Drawn from a Great Number of Printed and Ms. Journals.** London, A. Arrowsmith, 1798.
9 sheets, engraved by George Allen, each 24" x 31". UH# Maps G9231.S12 1798 A77.
- 1790 Forster, Georg. **Geschichte der Reisen nach der Nordwest- und Nordostküste von Amerika.** 3 vol., Berlin, Voss, 1791-1792.
LC# F851.5.F73. Secondary source.

- 1790 Forster, Georg. **Erinnerungen aus dem jahr 1790.** Berlin, Voss, 1793.
LC# D309.F73.
- 1790 ca. Díaz-Trechuelo Spínola, María Lourdes. **La expedición de Juan de Cuéllar à Filipinas.** Madrid, Hispánica de Bibliofilia, 199x.
Cuéllar was botanist of the Royal Philippine Company.
- 1790-1833 Bulley, Anne. **The Bombay Country Ships.** Richmond, Eng., Curzon, 2000.
- 1791 Bradley, Lieutenant William, R.N. **A Voyage to New South Wales. The Journal of Lieutenant William Bradley, R.N., of H.M.S. Sirius, 1786-92.** Facsimile edition, Sydney, Public Library of NSW, 1969.
LC# DU179.B7. Transport Waakzamheydt, via Sorol and Yap.
- 1791 Colnett, Captain James. **The Journal of Captain James Colnett aboard the Argonaut from April 26, 1789 to Nov. 3, 1791.** Toronto, Champlain Society Pub. NÖ 26, 1940; reprinted 1968.
Edited by F.W. Howay. Via Maug Is. See also Colnett, 1792-93.
- 1791 Dann, John C. (ed.). **The Nagle Journal: A Diary of the Life of Jacob Nagle, sailor, 1775-1841.** New York, 1988.
From the original ms. in the Clements Library at the University of Michigan.
- 1791 González C., Virginia. "Matutaray: un hawaiano en Nueva España." In *Mundialización de la ciencia y cultura nacional.* 9 pages, Mexico, ca. 1990.
- 1791 Hunter, Captain John, R.N. [1738-1821]. **An Historical Journal of the Transactions at Port Jackson and ... with the Discoveries...in the Southern Ocean.** London, 1793.
LC# DU172.H94.
- 1791 Quimper Benitez del Pino, Manuel. **Islas de Sandwich: descripción sucinta de este archipiélago, nombre que les dió su celebre descubridor, el Capitan Cook.** Madrid, E. Aguado, 1822.
Was Captain of the captured Princess Royal. UH# MCF: S00859 item 1. Item 2 is Eng. translation: Hawaii only.
- 1791 Quimper Benitez del Pino, Manuel. "Diario, 14 Feb.-18 Apr. 1791."
Original ms. in AGN. MCF copy UH# S00858: Diary of his visit to Hawaii.

- 1791 (1) Marchand, Captain Étienne. **Voyage autour du monde, pendant les années 1790, 1791, et 1792, par Étienne Marchand, précédé d'une introduction...** 4 v., + atlas, Paris, 1798-1800; also 1809.
Edited by Charles Pierre Claret, comte de Fleurieu.
- 1791 (2) Marchand, Captain Étienne. **A Voyage Round the World, Performed During the Years 1790, 1791, and 1792, by Étienne Marchand, preceded by ...** 2 v., + atlas, London, 1801; reprinted Amsterdam, 1969.
LC# G420.M32. Edited by Charles P. Fleurieu.
- 1791 (3) Marchand, Captain Étienne. "Journal de bord du capitaine Marchand, commandant Le Solide." *Bulletin de la Soc. des Études Océaniques*, 1961: 247-260.
Edited by R. Juteau. See also Saint-Yves.
- 1791 (4) Saint-Yves, Georges. **Le voyage autour du monde du capitaine Étienne Marchand.** Paris, 1897.
- 1791-1793 Delano, Amasa. **A Narrative of Voyages and Travels, in the Northern and Southern Hemispheres Comprising Three Voyages Round the World...** Boston, priv. printed, 1817; 2nd ed. 1818; reprinted 1970.
LC# G440.D32 & .D33.
- 1791-1793 Delano, Amasa. **Delano's Voyages of Commerce and Discovery: ... 1789-1807.** Stockbridge, Mass., Berkshire House, 1994.
Edited by Eleanor Roosevelt Seagraves.
- 1791-1794 Dunlop, Andrew. **The Memoirs of a Bombay Mariner. Being the Story of Captain John McClure [sic] of the Bombay Marine--Hydrographer.** Salisbury, Rhodesia, Collins, 1975.
An 80-page paper on McCluer's life and surveys in SE Asia and Micronesia.
- 1791-1794 Spray, W. A. "The Surveys of John McCluer." In *Mariner's Mirror* 60:3 (Aug. 1974), pp. 233-250.
- 1792 Barkley, Frances. **The Remarkable World of Frances Barkley, 1764-1845.** Sydney, B.C., Grays Publishing, 1978.
Wife of Capt. C.W. Barkley aboard Halcyon in 1792.
- 1792 Bona, Emma. "Sulla vita ed viaggi di Alessandro Malaspina di Mulazzo, 1754-1810." *Bolletino della R. Società Geog. Italiana* (Rome) 6:8 (1931).
- 1792 Bona, Emma. **Alessandro Malaspina, sue navigazioni ed esplorazioni.** Rome, 1935.

- 1792 Bustamante y Guerra, José. "Relación de las navegaciones que ejecutó separadamente la Corbeta de S.M. la 'Atrevida'... en los años de 1789 a 1794." Anuario de la Dirección de Hidrografía (Madrid) 6 (1868).
- 1792 Cerezo Martínez, Ricardo, et al. **La expedición Malaspina 1789-1794**. 9 vols., Madrid, Museo Naval, et al., 1987-199x.
First complete edition in this Spanish scientific expedition, e.g. Vol. 1: Circunstancia histórica del viaje.
- 1792 David, Andrew. **The Voyage of Alejandro Malaspina to the Pacific, 1789-1794**. London, Hakluyt Society, 2000.
Annual lecture, 1999; 24 pages.
- 1792 Destefani, Laurio & D. Cutter. "Sobre Alejandro Malaspina y su expedición." Boletín del Centro Naval de Buenos Aires, 1966.
- 1792 France. Laws, statutes, etc. **Loi relative à la pêche de la baleine & du cachalot dans les mers du Nord et du Sud... 27 mai 1792...** Paris & Lyon, Imprimerie Royale, 1792.
This law extended to Frenchmen the bounty enjoyed by William Rotch and other Nantucket whalers operating out of Dunkirk.
- 1792 Galera, A. **La Ilustración española y ... las ciencias naturales en la Expedición Malaspina: Labor científica de Antonio de Pineda**. Madrid, 1988.
- 1792 González C., Virginia. **La expedición científica de Malaspina en Nueva España (1789-1794)**. Mexico, Colegio de México, 1988.
- 1792 Haenke, Thaddeus. **Reliquiæ Haenkeanæ. Seu descriptiones et icones plantarum quas in ... insulis Philippinis et Marianis collegit...** 2 vol., Prague, Calve, 1830-31.
Edited by Carl Bor. Presl, M.D. Available at National Library (Národní knihovna) in Prague, under #16BB51.
- 1792 Henckel, Carlos. "Las actividades del naturalista Tadeo Haenke en la Expedición Malaspina." (con tres documentos inéditos). Revista Universitaria (U. Católica de Chile) 42 (1957).
- 1792 Higuera Rodríguez, María Dolores. **Catálogo crítico de los documentos de la expedición Malaspina (1789-1794) del Museo Naval**. 3 vol., Madrid, Museo Naval, 1985-90.
- 1792 Kendrick, John. **Alejandro Malaspina: Portrait of a Visionary**. Montreal, McGill-Queen's University Press, ca. 2000.

- 1792 Malaspina, Alejandro. **Viaje político-científico alrededor del mundo por las corbetas Descubierta y Atrevida ... Malaspina y ... Bustamante...** Madrid, Abienza, 1885.
LC# G420.M23. Eited by Lieut. Pedro Novo y Colsón.
- 1792 Palau de Iglesias, Mercedes. **Catálogo de los dibujos, aguadas y acuarelas de la expedición Malaspina 1789-1794 (Donación Carlos Sanz).** Madrid, Museo de América, 1980.
- 1792 Palau, Mercedes, A. Zabala & B. Sáez (eds.). **Diario de viaje de Alejandro Malaspina.** Madrid, 1984.
- 1792 Pimentel, Juan. **En el panóptico del Mar del Sur. Orígenes y desarrollo de la visita australiana de la Expedición Malaspina (1793).** Madrid, Consejo Sup. de Investigaciones Científicas, 1992.
- 1792 Pineda y Ramirez, Antonio. **The Guam Diary of Naturalist Antonio de Pineda y Ramirez, February 1792.** MARC, U. of Guam, 1990 (85 pages).
UH# Pacc QH198.G8.P56 1990. Edited by Marjorie G. Driver and translated by Victor F. Mallada.
- 1792 Pino Díaz, Fermín del. "Los estudios etnográficos y etnológicos de la expedición Malaspina." *Revista de Indias* 42:169-170 (1982): 393-468.
- 1792 Ratto, Héctor R. **La Expedición Malaspina.** Colección Buen Aire, Buenos Aires, Emecé Ed., 1945.
- 1792 Sanfeliú Ortiz, Lorenzo (ed.) **62 meses a bordo. La Expedición Malaspina, según el diario del Ten. de Navio D. Antonio de Tova Arredondo...Atrevida...** Madrid, Biblioteca de Camarote, *Revista de Marina*, 1944.
BN Madrid 1/101414. Lieut. Tova was first officer aboard the Atrevida.
- 1792 Schadewaldt, M. "Thadeus Haenke (1761-1817), médecin et naturaliste autrichien, et ses observations ... Malaspina (1789-1793)." *Vie et Milieu* 19 (1963?) 99-121. Wrong ref. not even 1968...
Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre, 1963.
- 1792 Soler, E. **Antagonismo político en la España de Godoy: La conspiración de Malaspina (1795-1796).** Alicante, 1990.
- 1792 Sotos Serrano, Carmen. **Los pintores de la expedición de Alejandro Malaspina.** 2 vol., Madrid, RAH, 1982.

- 1792 Torre Revelló, José. **Los artistas pintores de la Expedición Malaspina.** Buenos Aires, 1944.
- 1792 Viana, Francisco Xavier de. **Diario del Teniente de Navio D. Francisco Xavier de Viana ... Descubierta y Atrevida en los años 1789, 90 a 1793.** Madrid, Impr. del Ejercito, 1849; reprinted Montevideo 1958.
- 1792-1793 Colnett, Captain James. **A Voyage to the South Atlantic and Round Cape Horn Into the Pacific Ocean, for ... Extending the Sperm Whale Fisheries.** London, 1798; reprinted Amsterdam & NY, 1968.
Aboard the Rattler. Not Micronesia. Sent by Enderby, 1793-94 voyage. Colnett formerly midshipman with Capt. Cook.
- 1792-1808 Espinosa y Tello, José [later Admiral]. **Memorias sobre las observaciones astronómicas hechas por los navegantes españoles en distintos lugares del globo...** 2 v. + 1 atlas, Madrid, 1809; there is no Eng. ed. 1812.
LC# F851.5.E77 (atlas). BN V8520-1. BN Madrid 1/4033-4. Espinosa was with the Malaspina Expedition.
- 1793 Dupont, Maurice, Amiral. **D'Entrecasteaux: Rien que la mer, un peu de gloire.** Paris, Éditions Maritimes, 1983.
- 1793 Labillardière, Jacques Julien Houton de. **Relation du voyage à la recherche de La Pérouse [par Dentrecasteaux] ... pendant les années 1791, 1792, etc.** 2 vol. + 1 atlas, Paris, H. J. Jansen, 1800.
- 1793 Labillardière, Jacques Julien Houton de. **An Account of a Voyage in Search of La Pérouse ... Performed in the Years 1791, 1792, and 1793 ...** 2 vols., London, J. Debrett, 1800; reprint Amsterdam, 1971.
UH DU600.L562 (missing at LC).
- 1793 Rossel, M. de (ed.). **Voyage de Dentrecasteaux, envoyé à la recherche de la Pérouse.** 2 vol., Paris, Impr. Impériale, 1808.
- 1793-1795 Marín y Morales. **Ensayo II.** Manila, 1901.
See pp. 183-5: Report of Gov. Arleguí y Leóz on the Mariana Mission, dated Manila 9 July 1795 (ref. Streit XXI, p. 80).
- 1793-1823 Joyce, James. **The Log of a Jack Tar.** England, 1891; 1971.
Served aboard the London, Lydia, Diana, Perseverance, Inspector, Asp, Eliza Frances, and Sarah Ann.
- 1794 Butler, Thomas. **Observations by Captain Thomas Butler...** n.p., 1797.
Visited Eniwetok.

- 1794-1796 Boit, John, Jr. **Log of the Union: John Boit's Remarkable Voyage to the Northwest Coast and Around the World, 1794-1796.** [Portland], Oregon Historical Society, 1981. UH# G420.U54.B64 1981. *In the sloop Union of Boston. Via Micronesia?*
- 1795 Robertson, George. **Memoir of a Chart of the China Sea; Including the Philippine, Molucca, and Banda islands...** London, Gilbert, Wright, and Hooke, 1791; 2nd ed. 1795. *Contains comments on Pacific Is., incl. Palau, on pp. 64-76 of 2nd ed. [LC: Rare VK881.H5 1791]*
- 1796 Anon. "Lista de la tripulación del navío 'San Pedro Apóstol'." n.p., 1795 (478-page ms.). TNL Medina #2517. *List of 389 people aboard this ship from Cádiz to Manila. Part of the Alava Squadron. See Poterat.*
- 1796 Broughton, William Robert. **A Voyage of Discovery to the North Pacific Ocean:...Performed in H.M. Sloop Providence, and Her Tender...1795-1798.** London, Cadell-Davies, 1804; reprinted Amsterdam & NY 1967. *[Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record]*
- 1796-1800 Poterat, Abraham, Marquis de. **Journal d'un voyage au Cap de Horn, au Chili, aux îles Philippines et à la côte de la Nouvelle Espagne...** Paris, Didot, 1815. BN# G6531. *French naval officer with the Alava Squadron.*
- 1797 Earnshaw, John, ed. **Thomas Muir, Scottish Martyr. Some Accounts of his Exile to NSW, his Adventurous Escape in 1796...** Cremone, NSW, 1959. *Escaped aboard the U.S. ship Otter, Captain Dorr.*
- 1797 Johnson, Ebenezer. **A Short Account of a Northwest Passage Performed in the Years 1796, 1797 & 1798.** Vancouver, Alcuin Society, 1974. *India Packet, Capt. Rogers. See Howay's List of vessels.*
- 1797 Péron, Capitaine François. **Mémoires du Capitaine Péron, sur ses voyages aux côtes d'Afrique, en Arabie, à l'île d'Amsterdam, aux îles Sandwich ...** 2 vol., Paris, 1824; reprinted Amsterdam, 1971. *Frenchman aboard U.S. ship Otter, Capt. Dorr.*
- 1797 (1) Wilson, Captain James. **Memoirs of Capt. James Wilson, Containing an Account of His Enterprises and Sufferings in India, His Conversion...** 3rd ed. London, 1819; American editions, 1822 and 1827. LC# BV3672.W55G7. *Edited by John Griffin.*
- 1797 (2) Wilson, Captain James. **Memoirs of Capt. James Wilson.** Philadelphia, American Sunday School Union, n.d. *Compiled by William Bingham Tappan from Griffin's edition. UH# Pacc BV3672.W55.T36 is "lost."*

- 1797 (3) Wilson, Captain James. **A Missionary Voyage to the Southern Pacific Ocean, Performed in the Years 1796, 1797, 1798 in the Ship Duff.** London, Chapman, 1799; Berlin, 1800; Graz, 1966; NY, 1968.
LC# DU20.L84 & .W74. Ship chartered by the London Missionary Society.
- 1797 (4) Cathcart, M. et al. **Mission to the South Seas: The Voyage of the Duff 1796-1799.** Parkville, Australia, Univ. Melbourne, 1990 (173 pages).
- 1797-1798 Purdy, John (and/or Stevens). **The Oriental Navigator.** 3rd ed., London, 1816.
BM 10496.dd.1. Refers to Capt. Dennet & Capt. Fearn.
- 1797-1801 Smith, Rev. William. **Journal of a Voyage in the Missionary Ship Duff, to the Pacific Ocean in the Years 1796-1802...** New York, Collins, 1813 [LC DU20.S66]
Also includes ship Royal Admiral, Capt. James Wilson, both ships from Polynesia to China. See also Wilson, 1797.
- 1798 Fearn, Capt. John. "Recent Discoveries in the Pacific Ocean." *Naval Chronicle* 2 (1799): 536-7..
- 1798-1802 Snow, Samuel. **The Journals of Samuel Snow. [not Shaw].** Boston, 1847.
He was first U.S. Consul in China. Replaced by Edward Carrington in 1802. [not in LC]
- 1798-1809 Fanning, Captain Edmund. **Voyages Round the World, With Selected Sketches of Voyages to the South Seas, North and South Pacific ... 1792-1832...** N.Y., Collins & Hannay, 1833; London, Rich, 1834; rep. 1970.
LC# G440.F3. Fanning's first voyage. Ship Betsey via Tinian.
- 1798-1809 Fanning, Captain Edmund. **Voyages and Discoveries in the South Seas 1792-1832.** Salem, Mass., Marine Research Soc. N^o 6, 1924; Dover, 1989.
LC# G440.F3 1924. See also 1807-09.
- 1799 Bishop, Captain Charles. **The Journals and Letters of Captain Charles Bishop on the Northwest Coast..., in the Pacific, and in NSW 1794-99.** Cambridge, Hakluyt Society, 1967.
Edited by Michael Roe.
- 1799 Kenny, R. W. "The Maiden Voyage of the Ann & Hope, 1798-1799." *American Neptune*, 1958, pp. 105-136.
- 1799-1803 Cleveland, Richard Jeffry (1). **In the Forecastle; or, Twenty-Five Years a Sailor.** NY, Manhattan Pub., n.d.; NY, Hurst, n.d.; also World, 1876.
UH# Hawn G540.C59.

- 1799-1803 Cleveland, Richard Jeffry (2). **A Narrative of Voyages and Commercial Enterprises (of the Sons of New England)**. 2 vol., Cambridge, Mass., 1842; London, 1842, 1843; NY 1858.
LC# G540.C6 (1842) & .C65 (1858). Title varies.
- 1799-1803 Cleveland, Richard Jeffry (3). **Voyages of a Merchant Navigator of the Days That Are Past. Compiled by H.W.S. Cleveland.** New York, Harper, 1886.
Cleveland was supercargo of the Lelia Byrd, Capt. Shaler.
- 1799-1841 Coggeshall, George. **(Thirty-Six) Voyages to Various Parts of the World, Made Between the Years 1799 and 1841...** 1st ed., 1851; 1st U.S. ed, NY, 1851; 3rd. ed., NY, 1858.
UH# G463.C65 & .C68. Via Micronesia?
- 1800 Aa. **Part 10: THE 19TH CENTURY.**
- 1800 ca. Moulton, William. **A Concise Extract from the Sea Journal of William Moulton; Written on Board of the Onico ... New London ... 1799-1804.** Utica, priv. printed, 1804.
[Not Micronesia. U.S. sealers at Staten I. Quoted for the record]
- 1800-1842 Faivre, Dr. Jean-Paul. **L'expansion française dans le Pacifique de 1800 à 1842.** Paris, Nouvelles Éditions Latines, [1953].
UH# Pacc DU50.F34.
- 1800s Del Valle, Maria Teresa. **The Importance of the Mariana Islands to Spain at the Beginning of the Nineteenth Century.** Guam, MARC, 1980.
Edited by Marjorie G. Driver.
- 1800s Fetchko, Peter J. "Salem Trading Voyages to Japan During the Early Nineteenth Century." *American Neptune* .. (1986): 50-54.
- 1800s Greenwood, Gordon. "The Contact of American Whalers, Sealers and Adventurers with the New South Wales Settlement." *Journal & Pr. Royal Austr. Hist. Soc.* 29:3 (1943): 133-156.
- 1801-1802 Haswell, William (1). "Remarks on a Voyage to the Mariana Islands." *Outing Magazine (New York)* 53 (Dec. 1908): 291-300.
Haswell was first Mate of the Lydia, Capt. Barnard. PMB 201. Edited by Ralph D. Paine.
- 1801-1802 Haswell, William (2). "Remarks on a Voyage in 1801 to the Island of Guam. With an Introduction and annotations by Lawrence W. Jenkins." *Hist. Coll. of the Essex Institute* 53:8 (July 1917): 193-214

- 1801-1802 Haswell, William (3). "Remarks on a Voyage in 1801 to the Island of Guam." *Guam News Letter* 11 (Dec 1919-Feb 1920): 1-4; 1-2; 5-6.
Also reproduced in Guam Recorder 2 (Sep-Oct 1925) & 4 (Sep 1927).
- 1803-1806 Ballester, R. "Repercusiones y significado de la Real Expedición Filantrópica de la Vacuna." *La Ilustración Española* (Valencia) 1986: 35-49.
Expedition led by Francisco Javier Balmis.
- 1803-1806 Díaz de Iraola, Gonzalo. "La vuelta al mundo de la expedición de la vacuna." *Anuario de Estudios Americanos* 4 (1947): 103-266.
Also a book, Seville, 1948. Medical trip around the world.
- 1803-1807 Langsdorff, Georg Heinrich. **Voyages and Travels...** London, 1813-15.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1803-1849 Ivashintzov, N. A. (1) **Obozrenie Russkih Krugosvetnik Puteshestvii. [= Russian Round-the-World Voyages].** St. Petersburg, 1850 & 1872.
- 1803-1849 Ivashintzov, N. A. (2) **Russian Round-the-word Voyages, 1803-1849.** Kingston, Limestone Press, 1980.
Translated from Russian by Glynn Barratt.
- 1804 ca. Delano, Reuben. **Wanderings and Adventures of Reuben Delano, Being a Narrative of Twelve Years in a Whale Ship! [Now First Published...]** Boston, E. G. House, 1817; 2nd ed. 1846; reprinted 1970s.
Possibly ships Perseverance 1804, Stanton ca. 1825, 1829-30.UH# Hawn Rare G545.D45 1846. LC Rare PZ3.W1838.
- 1805 Krusenstern, Adam Johann von [1770-1846]. **Voyage Round the World in the Years 1803, 1804, 1805 & 1806.** 2 vol., London, 1813; reprinted Amsterdam 1968 & Japan 1973.
Translated from the German. See also Lisiansky.
- 1805 Krusenstern, Adam Johann von. **Reise um die Welt in den Jahren 1803, 4, 5, und 6, etc.** 3 vol., St. Petersburg, 1810, 11 & 14.
LC# G420.K93.
- 1805 Lisiansky, Captain Urey [Yuri Federovich]. **Puteshestvie vokrug sveta na korable "Neva" v 1803-1806 godakh.** St. Petersbourg(?), 1812.
Original Russian text.
- 1805 Lisiansky, Captain Urey. **A Voyage Round the World in the Years 1803, 1804, 1805 & 1806, ... in the Ship Neva.** London, John Booth, 1814; reprinted Amsterdam, 1968.
Translated by the author. See also Krusenstern, with whom he was in company, as far as Hawaii.

- 1805 Shaler, Captain William (1). "Journal of a Voyage Between China and the North-western Coast of America..." American Register, Vol. 3, Pt 1 (1808).
- 1805 Shaler, Captain William (2). **Journal of a Voyage Between China and the North-western Coast of America, Made in 1804 by William Shaler...** Claremont, Calif., Saunders, 1935.
LC# F864.S555. Ship Lelia Byrd. See also Cleveland, 1799-1803.
- 1805 ca. Renouard, C. L. F. Félix, Marquis de Sainte-Croix. **Voyage commercial et politique aux Indes orientales, aux îles Philippines, à la Chine, ... pendant les années 1803-1807.** 3 vol., Paris, 1810.
UH# DS436.S2.
- 1806 Bratring, F. W. A. "Über die Ladronen--oder Mari[an]en--Insel-Gruppe in dem nördlichen Stillen Meere." Allgemeine Geographische Ephemeriden (Weimar), Nov-Dec 1806.
LC# G1.A4. Reviews geography and history up to 1790s.
- 1807 Iselin, Isaac. **Journal of a Trading Voyage Around the World, 1805-1808.** New York, McIlroy & Emmet, 189-[sic]; reprinted 1999.
Iselin was supercargo of N.Y. ship Maryland, Capt. Perry.
- 1807 Patterson, Samuel. **Narrative of the Adventures and Sufferings of Samuel Patterson, Experienced in the Pacific Ocean...** Palmer [Mass.], 1817; 2nd ed., 1825.
Was a passenger aboard ship Maryland, Capt. Perry.
- 1807-1809 Fanning, Captain Edmund. **Voyages to the South Seas, Indian and Pacific Oceans, China Sea, Northwest Coast, ... With Discoveries ... 1830-1837.** 2nd ed., New York, Vermilye, 1838; reprinted 1970.
Ships Hope, Tonquin, Capt. Bromley. Fanning's 2nd voyage.
- 1808 Im Thurn, Everard F. & L.C. Wharton (eds.). **The Journal of William Lockerby, Sandalwood Trader in the Fijian Islands during the Years 1808-1809.** London, Hakluyt, 1925; reprinted, Kraus, 1967; Fiji, 1982.
UH# Pacc DU600.L562. Lockerby was First Officer aboard the Jenny.
- 1809-1814 Real Compañía de Filipinas. **Copiador de Cartas Reservadas de Asia, America, y otras partes, de la Direccion inter. de la Real Compañía de Filipinas.** 2 vols., Cadiz, 1809-1814.
- 1810 Comyn, Tomás de. **Estado de las Islas Filipinas en 1810 brevemente descrito...** Madrid, 1820; Manila, 1878; English ed. London, 1821.
Another ed. by Fil. Book Guild, Vol. XV, Manila, 1969. The 1878 edition is in a book by Del-Pan.

- 1812 Reynolds, Stephen. **The Voyage of the New Hazard to the Northwest Coast, Hawaii and China, 1810-1813 ... by a Member of the Crew.** Salem, Peabody Museum, 1938.
Edited by F. W. Howay. New Hazard, Capt. Nye, via Agrigan.
- 1813 ca. Porter, David. **Journal of a Cruise (1812-14).** Philadelphia, 1815; also Gregg Press, 1970.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1814-1815 Corney, Peter. **(Early) Voyages in the Northern Pacific: Narrative of Several Trading Voyages (1813-1818)...** London Literary Gazette, 1821; reprinted 1896, and 1965.
LC# G477.C81. Title varies. Ship Columbia may have passed by the N. Marianas (Hawaii to China).
- 1816 Barnard, Captain Charles H. **A Narrative of the Sufferings and Adventures of Captain Charles H. Barnard, in a Voyage Round the World...1812-1816...** New York, Lindon, 1829.
LC# G530.B25+ Ship Millwood, Capt. S.H. Bailey, via Agrigan.
- 1816 Hill, Captain Samuel. "Voyage of the Ophelia... Excerpts from the Journal of Captain Samuel Hill." *New England Quarterly* 10:2 (June 1937): 355-380.
Edited by James W. Snyder, Jr.
- 1816-1824 Ellis, William. **Polynesian Researches during a Residence of Nearly Six Years in the Society and Sandwich Islands.** 4 vol., New York, Harper, 1833; also Tuttle, 1969.
- 1817 Brun, X. **Adelbert de Chamisso de Boncourt.** Lyon, 1896.
- 1817 Chamisso, Adelbert von (1). **Bemerkungen und ansichten auf einer entdeckungs-reise. (Entdeckungs-reise in die Süd-See und nach der Berings-str...).** Weimar, Hoffman, 1821.
Guam mentioned in vol. 3, pp. 77-84.
- 1817 Chamisso, Adelbert von (2). **Reise um die Welt mit der Romanzoffischen Entdeckungs-Expedition ...1815-18...** Ausgabe von Heinrich Kurz, 1870; many other German editions.
- 1817 Chamisso, Adelbert von (3). **Voyage autour du monde, 1815-1818.** Paris, Le Sycomore, 1981.
Laval U. G420.R615C448 (1981F). Translated by H. A. Baatsch.UH# Pacc G420.R48.C4514 1981.
- 1817 Chamisso, Adelbert von (4). **A Voyage Around the World with the Romanzov Exploring Expedition in the Years 1815-18 in the Brig Rurik, Capt. Kotzebue.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1986 (400 pages).
UH# G420.R48.C4513 1986. Translated by Henry Kratz.

- 1817 Chamisso, Adelbert von (5). "The Trip Around the World-- From Radack to Guajan, in the Year 1817." In *Guam Recorder*, Dec. 1925-Jan. 1926.
Translated by Mrs. H. G. Hornsboostel.
- 1817 Choris, Louis (1). **Voyage pittoresque autour du monde, 1815-1818, avec des portraits de sauvages d'Amérique,... des îles du Grand Océan...** Paris, Firmin Didot, 1822.
UH# Hawn Rare G420.C55.
- 1817 Choris, Louis (2). **Vues et paysages des régions équinoxiales, recueillis dans un voyage autour du monde...** Paris, Renouard, 1826.
24 colored plates. Supplement to his Voyage pittoresque.
- 1817 Kelm, H. **Adelvert von Chamisso als ethnograph der Südsee.** Bonn, 1951.
- 1817 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von [Otto Yevstafievich]. **Entdeckungsreise in die Südsee und nach der Berings-Strasse.** Weimar, Hoffmann, 1821; Vienna, Kaulfuss & Krammer, 1825.
LC# G420.K76 & .K77. Title varies.
- 1817 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von. **A Voyage of Discovery into the South Sea and Beering's Straits... in the Ship Rurik... in the Years 1815-1818.** 3 vols., London, Longman & Brown, 1821; reprinted 1967.
LC# G420.K81. Kotzebue's first voyage. See Chamisso, Choris.
- 1817 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von. "Découvertes de Kotzebue." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, 2ième partie, 1817 & 1818.
- 1817 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von. "Voyage de Kotzebue." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages*, 1819 & 1822.
- 1817 Kotzebue, Captain Otton von. **Puteshestvie v luzhnyi okean i v Beringov proliv v 1815, 1816, 1817 i 1818 godakh na korable Riurike.** St. Petersburg, 1821.
- 1817 Krusenstern, Adam Johann von. "Analyse des îles découvertes dans le grand océan, sur le vaisseau Rurik..." *Journal des Voyages* 29 (1821): 317+
Check also 25 (Nov. 1821?): 209-240. Has also edited a Dutch version of Kotzebue's Voyage (Amsterdam, 1822).
- 1817-1828 Barratt, Glynn R. **Russian Exploration in the Mariana Islands, 1817-1828: Accounts by Kotzebue, Choris, Chamisso, Lütke, Golovnin, Kittlitz Saipan,** Historic Preservation Office, 1984.
UH #Pacc DU645.R87 1984.

- 1817-1828 Nozikov, N. **Russian Voyages Round the World**. London, Hutchinson ca. 1945.
- 1817-19? King, Henry. **South Seas Voyage**.
British whaler Elizabeth. No details of publisher in Nicholson.
- 1818 Davydov, Yuri. **V moryakh i stranstviyakh. [= On Sea and Land]**. Moscow, 1956.
Look for accounts of the Golovnin Expedition by Litke & Matiushin.
- 1818 Divin, V. V. M. **Golovnin**. Moscow, 1951 & 1952.
BM 10794 b.43 (Has portrait of Golovnin).
- 1818 Golovnin, Captain Vasily Mikhailovich. **Puteshestvie vokrug svieta, po povelenu Gosudariia Imperatora soverskennoe... "Kamchatkie", v 1817, 1818 i 1819 godakh**. 2 vol., St. Petersburg, Morskoi, 1822; also 1949, 1965.
LC# G420.G62 & G296.G6A3. BL 010028.1.6.
- 1818 Golovnin, Vasily Mikhailovich [1776-1831]. **Around the World on the 'Kamchatka', 1817-1819**. Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1979.
UH# G420.G64.G6413. Translated by Ella Lury Wiswell.
- 1818 Shur, Leonid Avelevich. **K beregam Novogo svieta. [= To the Shores of the New World]** Moscow, USSR Nautical Academy, 1971.
UH# Pacc G463.S556. Look for accounts by Litke & Matiushin.
- 1818-1895 McClurkan, Carolyn. **Carolinians in the Mariana Islands, 1818-1895: Transcriptions of Selected Materials in the Spanish Documents Collection**. Guam, MARC, 1987.
- 1819 Raillard, L. "Voyage de l'Uranie: journal historique au recueil de quelques notes prises pendant la campagne autour du monde." Paris, Archives Nationales, 1980.
Microfilm. UH# S00011. Raillard was a midshipman with Captain Freycinet.
- 1819 Roquefeuil, Lieut. Camille de. **Journal d'un voyage autour du monde, pendant les années 1816, 1817, 1818 et 1819**. 2 vol., Paris, Ponthieu et al., 1823.
LC# G440.R77. French Navy ship Bordelais of Bordeaux.
- 1819 Roquefeuil, Lieut. Camille de. **A Voyage Round the World Between the Years 1816-1819**. London, Phillips, 1823; reprinted by Ye Galleon Press, 1981.
LC# G440.R78.
- 1819 (1) Freycinet, Louis-Claude de Saulces de. **Voyage autour du monde... exécuté sur les corvettes de S.M. l'Uranie et la Physicienne pendant les années 1817-1820**. 8 vol. + 4 atlases, Paris, Pillet Ainé, 1824-1844.
BN# G5918-5921+ (the only complete set available to the public). Perhaps also available at NYPL & Boston Public Library.

- 1819 (2) Freycinet, Louis-Claude de Saulces de. "Derrotero de las islas Marianas, formado según la exploración verificada por el comandante de las corbetas francesas.." *Revista General de Marina* (Madrid) 1: 133-159 (1862).
Caution: N. Marianas mis-labelled. See 1864, Sanchez y Zayas. Also an offprint produced by Fortanet (Madrid, 1863).
- 1819 (3) Freycinet, Mme. Rose de Saulces de. **Campagne de l'Uranie (1817-1820). Journal de Mme. Rose de Saulces de Freycinet, d'après le manuscrit original...** Paris, Société d'éditions géographiques..., 1927.
LC# Q115.F88. Edited by Charles Duplomb. See Bassett.
- 1819 (4) Bassett, Marnie [Masson] (ed.). **Realms and Islands: the World Voyage of Rose de Freycinet in the Corvette Uranie 1817-1820. From Her Journal & Letters.** London, Oxford University Press, 1962.
LC# G420.F8B3.
- 1819 (5) Arago, Jacques-Étienne Victor. **Promenade autour du monde, pendant les années 1817, 1818, 1819 et 1820, sur les corvettes L'Uranie et La Physicienne...** 2 vol. + atlas, Paris, P. Leblanc, 1822.
LC# G420.F8A6. BN# G18976-77 + G1169.
- 1819 (6) Arago, Jacques-Étienne Victor. **Narrative of a Voyage Round the World in the Uranie and Physicienne, Corvettes, commanded by Captain Freycinet...** London, Treuttel & Co., 1823; reprinted Amsterdam, 1971.
LC# G420.F8A7 & .F8A613 (missing).
- 1819 (7) Arago, Jacques-Étienne Victor. **Souvenirs d'un aveugle. Voyage autour du monde (1817-1820).** 2 vol., Paris, Garnier Frères, 1835; 1838; 1839-40, etc.
LC# G463.A67. BN# G18978-80 and other numbers.
- 1819 (8) Bajot (ed.) "Voyage physique autour du monde." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820.
- 1819 (9) Bajot (ed.) "Voyage de l'Uranie." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages*, 1820 & 1826.
- 1819-1831 Lafond (de Lurcy), Captain Gabriel. **Quinze ans de voyages autour du monde.** 2 vol., Paris, 1840.
LC# DS507.L16. Mostly about the Philippines.
- 1819-1831 Lafond (de Lurcy), Captain Gabriel. **Voyages autour du monde et naufrages célèbres...** 8 vol., Paris, 1843-44; Paris, Lachand, 1870.
LC# G440.L16.

- 1820 ca. Kruzenstern, Commodore Ivan Fedorovich. **Recueil de mémoires hydrographiques, pour servir d'analyse et d'explication à l'atlas de l'océan Pacifique.** St-Pétersbourg, 1824.
Not the same author as Adam Johann von Krusenstern.
- 1820s Anderson, Florence Bennett. **Through the Hawse-Hole: The True Story of a Nantucket Whaling Captain [i.e. Seth Pinkham].** New York, Macmillan, 1932.
LC# F72.N2P7. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1820s Dubarry, Armand. **Le roman d'un baleinier: récit maritime.** Paris, E. Dentu, 1869; rev. ed. 1878.
Fictitious story based on French whalers. Incl. Guam...
- 1822-1823 Bradley, Henry [attributed author] **A Voyage from the United States to South America ... 1821-1823...and of an 18 Months Cruise in a Nantucket Whaleship.** Newburyport, Herald Press, 1823.
Via Micronesia? LC# Rare F2223.B47. Ship Improvement, Capt. Coffin, via Bonins.
- 1822-1823 Melvin, John L. **A Narrative of a Voyage Round the World Commenced in 1816, and Ended in 1824...** Georgetown, D.C., 1825.
LC# G440.M53 (missing). Via Micronesia? Aboard Paragon, Capt. W. Cole.
- 1823 + Valle, Teresa del. **The Importance of the Mariana Islands to Spain at the Beginning of the Nineteenth Century.** Guam, MARC Educational Series No. 11, 1991.
Translation of documents in AHN Madrid, mostly from Fil. 5853 & 5854.
- 1824 Arago, François [not Jacques]. **Rapport fait à l'Académie des Sciences sur le voyage de la "Coquille".** Paris, Goetschy, n.d.
From Journal des Voyages, Aug. 1825. Also in v. 1, Duperrey.
- 1824 Dumont D'Urville, Jule Sébastien César. **Voyage pittoresque autour du monde. Résumé général des voyages de découvertes ... Magellan ... Wallis ... Cook, etc.** 2 vols., Paris, Tenré, 1834-35; 1839, 1848, 1853, etc.
Fictitious ship Oceanic. Req'd Vol. 2, pp. 454-462. LC G560.D8 1834, but vol. 2 missing there...
- 1824 Duperrey, Captain Louis Isidore. **Voyage autour du monde, exécuté par ordre du Roi, sur la corvette de Sa Majesté, la "Coquille" ... 1822-1825.** 7 vol. + 4 atlases, Paris, A. Bertrand, 1825-1830.
Never published in full.

- 1824 Duperrey, Captain Louis Isidore. **Mémoire sur les opérations géographiques faites dans la campagne de la corvette de S.M. "la Coquille"...** 1822-1825... Paris, Huzard-Courrier, [1827?].
BN# 8ÖG.1344. UH# Q115.D929.
- 1824 Duperrey, Captain Louis Isidore. "Résultats du voyage de la 'Coquille'." *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie* 4 (1825): 74.
- 1824 Duperrey, Captain Louis Isidore. "Voyage autour du monde de la 'Coquille'." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, 1822, 1823, 1825 & 1828.
- 1824 Duperrey, Captain Louis Isidore. "Voyage de la 'Coquille'." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages*, 1824 & 1825.
- 1824 Eschscholtz, Fr. **Zooloischer Atlas enthaltend abbildungen und beschreibungen neuer thierarten während des Flot-kapitäns von Kotzebue...** Berlin, 1829.
- 1824 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von (1). "Deuxième voyage de Kotzebue." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages*, 1823 & 1829.
- 1824 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von (2). **Puteshestvie vokrug sveta ... na voennom shliupe Predpriatie v 1823, 1824, 1825 i 1826 godakh, pod ... Kotsebu.** St. Petersburg, 1828; 2nd ed. by D. D. Tumarkin, as:
Kotsebu: Novoe puteshestvie vokrug sveta v 1823-1826, Moscow, Nauka, 1981.
- 1824 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von (3). **(Neue) Reise um die Welt in den Jahren 1823, 24, 25 und 26.** 2 vol., St. Petersburg, 1830; Weimar, Hoffman, 1830.
BN# G.25115. Originally published at St. Petersburg in Russian, 1828.
- 1824 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von (4). **A New Voyage Round the World in the Years 1823, 24, 25, and 1826.** 2 v., London, Colburn & B., 1830; reprinted Amsterdam, 1967.
LC# G420.K87. Introduction by Krusenstern. See also 1817.
- 1824 Lesson, René Primevère (1). **Voyage autour du monde entrepris par ordre du gouvernement sur la corvette la "Coquille"**. 2 vol., Paris, Pourret, 1838-1839; vol. 1 reprinted 1987.
LC# G420.C78. Lesson was a naturalist with the Duperrey Expedition. (Vol. 2 missing at LC).
- 1824 Lesson, René Primevère (2). **Journal d'un voyage pittoresque autour du monde...** Paris, A. Gobin, 1830.
Vol. 1 only was published. BN# G.25894.

- 1824 Lesson, René Primevère (3). **Voyage médical autour du monde, 1822-1825, suivi d'un Mémoire sur les races humaines répandues dans l'Océanie...** 1 vol., Paris, Roret, 1829; 4 vol., Bruxelles, 1839.
BN# 8ÖTc4.3. BM# 010028.m.24.
- 1824 Lesson, René Primevère (4). **Voyage autour du monde...Zoologie.** 2 vol. + 1 atlas, Paris, Bertrand, 1826-1830.
BN# G.5815-16 + fol.G.152.
- 1824 Lesson, René Primevère (5). "Mémoire sur les peuples de la mer du sud, nommés Carolins, our Mongols-Pélagiens." *Journal des Voyages* 121 (Nov. 1828): 177+
- 1824 Lesson, René Primevère (6). "Ile de Ualan ou Strong." *Journal des Voyages* 70 & 80 (1825): 129-170, 273-318.
- 1824 Quoy & Gaimard. "Extraits de lettres de Quoy et Gaimard adressées à Freycinet." *Bulletin de la Soc. de Géographie*, 7-8 (1827) & 10-11 (1828)
- 1824-1825 Comstock, William. **The Life of Samuel Comstock, the Terrible Whaleman.** Boston, James Fisher, 1840.
LC# G530.C7. The author was a brother of the leader of the Globe Mutiny.
- 1824-1825 Davidson, Louis & Eddie Daherty. **Captain Marooner.** New York, 1952.
A fictional account of the Globe Mutiny.
- 1824-1825 Hoyt, Edwin Palmer. **Mutiny on the 'Globe'.** New York, Random House, 1975; London, Barker, 1976.
LC# DU710.H69. Another fictional account.
- 1824-1825 Lay, William & Cyrus M. Hussey. **A Narrative of the Mutiny on Board the Ship Globe of Nantucket, in the Pacific Ocean, Jan. 1824... Mulgrave Islands...** New London, 1828; reprinted 1900, 1963.
Captain was murdered. Authors were marooned on Mili atoll.
- 1824-1827 Barrell, George. **Notes on Voyages and Incidents Connected Therewith in a Career of Thirty Years at Sea...** Springfield, Ill., Rokker, 1890.
Via Micronesia?
- 1824-1828 Ritter, Lynn Takata & Philip L. Ritter (eds.) **The European Discovery of Kosrae Island. Accounts by ... Duperrey, Dumont D'Urville, Lesson, Lütke, von Kittlitz.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, TTPI, 1982.
Micronesian Archaeological Survey Report nō 13.

- 1824-1839 Guillon, Jacques. **Dumont d'Urville, 1790-1842.** Paris, France-Empire, 1986 (355 pages).
UH# Pacc V64.F72.D864 1986.
- 1824-1839 Lesson, René Primevère. **Notice historique sur l'amiral Dumont d'Urville.** Rochefort, 1846.
- 1825 Clunie, Fergus. "The Manila Brig." *Domodomo, Fiji Museum Quarterly, Suva*, vol. 2 (July 1984).
45 pages with 13 illustrations.
- 1825 Lévesque, Rodrigue. "The Manila brig revisited--The brig Concepción cut off at Fiji in 1825." *Domodomo, Fiji Museum Quarterly* 14.1 (2001).
- 1825 Paulding, Lieutenant Hiram, U.S.N. **Journal of a Cruise of the U.S. Schooner Dolphin Among the Islands of the Pacific Ocean...Mulgrave Islands...** New York, Carvill, 1831; Sydney, 1970.
Capt. "Mad Jack" Percival on the trail of the Globe mutineers. LC DU21.P32 1970.
- 1826 Saliz, Captain. "Voyage autour du monde ... sur le navire Péruvien, de Bordeaux ... commandé by M. P. Saliz." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, Vol. XXXII, t. 12 (1827).
Visited Oroluk.
- 1827 Beechey, Captain Frederick William. **Narrative of a Voyage to the Pacific and Beering's Strait, to Co-operate With the Polar Expeditions... in 1825-28...** 2 vol., London, Colburn/Bentley, 1831; reprinted 1832, 1968.
Visited Asunción in the ship Blossom. See also Pearl.
- 1827 Pearl Lieutenant George. **To the Pacific and Arctic With Beechey. The Journal of Lieutenant George Pearl of H.M.S. Blossom 1825-28.** Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, 1973.
Edited by Barry M. Gough from BM Add. Ms. 35141.
- 1827 Sanz, Manuel. **Description of the Mariana Islands.** Guam, MARC Educational Series No. 10, 1991.
Translation of his report, dated Manila 1827, by Marjorie G. Driver.
- 1827-1828 Andreev, A. I. **Fedor Petrovich Litke.** Moscow, 1970.
- 1827-1828 Anon. "Ile d'Ualan et nouveau groupe d'îles." *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie* 11 (1829): 257-9.
About the Lütke Expedition.

- 1827-1828 Bezobrazov, V. **Graf Fedor Petrovich Litke (1797-1832)**.
St. Petersburg, 1888.
- 1827-1828 Cowan, James. **A Trader in Cannibal Land: The Life and Adventures of Captain [Philip] Tapsell**. Dunedin & Wellington, Reed, 1935.
LC# DU422.T3C6. *In the whaler Minerva off the Gilberts, etc.*
- 1827-1828 Kittlitz, Freidrich Heinrich, Freiherr von.
Denkwürdigkeiten einer Reise nach dem russischen Amerika, nach Mikronesien und durch Kamtschatka. 2 vol., Gotha, Justus Perthes, 1858.
LC# G480.K62. Req'd
HRAF transl. OR MCF.
- 1827-1828 Kittlitz, Friedrich Heinrich, Freiherr von.
Vierundzwanzig Vegetations-Ansichten von Küstenländern und Inseln des Stillen Oceans... Siegen, Friedrich'sche, 1850.
Book available at the John Crerar Library in Chicago.
- 1827-1828 Kittlitz, Friedrich Heinrich, Freiherr von. **Twenty-Four Views of the Vegetation of the Coasts and Islands of the Pacific...** London, Longman, 1861.
LC Rare QK909.K62. *Kittlitz was a naturalist with the Lütke Expedition.*
- 1827-1828 Lütke, Fyodor Petrovich, comte de [1797-1882]. **Voyage autour du monde, exécuté par ordre de Sa Majesté l'Empereur Nicolas I, sur la corvette Le Sèniavine, 1826-1829**. 4 v.+ 2 atlases, Paris, 1835-36; 3 vol. reprinted 1971.
Translated by F. Boyé. Sketches by A. Postels & Kittlitz. Got nautical atlas. Got reprint atlas+books from N. Israel.
- 1827-1828 Lütke, Fyodor Petrovich, graf. **Puteshestvie vokrug sveta na voyennom shliupe "Seniavin" v 1826-1829 godakh**. St. Petersburg, C. Hintze, 1834-36; 2nd ed., Moscow, 1948.
Original text of this voyage, in Russian.
- 1827-1828 Mertens, M. "Mémoire sur l'archipel des Carolines, particulièrement sur les îles basses." In: *Recueils des Actes de la Séance... de l'Académie des Sciences*, 29 déc. 1829. St-Pétersbourg, 1830.
About sailor Floyd, left on Murilo by the ship Prudent, picked up by Lütke. UH# Pacc DU563.M47.
- 1828 Boelen, Jacobus. **Reize naar de oost-en westkust van Zuid-Amerika en, van daar, naar de Sandwichts- en Philippijnsche Eilanden, China ...** 3 vol., Amsterdam, Ten Brink & De Vries, 1835-1836.
LC# G477.B67. *Dutch Navy corvette Wilhelmina en Maria, via Agrigan.*

- 1828 Duhaut-Cilly, Auguste Bernard. **Voyage autour du monde principalement à la Californie et aux îles Sandwich, pendant les années 1826, 1827, 1828 et 1829.** 2 vol., Paris, A. Bertrand, 1829; also 1834-35.
LC# G440.B48. Ship Héros via Asunción I. See also LeNetrel.
- 1828 Duhaut-Cilly, Auguste. **A Voyage to California, the Sandwich Islands and Around the World in the Years 1826-1829.** U. Calif. Press, 1999(?), 317 pages.
Translated by August Fruge and Neal Harlow.
- 1828 Earle, Augustus. **A Narrative of a Nine Month's Residence in New Zealand in 1827; Together with a Journal of a Residence ...** London, Longman, 1832; also Oxford University Press, 1966.
LC# DU410.E12. Author was a painter who visited Guam.
- 1828 Hackforth-Jones, Jocelyn. **Augustus Earle, Travel Artist: Paintings and Drawings in the Rex Nan Kivell Collection, National Library of Australia.** Canberra, The Library, 1980.
LC# N6797.E13H3. Contains 3 plates about Guam.
- 1828 Hezel, Francis X., S.J. "Dumont D'Urville on Truk." *Guam Recorder* 4:3 (1974): 42-50.
- 1828 LeNetrel, Lt. Edmond. **Voyage of the Héros Around the World with Duhaut-Cilly in the years 1826, 1827, 1828 & 1829.** Los Angeles, Glen Dawson, 1951, 64 pages.
Translated by Blanche Collet Wagner.
- 1828 Tromelin, Legoarant de. "Voyage autour du monde, exécuté par M. Legoarant de Tromelin, ... , commandant la corvette du Roi 'La Baïonnaise'." *Journal des Voyages* 42 (1829): 39, 51-53.
He crossed the Carolines and saw only 1 small island.
- 1828 (1) Dumont d'Urville, Jules Sébastien César. **Voyage de (découverte de) la corvette l'"Astrolabe", exécuté par ordre du Roi, pendant les années 1826, 27, 28, 29, ...** 14 vol. + 5 atlases, Paris, J. Tastu, 1830-33; other ed.
LC# G560.D92. BN G32449-53 + G216-7. See 1828-39 for part translation.
- 1828 (2) Anon. "Voyage de l'"Astrolabe"." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages*, N° 38, 42, 44, 48 (1828-30).
- 1828 (3) Anon. "Voyage de l'"Astrolabe"." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, various numbers, 1826-29.
- 1828 (4) Roussel, Chevalier de [Amiral E.-P.-Édouard]. **Rapport sur la navigation de l'"Astrolabe".** Paris, Imprimerie Royale, 1829.

- 1828 (5) Pâris, [François] Edmond. **Essai sur la construction navale des peuples extra-européens ou Collection des navires et pirogues... du Grand Océan...** 1 vol., + 1 atlas, Paris, Arthus Bertrand, 1841-1843.
BN# fol V.169-170. Was with Dumont d'Urville's 1828 voyage. Later was Vice Admiral. Contains plates about Micronesia.
- 1828 ca. Rienzi, Grégoire-Louis Domeny de. [**L'Univers.] Océanie, ou Cinquième partie du Monde. Revue géographique et ethnographique ... Malaisie, Micronésie ...** 3 vol., Paris, Firmin Didot Frères, 1836-37; also 1863-72.
LC# D20.U58. Summary of Pacific voyages before 1830. Rienzi himself claims to have visited the W. Carolines ca. 1828.
- 1828 ca. Smith, Thomas W. **A Narrative of the Life, Travels and Sufferings of Thomas W. Smith: ...Travels During 18 Voyages to Various Parts...** Boston, W. C. Hill (& others), 1844.
LC# G530.S68. Visited Micronesia: Gilberts, perhaps aboard the ship Hibernia. His 12th voyage.
- 1828-1833 Anon. **The Life and Adventures of James F. O'Connell, the Tattooed Man. During a Residence of 11 Years in ... Caroline Islands.** New York, W. Applegate, 1845; also 1846.
LC# DU21.O16. A summary of O'Connell's book; see next entry.
- 1828-1833 O'Connell, James F. **A Residence of Eleven Years in New Holland and the Caroline Islands; Being the Adventures of James O'Connell...** Boston, 1836 & 1841; also Honolulu & Canberra, 1972.
Edited by B. B. Hussey. Author claims that he was marooned on Pohnpei, for about 5 years.
- 1828-1834 Riesenberg, Saul H. "Tattooed Irishman." *Smithsonian Journal of History* 3:1 (1968): 1-18.
- 1828-1839 Dumont D'Urville, Jules Sébastien César. **Two Voyages to the South Seas.** 2 vol., Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1989.
Translated and heavily edited by Helen Rosenman, as she has merged all accounts into one, in 1993 1-vol. edition.
- 1828-1839 Dumont D'Urville, Jules Sébastien César. **An Account of Two Voyages to the South Seas ... 1826-29 ... and 1837-40. Vol. 1: Astrolabe; vol. 2; Astrolabe & Zélée.** Honolulu, UH Press, 1987.
UH# G420.D84.D861513. Translated and edited by Helen Rosenman.
- 1829 Gunson, Niel (ed.) **The Dalton Journal: Two Whaling Voyages to the South Seas 1823-1829.** Canberra, National Library of Australia, 1990 (140 pages).
Journal of Dr. William Dalton, surgeon, Phoenix (1823-25), Harriet (1826-29). Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.

- 1829 Stewart, Charles S. **A Visit to the South Seas, in the U.S. Ship Vincennes, During the Years 1829 and 1830; With Scenes in...Peru, Manilla...** 2 vol., New York, Haven, 1831; reprinted Praeger, 1970.
Author was Chaplain on USS Vincennes, Capt. Finch.
- 1829-1830 Forster, Honoré (ed.) "A Sydney Whaler 1829-1832: The Reminiscences of James Heberley." JPH 10 (1975): 90-104.
Heberley was aboard the Caroline, Capt. Swindles.
- 1829-1830 Slade, John. **...Old Slade; or, Fifteen Years Adventures of a Sailor.** Boston, Putnam, ca. 1844.
LC# G530.S6. Via Micronesia? Whaler Canton, Capt. Gardner.
- 1830 Abeel, David. **Journal of a Residence in China and the Neighboring Countries from 1829 to 1833.** New York, Leavitt, Lord & Co., 1834; also 1835, 1836.
LC# DS507.A13. About ship Roman, Capt. Lavender, via Palau.
- 1830 Dix, William Giles (See James Oliver).
- 1830 Keeler, John. **The South Sea Islanders, With a Short Sketch of Captain Morrell's Voyage ... in the Schooner "Antarctic"...of New York..** New York, Snowden, 1831.
- 1830 Morrell, Benjamin, Jr. **A Narrative of Four Voyages, to the South Sea, North and South Pacific ... and Antarctic Ocean ... 1822 to 1831...** New York, Harper, 1832; also 1841, 1844, 1853; reprint 1970.
See also Mrs. Morrell, Keeler. LC G463.M87.
- 1830 Morrell, Mrs. Abby Jane (Wood). **Narrative of a Voyage to the Ethiopic Ocean, in the Years 1829, 1830, 1831.** New York, Harper, 1833; reprinted by Gregg Press, 1970.
LC# G463.M86. Mrs. Morrell was accompanying her husband.
- 1830 Oliver, James [attributed author]. **Wreck of the Glide, With Recollections of the Fijis, and of Wallis Island.** New York & London, Wiley & Putnam, 1848.
Edited by William Giles Dix.
- 1830 ca. Reynolds, Jeremiah N. "Report on Islands Discovered by Whalers in the Pacific." January 27, 1835 [Washington, D.C.]
Information rec'd from U.S. Consul in Paita, Peru. Ref.: 23rd Congress, 2nd Session, House Exec. Doc. N° 105, pp. 1-28.
- 1830-1831 Forster, Honoré (ed.) "The Mariana Islands, 1830-1831. From the Journal of John Lyell on the Whaleship Ranger." ISLA 1:2 (1992): 355-387.

- 1830-1854 Zelenietz, Martin & D. Kravitz. "Absorption, Trade and Warfare: Beachcombers on Ponape, 1830-1854." *Ethnohistory* 21:3 (1974): 223-249.
- 1831 (1) Meyen, Dr. F. J. F. **Reise um die Erde ... auf Prinzess Louise comandirt von Capitain W. Wendt in den Jahren 1830, 1831, und 1832.** 2 vol., Berlin, 1834.
Author was surgeon and naturalist aboard this Prussian ship.
- 1831 (2) Anon. "Voyage Round the World in the Prussian Ship the Princess Louise." *Foreign Quarterly Review* 15 (1835): 1-24.
- 1831 (3) [Meyen, F. J. F.] **Weltumseglung unter Preussens Flagge. Die Koniliche Preussische Seehandlung und ihre Schuffe.** Hamburg, 1988.
- 1831 ca. Dodge, George A. **A Narrative of a Whaling Voyage in the Pacific Ocean, and its Incidents.** Salem, Mass., Salem Gazette, 1882; reprinted 1981.
Not Micronesia? U.S. whaler Baltic, Capt. Chadwick. LC SH382.6.D62 1981.
- 1831-1832 Beale, Thomas. **The Natural History of the Sperm Whale; to Which is Added a Sketch of a South Sea Whaling Voyage...** Edinburgh, 1837; 2nd ed. London, 1839; reprinted 1973.
Author was surgeon with British whaler Kent, Capt. Lawton.
- 1831-34? Ruschenberger, William Samuel Waithman. **Three Years in the Pacific...** Philadelphia, 1834.
USS Falmouth. Log in PMB 243. For the record only: not Micronesia.
- 1832 Tregurtha, Captain Edward Primrose. **The Tregurtha Log: Relating the Adventurous Life of Captain Edward Primrose Tregurtha... Whaling in the South Seas...** Hobart, Blubber Head Press, 1980.
Edited by Dan Sprod. Ship Caroline of Hobart, 1831-33.
- 1832 ca. Reynolds, Jeremiah N. **Voyage of the United States Frigate "Potomac" ... During the Circumnavigation of the Globe, in the Years 1831-1834.** New York, Harper, 1834; 2nd ed., 1835.
[Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record]
- 1832-1833 Villalobos, Governor Francisco Ramón. "Descripción local, militar y política de la isla de Guam." Guam, MARC Working Paper N° 7, 1969.
- 1832-1833 Villalobos, Governor Francisco Ramón. "Geographic, Military and Political Description of the Island of Guam." Guam, MARC, Working Paper N° 8, 1979.

- 1832-1834 Barnard, Captain Edward C. **Naked and a Prisoner: Captain Edward C. Barnard's Narrative of Shipwreck in Palau, 1832-1833.** Sharon, Mass., Kendall Whaling Museum & Saipan, 1980.
Edited by Kenneth R. Martin. See Browning (1835), Holden, Meredith.
- 1832-1834 Barnard, Captain Edward C. "Crew List, Ship Mentor of New Bedford, 20 July 1831." Record Group 36, National Archives, Washington.
With the Records of the Bureau of Customs. This is the final crew list, correcting those of the previous month.
- 1832-1834 Holden, Horace. **A Narrative of the Shipwreck, Captivity and Sufferings of Horace Holden and Benj. H. Nute;...Cast Away...Pelew...1832...** Boston, Russell, Shattuck, 1836; reprinted 1975.
Whaler Mentor wrecked at Palau. Author spent time on Tobi.
- 1832-1834 Lyman, Horace S. "Recollections of Horace Holden." *Quarterly of the Oregon Hist. Society* 3 (1902): 164-217.
- 1832-1834 Meredith, J. C. **The Tattooed Man.** New York, Duell, Sloan & Pearce, 1958; Copenhagen, 1958.
LC# G560.H62M4. About Horace Holden, shipwrecked at Palau.
- 1833 Knights, John B. "A Journal of a Voyage in the Brig 'Spy' of Salem (1832-1834)." In: *The Sea, the Ship, and the Sailor* (Salem, 1925).
- 1833-1835 Clement, Ernest W. "Mito Samurai and British Sailors in 1824." *Transactions, Asiatic Society of Japan* 33:1 (1905): 86-131.
Whalers visiting Bonins and coast of Japan. Cultural clash.
- 1834 Jarman, Robert. **Journal of a Voyage to the South Seas in the "Japan" Employed in the Sperm Whale Fishery, under ... Captain John May.** London, Longman & Tilt, [1838].
NBPubLib: WR639.3J292J.
- 1834-1836 Bennett, Frederick Debell. **Narrative of a Whaling Voyage Round the Globe, from the Year 1833 to 1836.** 2 vol., London, Bentley, 1840; reprinted Amsterdam, 1970.
LC# DU510.B38. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record. Ship Tuscan, Capt. T. R. Stavers.
- 1835 Browning, Lieut. Robert Lee-Wright, U.S.N. "The Cruise of the United States Sloop-of-war "Vincennes", Circumnavigating, 1833-1836." *U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings* 36 (1910): 707, 725-34.
Capt. Aulick rescued Palauan Kobac from Tobi I. Originally published in United Service (NY) in 1885 & 1886.

- 1835 Coulter, John, M.D. (1) **Adventures in the Pacific; with Observations on the Natural Productions, Manners and Customs of the Natives...** Dublin, Curry, 1845 & London, Longman, 1845.
LC# G477.C85 (MCF70131G). The author was aboard an English whaler.
- 1835 Coulter, John, M.D. (2) **Adventures on the Western Coast of South America ... Including a Narrative of Incidents at the Kingsmill Islands...** 2 vol., London, Longman, Brown, Green, 1847.
LC# G530.C85. Aboard the English whaler Hound, Capt. Trainer.
- 1835 James, Horton. "Notes on the Island of Ascension, Pacific." *Nautical Magazine* 4 (1835): 708.
- 1835 Lhotsky, Dr. [**Report on Ponape**]. *N.S.W. Literary, Political & Commercial Advertiser*, Feb 1835
Quotes a report by Campbell on the ruins of Pohnpei.
- 1835 Paullin, Charles Oscar. "Early Voyages of American Naval Vessels to the Orient. VIII: The Cruise of Commander Aulick, 1835-1836." *U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings* 36:2 (1910): 725-734.
Reprinted in 1971 in book: American Voyages to the Orient, 1790-1865.
- 1835 Reney, William. **A Narrative of the Shipwreck of the Corsair in the Month of January 1835, on an Unknown Reef Near the Kingsmill Islands.** London, priv. printed, 1836.
BM 10492.b.23. Shipwreck occurred near Onotoa or Tapiteuea.
- 1835-1539 Dunbabin, Thomas. "Shipwreck, Slaughter and Tortoise-shell: The Strange Doings of Captain Hart of the Sydney Cutter 'Lambton'." *The Navy League Journal (Sydney)* 6 (1926): 1-5.
- 1835-1839 Blake, Captain P. L., R.N. "Report on the Cruise of HMS Larne in 1839." *Hist. Records of Australia, series 1, n° XX: 12-28, 654-673.*
LC# DU80.A9.
- 1836 Anon. "Voyage de la 'Bonite'." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages*, 1835 & 1838.
- 1836 Anon. "Voyage de la 'Bonite'." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, 1835, 1836, 1837 & 1840.
- 1836 Campbell, Dr. "Island of Ascension." *The Colonist (NSW)* 2(78): 193-194.
Reprinted in Ward's American Activities.

- 1836 Hingston, William Bruce. **Wreck of the ship Falcon, Captain J.W. Hingston.** 1890.
Copy held in ATL, NZ.
- 1836 Ruschenberger, William Samuel Waithman. **A Voyage Round the World; Including an Embassy to Muscat and Siam, in 1835, 1836, and 1837.** London, 1838; Philadelphia, Carey, Lea & Blanchard, 1838.
LC# G440.R95. USS Peacock, via Bonin Islands in July 1836. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1836 Vaillant, Auguste Nicolas [later Rear Admiral]. **Voyage autour du monde exécuté pendant les années 1836 et 1837 sur la corvette la "Bonite", commandée par M. Vaillant...** 17 vol. + 3 atlases, Paris, A. Bertrand, 1840-1866.
3-vol. narrative edited by A. de la Salle & M. Pironneau.
- 1836 ca. Oxx, Thomas H. [pseudonym of a 13-year-old]. **History of a Whaling Voyage in the Pacific Ocean.** n.p., n.d., 39 pages.
NBPubLib: WR634.3Ox96H. Ship Mechanic, Capt. H. Daggett.
- 1836-1837 Torrey, William P. **Torrey's Narrative; or, The Life and Adventures of William Torrey...** Boston, A. J. Wright, 1848.
LC# G530.T7. Aboard Huntress, Capt. Post? Or Catawba, Capt. Coleman?
- 1836-1838 Rhodes, Captain William Barnard. **The Whaling Journal of Captain W. B. Rhodes: Barque Australian of Sydney.** Christchurch, N.Z., Whitcombe & Tombs, [1954].
Not Micronesia, but has list of whalers met on pp. 116-117.
- 1837 Chamorro y Baquerizo, Pedro. **Biografía del excelentísimo señor Teniente General Andrés García Camba.** Madrid, P. Montero, 1853.
- 1837 García Camba, [Gov.] Andrés. **Los diez y seis meses de mando superior de Filipinas.** Cádiz, D. Féros, 1839.
Governor of the Philippines who stopped at Guam.
- 1837 Plumb, John. "Narrative... Historical Records of Australia 1.20.
Crew member aboard Lambton, ref. 1836 wreck of Falcon, and 1837 Ngatik massacre. See Blake, 1835-39.
- 1837 Poyer, Lin. **The Ngatik Massacre: History and Identity on a Micronesian Atoll.** Washington, Smithsonian Inst. Press, 1993 (298 pages).
A modern essay in ethnohistory.

- 1837-1838 Kuykendall, Ralph Simpson & H. C. Gregory. **A History of Hawaii**. New York, Macmillan, 1926; also 1927, 1928, 1938, 1940.
LC# DU625.K8. Missionary Packet renamed N.-D. de Paix by the Picpus Fathers.
- 1837-1838 Kuykendall, Ralph Simpson. "The Schooner Missionary Packet". 41st Hawaiian Historical Society Report, pp. 81-90.
Former name of the N.-D. de la Paix.
- 1837-1838 Maigret, Fr. Désiré Louis. "Notice sur l'Ile de l'Ascension ou Punipes [=Pohnpei]." In: *Lettres des Premiers Missionnaires de la Congrégation des Sacrés Coeurs, dite "de Picpus"*. Vol. 1, Paris, 1839.
- 1837-1838 Yzendoorn, Fr. Reginald, SS.CC. [Picpus]. **History of the Catholic Mission in the Hawaiian Islands**. Honolulu, Star-Bulletin, 1927.
LC# 4BX Cath-1273. About Fr. Maigret and Bachelot in Pohnpei.
- 1837-1839 Cécille, J. B. T. "Extrait du rapport adressé à M. le Ministre de la Marine par M. Cécille, capitaine ... l' 'Héroïne' ... 1837-1839 ..." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales* 72:2, v. 1 (1840): 180-260.
French navy ship sent to the Pacific to protect the French whalers.
- 1837-49? Lucett, Edward. **Rovings in the Pacific, 1837-49... 2 vols.**, London, 1851; reprinted, 1979.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1838 Hay, Sir John C. Dalrymple. **Lines from my Log-books**. Edimburg, David Douglas, 1898.
LC# DA88.1.H4A2. Refers to HMS Imogene, Capt. Bruce. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1838 ca. Belcher, Captain Edward. **Narrative of a Voyage Round the World, Performed in Her Majesty's Ship Sulphur During the Years 1836-1842**. 2 vol., London, 1843; Folkstone, Dawsons, 1970.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1838 ca. Nel, Dr. [J.-B. Généreux]. **Voyages et désordres à bord du navire baleinier Albatros, Capitaine [A.] Hurtel, de 1837 à 1840 par le Dr. Nel...** Ingouville, Le Petit, 1840.
Via Micronesia? BN G27094. Voyage 1837-40.
- 1838-1839 Anon. "Voyage de Dumont D'Urville." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages*, 1838 & 1840.
His second voyage as captain, with Astrolabe & Zélée.

- 1838-1839 Anon. "Voyage de l' 'Astrolabe' et de la 'Zélée'." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, 1837, 1838, 1839, to 1842.
- 1838-1839 Anon. "Voyage de l' 'Astrolabe' et de la 'Zélée'." *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie*, 1837, 1838 & 1840.
- 1838-1839 Desgraz, César. **The Guam Narrative of César Degraz [sic]**. Guam, Nieves M. Flores Library, 1984.
Translated by Robert D. Craig. The author was D'Urville's clerk.
- 1838-1839 Dumont D'Urville, Jules Sébastien César. **Voyage au pôle Sud et dans l'Océanie sur les corvettes l' "Astrolabe" et la "Zélée"...**, 1837-1840, sous ... d'Urville. 23 or 24 vol. + 7 atlases, Paris, Gide, 1841-54.
LC# Q115.D9 (incomplete set). Atlas pittoresque, tome 2, has plates 99-104 about Micronesia.
- 1838-1839 Le Guillou, Dr. Élie Jean-François. (**Complément aux Souvenirs d'un aveugle.**) **Voyage autour du monde de l' "Astrolabe" et la "Zélée", ... 1837, 38, 39 et 40.** 2 vol., Paris, Berquet & Pelion, 1842; also 1843.
LC# G420.D84L4. Edited by Jacques Arago. Title varies.
- 1839 Dupetit-Thouars, Abel Aubert. "Rapport à M. le Ministre de la Marine sur la pêche de la baleine dans l'Océan Pacifique". In Vol. 3 of his *Voyage autour du monde ...* (Paris, Gide, 1841).
Report dated 24 June 1839, on pp. 345-396 of Vol. 3 of the narrative.
- 1839 Petit-Thouars, Albert Aubert du. **Voyage autour du monde sur la frégate la Vénus pendant les années 1836-1839... Relation (Vol. 1-4).** 10 vol., Paris, Gide, 1841.
LC# Q115.D95. Vol. 3, pp. 345-396: report on Pacific whaling
- 1839 (1) Thiercelin, Dr. [Louis]. **Journal d'un baleinier. Voyages en Océanie.** 2 vol., Paris, Hachette, 1866.
LC# DU21.T43. Aboard French whaler Ville de Bordeaux, and later, aboard other French whalers: Gustave, F. de Lesseps.
- 1839 (2) Lafond (de Lurcy), Captain Gabriel [1802-1876]. **Rapport à la Société de Géographie ... sur l'ouvrage intitulé "Journal d'un baleinier" et exposé relatif au continent...** Paris, A. Bertrand, 1867 (64 pages).
Comments on Dr. Thiercelin's book. From: Bulletin de la Société de Géographie (Paris) 13 (1867): 568-592. See 1819-31.
- 1839-1841 Diman, George Waters. **Autobiography and Sketches of my Travels by Sea and Land...** Bristol, R.I., Bristol Phoenix, 1896.
[Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record]

- 1839-1894 Driver, Marjorie G. & Omaira Brunal-Perry. **Carolinians in the Mariana Islands in the 1800s.** Saipan HPO & Guam MARC, rev. ed. 1992.
A collection of 25 historical documents from the Spanish archives.
- 1840 Rosamel, Captain J. de. "Iles Carolines (grand archipel d'Asie)." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales* 92:3 (1845): 64-68.
BN V23223. Partie non officielle.
- 1840 ca. Dumas, Alexandre (ed.) **Les baleiniers, voyage aux terres antipodiques; journal du docteur Maynard, publié par Alexandre Dumas.** Paris, 1854; also 1858, 1859, 1861, 1864, etc.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record. Fictionalized account based on the journal kept aboard Asia, Capt. Thomas Jay.
- 1840 ca. Mallat, J. **Les Philippines. Histoire, géographie, moeurs, agriculture, industrie & commerce des colonies espagnoles dans l'Océanie.** 2 vol.+ atlas, Paris, A. Bertrand, 1846.
- 1840 ca. Mercier, Henry James. **Life in a Man-of-War, or Scenes in "Old Ironsides" During Her Cruise in the Pacific.** 1st ed. 1841; also Boston & New York, 1927.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record. LC G549.M55 (1927).
- 1840 ca. Olmsted, Francis Allyn. **Incidents of a Whaling Voyage to Which Are Added Observations on ... Sandwich and Society Islands.** New York, Appleton, 1841; Rutland, Vt., Tuttle, 1969.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1840-1842 Maude, Harry E. "The Cruise of the Whaler 'Gypsy'." *JPH* 1 (1966): 193-194.
About the log kept by Dr. John Parker Wilson, ship's surgeon, 1839-43.
- 1840-1842 Smith, Thomas W. **A Narrative of the Life, Travels and Sufferings of Thomas W. Smith; Comprising an ... adoption by the Gypsy... . . .**, 1844.
LC# G530.S68. About the British whaler Gypsy, Capt Gibson.
- 1840-1842 Wilson, John [1810-1879]. **The Cruise of the "Gypsy": The Journal of John Wilson, Surgeon on a Whaling Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, 1839-1843.** Fairfield, Wash., Ye Galleon Press, 1991.
UH# Pacc G545.W64 1991. Edited by Honoré Forster.
- 1840-1843 Foster, Henry. **Recollections of a South Sea Whaler.** Gravesend, 1877.
BM & Turnbull. (Bound together with "Memoir of J. Anderson" by G. Newman).

- 1840s Crawford, Captain Frederick. **Captain Crawfurds Dagbok: En norsk hvalfangstferd 1843-46...** Oslo, Cappelen, 1953. LC# G545.C7. Edited by Thomas Hauge. Includes a list of French whalers (1816-68) & others.
- 1840s Enderby, Charles. "British Southern Whale Fisheries." *New Zealand Journal* 8:232 (1848): 246-247. I could not find any records left by Enderby in London.
- 1840s Lévesque, Rodrigue. "Canadian Whalers in Micronesia (1840-1850)". *JPH* (1990): pp. 225-237.
- 1840s Martin, Kenneth R. "Whalemen of Letters. *Oceans* 12:1 (1979): 20-29. *Journals of Joseph Eayrs of New Bedford aboard whaler Gratitude, and of John F. Martin aboard the Lucy Ann.*
- 1840s Martin, Kenneth R. & Bruce Sinclair. "A Pennsylvanian in the Wilmington Whaling Trade, 1841-1844." *Pennsylvania History* 41:1 (1974): 27-51. *About John F. Martin, boatsteerer aboard the Lucy Ann.*
- 1840s Osborn, Captain Burr. **Reminiscences of a Voyage Around the World in the Forties.** Union City, Mich., The Union City Register, 1892. *Ship Tenedos, Capt. Comstock; ship Magnolia, Capt. Simmons. Via Micronesia? Not at LC.*
- 1840s Pigéard, Charles. **Voyage dans l'Océanie Centrale.** Paris, 1846. *Via Micronesia?*
- 1841 Anon. "United States Exploring Expedition." *American Journal of Science and Arts* 44 (1843): 393-408.
- 1841 Anon. "Voyage de Wilkes." *Annales Maritimes et Coloniales*, 1839, 1840 & 1843.
- 1841 Anon. "Océanie." *Nouvelles Annales des Voyages* 102 (1844); 249-251. *About English whaler Harriett cut of at Kosrae.*
- 1841 Bartlett, H. H. "Reports on the Wilkes Expedition, and the Work of the Specialists in Science: Centenary Celebration..." *Proceedings, Amer. Philosophical Soc.* 82:5 (1940): 519-800.
- 1841 Bixby, William. **The Forgotten Voyage of Charles Wilkes.** New York, McKay, 1966.
- 1841 Dana, James Dwight (1). **On Coral Reefs and Islands.** New York, Putnam, 1853. LC# QE565.D165.

- 1841 Dana, James Dwight (2). **Corals and Coral Islands**. New York, Dodd & Mead, 1872; London, 1875; also 1890.
LC# QE565.D15.
- 1841 Feipel, L. N. "The Wilkes Exploring Expedition." United States Naval Institute Proceedings 40: 1323-1350.
- 1841 Goodwyn, Commander W. "Voyage of the Ship Florentia." Nautical Magazine 10 (1841): 448-453.
- 1841 Haskell, Daniel Carl. **United States Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842 and its Publications 1844-1874: A Bibliography**. New York, NYPL, 1942; reprinted Greenwood Press, 1968.
- 1841 Iles, George (ed.) **Little Masterpieces of Science; Explorers**. New York, Doubleday, 1902.
Title of 1929 edition: Famous Autobiographies.
- 1841 Michelena y Rojas, Francisco. **Viajes científicos (en todo el mundo desde 1822 hasta 1842) durante los cuales fue visitada la Oceanía en sus 3 partes**. Madrid, Boix, 1843; also 1851 under a varying title.
Author has plagiarized; see Riesenbergs article below.
- 1841 Reynolds, Lieut. William B. **Voyage to the Southern Ocean. The Letters of Lieutenant William Reynolds from the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842**. Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1988 (384 pages).
UH# G420.U55.R49 1988. Edited by Anne H. Cleaver & E. Stann.
- 1841 Riesenbergs, Saul H. "A Pacific Voyager's Hoax." Ethnohistory 6:3 (1959): 238-264.
About Michelena y Rojas' Voyages.
- 1841 Stanton, William Ragan. **The Great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842**. Berkeley, University of California Press, 1975.
MARC# Q115.S82.
- 1841 Tyler, David B. **Wilkes Expedition: the First U.S. Exploring Expedition (1838-1842)**. Philadelphia, American Philosophical Society, 1968.
- 1841 Viola, Herman J. & Carolyn Margolis (eds.). **Magnificent Voyagers: The U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842**. Washington, Smithsonian Institution, 1985.
A book to accompany the exhibition of the same name.
- 1841 (1) Wilkes, Lieutenant Charles, U.S.N. **The United States Exploring Expedition ... 1838-1842. Charles Wilkes, Commander of the Expedition**. 20 v. + 10? atlases, Philadelphia, C. Sherman, 1845-76.
Also New York, Putnam, 1851; facsimile edition of 5 volumes of the Sherman edition by Gregg Press, New Jersey, 1970.

- 1841 (2) Peale, Titian R. **Titian R. Peale--His Journals of the Wilkes' Expedition.** Philadelphia, American Philosophical Society, 1961.
Part of the Society's Memoirs, vol. 52.
- 1841 (3) Hale, Horatio. **Ethnology and Philology.** [Vol. 6 of: **A Narrative of the United States Exploring Expedition ... 1838-1841**]. Philadelphia, Sherman, 1846; reprinted, Gregg Press, 1968.
LC# Q115.H16.
- 1841 (4) Erskine, Charles. **Twenty Years Before the Mast, With the More Thrilling Scenes and Incidents While Circumnavigating the Globe, 1838-1842.** Boston, 1890, etc.
Title varies.
- 1841 (5) Clark, Joseph G. **Lights and Shadows of Sailor Life, as Exemplified in Fifteen Years' Events of the U.S. Exploring Expedition...** Boston, Putnam, 1847; Boston, Mussey, 1848; reprinted 1971.
LC# G477.C55. Clark was aboard the USS Vincennes. The 1847 edition had two issues, one without the plates.
- 1841 (6) Pickering, Charles. **The Races of Man: and Their Distribution.** Philadelphia, 1848; London, Bohn, 1850.
UH# GN310.P5. Vol. 9 of the U.S. Exploring Expedition.
- 1841 (7) Pickering, [Charles]. "Memoir on the Language and Inhabitants of Lord North's Island." *Memoirs of the Academy of Arts & Sciences* (Boston), 1845.
Lord North = Tobi.
- 1841 (8) Pickering, Charles. **The Geographical Distribution of Animals and Plants. Part II: Plants in Their Wild State.** 2 v., Boston, Little & Brown, 1854; Salem, 1876.
UH# MCF S01774. Vol. 15 of the U.S. Exploring Expedition.
- 1841 (9) Jenkins, John Stilwell. **Voyage of the U.S. Exploring Expedition Commanded by Captain Charles Wilkes of the United States Navy in 1838-1842.** Many editions, title varies: 1850, 1852, 1853, etc.
- 1841-1842 Bateson, Charles. **Australian Shipwrecks.** Sydney, Reed, 1972.
Quotes 2 Micronesian shipwrecks: Isabella (1841) & John (1842). Vol. 1 covers 1622 [sic] to 1850.
- 1841-1842 Camp, Mortimer M. **Life and Adventures of a New England Boy.** New Haven, F. W. Cone, 1893.
[Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record]

- 1841-1842 Clough, Benjamin. "Wonderful Exploit of Benjamin Clough." *Littell's Living Age* 4:45 (22 Mar 1845): 710-712.
Also published under title: "Fearless Feat of an American whaler" in *Hunt's Merchants' Magazine* 26:3 (1852): 334-337.
- 1841-1842 Nicholson, Paul C. (ed.). **Abstracts from a Journal Kept Aboard the Ship Sharon of Fairhaven on a Whaling Voyage in the South Pacific, 1841-1845.** Providence, R.I., priv. printed, 1953.
Sharon, Capt. Norris. Journal by Andrew White, cooper (?)
- 1841-1842 Purrington, Philip F. "Anatomy of a Mutiny." *American Neptune* 27:2 (1967): 98-110.
Mutiny aboard the Sharon, Capt. Norris, during her 1841-44 voyage.
- 1841-1846 Cheyne, Captain Andrew. **A Description of Islands in the Western Pacific Ocean, North and South of the Equator: With Sailing Directions...** London, Potter, 1852; New York, Da Capo Press, 1969.
LC# 4VK155. See next entry.
- 1841-1846 Cheyne, Captain Andrew. **Sailing Directions from New South Wales to China and Japan, Including the Whole Islands ... in the Western Pacific ...** London, Potter, 1859.
LC# 4VK195.
- 1841-1846 Shineberg, Dorothy (ed.). **The Trading Voyages of Andrew Cheyne, 1841-1844.** Canberra, ANU Press, 1971; Honolulu, UP of Hawaii, 1972.
Voyages aboard the Diana, Bull & Naiad.
- 1841-1866 Gelett, Captain Charles Wetherby. **A Life on the Ocean: Autobiography of...a Retired Sea Captain.** Honolulu, 1917.
LC# VK140.G4A3. Morning Star I, 1856-66, etc., etc.
- 1842-1844 Anderson, Charles Roberts (ed.). **Journal of a Cruise to the Pacific Ocean, 1842-1844, in the Frigate United States, with Notes on Herman Melville...** Durham, N.C., Duke University Press, 1937; reprinted 1966.
LC# G549.J6. Not Micronesia but list of ships boarded is given.
- 1842-1844 Williams, John B. **The New Zealand Journal of John B. Williams of Salem, Massachusetts.** Salem & Providence, 1956.
Williams was U.S. Consul at Bay of Islands, N.Z. Book not at LC.
- 1842-1849 Schmitt, Frederick P., C. De Jong & F. H. Winter. **Thomas Welcome Roys, America's Pioneer of Modern Whaling.** Newport News, Va., Mariners Museum Pub. N^o 38, 1980.
LC# SH383.2.S35. Aboard whalers Crescent (1841-43), Josephine, Sheffield.

- 1843 Simpson, Captain T. Beckford. "Pacific Navigation and British Seamen." *Nautical Magazine and Naval Chronicle* 13 (1844): 99-103.
Simpson was captain of the Giraffe, via Nauru.
- 1843 ca. Coffin, Captain James Doane. **Journal of the Margaret Rait, 1840-1844.** Hantsport, Nova Scotia, Lancelot Press, 1984.
- 1843-1844 Macy, William Hussey. **There She Blows! or, The Log of the Arethusa.** Boston & New York, 1877; other editions 1889, 1893, 1899.
LC# PZ7.M252. Romanticized account of ship Potomac, Capt. Hussey.
- 1843-1846 Manguin, André (ed.). **Trois ans de pêche de la baleine, d'après le journal de pêche du Capitaine [Paul-François] Dufour ... 1843-1846.** Paris, 1938.
Via Micronesia? Whaler Faune of Le Havre, voyage 1843-46.
- 1843-1849 Bill, Erastus D. **Citizen: An American Boy's Early Manhood Aboard a Sag Harbor Whale-ship Chasing Delirium and Death Around the World...** Anchorage, Alaska, World Discovery Books, 1978.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1844-1846 Loines, Elma. "The China Trade--Period of 1844-1846 Tonnage, Ships and Consignees." *Essex Institute Historical Collections* 90 (1954): 274-277.
- 1844-1848 Kay, H.A. (ed.) **HMS Collingwood, (Pacific Station).** UK, 1986.
Check Journals of Lieut. Philip Somerville for mention of Micronesia. Walpole did not.
- 1844-1848 Walpole, Lieutenant Frederick, R.N. **Four Years in the Pacific in Her Majesty's Ship "Collingwood" from 1844 to 1848.** 2 vol., London, Richard Bentley, 1849; 2nd ed., 1850.
Capt. G. F. Seymour, R.N. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1844-1852 Santa María, Gregorio, et al. **Reports Concerning the Mariana Islands. The Memorias of 1844-1852.** Guam, MARC, 1996.
Edited by M. G. Driver and O. Brunal-Perry. The other authors are P. Pérez, N. Saavedra, J. R. Roda, and Fr. V. Acosta.
- 1844-50? Hopkins, Robert B., M.D. (ed.). **Seventeen Years from Home, or, The Adventures of Andrew Jackson Pettyjohn...** Milford, Delaware, priv. printed, 1897.
LC# G530.P5. Aboard the ships Scotland, Boy, and Matilda.

- 1845 Delessert, Eugène. **Voyage dans les deux océans, Atlantique et Pacifique, 1844 à 1847...** Paris, A. Franck, 1848.
LC# DU21.D36. Visited Kosrae aboard the Minerve.
- 1845 Snow, Samuel. **The Exile's Return; or, A Narrative of Samuel Snow, Who Was Banished to Van Dieman's Land for ... Upper Canada in 1838.** Cleveland, Smead & Cowles, 1849.
Back to Canada via Hawaii aboard the Canton. Via Micronesia? Book not at LC.
- 1845 ca. Chamberlayne, Rev. Israel (ed.). **The Australian Captive: or, An Authentic Narrative of Fifteen Years in the Life of William Jackman...** Auburn, N.Y., Derby & Miller, 1853.
UH# DU192,H3. Via Micronesia? Book not at LC.
- 1845-47? Ward, ... (ed.). **Perils, Pastimes and Pleasures of an Emigrant in Australia, Vancouver Island and California.** London, 1849.
By the surgeon aboard the Australian whaler Jane. Via Micronesia? Book not at LC.
- 1846 Crocker, Thomas R. **[Report on the loss of the whaler Columbia of New London, Capt. Kelly, at Sydenham's (Nonouti) I. on 6 Jan 1846].** Honolulu, The Friend, 1 Dec 1846.
Account by the ship's cooper. Also reproduced in Grinnell's 1850 report.
- 1846 Grinnell, Joseph. "Ship Chandler Price, Owners and Crew of. March 28, 1850. Mr. Grinnell, from the Committee on Commerce, reports ..." Wash., U.S. 31st Congress, 1st Session, Report 177, 1850.
8 pages, incl. depositions by Captains Pease and Kelly, and Crocker, cooper of the Columbia about her shipwreck.
- 1846 (1) Ferris, Joel T. "Ranald MacDonald: The Sailor Boy Who Visited Japan." *Pacific Northwest Quarterly* 48:1 (Jan 1957), pp. 13-16.
In 1848 left the Plymouth at Hokkaido.
- 1846 (2) MacDonald, Ranald. **Ranald MacDonald: The Narrative of His Early Life on the Columbia [River] ... Experiences in the Pacific Whale Fishery..** Spokane, Washington State Historical Society, 1923.
LC# F853.M13. Edited by Lewis & Murakami. Ship Plymouth, Capt. Edward.
- 1846-1847 Martin, Capt. Henry Byam, R.N. **The Polynesian Journal of Captain Henry Byam Martin, R.N.** Canberra, Australian National University Press, 1981.
Not Micronesia. HMS Grampus. Original in BM London. LC# DU21.M37 1981.

- 1846-1847 Terry, Constance J. (ed.) **In the Wake of Whales: The Whaling Journals of Captain Edwin Peter Brown, 1841-1877.** Orient, NY, Old Orient Press, 1988 (408 pages). *Ship Lucy Ann, voyage of 1844-47.*
- 1846-1847 Wallis, Mrs. Mary Davis (Cook). **Life in Feejee, or, Five Years Among the Cannibals. By a Lady.** Boston, Heath, 1851; reprinted, Gregg Press, 1967.
LC# DU600.W2. Wife of the captain of the Zotoff.
- 1847 Doane, Benjamin. **Following the Sea.** Halifax, Nimbus & Nova Scotia Museum, 1987.
Aboard the Athol of St. John, New Brunswick, Captain Coffin.
- 1847 Pfeiffer, Ida (Reyer). **A Woman's Journey Round the World, from Vienna to Brazil, Chili, Tahiti, China, Hindostan, Persia & Asia Minor.** London, Routledge, 1850; also 1852, 1854, 1868, 1873, 1881.
Translated from the German. Title varies. LC G440.P5 & P5S6.
- 1847 Pfeiffer, Ida (Reyer). **Eine frauenfahrt um die welt... 3 vol.,** Vienna, Gerold, 1850.
LC# G440.P5. From Tahiti to China. See also 1852-1853.
- 1847 Spencer, Captain Thomas. **Narrative of the Events Attending the Massacre of Part of the Crew Belonging to the Whaleship "Triton" of New Bedford...** Honolulu, Rockwell Sandwich Island News Press, 1848 (17 pp).
Also published in the Polynesian of 25 March 1848 and in the Friend Sept 1848 (pp. 70-71) & Oct 1848 (pp. 73-76).
- 1847-1848 Dutailis, Capitaine de corvette. **Rapport sur la Mission aux Iles Mulgraves...** Paris, 1849.
Reprinted from Revue Coloniale.
- 1847-1848 Sawtell, Captain Clement Cleveland. **The Ship Ann Alexander of New Bedford, 1805-1851.** Mystic, Conn., MHA, 1962.
MHA Pub. N° 40. This whaler was sunk by a whale in 1851.
- 1847-1899 Ibáñez del Carmen, Fr. Aniceto, O.R.S.A., et al. "Diary." Guam Recorder 2 (1926) & 14 (1937).
- 1847-1899 Ibáñez del Carmen, Fr. Aniceto, O.R.S.A., et al. **Chronicle of the Mariana Islands.** Guam, MARC Pub. N° 5, 1976; 2nd ed. 1998.
Edited by Marjorie G. Driver. Co-authors were Fathers Acosta & Resano.
- 1848 ca. Osbon, B. S. **A Sailor of Fortune: The Personal Memoirs of Captain B. S. Osbon.** New York, 1906.
Edited by A. B. Paine. Author was aboard the whaler Junior of New Bedford, Captain S. Tinkham.

- 1848-1850 Jurien de la Gravière, V/Adm. Jean-Pierre Edmond. **Voyage en Chine et dans les mers et archipels de cet empire, pendant les années 1847-1850.** 2 vol., Paris, 1854; Brussels, 1854; also 1864, 1872, 1885.
Title varies. Bayonnaise visited Pohnpei 1848, Kosrae 1850.
- 1848-1853 Paddack, Captain William C. **Life on the Ocean, or Thirty-Five Years at Sea.** Cambridge, Riverside Press, 1893.
LC# G530.P3. Aboard whalers Planter & William Penn.
- 1849 Jackson, William L. "Sketch of Strong's Island." *The Friend* ... (1849): 10.
- 1849 Wood, George C. (ed.) **In a Sperm Whale's Jaws: An Episode in the Life of Captain Albert Wood of Nantucket, Mass.** 1849; reprinted Hanover, N.H., Dartmouth College, 1954.
LC Rare G545.W65. Micronesia? Includes Journal of H. A. Phelon aboard the Ploughboy in 1849.
- 1849 ca. Mullett, J. C. **A Five Years' Whaling Voyage, 1848-1853.** 1859; Weymouth, 1863; reprinted by Ye Galleon Press, 1977.
LC# G545.M94. Via Agrigan(?) aboard the Rhone, Capt. Dennis.
- 1850 Fisk, J. H. **Two Years Before the Mast, and Ten Behind It...** Portland, Oregon, Madden & Crawford, 1892.
Ship Tenedos, Capt. Middleton.
- 1850 ? Davis, Raymond Cazal. **Reminiscences of a Voyage Around the World.** Ann Arbor, Mich., Chase, 1869.
Via Micronesia? Son of Capt of U.S. merchantman Hampton. UH# G440.D26.
- 1850 ca. Champagnac, Jean-Baptiste Joseph. **Le petit matelot; ou, Voyage en Océanie.** Paris, Lehuby, [1853?]; Paris, Ducrocq, [1862?].
Fictional work; quoted for the record. Pseudonym of C.-H. de Mirval.
- 1850 ca. Champagnac, Jean-Baptiste Joseph. **Reis om de wereld. Beschrijving van de verschillende landen en volken ...** Leiden, D. Noorthoven van Goor, 1866.
Translated from the French by J. Bakker Korff.
- 1850 ca. Encarnación, Fr. Juan Félix de la, O.R.S.A. **Estadística de la provincia de S. Nicolas de Tolentino de PP. Augustinos recoletos de Filipinas.** Manila, M. Sanchez, 1851.
TNL Medina #2269.

- 1850 ca. Gerstaecker, Freidrich W. C. **Narrative of a Journal Round the World, Comprising a Winter-passage Across the Andes to Chili ...** 3 v., London, Hurst & Blackett, 1853; NY, Harper, 1853, 54.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record. Includes a voyage aboard a German whaler out of Honolulu.
- 1850 ca. Newell, Charles M. **The Voyage of the Fleetwing: A Narrative of Love, Wreck, and Whaling Adventures.** Boston, De Wolfe, Fiske, 1886.
Fictional, but based on true experiences. Capt. Newell had commanded the Copia and the Alice Frazier of New Bedford.
- 1850 ca. Newell, Robert Rose. **Two Brothers. Narrative of a Voyage Around the World in the Bark "Sea Breeze", Captain George Newell, 1850. Log book.** Norwalk, Conn., priv. printed, 1961.
Via Micronesia? The other captain was named Fisher A. Newell. UH# Hawn G540.S34.
- 1850-1853 Ewer, Captain. "Whalers in Guam in 1850." *Guam Recorder* 2 (June-July 1925): 101+ & 13 (Aug-Oct 1936).
Also printed in Guam News Letter 12 (Mar & Apr 1921).
- 1850-1853 Jones, John D. [attributed author] **Life and Adventures in the South Pacific, by a Roving Printer.** London, Sampson Low, 1861; New York, Harper, 1861.
Aboard the Emily Morgan, Capt. Ewer, voyage 1849-54.
- 1850-1900 Bedford, Richard & B. Macdonald & D. Munro. "Population Estimates for Kiribati and Tuvalu, 1850-1900: Review and Speculation." *JPS* 89:2 (19..): 199-246.
- 1850s Fardon, G. R. **San Francisco in the 1850s. 33 Photographic Views by ...** New York, Dover Pubs., 1977.
Original edition was San Francisco, 1856, under another title: San Francisco Album.
- 1850s Jouhanneaud, Abbé Paul. **Album de las misiones o Colección pintoresca de pintura de costumbres, de reflexiones morales, de aventuras, etc.** Paris, 1859.
Deals with missions on all 4 continents, including Oceania.
- 1850s Wood, W. **Fankwei; or, ... San Jacinto in ... India, China, Japan.** New York, 1859.
USS San Jacinto of US East India Squadron. Via Micronesia?
- 1851 Bradley, J. **A Nine-Month Cruise in the Ariel.** Paramatta, ca. 1860.
- 1851 Coffin, Captain George. **A Pioneer Voyage to California and Round the World--1849 to 1852, Ship Alhambra...** Chicago, priv. printed, 1908.
LC# G440.C73. Author was then Capt. of the Arco Iris.

- 1851 Osbun, Albert Gallatin. **To California and the South Seas: The Diary of Albert G. Osbun, 1849-1851.** San Marino, Calif., Huntington Library, 1966.
About ship Rodolph wrecked off the southern part of Tabiteuea in 1851. Edited by John Haskell Kemble. UH F865.077.
- 1851 Webster, John. **The Last Cruise of "The Wanderer".** Sydney, F. Cunninghame, 1863; also 1858 & 1866.
This ship visited the Gilberts & Banaba in 1851.
- 1851-1852 Clarke, Cyrene M. **Glances at Life Upon the Sea, or Journal of a Voyage to the Antarctic Ocean, in the Ship Parana, of Sag Harbor...** Middleton, Conn., Pelton, 1854.
Actually this was in the Ship Bengal, Capt. Phillips.
- 1851-1853 Haley, Nelson Cole. **Whale Hunt: The Narrative of a Voyage by Nelson Cole Haley, Harpooner in the Ship "Charles W. Morgan", 1849-1853.** New York, Ives Washburn, 1948; also London, 1951; 1967.
- 1851-1853 Munger, James F. **Two Years in the Pacific and Arctic Oceans and China, Being a Journal of Every-Day Life on Board Ship...** Vernon, NY, J. R. Howlett, 1852; reprinted 1967, 1987.
LC# G545.M95. Ship was William Hamilton, Capt. H. Schockley.
- 1851-1886 Bingham, Rev. Hiram, Jr. **Story of the Morning Star(s), the Children's Missionary Vessel(s).** Boston, ABCFM, 1863; many ed. 1866, 1883, 1886, 1897, 1903.
LC# BV3677.B5 etc. See also Jane S. Warren.
- 1851-1886 Warren, Jane S. **The "Morning Star": History of the Children's Missionary Vessel, and of the Marquesan and Micronesian Missions.** Boston, American Tract Society, 1908.
LC# BV2064.W3.
- 1852 Andersson, Nils Johann (1). **En verldsomsegling skildrad i bref ...** 3 vols., Stockholm, Hos Samson & Wallin, 1854.
- 1852 Andersson, Nils Johann (2). **Eine weltumsegelung mit der Schwedischen kriegsfregatte "Eugenie" (1851-1853).** Leipzig, Carl Forch, 1854.
LC# G420.E8A515. Transl. from Swedish by K. L. Kannegiessen.
- 1852 Clark, Rev. E. W. **"Remarkable Ruins on Ascension [Pohnpei]."** *The Friend* (Honolulu) 1:12 (1852): 89-90.
Was aboard the Caroline, 1852. Reprinted as Morning Star Paper NÖ 38 by Damon; see 1861.

- 1852 Ekbohrn, Carl Magnus. **Loggbok-anteck-ningar under en jordomsegling med fregatten Eugenie åren 1851-53, gjorda och fåderneslandes ungdom ...** Stockholm, P.A. Huldbergs, 1856.
Edited account of Carl Edvard af Trolle.
- 1852 Gulick, Rev. Luther Halsey. "A Visit to King George of Kusaie." *The Friend* 151 (1932): 495-496, 502-503.
An excerpt from his 1852 journal.
- 1852 Gulick, Rev. Luther Halsey. "The Ruins of Ponape." *Journal, American Oriental Soc. (Boston)* 3 (1853): 495-496.
See also his longer article on the same subject, 1852-57.
- 1852 Imray, James (ed.) **Chart of the North Pacific Ocean.** London, 1852.
Blueback chart, 94 x 187 cm.
- 1852 Norris, W. "Nautical notices. Late Discoveries in the South Seas, etc." *Nautical Magazine and Naval Chronicle* 21 (1852): 334.
- 1852 Perry, John W. "The Gallant Huntress: The Whaleship Charles W. Morgan in Micronesia, 1852." *Micronesian Reporter (Saipan)* 23:4 (1975): 35-37.
Based on Haley, 1851-53.
- 1852 Skogman, Carl Johan Alfred (1). **Fregatten 'Eugenies' Resa Omkring Jorden Åren 1851-1853 under befål af C. A. Virgin...** 2 vol. in 1, Stockholm, A. Bonnier, 1854-55.
LC# G420.S6. Swedish expedition, ship Eugenie, Capt. Virgin. Lieut. Skogman was second-in-command.
- 1852 Skogman, Carl Johan Alfred (2). **Erdumsegelung der königl. schwedischen fregatte 'Eugenie', in den jahren 1851 bis 1853...** 2 vol., Berlin, O. Janke, 1856; 1857 ed.: *Reise um die welt.*
BN# G29188.
- 1852 Skogman, Carl Johan Alfred (3). **Notices hydrographiques ...** Stockholm, 1857-1910.
- 1852-1853 Hammett, Captain U. L. "Narrative of the Voyage of H.M.S. Serpent from Hongkong to Sydney,..." *Nautical Magazine* 23:2 (1854): 57-67, 123-131, 190-194.
Visit to Nauru to investigate attack on brig Inga.
- 1852-1853 Pfeiffer, Ida (Reyer). **A Lady's Second Journey Round the World: From London to the Cape of Good Hope, Borneo, Java, Sumatra, ... (1851-54).** London, Longman, 1855; New York, Harper, 1956.
LC# G440.P52 & P525. Aboard the Baltimore ship Seneca, from the Moluccas to California. See also 1847.

- 1852-1853 Pfeiffer, Ida (Reyer). **Meine zweite weltreise**. 4 vol., Vienna, Gerold, 1856.
- 1852-1853 Pfeiffer, Ida (Reyer). **Mon second voyage autour du monde**. Paris, Hachette, 1857.
- 1852-1857 Gulick, Rev. Luther Halsey (1). "The Ruins on Ponape, or Ascension Island of the Pacific Ocean." *The Friend* (Honolulu), n.s. 6:8 (26 Aug 1857): 57-60.
Also published in the Journal of the American Geographical and Statistics Society, 1:5 (1859): 129-137. See also 1852.
- 1852-1857 Gulick, Rev. Luther Halsey (2). "Micronesian Mission. Map and Description of Micronesia." *Missionary Herald* 53:2 (1857): 41-48.
- 1852-1859 Hanlon, David L. "God Versus Gods: First Years of the Micronesian Mission on Ponape, 1852-1859." *Journal of Pacific History* 19 (1984): 41-59.
- 1852-1862 Gulick, Rev. Luther Halsey (4). "Micronesia of the Pacific Ocean." *Nautical Magazine & Naval Chronicle* 31 (1862): 169-417.
Actually pp. 169-183, 237-245, 298-308, 359-363, 408-417.
- 1852-1862 Gulick, Rev. Luther Halsey. "Lectures on Micronesia". *The Polynesian* (Honolulu), 1860 & 1861; reprinted 1944.
Reprinted in Nautical Mag. & Naval Chronicle, Apr-Aug 1862.
Reprinted in Annual Report of the Hawaiian Hist. Soc., 1944.
- 1852-1862 Jewett, Mrs. Frances Gulick. [**Life of**] **Luther Halsey Gulick**. Congregational Sunday School and Publishing Society, 1895.
LC# BV3705.G8J4. Gulick was a missionary in Pohnpei.
- 1852-1898 Grundemann, Rev. Reinhold. "Die evangelische Mission auf den Karolinen." *Deutsche Kolonialzeitung* 26 (1899): 227-228 + map.
UH# Pacc BV3680.C3G77. Published separately, Berlin, 1900.
- 1852-1902 Bliss, Mrs. Ella Theodora (Crosby). **With South Sea Folk: A Missionary Story**. Boston, Pilgrim Press, 1898.
May be semi-fictional. UH# PZ3.B62014Wi.
- 1852-1902 Bliss, Mrs. Ella Theodora (Crosby). **Micronesia. Fifty Years in the Island World. A History of the Mission of the American Board**. Boston, ABCFM, 1906.
LC# BV3677.B6.
- 1852-1902 Bliss, Mrs. Ella Theodora (Crosby). **The Caroline Islands and Their People**. New York, 1899.
Reprinted from the Missionary Review of the World, Jan 1899.

- 1852-1909 Various. "ABCFM Papers." 19 volumes, 1852-1909.
Kept in the Houghton Library, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. Letters and papers about the Micronesian Mission.
- 1852-1960 Various. "Annual Reports of the ABCFM 1852-1960." (160 pages).
MARC: BV3677.A4.
- 1853 Brooks, Charles Wolcott. **Japanese Wrecks, Stranded and Picked Up Adrift in the North Pacific Ocean, Ethnologically Considered...** San Francisco, Academy of Sciences, 1876.
Mentions the clipper ship John Gilpin, Captain Doane, passing by the Northern Marianas in March of that year.
- 1853 Sampson, Alonzo D. **Three Times Around the World, or Life and Adventures of Alonzo D. Sampson.** Buffalo, Express Co., 1867.
Aboard the whaler Junior, Capt. Tinkham, and others.
- 1853-1855 Mallard, Frederick. **A Two Years Cruise in the South Pacific, 1853-4-5.** Dunedin, N.Z., Hocken Library, University of Otago, 19--.
Visited Micronesia?
- 1853-1859 Allyn, Captain Gurdon L. **The Old Sailor's Story, or A Short Account of the Life, Adventures and Voyages ... Including 3 Trips Around the World...** Norwich, Conn., Gordon Wilcox, 1879.
Aboard the Nathaniel S. Perkins and Tempest.
- 1854 Coffin, Robert. **Last of the Logan.** New York, 1941.
Edited by H. Thompson. About the whaler Logan of New Bedford. Cruised Pacific, wrecked off Fiji. Via Micronesia?
- 1854 Cole, Allan B. (ed.) **Yankee Surveyors in the Shogun's Seas: Records of the United States Surveying Expedition to the N. Pac. Ocean, 1853-56.** Princeton, Princeton University Press, 1947; reprinted 1968.
LC# DS507.C63.
- 1854 Gardner, Irvine C. "Article in:" National Geographic Magazine 73 (June 1938): 749-766.
Story of Horace Guild.
- 1854 Goncharov, Ivan Aleksandrovich. **The Voyage of the Frigate Pallada.** London, Folio Society, 1965.
- 1854 Habersham, Alexander Wylly. **North Pacific Surveying and Exploring Expedition; or, My Last Cruise ... Visits to ... Loochoo Islands, ... Japan ...** Philadelphia, Lippincott, 1857.
USS Vincennes via Pohnpei, Guam, under Cadwalader Ringgold. See A. B. Cole, W. Heine also.

- 1854 Heine, Wilhelm. **Die expedition in die seen von China, Japan und Ochotsk unter commando von Commodore C. Ringgold & John Rodgers...** Leipzig, Hermann Costenoble, 1858.
LC# DS507.H46.
- 1854 Longley, Sylvanus S. "The Wreck of the Whaler 'Canton'." *The New England Quarterly* 13 (1940): 324-335.
- 1854 Newhall, Charles Lyman. **The Adventures of Jack; or, A Life on the Wave.** Southbridge, Mass., 1859: reprinted 1981.
Aboard the Copia, Capt. C. M. Newell. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1854 ca. Hawk(e)s, Francis I. **Narration of an American Squadron to the China Seas, and Japan, under the Command of Commodore M. C. Perry.** New York, ..., 1952.
Did 2 ships visit Marianas (or was it only Bonins)?
- 1854 ca. Perry, Commodore Matthew Calbraith, USN. **The Japan Expedition, 1852-1854. The Personal Journal of Commodore Matthew C. Perry.** 1st ed. 1856; 2nd ed., Smithsonian Inst. Press, 1968.
LC# DS809.P456 1967. Edited by Roger Pineau. See Statler for black ship scroll.
- 1854-1856 Ballendorf, Dirk A. & William L. Wuerch. "Samuel J. Masters, U.S. Consul to Guam, 1854-56: Harbinger of American Pacific Expansion." In: *Diplomacy and Statecraft*, 2:3 (Nov. 1991) 306-326.
- 1854-1856 Masters, Samuel J. **Sketches of Travels.** Auburn, NY, The University Press, 1872.
- 1855 Beck, Christian. **Fahrten und Abenteuer zu Land und zur See.** 1st ed., ca. 1858; Dresden, priv. printed, 1880.
Ship Tahmiroo, Capt. G. F. Neil.
- 1855 Frouin, Dr. Charles. **Journal de bord 1852-1856: Charles Frouin, chirurgien du baleinier "L'Espadon".** Paris, Éditions France-Empire, [1978].
LC# SH383.5.F8F76 1978. Ship Espadon, Capt. Homond, visited the Marianas in 1855.
- 1855 Van Zandt, Howard F. **Pioneer American Merchants in Japan.** Tokyo, Lotus Press, 1980.
Refers to the ship Caroline E. Foote's visit to Guam.
- 1855-1865 Corte y Ruano Calderón, Gov. Felipe María de la. **Memoria descriptiva e histórica de las islas Marianas y otras que las rodean...** Madrid, Imprenta Nacional, 1875.
Published also, in part, in Revista de Geo. Comercial, 1887.

- 1855-1865 Corte y Ruano Calderón, Gov. Felipe María de la. "Les îles Mariannes." *Revue Maritime et Coloniale*, Vol. 48 (1876) & 55 (1877).
Extracted & translated by Fontaneau.
- 1855-1865 Corte y Ruano Calderón, Gov. Felipe María de la. **History of the Mariana Islands...**
Translation of his Memoria by Gertrude Hornbostel.
- 1855-1865 Paul, Helen L. & A. T. Perez. "Memoirs of Don Felipe de la Corte's Eleven Years as Governor of Guam, 1855-1866." *Guam Recorder* 3 (July 1926-March 1927).
- 1856 Thomas, Sylvia. **Saga of a Yankee Whaleman. [i.e. Albert Thomas]**. New Bedford, Old Dartmouth Historical Society, 1981.
LC# SH383.2.T48. Ship Franklin, Capt. Richmond.
- 1856-1860 Lawrence, Mary C. **The Captain's Best Mate: Journal of Mary C. Lawrence on ... Addison, 1856-1860.** ..., 1966.
Whaler Addison, Capt. Lawrence. Via Micronesia?
- 1857-1858 Livingston, Theodore W. "Capt. Samuel G. Moore of the Morning Star." *Hawaiian Journal of History* 3 (1969): 50-65.
- 1857-1858 Moore, S. G. "Report of the First Voyage of the Missionary Packet 'Morning Star'." *Nautical Magazine* (1858): 449-457, 519-536.
- 1857-59? Whitecar, William B. **Four Years Aboard the Whaleship Pacific, Embracing the Pacific, Atlantic, Indian and Antarctic Oceans.** Philadelphia, 1860; London, 1864.
Via Micronesia?
- 1857/8 ? Marguerit, H. **Deux ans de navigation. Exploration de l'Amiral Chérétoff sur la corvette le "Saint-Nicolas"**. Paris, Théodore Lefèvre, n.d.
- 1858 Brown, Captain John W. "Second Cruise of the 'Morning Star'..." *Nautical Magazine* (1859), pp. 281-287.
- 1858 Crapo, [Captain] Thomas. **Strange but True: Life and Adventures of Captain Thomas Crapo and Wife.** New Bedford, priv. printed, 1893; revised ed., 1899.
LC# G530.C88. Aboard Marcia, Capt. Billings, in 1858.
- 1858 Forster, John. "Letter to the Editor [by the Master of the ship Zealandia]." *Nautical Magazine* 28 (Aug 1859): 443-444.
Author warns readers about dangerous shoals around Guam.

- 1858 Hall, Daniel Weston. **Arctic Rovings; or, The Adventures of a New Bedford Boy on Sea and Land.** Boston, Abel Tompkins, 1861; New York, 1968.
LC# G530.H2. Aboard whaler Condor, Capt. Samuel H. Whiteside.
- 1858 Sharpe, Lieut. P. R., RN. [**His journal aboard the HMS Magicienne, to China via Saipan**]. Available in National Maritime Museum, UK, N° SHP/5-6.
- 1858 (1) Scherzer, Karl, Ritter von. **...Mit der "Novara" um die Erde: Die reise einer österreichischen Fregatte 1857-1859.** Vienna, Gerold, 1861-2; Leipzig, Brockhaus, 1930.
Anthropologist with the Austrian expedition.
- 1858 (2) Scherzer, Karl, Ritter von. **Narrative of the Circumnavigation of the Globe by the Austrian Frigate 'Novara' ... 1857-1859.** 3 vol., London, Saunders Otley, 1861-63.
LC# Q115.N8987.
- 1858 (3) Hochstetter, Ferdinand von. **Reise der österreichischen Fregatten "Novara" um die Erde in den jahren 1857-59...Commodore B. von Wüllerstorff-Urbair.** 2 vol., Vienna, Gerold, 1864-66.
Geologist with the Austrian Expedition.
- 1858 (4) Hochstetter, Ferdinand von. **Gesammelte reiseberichte von der erdumsegelung der Fregatte 'Novara', 1857-1859...** Vienna, E. Hölzel, 1885.
LC# Q115.N8985.
- 1858 (5) Zuckerkandl, Dr. E. **Cranien der Novara-Sammlung.** [1875].
Anthropology, vol. 1.
- 1858 (6) Weisbach, Augustin. **Körpermessungen: An individuen verschiedener menschenracen vorge-nommen durch Dr. Karl Scherzer und Dr. Eduard Schwarz.** [1867].
Anthropology, vol. 2.
- 1858 (7) Müller, Friedrich. **Ethnographie, auf Grund des von Dr. Karl v. Scherzer gesammelten materials.** [1868].
Anthropology, vol. 3.
- 1858 (8) Schwarz, Eduard. **Reise der österreichischen Fregatta Novara...Medizinischer Theil.** [1861].
- 1859 Brooke, George Mercer, Jr. (ed.) **John M. Brooke's Pacific Cruise and Japanese Adventure, 1858-1860.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1986.
UH# G480.B76 1986. Ships Fenimore Cooper, Kanrin Maru.

- 1859 Turner, Rev. George A. **Nineteen Years in Polynesia: Missionary Life, Travels, and Researches in the Islands of the Pacific.** London, John Snow, 1861; Papakura, N.Z., McMillan, 1984.
LC# DU510.T94. Slaves rescued from Pohnpei by ship China.
- 1859-1860 Williams, Harold (ed.) **One Whaling Family.** Boston, Houghton-Mifflin, 1964.
LC# G545.W62. Ship Florida, Capt. T.W. Williams. See 1873-74.
- 1859-1860 Williams, Harold (ed.) "Whaling Wife: Being Eliza Williams' Own Journal of Her Thirty-eight-month Voyage With Her Husband, ... Ship Florida..." *American Heritage* 15:4 (1964): 64-79.
- 1859? Brown, Captain John W. "Third Trip of 'Morning Star' to Micronesia." *Nautical Magazine* (1861, pp. 105-108.
- 1860 ca. Jagor, Fedor. **Reisen in den Philippinen. [= Travels in the Philippines].** Berlin, Weidmann, 1873.
LC# DS658.J24. Chap. 20 refers to Micronesians in Samar I. This book has been translated; see next entry.
- 1860 ca. Jagor, Fedor. **Travels in the Philippines.** London, Chapman & Hall, 1875; Manila, FBG, 1965.
LC# Ds658.J241 & .J2413.
- 1860-1862 McCorkle, Captain Samuel. **Incident on the Bark Columbia; Being Letters Received & Sent by Captain ... and the Crew of his Whaler, 1860-1862.** Cummington, Mass., Cummington Press, [1941].
Via Micronesia? UH# G545.M2.
- 1860-1914 Wood, Cathy. **The Marshall Islands and the Germans, 1860-1914.** M.A. thesis, University of Sydney, 1988.
- 1860s Murray, A. W. "Missionary Voyage to the Lagoon Islands." *Missionary Magazine*, Dec. 1965: 335-345.
Is Beru and Gilberts mentioned?
- 1860s ? Ekelöf, [Johan] Adolf. **Ett år i stilla hafvet. Reseminnen fran Patagonien, Chili, Peru, Californien, Britiska Columbia och Ocenien.** Stockholm, 1872.
Through the Pacific aboard the British ship Zealous. Via Micronesia?
- 1861 Damon, Rev. Samuel Chenery. **The "Morning Star" Papers: Glimpses and Glances at the Sights, Scenes and People of Micronesia.** Honolulu, Hawaiian Mission Society, 1861.
LC# DU500.D2. Supplement to the newspaper The Friend.

- 1861 Damon, Rev. Samuel Chenery. **Puritan Missions in the Pacific: A Discourse Delivered at Fort Street Church ... on June 17, 1866.** Honolulu, 1866; New Haven, 1868.
UH# Hawn Rare BV3670.D3.
- 1862 Hood, Thomas H. **Notes of a Cruise in H.M.S. "Fawn" in the Western Pacific in the Year 1862.** Edinburgh, Edmonton & Douglas, 1863.
UH Pac. DU21.H77. Check again. Supposedly via Ponape (ref. Nicholson).
- 1862 ca. Le Gras, Alexandre. "Renseignements géographiques, ethnographiques, etc., sur quelques îles de l'Océan Pacifique." *Annales Hydrographiques* (Paris) 26 (1864): 75-135.
Based on Gulick's Lectures of 1862. See also Le Gras' book, 1870s.
- 1862-1863 Semper, Carl (1). "Reisebericht." [= Trip Report]. *Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Zool.* 13 (18?): 558-570.
- 1862-1863 Semper, Carl (2). **Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen von Dr. C. Semper.** 2+ vol., Leipzig-Wiesbaden, 1868-1908.
- 1862-1863 Semper, Carl (3). **Über das Aussterben der Palau-Insulaner und dessen mutmasslichen Ursachen.** [= About the Extinction of the Palau People]. *Koloniale Zeitschrift* 4 (1903): 373.
- 1862-1863 Semper, Carl (4). **Die Palau-Inseln im Stillen Ocean.** Leipzig, F. A. Brockhaus, 1873.
LC# DU780.S47.
- 1862-1863 Semper, Carl (5). **Auf den Palau-Inseln: Ein Südsee-Idyll.** Berlin, 1924.
LC# DU780.S47 (1924). Abridged version of 1873 edition.
- 1862-1863 Semper, Carl (6). **The Palau Islands in the Pacific Ocean.** Guam, MARC, 1982.
Translated by Mark L. Berg.
- 1862-1863 Seymour, Admiral Edward Hobart, R.N. **My Naval Career and Travels.** London, Smith, Elder & Co., 1911.
LC# DA88.1.S4A3.
- 1862-1863 Shuberg, Dr. August. **Carl Semper.** Wiesbaden, Kreidel, 1895.
Gives a list of Semper's works.
- 1862-1868 Steinberg, S. (ed.). **Vom Schiffsjungen zum Wasserschout. Erinnerungen aus dem Leben des Capitäns Tetens.** Hamburg, 1889.

- 1862-1868 Tetens, Alfred. **Von Schiffsjungen zum Wasserschout. Erinnerungen aus dem leben des Capitäns Alfred Tetens.** Hamburg, G. W. Niemeyer, 1888.
Written by S. Steinberg, based on Tetens' notes. See translation by F. Spoehr.
- 1862-1868 Tetens, Captain Alfred. **Among the Savages of the South Seas: Memoirs of Micronesia, 1862-1868.** Palo Alto, Stanford University Press, 1958.
LC# DU500.T413. Translated by Florence Mann Spoehr.
- 1863 James, Samuel. "Cruise of the 'Morning Star' among the Pacific Islands." *Nautical Magazine*, 1864, pp. 432-435.
- 1863 Low, Captain Charles P. **Some Recollections by ...: 1847-1873.** Boston, Ellis, 1905.
LC# G530.L85. Clipper ship captain in the China trade.
- 1863 Maude, Harry E. **Slavers in Paradise: The Peruvian Labour Trade in Polynesia, 1862-1864.** Canberra, ANU Press, 1981; also Fiji & Stanford, 1981.
Contains some remarks on 33 slavers that went to Tuvalu and Kiribati. UH# Pacc HT1442.M38.
- 1863 Munro, Doug. "The Peruvian Slavers in Tuvalu, 1863: How Many Did They Kidnap?" *Journal de la Société des Océanistes* 90:1 (1990): 43-46.
About 300 Gilbertese were similarly "recruited", specially at Beru I. by the barque Adelante, Captain Grassau.
- 1863-1866 Cheyne, Captain Andrew. "Journal aboard the brigantine Acis, November 1863-February 1866."
Unpublished logbook in the possession of Sir Joseph Cheyne, Rome (see Shineberg, 1841-46). Not at home when I visited.
- 1864 Hartshorn, Edmund F. **Experiences of a Boy, by His Father's Son.** Newark, NJ, Baker Printing Co., 1910.
LC# E601.H33. Whaler Mount Wollaston.
- 1864 Sanchez y Zayas, Captain Eugenio (1). "Océano Pacífico-- Islas Marianas. Viaje de la corbeta de guerra Narvaez desde Manila a dichas islas." *Anuario de Hidrografía* 3 (1865): 142-258.
- 1864 Sanchez y Zayas, Captain Eugenio (2). "Ein besuch auf der Eilandgruppe der Marianen." *Globus* 10 (1866): 247-248.
- 1864 Sanchez y Zayas, Captain Eugenio (3). "Voyage of the Spanish Corvette Narvaez from Manila to the Mariana Islands." *Nautical Magazine* 34 (1865): 363-370.

- 1864 Sanchez y Zayas, Captain Eugenio (4). "The Mariana Islands; Discovery and Population; Narrative of Captain Don E. Sanchez y Zayas of the Spanish Royal Navy." *Nautical Magazine*, 1865-66, pp. 449-460, 641-649, 205-213, 253-266, 356-363, 462-472.
- 1865 Brenchley, Julius L. **Jottings During the Cruise of H.M.S. "Curaçao" Among the South Sea Islands in 1865.** London, Longman & Green, 1873.
[Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record]
- 1865 Browning, Mary A. "Blue and Gray on Ponape." *Glimpses of Guam* 16:1 (1976): 24-31, 66.
About the CSS Shenandoah's raid at Pohnpei.
- 1865 Grimball, John. "Cruise of the Shenandoah." *Southern Historical Society Papers*, Vol. 25, 1897.
- 1865 Horn, Stanley F. **The Gallant Rebel, the Fabulous Cruise of the Shenandoah.** n.p., n.d.
Not seen.
- 1865 Hunt, Cornelius E. **The Shenandoah; or, the Last Confederate Cruiser.** NY, Carleton & London, Low, 1867; reprint NY, Abbatt, 1910.
- 1865 Koster, John. "The Whales' Best Friend: Confederate Captain Who Would Not Surrender." *Oceans* 12:3 (1979): 3-7.
About Capt. Waddell of the Shenandoah who burned 4 whalers at Pohnpei.
- 1865 Lining, Dr. Charles E, "Cruise of the Confederate Shenandoah." *Tennessee Historical Magazine*, Vol. 8, 1924.
- 1865 Lining, Dr. Charles E. "The Journal of Charles E. Lining." In *A Calendar of Confederate Papers...* Richmond, Va., Confederate Memorial Library Society, 1908.
Eyewitness report by the ship surgeon.
- 1865 Waddell, James Iredell. **C.S.S. Shenandoah: The Memoirs of Lieutenant Commanding James I. Waddell.** New York, Crown, 1960; reprinted, Annapolis, 1996.
UH# E599.S5 W3. Edited by James D. Horan.
- 1866 Anon. "Pacific Dangers to Navigation." *Nautical Magazine* 35 (Dec 1866): 617-621.
Account of a shipwreck in March 1866. The Libelle?

- 1866 Conde de Santa Pola. **Viaje de circunnavegación de La Numancia.** Madrid, 1927.
Ship passed near Palau. See also Iriondo.
- 1866 Iriondo, Lieutenant Eduardo. **Impresiones del viaje de circunnavegación de la fragata blindada "Numancia"...** Madrid, Gasset, Loma, 1867.
BN Madrid 1/55002.
- 1866 Van Reed, Eugene. "Wreck of the Libelle on Wake Island." *The Friend* 17:9 (Sept 1866): 86.
- 1866-1867 Beane, Joshua Fillebrown. **From Forecastle to Cabin; the Story of a Cruise in Many Seas, Taken from a Journal Kept Each Day...in Pursuit of Whales.** New York, Editor Pub. Co., 1905.
LC# G420.B28. MARC# G477.B43. In the Java, Capt. Enos (?)
- 1867 Damon, Rev. Samuel Chenery (ed.) "Return of the Hokulele." *The Friend* 18:18 (Aug 1867): 72.
Return from salvaging the wreck of the Libelle, at Wake Island.
- 1867 Nero, Karen L. "Cross-Cultural Performances: A Palauan Hoax?" *ISLA* 1:1 (1992): 37-72.
Suggests that the wrong man was executed for the assassination of Captain Cheyne.
- 1867 Steele, J. B. "Letter to the Editor." *Nautical Magazine* 36 (Oct 1867): 540-541.
Master of the Sebastian Cabot. Sailing directions for Guam.
- 1867-1868 Bingham, Hiram, Jr. "Voyage of the Morning Star." n.p., n.d.
Not seen.
- 1867-1868 Bingham, Hiram. "Gilbert Islands Civil Affairs War." *Missionary Herald* (Boston) 65 (1869): 13-132.
- 1868 Damon, Rev. Samuel Chenery (ed.) "Report of the English Brig Cleo [sic]." *The Friend* 18:5 (May 1868): 40.
Another salvage operation of the wreck of the Libelle, by the ship Clío.
- 1868-1884 Goode, George Brown, et al. **The Fisheries and Fishery Industries of the United States. Section 5, Part 2.** 5 sections in 7 vol., Washington, GPO, 1884-1887.
LC# SH221.G59. French, Australian and U.S. whalers, etc.
- 1869 Bastian, [Philipp Wilhelm] Adolf. **Die völker des östlichen Asiens: Studien und reisen. [= The Peoples of Eastern Asia: Studies and Travels].** Jena, Hermann Costenoble, 1869.
LC# DS507.B32. Guam: v. 5, pp. 256-99, ethnography.

- 1869 Pogue, Rev. J. F. "Extracts from the Report of Rev. J. F. Pogue." *The Friend* 27 (1 March 1870): 21-23.
- 1869-1870 Wilkinson, David. **Whaling in Many Seas and Cast Adrift in Siberia...** London, Henry J. Drane, [1906].
Voyage of the Australian whaler Japan, Capt. F. A. Barker.
- 1870 Bruce, J. A. T. **Cruise Round the World with the Flying Squadron, 1869-1870.** [London], J. D. Potter, 1871.
UH# Hawn G440.B11.
- 1870 Creswell, Admiral Sir William Rooke. **Close to the Wind: The Early Memoirs, 1866-79, of Admiral Sir William Creswell.** London, Heinemann, 1865.
UH# DA88.1.C83A3. Aboard HMS Phoebe, part of the RN Flying Squadron of 1870.
- 1870 Haynes, William. **My Log<197>A Journal of Proceedings of the Flying Squadron.** Devonport, Clarke, 1871.
UH# G549.H38. In verse.
- 1870 Henderson, Lieut. W. H. **The Cruise of the Flying Squadron Round the World, 1869-70.** Priv. printed.
Available at NMM, ref. #Hen/27B.
- 1870 Whitmee, Rev. Samuel James. **A Missionary Cruise in the South Pacific; Being a Report of a Voyage Amongst the ... Gilbert Islands in...** John Williams. 2nd ed., Sydney, Joseph Cook & Co., 1871.
UH# Pacc BV3670.W54 1871.
- 1870 ca. Christmann, Fr. & Richard Oberländer. **Oceanien, die Inseln der Südsee. Aeltere und neuere erforschungsreisen im Gebiete der Inselgruppen des Stillen Oceans...** Leipzig, Spamer, 1873.
LC# DU21.C6. Part II: *Die Inselwelt, by Oberländer. Micronesia, pp. 347-365.*
- 1870 ca. Gerland, Georg (ed.). **Die völker der Südsee. Ethnographisch und kulturhistorisch dargestellt.** Leipzig, Fleischer, 1870.
A series on anthropology. For Vol. 5, see Theodor Waitz.
- 1870 ca. Sterndale, H. B. "Memoranda on Some of the South Sea Islands." In *New Zealand Parliamentary Papers, A-3 B.* Wellington, Government Printer, 1874.
- 1870 ca. Waitz, Dr. Theodor. **Anthropologie der Naturvölker. Appendixes: "Die Mikronesier und nordwestlichen Polynesier".** Leipzig, Friedrich Fleischer, 1870.
Vol. 5 of the series on anthropology edited by Dr. Georg Gerland. Micronesia: pp. 37-165. All second-hand information.

- 1870 ca. Wood, Rev. J. G. **The Uncivilized Races of Men in All Countries of the World: being a comprehensive account of their manners and customs.** Hartford, Burr and Hyde, 1871; reprinted.
One chapter on the Kingsmill, i.e. Gilbert, Islands.
- 1870-1874 Russell, Scott (ed.). **Of Wooded Ships and Iron Men: An Historical and Archaeological Survey of the Brig Leonora.** Saipan, HPO, 1984 (107 pages).
- 1870-1896 Hertz, R. **Das Hamburger Seehandelhaus J. C. Godeffroy und Sohn.** Hamburg, 1922.
- 1870-1896 Schmack, Kurt. **J. C. Godeffroy und Sohn, Kaufleute zu Hamburg.** Hamburg, 1938.
- 1870-1896 Spoehr, Florence Mann. **White Falcon: The House of Godeffroy and Its Commercial and Scientific Role in the Pacific.** Palo Alto, Calif., Pacific Books, 1963.
LC# HF3568.P28S65. E.g. Chap. 3: Kubary. See also a book by Schmack.
- 1870s Becke, Louis. **Notes from my South Sea Log.** London, T. W. Laurie, 1905; Philadelphia, Lippincott, 1926.
LC# DU22.B38. The experiences of a South Sea trader, including in Micronesia.
- 1870s Becke, Louis. **Pacific Tales.** London, Unwin, 1897; Philadelphia, Lippincott, (ca. 1920).
Some tales are based on his stay in eastern Micronesia.
- 1870s Becke, Louis. **Rodman the Boatsteerer, and Other Stories.** London, Unwin, 1898; London, G. Newnes, 1900.
UH# Pacc PZ3.B388Ro & PR4089.B75R63 1900. Some chapters are based on his experiences in Micronesia.
- 1870s Becke, Louis. **Yorke the Adventurer, and Other Stories.** London, Unwin, 1901; Philadelphia, Lippincott, n.d.
UH# Pacc PZ3.B388Yo & PR4089.B75Y6. Some stories took place in Micronesia.
- 1870s Becke, Louis. **Under Tropic Skies.** London, Unwin, 1904 (or 1905); Freeport, NY, [1970].
UH# Pacc PZ3.B388U & PZ3.B388 U10. Some stories come from his experience. See Day below.
- 1870s Bullen, Frank Thomas. **The Cruise of the Cachalot: Round the World After Sperm Whales.** London, Smith, Elder, 1898; New York, 1899; New York, 1947.
LC# P23.B873. Fiction based on real whaler named Splendid.

- 1870s Dana, Julian. **Gods Who Die. The Story of Samoa's Greatest Adventurer.** New York, Macmillan, 1935.
About George Edgerton Westbrook. Story includes Micronesia.
- 1870s Day, Arthur Grove. **Louis Becke--South Sea Super Cargo.** New York, Twayne, 1966; also Melbourne & Honolulu, 1967.
LC# PR4089.B75Z63.
- 1870s Doane, Rev. Edward T. "The Caroline Islands." *The Geographical Magazine*, August 1874, pp. 203-205.
Visit to the Mortlocks from Pohnpei aboard Morning Star.
- 1870s Doane, Rev. Edward T. "The Lagoon of Ruk." *Missionary Herald* 77 (1881): 208-210.
- 1870s Fontaneau (ed.) "Les îles Mariannes." *Revue Maritime et Coloniale* 55 (1877): 573-609.
BN 8°Lc12/11 & GeFF109; UH# MCF 828 n° 6.
- 1870s Hezel, Francis X., S.J. "A Yankee Trader in Yap: Crayton Philo Holcomb." *JPH* 10 (1975): 3-19.
- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus & Alfred Tetens. "Die Carolineninsel Yap oder Guap nebst den Matelotas-, Mackenzie-, Fais- und Wolea-Inseln." *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* 1:2 (1873): 84-130.
Edited by E. Graffe.
- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Die Palau-Inseln in der Südsee." *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* 1:4 (1873): 177-238.
Same as: Bericht über meiner Aufenthart in Palau.
- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Die Ebon-Gruppe im Marshall's Archipel." *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* 1:1 (1873): 33-45.
LC# Q49..H36. BN# Fo1. G25. Same as: Die lagune von Ebon?
- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Die ruinen von Nanmatal auf der Insel Ponape (Ascension)." *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* 3:6 (1874): 123-131.
- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Les ruines de Nanmatal dans l'île de Ponapé (Ascension)." *La Nature* (Paris), 23 Sep 1876.
- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Weitere nachrichten von der Insel Ponape (Carolinen-Archipel)." *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* 3:8 (1875): 261-267.
- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Die bewohner der Mortlock-Inseln." *Mitteilungen der Geogr. Gesellschaft* 1878-79: 224-300.

- 1870s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. **Die socialen einrichtungen der Pelauer. Vol. I of: Ethnographische beiträge zur kenntnis der Carolinischen Insel-gruppe.** 1885.
- 1870s Langdon, Robert. "Vivid New Light on the Wild Pacific of Louis Becke's Day." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 40:3 (1969): 81-89.
- 1870s Le Gras, Alexandre. **Océan Pacifique. Renseignements sur les archipels Marshall et Gilbert, d'après les documents les plus récents ...** Paris, P. Dupont, 1874.
UH# MCF 830 n° 2. See 1862 ca.
- 1870s Mitchell, Roger E. "Kubary, the First Micronesian Reporter." *Micronesian Reporter*, 3rd Quarter, 1971.
- 1870s ? Swanston, Robert Sherson. "Journals of R. S. Swanston, 1857-66 and 1874-85." (M121). 6 vol., Canberra, ANU Dept. of Pacific History.
UH# MCF 4030.
- 1871 Alvarez Guerra, Juan. **Un viaje por oriente. De Manila a Marianas.** Madrid, C. Moliner, 1872; Madrid, Libreria Universal, 1883.
Voyage of the Maria Rosario from Manila to the Marianas. See next entry.
- 1871 Alvarez Guerra, Juan. **Viajes por Filipinas. De Manila a Marianas.** 2nd ed., Madrid, Fortanet, 1887.
LC# DS658.A471. BN# 01.1183.
- 1871 Blumentritt, Ferdinand. "Die Marianen-inseln nach Alvarez Guerra." *Globus* 44 (1883): 136-139.
- 1871 Eisenhart, Otto. "Acht monate unter den eingeborenen auf Ailu (Marschall-Gruppe)." *Aus Allen Weltheilen* 19 (1888): 207-8, 223-6, 250-2.
BN# 40G1. Shipwreck of the Corypheus.
- 1871 Shewan, Captain Andrew. **The Great Days of Sail.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1927; 1973.
LC# VK57.S5 1927. Ship Norman Court at Nauru in March 1871.
- 1871 ca. Kennedy, Captain W. R., R.N. **Sporting Adventures in the Pacific Whilst in Command of the [HMS] Reindeer, 1871-1874.** London, Low, Sampson & Co., 1876.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1871-1873 Ibáñez y García, Colonel Luis de. **Historia de las islas Marianas con su derrotero, y de las Carolinas y Palaos desde ... 1521, hasta nuestros días.** Granada, Paulino V. Sabatel, 1886.
LC# DU645.I2. General descriptions similar to De la Corte, Villalobos. Author was Governor of the Marianas, 1871-73.

- 1871-1873 **Ibáñez y García, Colonel Luís de. The History of the Marianas, With Navigational Data, and of the Caroline, and Palau Islands From the Time ... 1521 ...** Guam, MARC Educational Series No. 12, 1992.
Translation of his Historia, by Marjorie G. Driver.
- 1871-1896 **Paszkwski, Lech. "John Stanislaw Kubary--Naturalist and Ethnographer of the Pacific Islands."** Australian Zoologist 16:2 (1971): 43-70.
Kubary was a Polish anthropologist with German citizenship.
- 1872 **Anon. "Auf der Südsee."** Globus 22:13 (1872): 193-198.
- 1872 **Figueras, Estanislao. Instancia elevada a S.M. el Rey por D. José María Basa.** Madrid, P. Núñez, 1872.
- 1872 **Mendoza, Father Agustin (defendant). Instancia elevada a poder ejecutivo ... redactada por Rafael M. de Labra.** Madrid, P. Núñez, 1873 (11 pages).
TNL Medina #820. Exiled to Guam for his part in the Cavite Mutiny of 1872.
- 1872 **Palmer, Captain George. Kidnapping in the South Seas. Being a Narrative of a Three-Month's Cruise in HMS Rosario.** Edinburgh, Edmonston & Douglas, 1871; reprinted 1971 & 1973.
Went after labor trading schooner Daphne and brought it back to Sydney. UH# Pacc Rare HD4875.A84.P3.
- 1872 **Pardo de Tavera, Joaquín (defendant). Instancia elevada al presidente del poder ejecutivo ... redactada por Francisco Salmerón y Alonso.** Madrid, P. Núñez, 1873 (16 pages).
TNL Medina #821. Had been exiled to Guam for 6 yrs.
- 1872 **Paterno, Maximo (defendant). Instancia elevada al Consejo Supremo de la Guerra ... redactada por Germán Gamazo.** Madrid, P. Núñez, 1873 (11 pages).
TNL Medina #822.
- 1872 **Regidor Y Jurado, Antonio María (defendant). Instancia elevada a S.M. el Rey ... redactada por Manuel Silvela.** Madrid, J. E. Morete, 1872 (15 pages).
TNL Medina #824. Sentenced to 8 yrs of exile in Guam.
- 1872-1873 **Labra, Rafael M. de. Solicitud de indulto en favor de Don A. Regidor, Don A. Mendoza, Don J. M. Basa, Don M. Paterno y Don J. Pardo de Tavera** Madrid, Manuel G. Hernández, 1873.
- 1872-1875 **Worth, Henry B. "Voyages of Ship 'Bartholomew Gosnold'."** Old Darmouth Historical Sketches 44 (Apr 1916): 11-12.

- 1872-1900 Berg, Mark L. "Reports from Micronesia, 1872-1900." *Glimpses of Micronesia* 22:4 (1982): 51-58.
- 1872-73 ? Ricketson, Mrs. Annie Holmes. **Mrs. Ricketson's Whaling Journal.** 1958.
Ref. Nicholson's Log, vol. 2, p. 32; LogInv 27.
- 1873 Camargo, Lieutenant Guillermo. "Lijeros apuntes sobre las islas Marianas y adelantos que han tenido desde 1863." *Anuario de la Dirección de Hidrografía* 12 (1874): 309-348.
- 1873 Wood, C. F. **A Yachting Cruise in the South Seas.** London, Henry S. King & Co., 1875.
LC# DU21.W87. Topsail schooner Jessie Niccol, from Auckland to Rotuma, Fiji, Solomons, Carolines, and Ellice group.
- 1873-1874 Williams, Harold (ed.) **One Whaling Family.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1964.
LC# G545.W62. Ship Florence, Capt. T.W. Williams. See 1859-60.
- 1874 Bax, Bonham Ward. **The Eastern Seas: A Narrative of the Voyage of H.M.S. Dwarf in China, Japan, and Formosa.** London, John Murray, 1875.
LC# DS507.B36. Mentions 3 Palauan canoes in Taiwan.
- 1874 Hopkins, William John. **She Blows! And Sparm at That!** Boston & NY, Houghton Mifflin, 1922; also Boston, 1926, etc.
LC# G545.H6. about the Clearchus, Captain Nelson.
- 1874-1875 Becke, Louis. **Bully Hayes, Buccaneer, and Other Stories.** Sydney, NSW Bookstall, 1913.
UH# Pacc PZ3.B388B.
- 1874-1875 Clune, Frank. **Captain Bully Hayes, Blackbirder and Bigamist.** Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1971.
LC# G537.H3C55.
- 1874-1875 Jenkins, Lawrence W. "A Marbleheader Meets the Last of the South Sea Pirates." *Proceedings, Massachusetts Historical Society* 66 (19..): ...
Author met Capt. Ben Pease and Capt. Bully Hayes.
- 1874-1875 Lubbock, (Alfred) Basil. **Bully Hayes: South Sea(s) Pirate.** Boston & London, 1931; reprinted Glasgow, 1991.
LC# G537.H3L8.
- 1874-1875 Millinchamp, Henry. "Pirates we have known." *Guam Recorder* 1:1 (Dec 1924).

- 1874-1875 Saunders, A. T. **Bully Hayes, Barrator, Bigamist, Buccaneer, Blackbirder and Pirate.** 2nd ed., Perth, 1932.
- 1874-1877 McIntyre, William David. "Disraeli's Colonial Policy: The Creation of the Western Pacific High Commission, 1874-1877." *Historical Studies, Australia & N. Z.* 9:35 (1960): 279+
- 1874-1889 Logan, Rev. Robert William. **The Work of God in Micronesia, 1852-1883 [also -89].** Boston, ABCFM, 1884; also 1890.
UH# Pacc BV3677.L64.
- 1875 Armengol y Cornet, Pedro. **¿A las islas Marianas ó al golfo de Guinea? Memoria ... sobre si convendría establecer ... unas colonias penitenciarias.** Madrid, Martinez, 1878.
BN Madrid 1/991; UH# Pacc HV8959.S6A7. About the planned location of penal colonies.
- 1875 Campbell, [Lord] George Granville. **Log Letters from the "Challenger".** 4th ed. rev., London, Macmillan, 1876.
[Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.]
- 1875 Linklater, Eric. **The Voyage of the Challenger.** London, John Murray, 1972; London, Cardinal, 1974.
UH# G420.C4L56 1972. Crossed Micronesia without stopping.
- 1875 Mosely, H. N. **Notes by a Naturalist: An Account of Observations Made During the Voyage of H.M.S. Challenger Round the World...1872-76.** London, John Murray, 1892.
Ship sailed by Yap and Guam on way north to Hong Kong. The scientific report of the voyage has over 30 volumes.
- 1875 Robertson, Russell. "The Caroline Islands." *Transactions of Asiatic Soc. of Japan* 5:1 (1877): 41-63.
Cruise aboard the Rупak, Capt. Gall.
- 1875 Schleinitz, Captain Georg Emil Gustav von. **Die Forschungsreise S.M.S. "Gazelle" in den Jahren 1874 bis 1876... (Tome I: Reisebericht).** 4 vols., Berlin, Mittler, 1889.
- 1875 ca. González Fernández, Ramón & Federico Moreno y J. **Manual del viajero en Filipinas.** Manila, 1875; many other editions, e.g. see 1877.
- 1875-1876 Knorr, Sea Captain. "Aus den reiseberichten S.M.S. 'Hertha'." *Annalen der Hydrographie & Mar. Meteo.*, 4 (1876): 263-285.
LC# VK798.A6. His full name not given.

- 1875-1876 Knorr, Sea Captain. "Noticias recogidas por el capitan Knorr, comandante del "Hertha", buque de guerra alemán, desde Diciembre de 1875... Anuario de la Dirección de Hydrografía, 1878, pp. 35-53.
Translation of German article in Annalen der Hydrographie.
- 1875-1876 Riemer (Reimer?), G. **Tagebuchauszug, betreffend die reise S.M.S. Hertha nach Ostasien und den Südsee-Inseln 1874-1877. ...**, 1878.
Not seen.
- 1875-1880 HERNSHEIM, Franz. "Die Marshall-Inseln." *Mitteilungen der Geographischen Gesellschaft*, 1885-86.
- 1875-1880 HERNSHEIM, Franz. **Südsee-Erinnerungen (1875-1880)**. Berlin, Hofmann, 1883.
BN# 4°G247.
- 1875-1880 HERNSHEIM, Franz. "Die Insel Yap." *Ausland* 40 (1885).
- 1875-1880 HERNSHEIM, Franz. "Nauru, eine gehobene koralleninsel der Marshall-Gruppe." *Mitt. a. d. Geogr. Ges. Hamburg* 19 (1903): 211-215, 272-273.
- 1875-1880 HERNSHEIM, Franz. **Recuerdos de un viaje a los mares sur del Pacífico: Islas Carolinas y Palaos**. Manila, "La Oceanía Española", 1885.
TNL Medina #605. Translation of his "Südsee-erinnerungen".
- 1875-1899 Elizalde, Maria Dolores. "Una visión historiográfica de las coordenadas internacionales del Pacífico español, 1875-1899." *Revista de Indias* 49:187 (1989); 845-862.
- 1875-1914 Berg, Mark L. "Chronological List of Books and Articles on German Micronesia in the HRAF Translations." MARC Working Paper #.., 1984.
- 1875-1914 Berg, Mark L. "Kolonialblatt: Chronological List of Articles on German Micronesia." MARC Working Paper #.., 1985?
- 1875-1914 Berg, Mark L. "Kolonialzeitung: Chronological List of Articles on German Micronesia." MARC Working Paper #.., 1984?
- 1876 Del-Pan, (José) Felipe. **Las Islas Filipinas. Progressos en 70 años**. Manila, 1878.
Economic description of the Philippines. Includes Comyn's Estado of 1820. Del-Pan was founder of Revista de Filipinas.
- 1876 Govantes y Azcárraga, Pedro de. "Los monumentos mariánicos." *El Oriente (Manila)* 68 (1876): ...
About the latte stones of the Marianas.

- 1876 ca. Putilov, B. N. **Nikolai Miklouho-Maclay. Traveller, Scientist, and Humanist.** Moscow, Progress Publishers, 1982.
Translated from the Russian by Glenys Ann Kozlov.
- 1876 ca. Anon. "Putesestvie po ostrovam Zapadnoj Mikronezii-- Reise nach den Inseln West-Mikronesiens." Nachrichten der Russi. Geogr. Ges., 12 (1876), Part 2.
About Miklouho-Maclay' visit of 1876.
- 1876 ca. Fischer, Dora. **Unter Südsee-Insulanern. Das leben des forschers Miklucho-Maclay.** Leipzig, Koehler & Amelang, 1955.
LC# DU746.M5F5. About Miklouho-Maclay.
- 1876 ca. Greenop, Frank S. **Who Travels Alone.** Sydney, K. G. Murray, 1944.
About Miklucho Maclay.
- 1876 ca. Lévesque, Rodrigue. "The Russian Naval Corvette 'Vitiaz' Visited Guam and Left News About Miklucho-Maclay [in 1871]." Newsletter of the Miklouho-Maclay Soc. 7:1 (1986): 6-7.
Translation of a letter by Capt. Nasimov to the Gov. of Guam, dated 23 Oct 1871.
- 1876 ca. Lévesque, Rodrigue. "Miklukho-Maklay and His Land Purchase in Palau." Newsletter of the Miklouho-Maclay Soc. 7:1 (1986): 7-10, 16.
He bought land in Melekeok, Babelthuap, in April 1876.
- 1876 ca. Miklouho-Maclay, Nicolai. "Anthropologische Notizen, gesammelt auf einer reise in West-Mikronesien und Nord-Melanesien in Jahre 1876." Verh. der Berliner Ges. für Anthrop., etc. 1878: 99-119.
BN# G6905/11. Visit to Melekeok, Palau.
- 1876 ca. Miklouho-Maclay, Nicolai. "Die Insel Wuap." Globus 33 (1878): 40-45.
Based on his diary published by the Imperial Geographic Society, in St. Petersburg, 1876. Transl. in HRAF.
- 1876 ca. Miklouho-Maclay, Nicolai. "Reisen im westlichen Micronesien." Globus 31 (1877): 74-75; 295-296.
BN# 4ÖG30. Trip through western Carolines in 1876.
- 1876 ca. Miklouho-Maclay, Nicolai. "Isla Yap." Boletín de la Sociedad Geográfica, Vol. 3 (1877).
- 1876 ca. Miklouho-Maclay, Nicolai. "Archipelag Pelau. Ocerki putesestvija v zapadnuju Mikroneziju i severnuju Polineziju--Der Palau-Archipel. Skizzen ... Nachrichten der Russ. Geogr. Ges., Vol. XIV (1878), Pt. II.
Translated in ISLA 4:1 (1996): 71-108.

- 1876 ca. Miklouho-Maclay, Nicolai. "Reise in West-Mikronesien, Nord-Melanesien und ein dritter Aufenthalt in Neu-Guinea von Februar 1876-Januar 1878." Petermann's Mittheilungen 24 (1878): 407-408.
- 1876 ca. Webster, Elsie M. **The Moon Man: A Biography of Nikolai Miklouho-Maclay**. University of Melbourne Press & Univ. of Calif. Press, 1984.
UH# Pacc QL31.M56W43 1984.
- 1877 Brassey, Annie (Allnutt), Baroness. **A Voyage in the Sunbeam, 1876-77: [Our Home on the Ocean for Eleven Months]**. London, [Waterlow], 1878; 11 other editions.
UH# Hawn G440.B8 1877, etc.
- 1877 Brassey, Lord Thomas. **Voyages and Travels ... from 1862 to 1894**. 2 vol., London, Longmans, Green, 1895.
UH# G440.B84.
- 1877 Brassey, Thomas, 1st Earl. **Sunbeam, Royal Yatch Squadron. Voyages in Many Waters. ...**, 1917.
- 1877 González Fernández, Ramón (ed.) **Anuario Filipino para 1877. Segunda edición del Manuel del viajero en Filipinas**. Manila, Plana y Cía., 1877.
- 1877-1880 Dana, Julian (ed.) **Gods Who Die. The Story of Samoa's Greatest Adventurer**. New York, Macmillan, 1935.
LC# DU818.W4A3. About George Westbrook, trader.
- 1877-1887 Westwood, John. **Island Stories, Being Extracts from the Papers of John Westwood, Mariner, of London and Shanghai**. Shanghai, North-China Herald, 1905.
Was a trader in the Mortlocks. He witnessed the Pohnpei rebellion of 1887.
- 1877-1907 Parkinson, Richard Heinrich Robert. **Dreissig Jahre in der Südsee. [=Thirty Years in the South Seas]**. Stuttgart, 1907; also 1925.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1877-1907 Parkinson, Richard. "Beiträge zur ethnologie der Gilbert-insulaner." *Int'les Archiv für Ethnographie* 2 (1889): 31-48, 90-106.
UH# Pacc GN671.G5P3.
- 1877-1914 Scarr, Deryck. **Fragments of Empire: A History of the Western Pacific High Commission 1877-1914**. Canberra, ANU Press, 1967; Honolulu, UH Press, 1968.
Covers Nauru, Ocean I. and the Gilberts. Based on his Ph.D. thesis, 1965. UH# DU40.S32

- 1878 Scheidnagel, Lieut.-Col. Manuel. **Paseos por el mundo ... año 1878**. Madrid, Impr. Plaza de la Armería, 1878; reprinted 1888.
TNL Medina 567. Author was in the Philippines. Is there mention of Micronesia?
- 1878 Wawn, William T. **The South Sea Islanders and the Queensland Labour Trade: A Record of Voyages and Experiences in the Western Pacific**. London, Sonnenschein, 1893; Canberra, ANU Press, 1973.
UH# (Pacc Rare) HD4875.A84W3 (1973).
- 1878 Werner, Captain B. von. **Ein Deutsches Kriegschiff in der Südsee**. 2nd ed., Leipzig, Brockhaus, 1889.
SMS Ariadne and the takeover of the Marshalls by the German Navy.
- 1878 ca. Brüggemann, ... "Über di korallen der Insel Ponape." *Journal des Museum Godeffroy* 5:14 (1879): 201-212.
About the flora of Pohnpei.
- 1878 ca. San José, Fr. Patricio Marcellán de, O.R.S.A. **Provincia de San Nicolás de Tolentino de Agustinos descalzos de la congregación de España e Indias**. Manila, UST, 1879.
TNL Medina #2270; UH microcard P00001 item 15.
- 1878-1898 García (de la Purísima Concepción), Fr. Rafael. "Estela de una estrella, o Apuntes biográficos del R.P. Fr. Francisco Resano del Sagrado Corazón de Jesús." *Boletín de la Prov. de S. Nicolas de T. de Fil.* 590, 1964.
BN Madrid D/13816. Pp. 25-32, 59-66, 123-130, 151-8, 205-13.
- 1879-1909 Braisted, William Reynolds. **The United States Navy in the Pacific, 1879-1909**. Austin, University of Texas Press, 1958.
LC# E182.B73. See also 1909-1922.
- 1880 Anon. "Mortlock-Inseln (Karolinen)." *Stammesverhältnisse der. Ausland* 1880, p. 524+
- 1880 Bingham, Hiram. "Gilbert Islanders." *Pacific Commercial Advertiser*, Supplement 24 April 1880.
- 1880 Briggs, Lloyd Vernon. **Around Cape Horn to Honolulu on the Bark "Amy Turner", 1880**. Boston, Lauriat, 1926; London, Macdonald, 1974.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1880 Fabricius, Wilhelm von. **Die besitze greifung Naurus im Westlichen Pazifik durch das Deutsche Reich im Jahre 1880...** Canberra, W. Fabricius, 1988.
Facsimile reproduction of documents from the Central Archives in Potsdam (in English and German).

- 1880 Finsch, Otto. "Über die bewohner von Ponape (Oestl. Karolinen). Nach eigenen beobachtungen und erkundigungen." *Zeitschrift für Ethnologie* 12 (1880): 301-332.
- 1880 Finsch, Otto. **Anthropologische ergebnisse einer reise in der Südsee und dem malayische Archipel in den Jahren 1879-1882...** Berlin, A. Asher, 1884.
BN# G6911 (15).
- 1880 Finsch, Otto. "Ethnologische erfahrungen und belegstücke aus der Südsee." *Annalen des K. K. Naturhistor. Hofmuseums*, Vols. 3-8.
Vienna, 1888-93. Has an appendix on the Gilbert Islands. Also privately printed as a 438-page book.
- 1880 Finsch, Otto. "Karolinen und Marianen." In *Sammlung gemeinverständlicher, wissenschaftlicher vorträge*, n.s. 14 (1900): 651-710. Hamburg, Verlaganstalt, 1900.
LC# DU563.F5.
- 1880 Finsch, Otto. "Die Marshall-Inseln." ..., 1886.
- 1880 Finsch, Otto. "Bilder aus den Stillen Ocean: Kriegsführung auf den Marshall-Inseln." *Die Gartenlaube* (Leipzig) 29 (1881): 700-703.
Describes the 1880 war between Marshallese factions at Jaluit. See Perry, below.
- 1880 Finsch, Otto. "Hautverzierungen der Gilbertinsulaner." *Globus* 65 (1894): 265-277.
- 1880 Finsch, Otto. "Aus dem Pacific. VI. Nawodo (Pleasant Island)." *Hamburger Nachrichten*, 1 Dec 1880.
About Nauru. UH# MCF 1499.
- 1880 Perry, John W. "Jaluit Incident: 1880." *Micronesian Reporter* 23:1 (1975): 27-28.
- 1880 Sack, Peter & Dymphna Clark. **Eduard HERNSHEIM: South Sea Merchant.** Boroko, Papua New Guinea, 1983.
Visited Yap in May 1880.
- 1880 ca. Edge-Partington, James. **Random Rot. A Journal of Three Years' Wanderings About the World.** London, 1883.
Via Micronesia? See also under General section.
- 1880 ca. Maudslay, Alfred Percival. **Life in the Pacific Fifty Years Ago.** London, Routledge, 1930.
UH# Pacc DU22.M33.

- 1880 ca. Steinlitz & Kreuse. [**Book whose title in German = Essay on South Sea Curiosities**]. Hamburg, 1881.
Contains an account of Kubary's explorations.
- 1880s Bernart, Luelen [1866-1946]. **The Book of Luelen**. Honolulu, U. Press of Hawaii & Canberra, ANU Press, 1977.
LC# DU568.P7B4713. Edited by John L. Fischer, Saul H. Riesenbergs & Marjorie G. Whiting. Unreliable oral history.
- 1880s Bernart, Luelen. **Annotations to the Book of Luelen**. Honolulu, U. Press of Hawaii & Canberra, ANU Press, 1977.
LC# DU568.P7B471324. Ed. by Fischer, Riesenbergs & Whiting.
- 1880s Bootes, Henry H. **Deep-Sea Bubbles, or The Cruise of the Anna Lombard**. New York, 1929.
LC# G530.B68. Fiction. Quoted for the record.
- 1880s Gill, (Rev.?) William Wyeth. **Jottings from the Pacific**. London & NY, Religious Tract So., 1885.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- 1880s Hager, Carl. **Die Marshall-Inseln in Erd- und Völkerkunde, Handel und Mission**. Leipzig, G., Lingke, 1886; Leipzig, E. Baldamus, 1889.
LC# DU710.H2. Based on Chamisso, Finsch, Kubary, Semper, etc. Contains an appendix on the Gilbert Islands, pp. 141-157.
- 1880s Klingman, Lawrence & Gerald Green. **His Majesty O'Keefe**. New York, Scribner's Sons, 1950.
LC# PZ3.K6875 Hi. Fictionalized account of Capt. O'Keefe of Yap. A movie was made of it in 1954 starring Burt Lancaster.
- 1880s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. **Südsee Typen: Anthropologisches Album des Museum Godeffroy in Hamburg**. Hamburg, L. Friedrichsen & Co., 1881.
Available at Melbourne's State Library of Victoria.
- 1880s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. **Ethnographische beiträge zur kenntnis des Karolinischen Inselgruppe und nachbarschaft; die socialen ... der Palauer**. 1 vol., Berlin, Asher, 1885.
BN# 8°01.1160.
- 1880s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Beiträge zur kenntnis des Nukuoro--oder Monteverde--Inseln (Karolinen)." *Mitteilungen der Geogr. Gesellschaft* 16 (1900): 71-138.
Also printed as a book: Hamburg, Friederichsen, 1900.
- 1880s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. "Die Religion der Palauer." In: *Allerlei aus volks- und menschenkunde*, A. Bastian (ed.), Berlin, 1888 (Vol. 1, pp.1-69)
Translated by Micronesian Seminar, 1969 (40 pages).

- 1880s May, Dean. "Captain O'Keefe--the King of Yap." *Argosy* (May 1969): 36-39, 84-87.
See also Klingman & Green.
- 1880s Schmeltz, J. D. E. "Johann Stanislaus Kubary." *Internationales Archiv für Ethnographie* 10 (1897): 132.
- 1880s ? Güet, I. **Les origines de l'île Bourbon...** Paris, 1888.
BN 8°Lk11/340 bis. Check ref. pp. 267-268.
- 1880s ? Maude, Harry E. "Baiteke and Binoka of Abamama: Arbiters of Change in the Gilbert Islands." Chap. 9 of Davidson & Scarr's *Portraits*.
- 1881 Albert Victor, Prince & Prince George of Wales. **The Cruise of HMS "Bacchante", 1879-1882.** London, Macmillan, 1886.
LC# G440.B15A3. Ship visited Nauru in 1881.
- 1881 Ballard, Admiral. "Memoirs." *The Mariner's Mirror*, vol. 62 (1976): 191+
- 1881 Maxwell, Captain William H. **Report on the Gilbert, Ellise [sic] and Other Islands. (Captain Maxwell to Comodore Wilson, HMS Emerald, 24 July, 1881).** Sydney, Government Printer, 1881.
- 1881 Maxwell, Captain William H. "On the Caroline Archipelago." *Proceedings of the Royal Geogr. Soc.* (London) 1882, pp. 92+
- 1881-1894 Farrell, Andrew (ed.) **John Cameron's Odyssey.** New York, Macmillan, 1928.
LC# G530.C25. With blackbirder brig Pomare, Capt. Tripp, etc.
- 1882 East, J. W. "An Expedition to the Pelew Group of the Caroline Islands in 1882." *Colburn United Service Magazine* 114:2 (1885): ...
Author was captain of HMS Comus.
- 1882 Moya y Jimenez, Francisco Javier de. **Las Islas Filipinas en 1882; estudios históricos, geográficos, y descriptivos.** Madrid, El Correo, 1883.
- 1882-1883 Mainichi Shimbun (eds.) **Jimbutsuumi no Nihon shi. [=Maritime Personalities in Japanese History]. Vol. 10: Nanatu no umi e. [Towards the 7 Seas].** Tokyo, Mainichi Shimbun-Sha, 1979.
See pp. 79-110: article by Yamada on ship Ryujo, 1882-83.

- 1882-1890 IRIE Toraji. **Meiji nanshin shiko. [= A Short History of Japan's Southern Advance]**. Tokyo, Ida Shoten, 1943.
Mentions the Ryujo (1882-83) & Tenyu Maru (1890), pp. 115-6.
- 1882/4 ? YAMADA Keitaro. "Kusaie-to no jumin." [= On the Inhabitants of Kusaie I.]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 2:10-12 (1897): 42-45, 75-78, 110-112.
He was aboard a training ship. Was it the Ryujo, 1882, 1883, or 1884?
- 1883 Bastian, Adolf. **Inselgruppen in Oceanien. Reise-ergebnisse und studien.** Berlin, F. Dummlers, 1883.
UH# Pacc DU21.B32.
- 1883 Bridge, Captain Cyprian A. G., R.N. "Reporting Inquiry and Steps Taken in Connection with Wreck of 'Orwell' on Peru." *RNAS XVI*.
Aboard the HMS Espiègle, 1883. Peru = Beru I.
- 1883 Bridge, Captain Cyprian A. G., R.N. "HMS 'Espiègle'-- Report of Proceedings on Cruise to Ellice, Gilbert ... Marshall, ... April to October, 1883." *RNAS XVI*, i.e. *Royal Navy Australian Station*, vol. 16.
Report addressed to Erskine. Also published at Sydney by Government Printer, 1883.
- 1883 Bridge, Captain Cyprian A. G., R.N. "Cruises in Melanesia, Micronesia, and Western Polynesia." *Proceedings of the Royal Geog. Society* 8:9 (1886): 545-568.
BN GeFF110.
- 1883 Bridge, Captain Cyprian A. G., R.N. **Report on Islands Visited by HMS Espiègle, 1883.** 3 vols., ..., 188-
- 1883 Bridge, Cyprian [Arthur George, Admiral Sir]. **Some Recollections.** London, John Murray, 1919.
LC# DA88.1.B67A3.
- 1883 Le Hunte, G. Ruthven. **Six Letters from the Western Pacific. By a Judicial Commissioner.** Colombo, Government Printer, 1884 or 1885.
See also Kew, PRO, Records of the Western Pacific High Commission, Series 4, Inwards Correspondance--General, 159/1883.
- 1884 Driver, Marjorie G. "Government House in Need of Repair." *Guam Recorder*, n.s., 4:2 (1974) 16-21.
- 1884 H[umphrey], O[mar] J. **Wreck of the Rainier: A Sailor's Narrative.** Portland, Maine, W. H. Stevens, [1887].
LC# DU710.H8. Wrecked at Ujae, Capt. Samuel Morrison.

- 1884 Moore, Lieut. W. U., R.N. "Reports of Proceedings of HMS 'Dart' in the Fiji, Ellice, Gilbert, Marshall, etc., Groups, from May to September 1884." RNAS XVI. *Report addressed to Erskine. Also published at Sydney by the Government Printer, 1884.*
- 1884 OUCHI Seiko. "'Nan'yo tanken zukai' zakken/Sketching the Marshalls 100 Years Ago." *Taiheiyō Gakkai-hi (Journal Pac. Soc.)* 22 (Apr 1984): 55-66. *About the Suzuki Mission to the Marshalls aboard the chartered ship Ada (or Ida).*
- 1884 Perry, John W. "The Wreck of the Rainier." *Micronesian Reporter*, 2nd quarter (1975): 41-43.
- 1884 SUZUKI Keikun. "Nan'yo jijo". [= South Sea Summary]. *Suikosha Kiji* (7), (8) & (11), 1890.
- 1884 SUZUKI Keikun. "Marshall gunto no hanashi." [= The Marshall Islands]. *Tokyo Chigaku-kyokai Hokoku* 10:11 (1889): 3-10.
- 1884 SUZUKI Keikun. "...". [= Secret Mission to the Marshall Islands in 1884: Recalling the Occupation of 32 Islands in the Jaluit Branch]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 2:4 (1936): 32-39.
- 1884 Woodford, C. M. "The Gilbert Islands." *Geographical Journal* 6 (1895): 325-350. *Based on his 1884 visit aboard the ketch Patience.*
- 1884-1885 Cotteau, Edmond. **En Océanie: Voyage autour du monde en 365 jours (1884-1885)**. Paris, Hachette, 1888; 2nd ed., 1895. *BN# P2.123 & 123A. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.*
- 1884-1885 NAKAJIMA Hiroshi. "The First Japanese Officials Sent to Micronesia, 1884-1885." *Asian Profile* 12 (1984): 485-488.
- 1884-1887 Olive y García, Lieut. Col. Francisco. **Islas Marianas: Lijeros apuntes acerca de las mismas...** Manila, 1887. *LC# DU693.06. Author was Governor of the Marianas, 1884-1887. Marjorie Driver has made a draft translation, MARC, 1984.*
- 1884-1918 Townsend, Mary Evelyn. **The Rise and Fall of Germany's Colonial Empire, 1884-1918**. New York, Macmillan, 1930.
- 1885 Anon. "Die Spanische mission auf den Karolinen-Inseln." *Globus* 48 (1885): 299-300. *Author possibly Blumentritt. Comments on Butrón's voyage. See Blumentritt below.*

- 1885 Anon. **Der Spanisch-Deutsche konflikt um die Karolinen und die Revolution in Spanien.** Madrid, Hagen, 1885 (94 pages).
TNL Medina #613. Priv. printed by its author? Hagen = Carl Hager?
- 1885 Balaciart y Tor..o [sic], Daniel. **Las Carolinas, precedido de glorias de la marina española.** Madrid, Moreno Y Rojas, 1885 (35 pages).
TNL Medina 598. Poems about the crisis in Carolines. Maternal name of this author possibly Torreño.
- 1885 Blumentritt, Ferdinand. "Die Spanische Ansprüche auf die Karolinen." [= The Spanish Claim to the Carolines]. *Mitteilungen K. K. Geogr. Gesell. (Vienna), 1885.*
- 1885 Butrón y de la Serna, Commander Emilio. "Memoria sobre las islas Carolinas y Palaos." *Bol. de la Soc. Geogr. 19 (1885): 23-31, 95-119, 138-162.*
Also produced as an offprint by Fortanet (Madrid, 1885).
- 1885 Chacón Lara, Francisco. **Memoria, proyecto y estatutos de colonización de las islas Marianas, Carolinas y Palaos.** Seville, Salvador Acuña, 1885.
BN Madrid 1/44979 & 2/53133.
- 1885 Cous, H. "Les îles Carolines." *Bull. de l'Union Géogr. du Nord de la France VI (1885): 465+*
Bulletin published in Douai.
- 1885 Escudé Bartolí, Manuel. **Las Carolinas. Descripción geográfica y estadística del archipiélago Carolino con datos recopilados y ampliados.** Barcelona, 1885.
LC# DU563.E7.
- 1885 Gouts, Auguste. **Les îles Carolines. Étude générale.** Paris, Challamel Aîné, Librairie Coloniale, 1885 (64 pages).
- 1885 Gracia y Parejo, Rafael de. **Consideraciones acerca del derecho de España sobre las islas Carolinas.** Madrid, G. Justo, 1885 (48 pages).
Was translated by Patricia Bieber: Misc. Papers 1973, n° 1, U. Hawaii's Pacific Islands Program; see Hawn DU1.H379 n° 1.
- 1885 Gómez, Juan Gualberto. **Las islas Carolinas y las islas Marianas.** Madrid, San José, 1885 (32 pages).
Quotes from Capt. Butrón & Gov. de la Corte.
- 1885 Herbst, Clarence A. "Caroline Islands Dispute: 1885." *The Historical Bulletin 22 (1943): 13-15.*

- 1885 Muir, Th. "The Caroline Islands." *Scottish Geographic Magazine* I (1885).
- 1885 Parrilla, Justo P. **Conflicto hispano-alemán; descripción geográfico-histórica de las islas Marianas y Carolinas, ...** Havana, La Propaganda Literaria, 1885.
LC# DU645.P3 & DU690.P3.
- 1885 Renouard, A. "Les îles Carolines." *Bulletin de la Soc. de Géogr. de Lille* IV (1885): 468+
- 1885 Romero y Girón, Vicente. **La cuestión de las Carolinas ante el derecho internacional; ... artículos publicados en la "Revista de los Tribunales."** Madrid, Góngora, 1885 (54 pages).
TNL Medina #611.
- 1885 Ruge, Sophus. "Geschichte der entdeckung der Karolinen." *Allgemeine Zeitung München* 324 (1885).
- 1885 ca. Guillemard, Francis Henry Hill. **The Cruise of the Marchesa to Kamschatka and New Guinea.** London, Murray, 1886.
Magellan's biographer is said to have travelled over parts of Magellan's route. Via Micronesia? UH# Pacc DS507.G94.
- 1885 ca. Kirchhoff, Alfred. **Skizzen von den Marschallsinseln und den Karolinen.** [Braunschweig, 1887].
UH# Pacc DU710.2.K57. Extract from [Westermann's] Monatshefte 31 (Feb. 1887).
- 1885-1886 Coello (de Portugal y Quesada), Francisco. "Les îles Carolines, d'après les anciens documents des archives et des bibliothèques d'Espagne. Notes ..." *Bulletin de la Soc. Académique Indo-Chinoise* 3: 336-397.
Translated by A. W. Taylor. UH# Pacc DU565.C63.
- 1885-1886 Coello (de Portugal) y Quesada, Francisco. "Conflicto hispano-alemán. Discurso pronunciado por ... en la sesión ordinaria del 27 de agosto de 1885." *Boletín de la Soc. Geográfica* 19 (1885): 220-268, 273-335.
Good historical review of Spanish explorations. See next entry.
- 1885-1886 Coello de Portugal y Quesada, Francisco. **La conferencia de Berlín y la cuestión de las Carolinas. Discursos pronunciados en la Sociedad Geográfica de Madrid...** Madrid, Fortanet, 1885.
LC# JV4014.C7. The best account of this German-Spanish controversy.
- 1885-1886 Costa y Martínez, Joaquín. **El conflicto hispano-alemán sobre la Micronesia.** Madrid, Fortanet, 1886.
Vol. 3 of the Biblioteca de la Sociedad Española de Africanistas y Colonistas.

- 1885-1886 Lefebvre de Béhaine, Comte Édouard. **Léon XIII et le Prince de Bismarck. Fragments d'histoire diplomatique avec pièces justificatives (1872-1887)**. Paris, Lethielleux, ca. 1898.
Copy available at Turnbull Library, Auckland.
- 1885-1886 Lozano Agudo, V. "El conflicto de las Carolinas en la prensa española." Thesis, Madrid, Universidad Complutense, 1975.
- 1885-1886 Marengo, S. **La ficción y la verdad de lo ocurrido en Yap. Reseña histórica con las instrucciones y documentos oficiales**. Madrid, El Globo, 1886.
LC# DU658.Y3M3.
- 1885-1886 Palacio Atard, V. "La cuestión de las islas Carolinas: Un conflicto entre España y la Alemania de Bismarck." Santiago de Chile, Universidad Católica, Inst. Hist., 1969.
- 1885-1886 Pereira-Caldas, [José Joaquin da Silva]. **Ilhas Carolinas. Conflicto hispano-alemão arbitrativamente solvido em Roma, a 17 de dez. de 1885 pelo Papa Leão XIII...** Porto, Da Silva Teixeira, 1886.
TNL Medina #612.
- 1885-1886 Robles Muñoz, Cristóbal. "El protocolo hispano-alemán de 1885 sobre las Carolinas y Palaos. El arbitraje de León XIII." *Missionalia Hispánica* 123 (1986): 101-141.
- 1885-1886 Selosse, Louis. **L'affaire des Carolines. Étude de droit international**. Paris, Guillaumin, 1886.
BN# 8°E329.
- 1885-1886 Taviel de Andrade, Enrique. **Historia del conflicto de las Carolinas. Prueba del derecho de soberanía...** Madrid, Tello, 1886.
LC# DU567.T2.
- 1885-1886 Taylor, Arthur Williamson-. **Les îles Carolines**. Paris, 1890.
- 1885-1887 Hane-Steenhuyse, Charles François d' "Les archipels des îles Philippines, Jolo, Palaos et Mariannes." *Bull. de la Soc. Royale Belge de Géogr.* 12 (1888): 469-514.
- 1885-1889 Knappe, Dr. C. **Beschreibungen u. Erläuterungen des Konsuls Dr. Knappe, von ihm 1885-1889 gemachten Sammlungen**. Erfurt, 1891.
- 1885-1899 Brown, Richard G. **Germany, Spain, and the Caroline Islands, 1885-1899**. Thesis, University of Minnesota, 1976.

- 1885-1899 Elizalde, María Dolores. "La ocupación española de las islas Carolinas." *Revista de Historia Naval* 6:21 (1988): 77-93.
- 1885-1899 Elizalde, María Dolores. **Las islas Carolinas, colonia española, 1885-1899.** Madrid, Ed. de la Univ. Complutense, 1988 (a thesis).
Reprinted in: Estudios sobre Filipinas..., Madrid, AEEP, 1989.
Reprinted as España en el Pacífico, CSIC, 1992.
- 1885-1914 Hemenstall, Peter John. **Pacific Islanders Under German Rule: A Study in the meaning of colonial resistance.** Canberra, ANU Press, 1978.
LC# DU60.H55. See his article under 1910-11.
- 1885-1914 McKinney, Robert Quentin. "Micronesia under German Rule: 1885-1914." M.A. Thesis, Leland Stanford Jr. University, 1947.
See also next entry.
- 1885-1935 McKinney, Robert (Quentin). "Micronesia under German Rule (1885-1935)." Ph.D. thesis, University of Pennsylvania, 1968.
- 1885-1935 Nihon Yusen Kaisha [Japan Mail Steamship Co.] **Golden Jubilee History of the NYK, 1885-1935.** Tokyo, NYK, 1935.
- 1885-1945 Peattie, Mark R. **Nanyo: The Rise and Fall of the Japanese in Micronesia, 1885-1945.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1988.
- 1886 Anon. "Solución del conflicto hispano-alemán. Proposición hecha por S.S. el Papa León XIII como mediador en la cuestión..." *Boletín de la Soc. Geog. de Madrid* 20 (1886): 102-107.
- 1886 Great Britain. Foreign Office. **Declaration ... Relating to the Demarcation of the British and German Spheres of Influence in the Western Pacific.** London, HMSO, 1886.
- 1886 Rios, E. "Les îles Philippines, Mariannes et Carolines." *Bibliothèque Universelle et Revue Suisse* 32 (Dec 1886).
Pages 449-477. Marianas not described. Only Yap pp. 473-477.
- 1886 Rooke, Commander Eustace, R.N. **Reports of Commander Eustace Rooke, H.M.S. "Miranda", of Proceedings When Visiting the Islands... April to July, 1886.** Sydney, Government Printer, 1886; London, HMSO, 1886.
Ship visited the Gilberts in June 1886.
- 1886 Wetmore, C. H., M.D. **Report of visit to the mission of the Marshall and Caroline Islands.** 1886.
Author was sent by the Hawaiian Board. Includes a letter by Rev. Doane. Copy available at Turnbull Library, Auckland.

- 1886 + **Compañía Trasatlántica. Compañía Trasatlántica. Servicio B. Línea de Filipinas.** Barcelona, Henrich, 1900 (11 leaves).
TNL Medina #273. This company had packet boats running between Manila and the Carolines and Guam.
- 1886 ca. Ashley, Clifford Warren. **The Yankee Whaler.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1926; also 1938, 1942, 1971.
LC# SH381.A8. Based on whaler Sunbeam, ca. 1886.
- 1886 ca. SHIGA Shigetaka. **Nan'yo Jiji [= News of the South Seas].** Tokyo, Maruzen, 1887.
- 1886-1887 Moss, Frederick J. **Through Atolls and Islands in the Great South Sea.** London, Sampson Low & Co., 1889.
LC# DU21.M75. Aboard ship Buster, Capt. Theet, visited Mortlocks, etc.
- 1886-1887 Valencina, Fr. Ambrosio de, OMCap. **Mi viaje a Oceanía. Historia de la fundación de las misiones capuchinas en las islas Carolinas y Palaos.** 1st ed., 1892; 3rd ed., Sevilla, Esc. Tip. Salesiana, 1898.
TNL Medina #2311 & 2523.
- 1886-1919 Hezel, Francis X., S.J. "Spanish Capuchins in the Carolines." *Micronesian Reporter* 19(2): 32-40 & 19(3): 36-42 (1971).
- 1886-1919 Lopinot, Fr. Callistus, OMCap. "Aur missionsgeschichte der Marianen und Karolinen." *Neue Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft* 15 (1959): 305-8.
- 1886-1919 Lopinot, Fr. Callistus, OMCap. "Die Karolinenmission der spanischen und deutschen Kapuchiner 1886-1919, zusammengestellt nach den Jahresberichten." In *Provinzialat der Kapuziner in Koblenz-Ehrenbreitstein. English translation, Rome 1964. Compiled from annual reports.*
- 1886-1970 Artero y Saez, Pascual. **Las golondrinas no volveran, de Mojacar a Guam. Autobiografía del mojaquero Artero, "el rey de Guam".** Almeria, Spain, Cajal, 1984.
ISBN 8485219554. Came to Yap, ca. 1886. Moved to Guam in the late 1890s. Guam's longest surviving Spaniard.
- 1886-1970 Artero y Saez, Pascual. **El Maestro Artero: An Autobiography.** Unpublished ms., translated by Sister Plaza, MARC, 1970.
- 1887 Anon. "The Yatch 'France' Visits Guam." *Guam Recorder* 8 (Aug 1931): 342-343.

- 1887 Anon. **Catálogo de la Exposición General de las Islas Filipinas.** Madrid, 1887.
Divided by subject matter, the Carolines & Marianas not being obvious. The catalog has no index either.
- 1887 Germany. "Papers concerning the general organization and business of the administration of Nauru..." Colonial Dept. A III.
Various reports.
- 1887 HATTORI Toru. **Nihon no Nan'yo [= Japan in the South Seas].** n.p., n.d.(?)
Peattie (p. 8) says that he travelled to Micronesia in 1887.
- 1887 Kurze, G. "Mikronesien und die Mission dasselbst. 5. Die Mission auf Kusaie." *Allgemeine Missionszeitschrift* 16 (1889): 342-366.
UH# Pacc Reprint 13.28; Pcc BV3680.K9K96.
- 1887 Miyagi, Dale. "Spanish Micronesia and the Philippine Exposition of 1887." *Guam Recorder* 5:2 (1975): 31-43.
- 1887 Taviel de Andrade, Enrique. **Historia de la exposición de las islas Filipinas en Madrid el año de 1887 ... historia de las Marianas, Carolinas...** 2 vol., Madrid, Ulpiano Gómez y Pérez, 1887.
LC# DS658.T23.
- 1887 ca. Sánchez Díaz, Col. Ramón (ed.) "España en el Pacífico: la isla de Ponapé." *Revista de Historia Militar* 18:37 (1974): 137-154.
Colonel Manuel Serrano's notes, illustrated with drawings that appeared in the Spanish press during the period.
- 1887-1888 Logan, Mary [widow of Rev. Robert W.] **Last Words and Work of Rev. Robert W. Logan, a Missionary of the ABCFM at Ruk, Micronesia...** Boston, ABCFM, 1888; Oakland, Calif., Pacific Press, 1888.
76 pages.
- 1887-1889 Conroy, Hilary & T. Scott MIYAKAWA (eds.) **East Across the Pacific: Historical and Sociological Studies of Japanese Immigration and Assimilation.** Santa Barbara, Calif., ABC Clio Press, 1972.
LC# E184.J3C66. Mentions Mizutani's visits in 1887 & 1889.
- 1887-1889 Glaumont, Gustave. "Fouilles à Bourail (Nouvelle-Calédonie) et à Alamagan (Mariannes)." *Revue d'Ethnographie* 8 (1889): 214-215.
LC# GN1.R4. BN 8°G1331. See Marche, following entries.

- 1887-1889 Marche, Alfred. "Exploration ethnographique de l'île Rota, Mariannes." *Revue d'Ethnographie* 7 (1889): 572-573.
LC# GN1.R4. Marche visited Rota in summer of 1888.
- 1887-1889 Marche, Alfred. "Découvertes archéologiques aux îles Mariannes." *Congrès International d'Anthropologie et d'Archéologie Préhistorique. Compte-rendu de la...session. Paris, 1889.*
Vol. 10 of the conference report has a passing reference to his having found pottery but gives no details.
- 1887-1889 Marche, Alfred. "Mon voyage aux îles Mariannes." *Bulletin, Soc. de Géographie (Marseilles)* 14 (1890): 22-30.
- 1887-1889 Marche, Alfred. **Rapport général sur une mission aux îles Mariannes.** Paris, Leroux, 1891.
LC# AS162.F82. Reprinted from Nouvelles Archives des Missions Scientifiques I (1891): 241-280.
- 1887-1889 Marche, Alfred. **Note de voyage sur les îles Mariannes.** Tunis, Imprimerie Rapide, 1898.
LC# DT241.R45. Also published in Revue Tunisienne 5 (1898) & Bulletin, Soc. Géog. Commerciale du Havre 15 (1898): 49-96.
- 1887-1889 Marche, Alfred. **The Mariana Islands.** Guam, MARC, 1982.
Translation of his Rapport général by Sylvia E. Cheng.
- 1887-1889 Maunoir, Charles. "La mission de M. A. Marche aux îles Mariannes." *Bulletin de Géographie Historique et Desc.*, 1890: 121-122.
BN# GeFF980.
- 1887-1914 Treue, Wolfgang **Die Jaluit-Gesellschaft auf den Marshall-Inseln 1887-1914.** Berlin, Duncker & Humblot, 1976.
LC# HF491.J34T73. Concerned mostly with politics & administration.
- 1887-1914 Treue, Wolfgang. "Die Jaluit-Gesellschaft." *Tradition* 7:2-3 (Apr 1962): ...
- 1887-1941 Evans, David C. and Mark R. Peattie. **Kaugun: Strategy, Tactics, and Technology in the Imperial Japanese Navy, 1887-1941.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1997 (768 pages).
- 1888 Kingston, William Henry Giles. **The South Sea Whaler: A Story of the Loss of the Champion and Adventures of her Crew.** London & NY, Nelson, 1875; 3rd ed., NY, Munro, 1882; 1892.
Shipwreck occurred at Pohnpei in October 1888. Part of the crew were taken to Manila aboard the Spanish ship Manila.

- 1888 Kurze, G. "Spanisches von den Karolinen." *Allgemeine Missionszeitschrift* (Gütersloh) 15 (1888).
- 1888 Pozo y Bresó, Julian del. **Contra la colonización por España de las Islas Carolinas. Artículos publicados en el periódico "La Opinión" de Manila.** Manila, Chofré, 1890.
LC# DU567.P7.
- 1888 Spain. Laws, statutes, etc. **Código de comercio para las Islas Filipinas y demás archipiélagos españoles de Oceanía.** Ed. oficial, Madrid, R. Moreno y R. Rojas, 1888 (299 pages).
- 1888 + Delbos, Fr. Georges. **Nous mourons de te voir! ("Ti mate ni kan moriko")** Paris, Ed. le Sarment, Fayard, 1987.
UH# Pacc BX1691.K57D45 1987.
- 1888-1891 Retana y Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio. **Mando del general Weyler en Filipinas, 5 junio 1888-17 noviembre 1891; apuntes y documentos para la historia política...** Madrid, Ríos, 1896.
TNL Medina #757. Any ref. to Micronesia?
- 1888-1895 Bontemps, Fr. Édouard, M.S.C. **Mission de Micronésie.** Issoudun, France, 1895.
- 1888-1900 Hartzler, Rev. Fr. Fernand. **Les îles blanches des mers du sud. Histoire du vicariat apostolique des archipels Gilbert et Ellice.** Paris, C. Amat, 1900.
LC# DU615.H33. See also Fr. Sabatier, 1912-29.
- 1889 Colvin, Sidney (ed.) **The Letters of Robert Louis Stevenson [to His Family & Friends].** New York, Scribner's, 1899; New York, Greenwood, 1969.
LC# PR5493.A3 1969b.
- 1889-1890 Dewar, J. Cumming. **The Voyage of the 'Nyanza', R.N.Y.C.; Being the Record of a Three-Years' Cruise ... and her Subsequent Shipwreck.** London & Edinburgh, William Blackwood & Sons, 1892.
LC# G463.D51. Shipwreck at Mant Is., Pohnpei. Chapters 32 & 40 deal with Micronesia.
- 1889-1890 Knight, Alanna. **Robert Louis Stevenson in the South Seas--An Intimate Photographic Record.** Edinburgh, Mainstream, 1986; NY, Paragon House, 1987.
Contains 89 photos taken by RLS from 1888 to illustrate his history of the South Seas. UH# PR5495.R63 1986.
- 1889-1890 MacCallum, Thomson Murray. **Adrift in the South Seas, Including Adventures with Robert Louis Stevenson.** London, 1934; Los Angeles, Wetzell, 1934.
LC# DU21.M17.

- 1889-1890 MARUYAMA Yoshiji (ed.). **Nan'yo kiko. [= A Voyage to the South Seas].** . . . , 1942.
NDL# GE511.50. Title perhaps: Nan'yo Gunto. Was it published by Daito Shobo? Or is this an edition of Suzuki Keikun?
- 1889-1890 MARUYAMA Yoshiji. "Nan'yo tanken jikki, Gotan Suzuki Keikun no yashi-jima-tan." [= The South Sea Expedition; The Story of Keikun Suzuki]. *Shukan Asahi* 42:13 (1942): 36-40.
NDL microfiche. Published by Asahi Shinbun-sha, Tokyo. A summary of his 1942 edition of Suzuki's book (1889-90).
- 1889-1890 Stevenson, Mrs. Robert Louis. **The Cruise of the "Janet Nichol" Among the South Sea Islands.** New York, Charles Scribner's Sons, 1914; London, 1915.
- 1889-1890 Stevenson, Robert Louis. **In the South Seas; Being an Account of Experiences and Observations in the Marquesas, Paumotus, and Gilbert Islands...** London, Chatto & Windus, 1900; also 1911, 1969, 1971.
LC# DU510.S66. Aboard ships Equator and Janet Nichol.
- 1889-1890 Stevenson, Robert Louis. **Letters and Miscellanies of R. L. Stevenson.** New York, Scribner, 1911.
E. g. letter of 22 Aug 89.
- 1889-1890 SUZUKI Keikun. **Nan'yo tanken jikki [= Journal of the South Sea Expedition].** Tokyo, Hakubunkan, 1892; other editions 1942, 1980, 1983.
LC# DU710.S96. NDL# GJ91.5. See also 1890.
- 1889-1890 SUZUKI Keikun. "Nan'yo jijo." [= Summary of the South Seas]. *Suikosha kiji* [= Naval Club], N° 7, 8, 11 (1890).
NDL# (Chinese Character) 32.10.
- 1889-1890 SUZUKI Keikun. "Marshall gunto no hanashi." [= The Marshall Islands]. *Chigaku Kyokai Hokoku* (Tokyo) 10:11 (1889): 3-10.
Early name of the Chigaku Zasshi? Above report available at Kobe University.
- 1890 Cabeza Pereiro, Dr. Anacleto. "La isla de Ponapé. Conferencia dada en reunión ordinaria de la Sociedad Geog. ... por el Médico militar A. Cabeza." *Boletín de la Sociedad Geográfica* 34 (1893): nō 1, 2 & 3.
Published also as a book 2 years later in Manila; see next entry.
- 1890 Cabeza Pereiro, Dr. Anacleto. **Estudios sobre Carolinas. La isla de Ponapé; geografía, etnografía, historia.** Manila, Chofré, 1895; Madrid, Murillo, 1895?; Manila, 1896.

- 1890 MATSUNAGA Hideo. "Note on a Person--TAGUCHI Ukichi." *Journal of the Pacific Society* 29 (1986): 126-127.
- 1890 NAGASAWA Kazutoshi. **Nihonjin no boken to tanken. [=Adventures and Explorations of the Japanese]**. Tokyo, Hakusui-sha, 1973.
Mentions the ship Tenyu Maru, 1890.
- 1890 NOZAWA, T. **Nan'yo-shi. [= The Story of the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Eisendo, 1890.
Oral report made by Keikun Suzuki.
- 1890 SUZUKI Keikun & INOUE Hirosaburo. **Nanto junko-ki [=South Sea Island Cruise]**. Tokyo, Keizai Zasshi-sha, 1893; reprinted 1933, 1936, 1942.
LC# DU643.I55 etc. YC# J3975/5201 is 1942 ed. by KAJI Ryuichi. NDL 297.4I424n.T.
- 1890 SUZUKI Keikun. "Nan'yo Yap no odori." [= Dances of Yap Island]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 23:568 (1891): 545-547.
- 1890 SUZUKI Keikun. "Taguchi-shi no ikko juki o motte amagu to nasu." [= Mr. Taguchi's People Use Tree Bark as Raincoats]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 24:602 (1891): 871-873.
- 1890 SUZUKI Keikun. **Nan'yo fubutsu-shi. [= Scenery of the South Seas]**. Tokyo, SHINUKE Yao (or Hachio), 1893 (332 pages).
Available at UTK. Also published by the Nihon Koen Kyokai, 1944.
- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (1). "...". [= The Spanish Government's Position Regarding the Customs and Habits of the Ponapeans and the Products...]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 22:550 (1890): 791-794.
- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (2). "Yap sekkahei no sodo." [= Struggle for the Stone Money of Yap]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 22:552 (1890): 866-867.
- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (3). "...". [= German Activities in the South Seas]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 23:555 (1891): 44-46.
- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (4). "...". [= Report on Trade in the South Seas]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 23:556 (1891): 100-102.
- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (5). "Nan'yo ibun." [= South Sea Episode]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 23:565 (1891): 433-435.
- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (6). "...". [= Building a New Ship]. *Tokyo Keizai Zasshi* 23:565 (1891): 433-435 (?).

- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (7). "... [= Fighting Cocks of Guam]. Tokyo Keizai Zasshi 23:565 (1891): 435.
- 1890 TAGUCHI Ukichi (8). "'Tenyu Maru' no boken." [= The Adventure of the 'Tenyu Maru']. In: Fukoku Kyohei, Vol. 6 of Nihonjin no hyakunen. Tokyo, Sekai Bunsha-Sha, 1972.
- 1890 TAKESHITA Gennosuke. **Taiheiyo tankenka Suzuki Keikun.** [= **Keikun Suzuki, Explorer of the Pacific**]. Tokyo, Dai Nippon Kaiyo Toshio Shuppansha, 1942.
Peattie gives the name of the publisher as Nihon Koen Kyokai, and Suzuki's first name as Tsunenori.
- 1890 Various. **Nihonjin no kyakunen.** [= **100 Years of the Japanese**]. Vol. 6: **Fukoku kyohei** [= **Rich Country, Strong Military**]. Tokyo, Sekai Bunsha, 1972.
Has article by TAGUCHI Chikashi: "'Tenyu Maru' no boken."
- 1890 ? Anon. "Las islas Providencia en el archipiélago de las Carolinas." Boletín de la Soc. Geogr. de Madrid 29 (18..): 415+
About Ujelang Atoll, Marshall Is.
- 1890 ca Robles Muñoz, Cristóbal. "Los metodistas americanos en las Carolinas. Un litigio de soberanía con los Estados Unidos (1887-1895)." *Missionalia Hispánica* XLII (1985), n° 122, pp. 337-367.
- 1890 ca. Dufour, M. "Contribution à la géographie médicale, île de Yap, par le Dr. Machorre; résumé." *Archives de Médecine Navale* (Paris) 60 (1893): 110-119.
When did Dr. Machorre visit Yap?
- 1890-1894 Montes de Oca, Captain (Navy) José. "Carolinās occidentales: La isla de Yap." *Boletín de la Sociedad Geográfica* 34 (1893): 251-279.
BN# 80G315.
- 1890-1940 GO Takashi. **Nan'yo boeki goju-nenshi.** [= **The History of 50 Years of Trading in the South Seas**]. Tokyo, Nan'yo Boeki Kabushiki Kaisha, 1942.
YC# J4548.4/2700.
- 1890s Blumentritt, Ferdinand. "Die Marianen und Karolinen." *Daheim* 35 (1899): 684-687.
- 1890s Kubary, Johan Stanislaus. **Ethnographische beiträge zur kenntnis des Karolinen Archipels.** Leiden, P.W.M. Trap, 1889-1895.
LC# GN671.C3K9. BN# 4001.1224.

- 1890s NISHIGAKI Jiro & MORIKAWA Isaburo. **Saikin tanken Nan'yo jijo. [= Recent Explorations in the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Osawaya Shoten, 1899.
UTK# J70.
- 1891 ca. Valencia, Fr. Antonio de, OMCap. "Memoria de Palaos." *Boletín de la Sociedad Geográfica* 33 (1892): 393-433.
- 1891-1892 Brandeis, Antonie. "Jahresbericht betreffend der Marshall Inseln." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 3 (1892?): 332-336.
- 1891-1903 TAKESHITA Gennosuke. "Yoko Tosaku to Nampo senkaku shishi." [= Yoko Tosaku and the Southern Pioneers]. *Nan'yo shiryō* 258 (June 1943): ...
- 1892 Davis, Captain Edward H. M., R.N. (1) "Papers Respecting the Declaration of a British Protectorate over the Gilbert Islands ..." *RNAS XVII*.
Report of 16 Aug to Commander in Chief. Also published at Sydney by the Government Printer, 1893; see below.
- 1892 Davis, Captain Edward H. M., R.N. (2) **Papers Respecting the Declaration of a British Protectorate over the Gilbert Islands, by Captain Davis, of HMS Royalist**. Sydney, Government Printer, 1893.
UH Pac DU615.D38. Also in RNAS XVII. Sir John Bates Thurston was the senior official present. See Thurston below.
- 1892 Davis, Captain Edward H. M., R.N. (3) "'Royalist' Proceedings, 1892." *RNAS XVII*.
Report of 8 Sep 1892 to Commander in Chief. Also published at Tarawa by the Tungavalu Society, 1976.
- 1892 Jacquier, Henri. **Piracy in the Pacific: The Story of the Notorious Rorique Brothers**. New York, Dodd, Mead, 1976.
Translated from the French by June P. Wilson.
- 1892 Thurston, [Sir] John Bates. **Copy of the Journal Kept by Sir John Bates Thurston...During his Cruise to Inaugurate the British Protectorate...**
UH# MCF 5358 #2. Aboard HMS Rapid, Capt. Sir Henry Ogle.
- 1892 Vollmer, A. "Die zustände auf den Gilbertinseln." *Globus* 62 (1892): 77.
- 1892 Vollmer, A. "Die vorgänge bei den Englischen Besitzergreifung der Gilbertinseln." *Globus* 62 (1892): 366-367.
See also Zimmermann.

- 1892 ca. Langdon, Robert. "The True (and Wondrous) Story of How Britain Got Hold of Ocean Island." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 36:8 (Aug 1965): 81, 83, 85-88.
See also Various, 1923.
- 1893 Tsuboi Shogoro & Shikada (or Shigata) Juntaro. "Truk-to dozoku." [= Ethnography of Truk]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 8:90 (1893): 475-487.
- 1893 ca. ABE Masakatsu. "Nan'yo Saipan-to no dozoku." [= Local Customs of Saipan in the South Seas]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 9:102 (1894): 462-466.
Includes a report of a conversation with Ogule, a native.
- 1894-1896 Irmer, Georg. **Völkerdämmerung im Stillen Ozean. [= The Twilight People of the South Seas]**. Leipzig, 1915.
LC# DU29.I7. Secondary information and colonial politics. Author was Governor of the Marshalls, 1894-96.
- 1894-1898 West, Captain Ellsworth Luce. **Captain's Papers: A Log of Whaling and Other Experiences**. Barre, Mass., Barre Publishers, 1965.
UH# G545.W45.
- 1895 Faber, Captain (German Navy). "Eine rundreise in der Marshall-Gruppe. Aus dem Bericht S.M.S. Möwe Kommandant Faber." *Annalen der Hydrographie & Mar. Met.* 24 (1896): 292-296.
- 1895 Kirchhoff, Alfred. "Die Marshall-Inseln." *Welt-teilen* 27 (1895): 1-12.
- 1895 Moya, Second-Lieut. Lorenzo. "Viaje del cañonero 'Quirós'." *Revista General de Marina* 38 (1896): 66-85, 174-191.
BN Madrid D1380. Accounts of 1st and 2nd voyages. See Velasco, 1896.
- 1895 Newell, Rev. J. E. "Notes, Chiefly Ethnological, of the Tokelau, Ellice, and Gilbert Islands." *Australian Assn. for the Adv. of Science, Report NÖ 6, 1895.*
- 1895 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. "Notes on Ruk and the Mortlock Islands." *Missionary Herald* 91 (1895): 311-314.
- 1895 Steinbach, Erwin (2). "The Marshall Islands." *Geographical Journal* 7 (March 1896): 296-297.
Abstract of a paper read at the Berlin Geographical Society.
- 1895 Steinback, Erwin (1). "Die Marshall-Inseln und ihre bewohner." *Verhandlungen der Ges. für Erdkunde* 22 (1895): 449-488.

- 1895 ca. Anon. **Panorama nacional. Bellezas de España y sus colonias.** 2 vol., Barcelona, H. Miralles, 1896-98 (636 photos).
TNL Medina #178.
- 1895 ca. Hercouet, Ch. **Notes sur un archipel peu connu de la Micronésie. (Iles Francis, Gilbert ou Kingsmill).** Bulletin de Géographie Historique et Descr. (1895): 424-436.
Also in Bull. Soc. Geogr. de l'Est 19 (1897): 258-268.
- 1895 ca. James, Harriet Parsons. **Cruise of the Yacht "Coronet" to Hawaiian Islands and Japan.** 1st ed., 1897; also part of Coronet Memories (1899).
Via Micronesia?
- 1895 ca. Salazar y Garaigorta, Julián de. **Acaecimientos de un diario de navegación.** San Sebastián, F. Jornet, 1896.
Via Micronesia? Check TNL Medina #2516.
- 1895 ca. Senfft, Arno. "Aus dem Schutzgebiete der Marshall-Inseln. Die Insel Nauru." *Mitteilungen aus den Deutschen Schutzg.* 9 (1896): 101-109.
- 1895 ca. TORII Ryuzo. "... " [= The Natives of Saipan in the Mariana Islands]. *Hakubutsugaku Zasshi* 1 (1896):4-10 & 3 (1898): 34-40.
Translated in CCSF.
- 1895-1896 Christian, Frederick William. **The Caroline Islands. Travel in the Sea of the Little Lands.** London & New York, 1899; reprinted London, Frank Cass, 1967.
LC# DU560.C5.
- 1895-1896 Christian, Frederick William. "The Ladrone and Caroline Islands." *Collier's Weekly* 21: 6-7 (20 Aug 1898).
Includes comments on the 1887 & 1890 rebellions in Pohnpei.
- 1895-1896 Christian, Frederick William. "On the Distribution and Origin of Some Plant- and Tree-Names in Polynesia and Micronesia." *JPS* 6 (1897): 123-140.
- 1895-1896 Christian, Frederick William. "The Caroline Islands." *Scottish Geographic Magazine (Edinburgh)* 15 (1899): 160-178.
- 1895-1896 Christian, Frederick William. "Exploration in the Caroline Islands." *Geographic Journal (London)* 13 (1899): 106-136.
- 1896 Velasco, Lieut. Miguel. "Tercer viaje del cañonero 'Quirós'." *Revista General de Marina* 39 (1896): 52-57.
BN Madrid D1380. Third voyage. See also Moya, 1895.

- 1896-1899 Senfft, Arno. "Die Marshall-Insulaner." In: *Rechtsverhältnisse von eingeborenen Völkern in Afrika und Ozeanien*, pp. 425-455. Berlin, Springer, 1903. *Edited by S. R. Steinmetz.*
- 1896-1899 Winkler, Captain (German Navy). "On Sea Charts Formerly Used in the Marshall Islands, With Notices on the Navigation of These Islanders in General." Washington, Smithsonian Inst. Report for 1899, pp. 487-509. *Translated from Marine Rundschau 10 (1898): 1418-1439.*
- 1897 Ariás Rodríguez, Manuel. **Vistas fotográficas sobre la revolución.** Manila, 1897 (29 photos). *TNL Medina #172.*
- 1897 Noonan, T. J. "Seis meses en las islas Palaos." *Boletín de la Soc. Geografica de Madrid* 40 (1898): 202-219.
- 1897 SATO, D. "... " [= Some Customs of Truk]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 12:129 (1897): 98-103.
- 1897 Winkler, Captain. "Van Samoa nach Jaluit" and "Lage einiger Inseln der Gilbert- und Drummond-gruppe." *Annalen der Hydrographie & Mar. Met.* 26 (1898): 193-194. *Captain of SMS Bussard.*
- 1897-1900 Aberley, Jennifer. "Robert W. Logan--The 'Soldier Saint' of Micronesia." B.A. thesis, ANU, 1975.
- 1897-1900 Fensham, Florence A. & Beulham Logan Tuthill. **The Old and the New in Micronesia.** Chicago, Women's Board of Missions of the Interior, 1907.
- 1897-1900 Tuthill, Beulham Logan. **Micronesia Memories.** Truk, Pacific Islands Central School, n.d. *Author was daughter of Rev. Robert W. Logan.*
- 1898 Cabanillas, Fr. Ildefonso & Fr. Crisogono Ortín. "Yankees Capture Guam." *Guam Recorder* 2:1 (1972): 25-36. *Translated by M. G. Driver.*
- 1898 Davis, Oscar King. "Taking of Guam." *Harper's Weekly* 42 (20 Aug 1898): 829-830. *Eyewitness account. Davis was a reporter with the USN Expedition.*
- 1898 Davis, Oscar King. **Our Conquests in the Pacific.** New York, F. A. Stokes, 1899. *TNL Medina #895. UH# DS679.D26.*
- 1898 Halstead, Murat. **The Story of the Philippines... The Eldorado of the Pacific.** Chicago, Our Possessions Pub. Co., 1898. *Has one chapter on Guam.*

- 1898 Krämer, Dr. Augustin. **Hawaii, Ostmikronesien und Samoa. Meine zweite Südseereise (1897-1899) zum studium der atolle und ihrer bewohner.** Stuttgart, Strechen & Schröder, 1906.
LC# DU22.K75.
- 1898 Krämer, Dr. Augustin. "Nauru." *Globus* 74 (1898): 153-158.
- 1898 Langhaus, P. "Beiträge zur kenntnis der Deutsche Schutzgebiete. Nr. 12b: Enüwetok- oder Brown-Inseln." *Petermanns Mitteilungen* 44 (1898): 276.
- 1898 March, Alden. **The History and Conquest of the Philippines and our Other Island Possessions.** Philadelphia, [Winston], 1899.
There is one chapter on the Ladrones [sic].
- 1898 Millet, Frances Davis. **The Expedition to the Philippines.** New York, Harper, 1899.
TNL Medina #903.
- 1898 Myers, Maj. Gen. J. T. [Article in:] *Guam Recorder* 9 (Feb 1933): 187.
Extract from his Journal aboard USS Charleston.
- 1898 Percy, Florence P. "Historic U.S.S. Charleston." *National Republic* 21? (Jan 1933?): 20-21.
- 1898 Quinn, P. E. "The Diplomatic Struggle for Carolines, 1898." *Pacific Historical Review* 14 (1945): 290-302.
- 1898 Ralli, Pandia. "Campaigning in the Philippines with Company I of the First California Volunteers." *Overland Monthly* 33 (Feb 1899): 154-167.
- 1898 Robles Muñoz, Cristóbal. "1898: La batalla por la paz. La mediación de León XIII entre España y Estados Unidos." *Revista de Indias* 49:197 (1986); 247-296.
- 1898 Sisto (or Sixto), José. "Events Which Occurred in the Mariana Islands on the 21st and 22nd days of June, 1898, ..." *Guam, MARC Working Paper # .*, pp. 198+
Translated by Carolyn McClurkan.
- 1898 Walker, Leslie W. "Guam's Seizure by the United States in 1898." *Pacific Historical Review* 14:1 (1945): 1-12.
- 1898 White, Douglas. "The Capture of the Island of Guam." *Overland Monthly* 35 (March 1900): 225-233.
Eyewitness account by a reporter with the expedition.

- 1898 White, Trumbull. **Glimpses of the Orient, or The Manners, Customs, Life and History of the People of China ... Caroline and Ladrone Is.** Philadelphia, Zeigler, 1897; Philadelphia, Franklin, 1898.
LC# DS507.W576 & .W58.
- 1898 White, Trumbull. **Our New Possessions.** Philadelphia & Chicago, 1898; also 1901.
LC# F970.W58. Ref. to Marianas in Book I, pp. 271-290.
- 1898 Wilcox, Marrion (ed.) **Harper's History of the War in the Philippines.** New York & London, Harper, 1900.
LC# DS679.W66. Story by Henry Cabot Lodge.
- 1898 ca. Grundemann, Rev. R. **Bilder von den Karolinen. Ponape.** Berlin, 1899.
See also Grabowsky, 1898-1900.
- 1898 ca. Grundemann, Rev. R. "Allgemeine Mission Zeitschrift." Beiblatt 5, pp. 81-88.
- 1898-1899 Castañeda y Alcover, Vicente. **Documentos referentes a las islas Marianas.** Madrid, Ed. Maestre, 1950.
Contains 3 official reports, by Interim Gov. Sixto & others.
- 1898-1899 Gómez Núñez, Severo. **La guerra hispano-americana; barcos, cañones y fusiles.** Madrid, 1899; also 1902.
TNL Medina #868; UH# Asia E715.G64.
- 1898-1899 Johnson, Rossiter. **The Hero of Manila: Dewey on the Mississippi and the Pacific.** New York, Appleton, 1899.
TNL Medina #870; UH# Asia E714.6.D51J69.
- 1898-1899 Moses, John A. & Paul M. Kennedy (eds.) **Germany in the Pacific and Far East, 1870-1914.** St. Lucia, University of Queensland Press, 1977.
LC# DU60.G47. E.g. Brown's chapter: "The German Acquisition of the Carolines."
- 1898-1899 Neely, Frank Tennyson. **Fighting in the Philippines. Authentic Original Photographs.** Chicago, priv. printed, ca. 1899 (160 photos).
TNL Medina #177; UH# DS684.3.N37.
- 1898-1899 Portusach, Frank. "History of the Capture of Guam by the United States Man-of-War Charleston and its Transports." U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings 43 (Apr 1917): 707-718.
Transcript of a report to Lieut-Comdr M. G. Cook.
- 1898-1899 Pozuelo Mascaraque, Belén. **El Final de la presencia Española en las Islas Marianas (1898-1899).** In *España y el Pacífico*, ed. Florentino Rodao.
Published in Madrid in 1989 by the Agencia Española de Cooperación Internacional & Asoc. Esp. de Estudios del Pacífico.

- 1898-1900 Grabowsky, F. **Bilder von den Karolinen. I. Ponape.** (32 pages).
See also Grundemann, ca. 1898.
- 1898-1900 Grabowsky, F. "Bilder von Yap." *Deutsche Kolonial Zeitung* 17 (1900): 97.
- 1898-1902 Beers, Henry Putney. **American Naval Occupation and Government of Guam, 1898-1902.** Washington, Office of Records Admin., Navy Dept., 1944.
LC# VA52.A24 n° 6.
- 1898-1918 Farrell, Don A. **A Pictorial History of Guam: The Americanization 1898-1918.** Guam, Micronesian Productions, 1981; 2nd ed. 1986.
LC# DU647.F37.
- 1898-1919 Farrell, Don A. "The partition of the Marianas: a diplomatic history, 1898-1919." In *ISLA* 2:2 (1994): 273-301.
- 1898-1950 McGrath, Thomas B., S.J. "Records of the American Naval Period on Guam, 1898-1950." *JPH* 16 (1981): 42-53.
- 1898-1950 Pomeroy, Earl S. **Pacific Outpost. American Strategy in Guam and Micronesia.** Stanford, Stanford University Press, 1951.
- 1899 Aa. **Part 11: THE GERMAN PERIOD, 1899-1914.**
- 1899 Anon. "Religious World. Guam." *Outlook* (New York) 62 (19 Aug 1899): 906-907.
Proposed scope of the Protestant missionary work which was to begin in 1900.
- 1899 Anon. "Flag Raising Ceremony on Wake." *Honolulu Advertiser*, 22 Feb 1899.
- 1899 Bennigsen, Rudolf von. "Bericht des kaiserlichen Gouverneurs ... über ... die Karolinen, Palau und Marianen..." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 11 (1900): 100-112.
Has been translated by Spennemann and published by HPO Saipan in 2001.
- 1899 Bryan, William S. & Olivares. **Our Islands and Their People as Seen with Camera and Pencil.** 2 vol., New York & other cities, N.D. Thompson, 1899.
LC# F970.055.
- 1899 Bülow, Fürst Bernhard [Heinrich Martin] von. **Denkwürdigkeiten...** 3 vols., Berlin, Ullstein, 1930.
UH# DD231.B8A15.

- 1899 Hannaforde, E. **History and Description of our Philippine Wonderland and Photographic Panorama of Hawaii... Guam and Wake Island.** Springfield, Crowell & Kirkpatrick, 1899.
Contains 4 pages on Guam, 2 pages on Wake Island.
- 1899 Jung, E. "Die Deutschen Marianen." *Deutsche Koloniale Zeitung* 16 (1899): 324, 330-331.
- 1899 Kirchhoff, A. "Umrisse zu eine landeskunde der Karolinen." *Geographische Zeitschrift* (Leipzig) 5 (1899): 545-562.
- 1899 Kirchhoff, A. "Streifzuge durch den Karolinen-Archipel." [= Excursion to the Caroline Archipelago]. *Natur* (Halle) 48 (1899): 532-536.
- 1899 Marcuse, A. "Mitteilungen und allgemeine bemerkungen über neuere, in interesse der Marine ausgeführte geographische-astron..." *Marine Rundschau* 10 (1899): 312-321.
- 1899 Martini, Captain. "S.M.S. Falke in den Ostkarolinen-Inseln." *Marine Rundschau* 10 (1899): 1165-1170, 1307-1312.
- 1899 NAKAJIMA Hiroshi. "Meiji sanju yonen no Torakku zaichu Nihonjin zen'in tsuiho jiken." [= Expulsion of the Japanese from Truk, 1899]. *Taiheiyo Gakkai-shi* 23 (1984): 62-65.
- 1899 Nulton, Lieut. Louis M., USN. "The Expedition to the Island of Guam." *Independent* 51 (18 May 1899): 1357-1358.
Intended voyage of the U.S.S. Yosemite.
- 1899 Poor, C. L. "Natives of Guam." *Harper's Weekly* 43:29 (16 Dec 1899).
- 1899 Poor, C. L. "Some Unique Wards of Uncle Sam." *Harper's Weekly* 44:659 (14 July 1900).
- 1899 Prager, M. **Reisen durch die Inselwelt der Südsee.** [=Travels Through the South Sea Islands]. Kiel, Carl Jansen, 1899.
Mentions the Marshalls and Carolines.
- 1899 Prager, M. "Volk und inseln der östlichen Karolinen-gruppe." *Beitrage zur Kolonialpolitik* (Berlin) 2 (1900-01): 47-58.

- 1899 Prager, M. "Allgemeines über die Insel Ponapé der Karolinengruppe." *Deutsche Rundschau für Geogr. & Stat.* 25 (1903): 503-510.
- 1899 Singer, H. "Die Karolinen." *Globus* 76:3 (1899): 37-52.
Based on work of Meinicke, Finsch, Kubary, Hemsheim, etc.
- 1899 Sonnenschein. "Aufzeichnungen über die Insel Nauru." *Mitteilungen a. d. Deutschen Schutzgebieten* 2 (1889): 19-26
- 1899 United States, President. **Message to the two Houses of Congress at the Beginning of the Third Session of the Fifty-fifth Congress...** Vol. 4, Washington, 1899.
- 1899 Volkens, Prof. G. "Einige ergebnisse einer reise nach den Karolinen und Marianen." *Verhandlungen des 13 Deutschen Geographentages (zu Breslau). Berlin, 1901, pp. 167-179.*
- 1899 Volkens, Prof. G. "Über die Karolinen-Inseln Yap." *Verhandlungen Gesellschaft für Erdkunde* 28 (1901): 62-76.
BN 8°G92.
- 1899 Volkens, Prof. G. "Vegetation der Mariannen." In: *Allgemeine Botanische Zeitschrift für Systematik, Floristik, Pflanzengeographie*, edited by A. Kneucher, Karlsruhe, n° 9 (1903): 11-61.
- 1899 Volkens, Prof. G. "Skizzen von einer reise nach den Karolinen und Marianen. Vortrag...nach steno. notizen von L. Wittmack wiedergegeben]. *Gartenflora (Berlin)* 50 (1901): 453-463.
- 1899 Volkens, Prof. G. "Über die Karolinen-Insel Yap." *Verhand. der Ges. für Erdkunde (Berlin)* 28:1 (1901): 62-76.
- 1899 Volkens, Prof. G. "Die Flora der Marshallinseln." *Notizblatt d. König. Bot. Gartens & Mus.* 4:32 (1903): 83-91.
- 1899-1900 Agassiz, Alexander. **Reports on the Scientific Results of the Expedition to the Tropical Pacific in Charge of Alexander Agassiz.** *Memoirs of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 28 (1903).
About coral reefs. Aboard ship Albatross, Commander J. F. Moser, USN.
- 1899-1900 Agassiz, Alexander. "Explorations of the Albatross in the Pacific Ocean." *American Journal of Science* ... 1900(?)

- 1899-1900 Agassiz, Alexander. **The Coral Reefs of the Tropical Pacific**. 2 vol., Memoirs, Museum of Comparative Zoology, #28, 1903.
- 1899-1900 Agassiz, Alexander. **Letters and Recollections of Alexander Agassiz With a Sketch of His Life and Work**. Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1913.
Edited by G. R. Agassiz.
- 1899-1900 Anon. **Jahrebericht über die Entwicklung der Deutschen Schutzgebiete im Jahre 1899-1900**. Supplement to Deutsches Kolonialblatt, 1901.
- 1899-1900 Bastian, [Philipp Wilhelm] Adolf. **Die mikronesischen kolonien aus ethnologisches gesichtpunkten**. Berlin, Asher, 1899; reprinted by Scholarly Press, 1976.
LC# GN669.B3 (& .B32 for 1900 Supplement). Beliefs and customs of the Marianas and Carolines.
- 1899-1900 Clifford, John H. **History of the Pioneer Marine Battalion at Guam, Ladrone Islands, 1899; and the Campaign in Samar, Philippine Is., 1901**. Portsmouth, N.H., Chronicle Job Print, 1904.
Describes, among other things, the supertyphoon of 13 November 1900.
- 1899-1900 Kaiser, Lieut. Louis A., U.S.N. **Diary...** Typed copies in LC, None at MARC.
- 1899-1900 Lund, Robert. **Hour of Glory. A Novel of Guam**. New York, John Day, 1950.
Historical novel about the 1899-1900 period of transition.
- 1899-1900 Safford, Lieut. William E., U.S.N. **Guam and its People**. New York, Putnam, 1903.
Book based on articles in Am. Anthropologist, Smith. Inst.
- 1899-1900 Safford, Lieut. William E., U.S.N. **A Year on the Island of Guam**. Washington, McQueen, 1910.
LC# DU647.S4. Based on reports published earlier.
- 1899-1900 Safford, Lieut. William E., U.S.N. "Our Smallest Possessions." *National Geographic* 16:5 (May 1905): 229-237.
- 1899-1900 TANAKA, Akamaro. "... " [= Brief Account of the Mariana Islands]. *Chigaku Zasshi* 11 & 12: 575-582, 166-173, 549-557, 717-721.
A 4-part article on the geography of the Marianas, based on Marche, Réclus, Agassiz, etc.

- 1899-1901 Fritz, Georg. "Die Insel Tinian (Marianen)." Deutsches Kolonialblatt 12:5 (1901): 150-154.
JV33.G3A3.
- 1899-1901 Fritz, Georg. "Die Marianen." Deutsches Kolonialblatt 12 (1901): 189-190.
- 1899-1901 Hahl, Dr. Albert (1). "Rechtsgewohnheiten und sitten der eingeborenen auf Ponape." Ethnologisches Notizblatt ... (1900): ...
- 1899-1901 Hahl, Dr. Albert (2). "Mitteilungen über sitten und rechtliche verhältnisse auf Ponape." Ethnologisches Notizblatt 2:2 (1901).
- 1899-1901 Hahl, Dr. Albert (3). "Feste und tånze der eingeborenen von Ponape." Ethnologisches Notizblatt 3:2 (1902).
- 1899-1901 Jaluit-Gesellschaft. **Jahrebericht für 1899/1901.** Hamburg, 1900/1902.
Examples of annual reports of the Jaluit Company.
- 1899-1901 Sack, Peter G. and Dymphna Clark. **Albert Hahl: Governor in New Guinea.** Canberra, ANU, 1980.
Dr. Hahl was governor of Pohnpei from 1899 to 1901.
- 1899-1904 Fritz, Georg. "Die Chamorro; eine geschichte und ethnographie der Marianen." Ethnologisches Notizblatt 3:3 (1904): 25-110.
BN 4°G.641.
- 1899-1904 Fritz, Georg. **The Chamorro: A History and Ethnography of the Mariana Islands.** 2nd ed., Saipan, HPO, 1989.
Translation by Elfriede Craddock of his article Die Chamorro.
- 1899-1906 Fritz, Georg. "Von den Marianen." Globus 89 (1906): 287-289.
- 1899-1906 Fritz, Georg. "Kurze geschichte der Marianen." Mitt. d. Seminars f. Orient. Sprachen 10:1 (1907): 218-228.
- 1899-1913 Germany, Reichstag. **Denkschrift über die Entwicklung des Schutzgebiete von ... Karolinen, Palau und Marianen. [= Official annual reports].** Berlin, 1901 to 1914. [Title varies].
Translations exist (See PCCA's History of Palau).
- 1899-1914 Christmann, H., P. Hempenstall & D.A. Ballendorf. **The Caroline Islands in German Times: A Case Study in Colonial History.** Bremen, University of Bremen Press, 1993?

- 1899-1914 Craddock, Elfriede (ed.) **Life in the Northern Mariana Islands During the German Administration (1899-1914)**. Saipan, Commonwealth Council for Arts and Culture, 1982.
- 1899-1914 Ehrlich, Paul M. "The 'Clothes of Men': Ponape Island and German Colonial Rule, 1899-1914." Ph.D. thesis, State University of N.Y. at Stony Brook, 1978.
MARC DU568.P7.E4. Good ref. for Pohnpei chiefly titles.
- 1899-1914 Russell, Scott. **Tiempon Alemán: A Look Back at German Rule of the Northern Mariana Islands 1899-1914**. Saipan, HPO, 1999.
- 1899-1914 Smith, Donald F. "A Glimpse of German Education in Micronesia, 1899-1914." *Papua-New Guinea Journal of Education* 7 (1971): 50+
- 1899-1914 Spennemann, Dirk H.R. **Aurora Australis: The German Period in the Mariana Islands 1899-1914**. Saipan, HPO, 1999.
- 1899-1946 Buckley, Ken & Kris Klugman. **South Pacific Focus: A Record in Words and photographs of Burns Philp at Work**. Sydney, Allen & Unwin, 1986.
ISBN 0-04-909030-5. Includes photos of Gilbertese.
- 1899-1946 Buckley, Ken & Kris Klugman. **The History of Burns Philp: The Australian Company in the South Pacific**. Sydney, Burns Philp & Co., 1981.
See also Vol. 2, The Australian Presence, under 1914-1946.
- 1900 Anon. "Scenes on the Island of Guam; the Typhoon of November 13 Destroyed Thousands of Houses, and Wrecked the USS Yosemite." *Harper's Weekly* 44 (15 Dec 1900): 1206.
- 1900 Anon. "Wreck of the U.S.S. 'Yosemite'." *Guam News Letter* 5 (1913): 4-8.
Account by a survivor.
- 1900 Bennigsen, Rudolf von. "Reise des Gouverneurs v. Bennigsen nach den Karolinen- und Palau-Inseln." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 12 (1901): 447-450.
- 1900 Fritz, Georg. "Bericht über die insel Rota (Marianen)." *Mitteilungen aus den Deutschen Schutzg.* 14 (1901): 194-204.
- 1900 Rost, E. C. "Guam and its Governor." *Munsey's Magazine* 23 (Apr 1900): 15-25.

- 1900 Russel, Florence Kimball. **A Woman's Journey Through the Philippines, on a Cable Ship that Linked the Strange Lands Seen en Route.** Boston, Page, 1907.
Her voyage took place in 1900. She visited Guam.
- 1900 Schultz. "Zur geschichte der Marianen." Deutsche Koloniale Zeitung 17 (1900): 52, 68.
- 1900 Schwarz, J. "Die Karolinen." Stimmen aus Maria Laach 58 (1900): 186-192, 272-281.
- 1900 Wheeler, Brig. Gen. Joseph, U.S. Army. **Report on the Island of Guam. June 1900.** War Dept., Adj.-General's Office, N° 28. Wash., GPO, 1900.
LC# DU647.U6 1900. Includes Orders N° 1-14 by Gov. Leary.
- 1900 Wichmann, Arthur. "Die Mapia- oder Bunai-Inseln." Petermann's Mitteilungen 46 (1900): 66-69.
- 1900 ca. Deeken, Richard. **Rauschende Palmen: Ein reise durch die Marshall Inseln und Karolinen. [= Rustling Palms: A Voyage to the Marshalls...].** Berlin?, Oldenburg?, 1902.
- 1900 ca. Deeken, Richard. "Die Marshall-Inseln." Deutsche Kolonial Zeitung 18 (1901): 393.
- 1900 ca. Friederichsen, M. "Die Karolinen." Verh. der Gesell. für Erdkunde (Berlin) 27 (1900): 310-313.
- 1900 ca. Friedericksen, M. "Die Karolinen." Mitt. a. d. Geographische Ges. (Hamburg) 17 (1901): 1-27.
Published separately in 1902.
- 1900 ca. Geil, William Edgar. **Ocean and Isle.** Melbourne, W. T. Pater, 1902.
Via Micronesia? A tour of mission stations throughout Oceania.
- 1900 ca. Hammond, Thomas West. **On Board a Whaler: An Adventurous Cruise Through Southern Seas.** New York & London, 1901.
Via Micronesia?
- 1900 ca. Orwig, Major. **[His report of the expedition to Guam with deported prisoners of war. In Report of the Lieutenant-General of the Army...]** Washington, GPO, 1901.
One of the annual reports of the War Department.
- 1900 ca. Spennemann, Dirk H. R. **An Officer, Yes but a Gentleman?** Sydney, Univ. of NSW, 1998(?), 87 pages only.
Biography of Eugen Brandeis, Governor of the Marshall Islands.
- 1900-1901 McGrath, Thomas B. "Governor Seaton Schroeder." Guam Recorder (1979): 36-41.

- 1900-1901 Price, Rev. Francis Marion (Congregationalist). "Opening of Guam." *Missionary Herald* 97 (1901): 231-233.
LC# BV2350.M5. Arrival of the Price family on 27 Nov 1900.
- 1900-1902 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. "The Island of Guam and its People." *Missionary Review of the World* 15 (Jan 1902): 11-19.
- 1900-1903 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. "The American Rule in Guam." *The Independent* (1903): 1195-1201.
- 1900-1903 Schroeder, Captain Seaton, USN. "Another View of Guam." *Booklover's Magazine* 5 (May 1905): 717-720.
- 1900-1903 Schroeder, Captain Seaton, USN. **A Half Century of Naval Service.** New York, Appleton, 1922.
- 1900-1903 Schroeder, Seaton, USN. "Admiral Seaton Schroeder's Reminiscences of His Tour of Duty as Governor of Guam." *Guam Recorder* 3:1 (Apr 1926) 7-21, and 3:2 (May) 36-37.
- 1900-1904 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. "After Three Years in Guam." *Pacific* (San Francisco) 54 (May 1904): 7-8.
- 1900-1904 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. **Guam: A Sketch of the Mission of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions.** Boston, ABCFM, 1904.
- 1900-1904 Tilton, Capt. George Fred. **'Cap'n George Fred' Himself...** Garden City, NY, 1928.
Via Micronesia? Memoirs of a San Francisco whaler, aboard William Baylies (1900 & 1901) & master of Belvedere (1904).
- 1900-1906 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. "Lights and Shadows in Guam." In: *The Pacific Islanders: From Savages to Saints.* New York & London, Funk & Wagnalls, 1906.
Edited by Delavan Leonard Pierson.
- 1900-1906 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. "Missionary Work in Guam." *Missionary Review of the World* 29 (July 1906): 507-515.
- 1900-1907 Price, Rev. Francis Marion. "Signs of Progress in Guam." *Missionary Review of the World* 30 (Oct 1907): 761-767.
- 1900-1907 Stevens, Mary C. (Mrs. E. M.) **Marjory with the Chamorros.** American Tract Society, 1907 (73 pages).
LC# PZ7.S845M.
- 1900-1908 Müller, Fr. Kilian, OMCap. **Bericht über die Missionen der Kapuziner.** Limburg, 1908 (48 pages).

- 1900-1910 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "German Administration in the Caroline Islands 1900-1910." *Pacifica* 1:2 (1989): 33-44.
- 1900-1935 Anon. "Protestant Religious Services and Missionaries of Guam." *Guam Recorder* 13:15 (June 1936).
List of Protestant missionaries.
- 1900s Delaporte, Mrs. Philip A. "The Men and Women of Old Nauru." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 19:2 (Feb 1920): 153-156.
- 1900s Delaporte, Rev. Philip A. "Nauru as It Was and as It Is Now". *The Friend*, June-Sept. 1907.
- 1900s Delaporte, Rev. Philip A. "A Story of Old Nauru." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 7:2 (1914): 155-159.
- 1901 Alexander, Alvin Burton. **Notes on the Boats, Apparatus, and Fishing Methods Employed by the Natives of the South Sea Islands.** U.S. Fish Commission Report for 1901, published in 1902.
- 1901 Anon. "Week's News. Filipino Exiles in Guam." *Sacred Heart Review* (Boston) 26 (13 July 1901): 19.
- 1901 Burnett, Frank. **Through Tropic Seas.** London, F. Griffiths, 1910.
LC# DU22.B82. Tourist captain of the Laurel.
- 1901 Fritz, Georg. "Reise nach den Nördlichen Marianen." *Mitteilungen aus den Deutschen Schutzg.* 15 (1902): 96-118.
Voyage aboard the Japanese ship Toma Maru, May 1-20.
- 1901 Grapow, Cmdr. "Mittheilungen über die Carolinen-, Palau-, und Marianen-Inseln. (Bericht S.M.S. Cormoran, Komdt. Grapow, Januar 1902)." *Annalen der Hydrographie & Mar. Meteor.* 30 (1902): 331-333.
- 1901 Power, F. D. "Report on Pleasant Island, 1901." Made to the Directors of the Pacific Islands Company.
In the Arundel Papers. About Nauru.
- 1901 Senfft, Arno. "Über einem besuch des Ulithi-Atolls." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 12 (1901): 824-825.
- 1901 Senfft, Arno. "Bericht des Bezirksamtmanns Senfft von Yap." (= "Flaggenhissung auf der Insel Tobi und dem Helenriff"?). *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 12 (1901): 559-668.
Voyage to Tobi and Helen Reef. One or two trips?

- 1901 Senfft, Arno. "Kanufahrten der Eingeborenen auf den Karolinen-Inseln." [Canoe Voyages of Caroline Islanders]. *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 12 (1901): 41-42.
- 1901 ca. Channel, Mary Augusta. "A Bit of Guam Life." *Independent* 54 (1902): 607-616.
- 1901-1903 Cox, Leonard Martin, et al. **The Island of Guam.** Washington, GPO, 1904; also 1910, 1911, 1916, 1917, etc. LC# DU647.C6. *A frequently-revised guidebook, up to at least 1926.*
- 1901-1903 Cox, Leonard Martin. "The Island of Guam." *Bulletin of the American Geographical* 36 (1904): 385-395.
- 1901-1903 Mabini, Apolinario. **Contestaciones y consideraciones al pueblo y congreso norte-americanos.** Manila, 1901? (15 pages).
TNL Medina #881.
- 1901-1903 Senfft, Arno. "Ethnographische beiträge über die Karolineninsel Yap." *Petermann's Mitteilungen* 49 (1903): 49-60, 83-87.
- 1901-1903 United States (1). Secretary of War. **Deportation of A. Mabini ... and Other Prominent Insurgent Leaders to the Island of Guam.** Washington, GPO, 4 Feb 1901 (5 pages).
U.S. 56th Congress, 2nd Session, Senate Doc. 135, #4039.
- 1901-1903 United States (2). Acting Secretary of the Navy. **Message from the President of the U.S. to the Senate...Relating to the Government Existing in Guam, and the Mabini Case.** Washington, GPO, 1903.
U.S. 57th Congress, 2nd Session, Senate Doc. 111, #4424.
- 1901-1904 Senfft, Arno. "Sage über die entstehung der Inseln Map und Rumung und der Landschaft Nimigil (Jap-Inseln)." *Globus* 88 (1905): 139-140.
- 1901-1911 Erdland, Fr. Bernard August, M.S.C. "Die Eingeborenen der Marshallinseln im Verkehr mit ihren Häuptlingen." *Anthropos* 7:4 (July-Oct 1912): 559-565.
LC# GN1.A72.
- 1901-1911 Erdland, Fr. Bernard August, M.S.C. **Die Marshall-insulaner; Leben und sitte, sinn und religion eines südsee-volkes.** Münster, Anthropos Ethnologische Bibliothek, 1914.
LC# GN1.A72.
- 1901-1911 Erdland, Fr. Bernard August, M.S.C. **South Sea Sketches.** Boston, Stratford, 1922.
LC# DU710.E7.

- 1901-1941 Guam. Governor. [**Annual Reports of the Governors of Guam, 1901-1941**]. 3 reels of MCF#10-37-5, Washington, National Archives, 1950.
Also in RG80, Records of the U.S.N.; copies at MARC.
- 1902 Brandeis, Mrs. Antonie. "Südsee-Bilder." Kol. Zeitschrift (Berlin) 3 (1902): 191-4, 210-2, 229-232.
- 1902 Chatfield, Neville. "Trip to the Gilberts (1902)." Pacific Islands Monthly 37:10 (1966): 85-89.
- 1902 Meyer, Fr. E., M.S.C. "Une visite à travers les îles de l'Océanie." Annales de N.-D. du Sacré-Coeur, 1905: 197-207, 260-269.
- 1902 Senfft, Arno. "Über einen besuch der Palau-Inseln." Deutsches Kolonialblatt 13 (1902): 263-264.
- 1902 U.S. Government. **Cables Between the United States and Hawaii, Guam, and Philippine Islands.** U.S. 57th Congress, House report no. 568 (23 pages).
- 1902 ca. Hassert, Dr. Kurt. **Die Neuen Deutschen Erwerbungen in der Südsee: Karolinen-, Marianen- und Samoa-Inseln. [= New German Acquisitions...]** Leipzig, Dr. Seele & Co., 1903.
LC# DU60.H35.
- 1902 ca. Seidel, H. "Von den Marshall-Inseln." Deutsche Koloniale Zeitung 15 (1902): 193-197, 233-237.
- 1902-1903 Berg, Viktor. "Bericht des Vizegouverneurs Berg über einen besuch der Trukinseln (Ostkarolinen)." [Visit to Truk]. Deutsches Kolonialblatt 14 (1903): 364-366.
HRAF translation #1307?
- 1902-1903 Berg, Viktor. "Von den Ostkarolinen." [= About the Eastern Carolines]. Deutsches Kolonialblatt 14 (1903): 48-49.
Canoes from Fais & Woleai to Puluwat to get "taik" imported from Truk.
- 1903 Bryan, William Alanson. **A Monograph of Marcus Island.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Occas. Papers 2:1 (1903): 77-140.
See also Bryan, 1905. Marcus I. is north of Micronesia.
- 1903 Bryan, William Alanson. **A Monograph of Marcus Island: an Account of its Physical Features and Geology, with Description of the Fauna and Flora.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1903 (Occ. Papers vol. II, n° 1).
One-week visit at the invitation of the resident Guano Company.

- 1903 Furness, Dr. William Henry. **The Island of Stone Money: Uap of the Carolines.** Philadelphia & London, J. B. Lippincott, 1910.
LC# DU568.Y3F7. A 2-month visit by a physician on vacation.
- 1903 Seidel, H. "Palau und die Karolinen auf den Deutschen Admiralitätskarten von 1903." *Globus* 85 (1904): 11-15.
- 1903 Senfft, Arno. "Reise des Kaiserlichen Bezirksamtmanns Senfft in Jap nach den Westkarolinen." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 15 (1904): 12-14.
- 1903 Senfft, Arno. "Bericht über den besuch einiger Inselgruppen der West-Karolinen." *Mitteilungen aus den Deutschen Schutzg.* 17 (1904): 192-197.
- 1903 ca. Seidel, H. "Saipan, die Hauptinsel der Deutschen Marianen." *Globus* 86 (1904): 278-282.
Has been translated by S. de C. Wilkins, MARC Working Paper #29.
- 1903 ca. Seidel, H. "Die Marianen und ihre bedeutung als strafkolonie." *Deutsche Koloniale Zeitung* 21 (1904): 93-95.
- 1903 ca. Seidel, H. (ed.) "Zur kenntnis der Marianen." *Deutsche Koloniale Zeitung* 20:5 (1903).
Has been translated by S. de C. Wilkins, MARC WP #28.
- 1903-1904 Senfft, Arno. "Die Karolineninsel Oleai und Lamotrik." *Petermann's Mitteilungen* 51 (1905): 53-57.
- 1903-1905 Costenoble, Hermann V. "Die Marianen." *Globus* 88 (1905): 4-9, 72-81, 92-94.
First German settler in Saipan. Moved to Guam within 1 year. See also Wilkins, MARC WP# 33.
- 1903-1906 Salesius [Haas], Father, OMCap. **Die Karolinen-insel Jap. Ein beiträg zur kenntnis von land und leuten in unseren Deutschen Südsee-Kolonien.** Berlin, W. Süsserott, 1906.
BN# 8°M11823 v. 12.
- 1903-1907 Born, Dr. L. "Einige beobachtungen ethnographischer natur über die Oleai-Inseln." [= Some Observations of an Ethnographic Nature...] *Mitteilungen a. d. Deutschen Schutzg.* 17 (1904): 175-191.
- 1904 Anon. "Guam as it appeared to a visitor in 1904." *Guam Recorder* 12 (June 1935): 72.
- 1904 Brandeis, Antonie. "Das gesicht im Monde. Ein Märchen der Nauru-Insulaner." *Ethnologisches Notizblatt* 3:3 (1904): ...

- 1904 Chamberlin, Frederick Carleton. **Around the World in Ninety Days**. Boston, C. M. Clark Pub. Co., 1906.
LC# G440.C44. Extract in Guam Recorder 6 (Apr 29 & June 35).
- 1904 HIROSE Takeo, 2nd Lieut., I.J.N. **Konan shiki. [= My Voyage to the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Shutoku-en, 1904; reprinted 1937;+ Kyozaisha, 1942.
NDL 558.H566h (1904). UTK J70.97 & J70.6 (1942). A Navy cruise that crossed Micronesia in October 1904; no stopovers.
- 1904 Schnee, P. "Land und leute der Marschallinseln." *Zeitschrift für Kolonialpolitik* 6 (1904): 245-265.
- 1904 Senfft, Arno. "Bericht über eine reise nach den Palau-Inseln von 18. Juli bis 22. August 1904." *Deutsche Kolonialblatt* 16 (1905): 49.
- 1904 ca. Seidel, H. "Die Deutsche forschungsarbeit auf den Karolinen, Palau-Inseln und Marianen." [= German Research Work...]. *Verhandlungen des Deutschen Kolonialkongresses, Berlin, 1905*, pp. 83-107.
BN 4°M.2247. Published in Berlin, Deitrich Reimer, 1906.
- 1904 ca. Seidel, H. "Tobi in Westmikronesien, eine Deutsche Insel mit acht namen." *Globus* 86 (1904): 13-15.
- 1904 ca. Seidel, H. "Die bewohner der Tobi-Insel." *Globus* 87 (1905): ...
- 1904-1905 Agassiz, Alexander (ed.) [**Reports following his second voyage**].
Over 40 volumes. Albatross, Lieut-Comdr. L. M. Garrett, USN.
- 1905 Bryan, William Alanson. **A Visit to Midway Island**. Honolulu, Bishop Museum Occas. Papers 2:4 (1905): 291-299.
- 1905 Daiber, Hildegard. **Was ist Wahrheit? Tagbuchblätter eines Mönches auf Ponape. [= What is the Truth? Diary of a Monk of Ponape]**. Stuttgart, 1905.
A fictitious work to embarrass the Catholic missionaries.
- 1905 Dyer, Commodore George L., U.S.N. "The Present Condition of Guam." *Independent* 57 (20 & 27 Apr 1905): 883-889, 929-935.
LC# AP2.I53.
- 1905 Lenz, Dr. "Die Deutsche schule in Saipan (Marianen)." *Deutsche Kolonialzeitung* (1905): 427-428.
- 1905 Seidel, H. "Sprachgebiete in Deutsch-Mikronesien und Polynesien." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 16 (1905): 328.

- 1905 Senfft, Arno. "Bericht über seine rundreise durch die Westkarolinen- und Palau-Inseln." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 17 (1906): 281-284.
- 1905 Senfft, Arno. "Die bewohner der West-Karolinen." *Globus* 90 (1906): 279-283.
- 1905 Supan, A. "Die Insel Guam." *Petermann's Mitteilungen* 51 (1905): 40-41.
- 1905 ca. Forbes-Lindsay, C. H. **America's Insular Possessions.** Philadelphia, John C. Winston Co., 1906.
- 1905 ca. Jeschke, C. "Bericht über die Marshall-Inseln." *Petermann's Mitteilungen* 51 (1905): 248-9; 52 (1906): 270-7.
- 1905 ca. Nicoll, M. J. **Three Voyages of a Naturalist: An Account of Many Little-Known Islands in Three Oceans.** London, 1909.
- 1905 ca. Russier, Henri Élie Édouard. **Le partage de l'Océanie.** Paris, Vuibert & Nony, 1905.
LC# DU22.R8. BN 8°P2/150.
- 1905 ca. Seidel, H. "Die bevölkerung der Karolinen und Marianen." [= The Population of the Carolines and Marianas]. *Petermann's Mitteilungen* 51 (1905): 36-39.
- 1905 ca. Seidel, H. "Die bevölkerung der Deutschen Marianen." *Deutsche Rundschau für Geographie* 29? (1907?): 193-207.
BN 8°M67.
- 1905-1909 Eusebius [Lehmann], Father, OMCap. **Der erste unterricht auf Yap. [= The First Lesson on Yap].** Freiburg, 1909.
He served there from 1905 to about 1910.
- 1905-1910 Boyce, William D. **United States Colonies and Dependencies; Illustrated; The Travels and Investigations of a Chicago Publisher.** Chicago & New York, Rand McNally, 1914.
LC# F970.B78.
- 1905-1912 Palomo, José. **Recollections of Olden Days.** Guam, MARC, 1992 (181 p.).
Autobiography of a Chamorro drifter. See also 1950-51.
- 1905-1919 Dominika, Mother M., M.S.C. **Li Anda, die "Perle" der Südsee. Nach einer wahren Begebenheit aus den Marschall-Missionen erzählt von Schw. Dominika...** Hiltrup b. Münster, Missionsschwestern...Herzen Jesu, 1926.
English translation as "Li Anda: Pearl of the South Sea", Raeding, Penn., 1944. MARC# BX4408.D6 1944.

- 1906 Fritz, Georg. "Ein reise nach Palau, Sonsol und Tobi." Deutsches Kolonialblatt 18 (1907): 659-668.
- 1906 Seidel, H. "Das Atoll Oleai und seine bewohner. Ein beitrage zur kenntnis Deutsch-Mikronesiens." Deutsche Rundschau für Geographie & Stat. 28 (1906): 150-9.
- 1906-1907 Krämer, Dr. Augustin. "Studienreise nach den Zentral- und West-Karolinen." Mitteilungen aus den Deutschen Schutzg. 21 (1908): 169-186.
- 1906-1914 Firth, Stewart. "German Labor Policy in Nauru and Angaur, 1906-1914." JPH 13 (1978): 36-52.
- 1906-1937 Haenisch, Dr. Wolf & Dr. Hans Praesent. **Bibliographie von Japan**. 6 vol., Stuttgart, Anton Hiersemann, 1970 [Kraus reprint].
LC# Z3301.W472. Period covered 1906-1937.
- 1906-1959 Zimmermann, Anna R. **Sixty Years [of the] Liebenzell Mission [1899-1959]**. West Germany, 1959.
LC# BV2363L5Z55.
- 1907 Bartsch, Paul. "A Visit to Midway Island." The Auk 39 (1922): 481-488.
Visit made in 1907; geography, bird lists.
- 1907 Born, Dr. L. [Article in:] Deutsches Kolonialblatt 18 (1907): 567-573.
About the 29 March 1907 typhoon in Woleai.
- 1907 Born, Dr. L. "Die Palau-Inseln." Deutsches Kolonialblatt 17:3 (1907): 286-289.
- 1907 Brandeis, Antonie. "Ethnographische beobachtungen über die Nauru-Insulaner." Globus 91 (1907): 57-62, 73-78.
- 1907-1910 Dorn, Gov. E. J. "Our Administration in Guam." The Independent 71 (1911): 636-642.
- 1908 INO Yoshinori. "... [= Caroline Natives Drifted to Formosa]. Jinruigaku Zasshi 23 (1908): 77-80, 427-429.
- 1908 INO Yoshinori. "Caroline dojin o miru." [= Notes on Carolinians]. Jinruigaku Zasshi 23 (1908): 131-135.
- 1908 Senfft, Arno. "Die Ngulu- oder Matelotas-inseln. Unter benutzung von Mitteilungen des Lotsen Brüggemann." Globus 94 (1908): 303-304.
- 1908 ca. Dwucet, Dr. "Land und Leute auf den Marianen-inseln." Deutsche Kolonialzeitung 26:7 (Feb 1909): 114-115, 117-119.

- 1908 ca. Dwucet, Dr. "Einführung der bienen auf die Insel Saipan." Deutsches Kolonialblatt 19 (1909): ...
- 1908-1910 Hambruch, Paul. **Die Schifffahrt auf den Karolinen und Marshallinseln.** In *Meereskunde*, Berlin, 1912.
Contains a star map collected at Ngulu.
- 1908-1914 Schneider, Dr. Karl (ed.) **Jahrbuch über die Deutschen Kolonien.** Vols. 1-7, Essen, 1908-1914.
- 1909 Mahaffy, Arthur. "Ocean Island." *Blackwood's Magazine* 188 (Nov 1910): 569-585.
- 1909 Mahaffy, Arthur. **Report by Mr. Arthur Mahaffy on a Visit to the Gilbert and Ellice Islands, 1909.** London, HMSO, 1910.
- 1909 ca. Buse, Dr. "Eine reise nach den südlich von Palau gelegenen Inseln." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 21 (1910): 937-938.
- 1909-1910 Biskup, P. "Dr. Albert Hahl--Sketch of a German Colonial Official." *Australian Journal of Politics and History* 14 (Dec 1968).
- 1909-1910 Brauckmann, Rudolf. **Kolonialdienst in der Südsee. Brief-tagebuch des Kolonial-secretärs Rudolf Brauckmann ... auf Ponape.** Braunschweig, Appelhaus, 1939.
LC# DU567.B7. Includes notice by Hahl about author's death.
- 1909-1910 Geittmann, Elmer T. **In Memory of my Cruise to Honolulu, the Philippines, the South Seas and the Orient, 1909-1910, on the USS Colorado.** San Francisco, Hicks-Judd, 1911.
- 1909-1910 Hambruch, Paul. **Ponape. (Nach einem vortrag).** *Jahrsbericht des Frankfurter Verein für Geographie* 75/76.
1912 annual report; see pp. 79-86.
- 1909-1910 Hambruch, Paul. "Die 'sogenauten Ruinen' von Matolenim auf Ponape." *Korrespondenz-Blatt, DGAEU* 42 (1911): 123-131.
DGAEU = Deutsche Gesellschaft für Anthropologie, Ethnologie, und Urgesechichte (Braunschweig).
- 1909-1910 Krämer, Dr. Augustin. "Westmikronesien und Palau im besonderen." [= Western Micronesia, specially Palau]. *Asiatisches Jahrbuch*, 1914.
See also Thilenius, 1909-10.

- 1909-1910 Müller (Wismar), Wilhelm. **Yap: Ergebnisse der Südsee Expedition (1908-10), II.B.2.** Hamburg, 1917.
See also Thilenius, 1909-1910.
- 1909-1910 Reche, O. **Ergebnisse der Südsee-Expedition 1908-1910. Der Kaiserin-Augusta-Fluss.** Hamburg, Friederichsen, 1913.
See also Thilenius, 1909-10.
- 1909-1910 Sarfert, E. **Kusaie: Ergebnisse der Südsee Expedition, II.B.4.** Hamburg, 1919-20.
See also Thilenius, 1909-10.
- 1909-1910 Thilenius, Dr. Georg (ed.) [1] **Ergebnisse der Südsee-Expedition 1908-1910. [= Report of the (Hamburg) South Sea Expedition of 1908-1910].** 13 vol. (30 tomes): Hamburg, Friederichsen, 1913-1954.
LC# GN662.T5 (incomplete). Univ. Hawaii has a complete set. MicSem also. Partial translation in HRAF (see MARC).
- 1909-1910 Thilenius, Dr. Georg (ed.) [2] **Vol. I: Allgemeines--Reisebericht: Tagebuch der expedition, by Helwig (1927). Vol. II: Ethnographie: A. Melanesien (July 1908-July 1909); B. Mikronesien (Aug 1909-May 1910).**
- 1909-1910 Thilenius, Dr. Georg (ed.) [3] **II.B.1: Nauru, 1914-15, by Hambruch; 2: Yap, 1917-18, by Müller; 3: Palau, 1917, 19, 26 & 29, by Krämer & Nevermann; 4: Kusaie, 1919-20, by Sarfert; 5: Truk, 1932, by Krämer;**
- 1909-1910 Thilenius, Dr. Georg (ed.) [4] **II.B.6: Truk, 1935, by Krämer, Hambruch, Damm & Sarfert; 7: Ponape, 1932 & 36, by Hambruch & Eilers; 8: Ponape, 1934, by Eilers; 9. Westkarolinen, 1934-36, by Eilers;**
- 1909-1910 Thilenius, Dr. Georg (ed.) [5] **II.B.10: Zentral-karolinen, 1937-38, by Krämer; 11: Ralik-Ratak, 1938, by Krämer; 12: Luangina & Nukumanu [Micronesian outliers], 1929 & 31; Vol III: Linguistik, by Byhan; Vol. IV: Anthropologie, by Reche; Vol. V: Ethnologie; etc...**
- 1909-1913 HERNSHEIM & Co. "Jahreberichten: 1909-1913." Hamburg, Welt-Wirtschafts-Archiv. Firmenarchiv.
- 1909-1915 Pisa, I'iga. **[The journal of the Samoan exile in Saipan]**
[To be published by HPO Saipan]
- 1909-1922 Braisted, William Reynolds. **The United States Navy in the Pacific, 1909-1922.** Austin, University of Texas Press, 1971.
LC# E182.B74. See also 1879-1909.

- 1910 Delaporte, Rev. Philip A. "Ninth Annual Report of the Nauru Mission".
In Arundel Papers, Pacific History Dept., ANU.
- 1910 Madre, Father Corbinian, OMCap. "Taifunverheerungen auf Rota." *Mitteilungen a. d. Deutschen Schutzg.* 25 (1912): 75-76.
Reprinted from the missionary yearbook: Aus den Missionen (der rheinisch-westfalischen Kapuziner) 1912, pp. 42-44.
- 1910 Oppenheim, Father Ignatius von, OMCap. "Tagebuchblätter von P. Ignatius, Ponape." *Aus den Missionen (der rheinisch-westfalischen Kapuziner)...*
Jahresbericht 1911. Edited by Father Kilian Müller.
- 1910 Spiegel, Edgar, Freiherr von und zu Peckelzeim. **Kriegsbilder aus Ponape. Erlebnisse eines Seeoffiziers im Auslande auf den Karolinen.** Stuttgart, etc., Union Deutsche Verlagsgesellschaft, [1912].
LC# 4DU Ponape-1. BN 8°16352.
- 1910 ca. Deeken, Richard. **Die Karolinen; nach eigenen reisebeobachtungen, älteren monographien und den neuesten amtlichen berichten.** Berlin, W. Süsserott, 1912.
LC# DU563.D4. See book about his visit, 1900 ca.
- 1910 ca. Deeken, Richard. "Von den Karolinen." *Umschau* (Frankfurt) 15 (1911): 241-246.
- 1910 ca. Findlay, Jessie Patrick. **In the Footsteps of R. L. S[tevenson].** Edimburg, Nimmo, Hay & Mitchell, 1911.
- 1910 ca. Quinton, Robert. **The Strange Adventures of Captain Quinton: Being a Truthful Record of the Experiences and Escapes of Robert Quinton...** New York, The Christian Herald, 1912 (486 pages).
Did he visit Micronesia?
- 1910 ca. Rautenberg Garczynski, Paul von. **Weltrundreise-erinnerungen. [= Memories of a round-the-world voyage].** Hildburghausen, Thüringische Verlagsanstalt, 1912.
Reid says that mention is made of intermarriage in Guam.
- 1910 ca. Rummel, Walter Freiherr von **Erste Klasse und Zwischendeck. Eine Weltumseglung durch Zufall. [= First Class and Between Decks. A Voyage Round ...].** Berlin, W. Weicher, 1911.
Via Pagan, Saipan, Yap & Palau aboard the Tora Maru.
- 1910-1911 Fritz, Georg. **Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam! Die vorgeschichte des aufstandes von 1910-11 in Ponape. [= The prehistory of the Insurrection].** Leipzig, R. Weicher, 1912 (107 pages).
Reprinted later by the Liebenzell Mission. HRAF translation available at UH.

- 1910-1911 Gartzke, Lieutenant-Commander Willy. "Der aufstand in Ponape und seine niederwerfung durch S.M. Schiffe 'Emden', 'Nürnberg', 'Cormoran', und 'Planet'." *Marine Rundschau* (Berlin), June 1911.
- 1910-1911 Gartzke, Lieutenant-Commander Willy. **The Rebellion on Ponape and Its Suppression by HMS 'Emden', 'Nurnberg', 'Cormoran', and 'Planet'**. Saipan, 1970.
Translated by Ivan Tilgenkamp.
- 1910-1911 Hemenstall, Peter John. "Resistance in the German Pacific Empire: Towards a Theory of Early Colonial Response." *JPS* 84:1 (1975): 5-24.
See 1885-1914 for his book on the German period.
- 1910-1911 Seidel, H. "Ponape vor und nach dem aufstande." *Deutsche Koloniale Zeitung* 28 (1911): 59.
About the 1910 Ponape rebellion.
- 1910-1913 Müller, Fr. Kilian, OMCap. **From the Missions: Reports on Mission Work in the Northern Marianas, 1910-1913 [in German]**. Oberginiangen, Lorra.: Waisen-Hehrlinge.
- 1910s Schmidlin, Josef. **Die Katholischen Missionen in den Deutschen Schutzgebieten**. Münster, 1913.
- 1911 ca. Girschner, Max. "Die Karolineninsel Namoluk und ihre bewohner." *Bässler-Archiv* 2 (1912): 123-215; 3 (1913): 165-190.
117 pages of ethnography about just 1 of the Mortlocks.
- 1911-1913 Ebert, Commandant Paul [German Navy]. **Südsee-erinnerungen. [= Memories of the South Seas]**. Leipzig, K. F. Koehler, 1924.
Ship Cormoran via Truk, Ponape, Marshalls.
- 1912 Madre, Father Corbinian, OMCap. "Dreiviertel um Rota herum." [= Three-quarters of the Way Around Rota]. Aus den Missionen... *Jahrebericht* 1913.
See also 1910 & Fr. Kilian Müller's works.
- 1912 Müller, Fr. Kilian, OMCap. **Ponape im Sonnenlicht der Öffentlichkeit--Eine Erwiderung. [= Spotlight on Ponape--A Reply]**. Cologne, J. P. Bachem, 1912.
- 1912 Schnee, Heinrich. "Bilder aus den Karolinen und Marianen." In *Zeitschrift für Kolonialpolitik, Kolonialrecht und Kolonialwirtschaft*. Berlin, Süsserott, 1912.
Visit to Saipan on pp. 610-629?

- 1912 + Flores Sablan, Joaquin. **My Mental Odyssey. Memoirs of the First Guamanian Protestant Minister.** Poplar Bluff, Missouri, Stinson Press, 1990.
MARC# BX6328.G85S33. Edited by Deborah Bushfield.
- 1912 ca. Givens, J. D. **Scenes Taken in the Philippines and on the Pacific Relating to Soldiers.** n.p., ca. 1912 (214 photos).
TNL Medina #175.
- 1912-1913 Coontz, Rear-Admiral Robert Edward, U.S.N. **From the Mississippi to the Sea.** Philadelphia, Dorrance, 1930.
Autobiography of a Governor of Guam, 1912-1913.
- 1912-1919 Bollig, Father Laurentius, OMCap. **Die bewohner der Truk-Inseln. Religion, leben und kurze grammatik eines Mikronesier-volkes.** Münster, Anthropos Ethnologische Bibliothek, 3 (1), 1927.
There is a translation in HRAF #OR19 Truk.
- 1912-1929 Sabatier, Fr. Ernest, M.S.C. [1] **Sous l'équateur du Pacifique: les îles Gilbert et la Mission Catholique, 1888-1938.** Paris, Dillen, 1939.
BN 8°Ye12475. See also Hartzler, 1888-1900.
- 1912-1929 Sabatier, Fr. Ernest, M.S.C. [2] **Astride the Equator: An Account of the Gilbert Islands. ...?**
LC# DU615.S213. Translated by Ursula Nixon. Bibl. by Maude.
- 1912-1929 Sabatier, Fr. Ernest, M.S.C. [3] **Le poème de l'île Apemama du Pacifique, Iles Gilbert.** Paris, G. Enault, 1929.
BN# 8°Ye12475.
- 1913 Costenoble, Hermann V. "Some Obstacles in the Way of Progress in Guam and Their Remedies." *Guam News Letter* 5 (Dec 1913): 3-5.
About farming in Guam.
- 1913 Fritz, Georg. **Die Kapuziner in Ponape.** Leipzig, R. Weicher, 1913.
MARC BV2255.F9.
- 1913 Im Thurn, Sir Everard F. "European Influence in the Pacific." *Geographical Journal* 45 (1915).
- 1913 Im Thurn, Sir Everard F. "Some Less-known Islands in the Pacific." *United Empire* 4 (March 1913): 258-269.
- 1913 Im Thurn, Sir Everard F. **Thoughts, Talks and Tramps. Some Less Known Islands in the Pacific.** London, 1934 (285 pages).

- 1913 KAWASAKI Ryozauro & MARUYOSHI Ho. **Doku-ryo Nan'yo shoto. [= The German South Sea Islands].** . . . , 1913.
Available at NDL.
- 1913 Sewell, Marjorie L. "The Magic of Guam." *Atlantic Monthly* 111 (May 1913): 649-652.
Life in Guam described by a 12-year-old American girl.
- 1913 ca. Kretzschmar, Dr. K. E. **Nauru.** Nauru Mission Press, 1913.
- 1913 ca. Schafroth, Marie M. **Südsee-Welten vor dem Grossen Krieg. [= The South Sea World Before the Great War].** Bern, 1916.
- 1913 ca. Walleser, Fr. Salvator Peter, OMCap. "Religiöse anschauungen und gebräuche der bewohner von Jap." *Anthropos* 8 (1913): 607-629, 1044-1068.
Pages 628-629 refer to the mystery island of Sepin or Sipin. Has been translated by the Jesuit Bureau; see next entry.
- 1913 ca. Walleser, Fr. Salvator Peter, OMCap. **Religious Beliefs and Practices of the Inhabitants of Yap (German South Seas).** New York, The Jesuit Bureau, 1913 (47 pages).
- 1913-1918 Brown, John Macmillan. **Peoples and Problems of the Pacific.** 2 vol., London, Fisher Unwin, 1927; reprinted 1976.
LC# DU510.B7. Contains 9 articles on Micronesia, including those listed below.
- 1913-1918 Brown, John Macmillan. "A New Pacific Ocean Script." *Man* 114 (1914): 89-91.
About his 1913 visit to Woleai. Magazine published by the Royal Anthropological Institute, London.
- 1913-1918 Brown, John Macmillan. "The Alsatia of the Pacific." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 10 (1915): 389-395.
- 1913-1918 Brown, John Macmillan. **The Riddle of the Pacific.** London, Unwin, 1924.
- 1914 Aa. **Part 12: THE JAPANESE PERIOD, 1914-1944.**
- 1914 Anon. "Von Spee's Pacific Raiders. Where the 'Scharnhorst' and 'Gneisenau' Prowled in 1914." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 12:3 (1941): 57-58.
- 1914 Hoyt, Edwin Palmer. **The Last Cruise of the Emden.** New York, Macmillan, 1966; London, Andre Deutsch, 1967.
- 1914 ITO, T. **Photo Album of the South Sea Islands, with News of the South Seas.** Tokyo, 1914.

- 1914 Joseph, Franz, Prince of Hohenzollern. **Emden: The Story of the Famous Cruiser**. New York, Howard Walt, 1928.
- 1914 MARUYOSHI Shigeru. **Doku-ryo Nan'yo**. [= **The German South Seas**]. Nan'yo Kogyo Goshi Kaisha, 1914.
- 1914 Morton, Harry Albert. **The Wind Commands: Sailors and Sailing Ships in the Pacific**. Middleton, Conn., & Vancouver, UBC, 1975; Brisbane, 1980.
LC# VK123.M67. Photo of Capt. Voss facing p. 13. Chap. 10 on whaling. See Voss, 1914.
- 1914 Mücke, Hellmuth von, Lieutenant-Commander. **The Emden**. Norwook, Mass., Ritter, 1917.
For original in German, see BN# 8°M.18119.
- 1914 NISHIMURA, M. "Duku-ryo Nan'yo???" [= **The German South Seas**]. *Chigaku Zasshi* 26 (1914); 862-872, 931-943.
- 1914 Seidel, H. "Die Insel Tinian und ihre stellung im Marianen-bogen." [= Tinian Island and its Position in the Mariana Chain]. *Geographische Zeitschrift* (Leipzig) 20 (1914): 558-567.
BN# GeFF3317. Second-hand information.
- 1914 Voss, Capt. J[ohn] C[laus]. **The Venturesome Voyages of Captain Voss**. Tokyo, 1913; 2nd ed. Boston, Charles E. Lauriat, 1926.
Crossed Pacific in an Indian canoe from British Columbia in 1901. Same in 1914?
- 1914 Walleser, Fr. Salvator Peter, OMCap. "... " [= The Occupation of the Marianas and the Carolines by the Japanese]. *Die Katholischen Missionen*, 3 (1915): 64-66.
Has been translated by the Micronesian Seminar.
- 1914 Walleser, Fr. Salvator Peter, OMCap. "Die Tanzegesane des Eingebornen auf Jap." *Anthropos*, 1915-16.
About dancing songs of Yap.
- 1914 + Ballendorf, Dirk A., et al. **Seventy Years of Atkins Kroll on Guam**. Guam, MARC, 1983.
MARC# DU647.S48.
- 1914 ca. Eliot, E. Carlyon. "Model Protectorate: Gilbert and Ellice Islands, Central Pacific." *United Empire* 6:12 (1915): 878-882.
See also Eliot, 1930s.
- 1914-1915 Kaigun Gunreibu [= Imperial Navy Headquarters]. **Doku-ryo Nan'yo shoto. Sono san: Marshall gunto oyobi Mariana gunto**. [= **German South Seas. Pt 3: Marshalls & Marianas**]. 1915.

- 1914-1915 Kaigun Gunreibu [Imperial Navy Headquarters]. **Dokuryo Taiheiyo shoto-shi. [= The German Pacific Islands].** 1915.
A 292-page book available at UTK and Stanford.
- 1914-1915 Kaigun Gunshireibu [= Naval General Staff]. **Taisho san-yonnen kaigun senshi. [= History of Naval Operations, 1914-1915].** Vol. 5, pt. 5. Setagaya, Tokyo, Self-Defense Agency, n.d.
Covers occupation of Jaluit, Kusaie, Ponape, Truk, Yap, etc.
- 1914-1915 Kaigunsho [Navy Ministry]. **Taisho sen'eki senji shorui. [= Documents on Wartime Campaigns of the Taisho Era].** Setagaya, Tokyo, War History Room, Self-Defense Agency, n.d.
- 1914-1915 MATSUOKA Shizuo. **Nanmei no himitsu. [= Secrets of the South Seas].** 2nd ed., Tokyo, Shunyodo, 1915.
A military history publication of the General Staff.
- 1914-1915 NAKAJIMA Hiroshi. "Did the Japanese Navy Have the Intention of Occupying Nauru During World War I?" *Journal of the Pacific Society* 34 (1987): 41-45.
- 1914-1917 Bartlett, Owen, U.S.N. "Destruction of the S.M.S. Cormoran." *U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings ...* (Aug 1931): 1044-1051.
Reprinted in Guam Recorder, May 1939 & Pacific Profile, Sept-Oct 1964.
- 1914-1917 Burdick, Charles Burton. **The Frustrated Raider: The Story of the German Cruiser "Cormoran" in World War I.** Carbondale, Southern Illinois University Press, 1979.
LC# D582.C67B87.
- 1914-1917 Doenhoff, Richard A. von. **S.M.S. Kormoran: Cruise of a German Raider.**
Cited by Ward, p. 175.
- 1914-1917 Ward, Herbert T. **The Flight of the "Cormoran".** New York, Vantage Press, 1970.
LC# VA515.C6W3. Author died while diving on this wreck.
- 1914-1920 Grimble, [Sir] Arthur. "Canoes in the Gilbert Islands." *Journal of the Royal Anthrop. Institute* 54 (1924): 101-139.
- 1914-1920 Grimble, [Sir] Arthur. **A Pattern of Islands.** London, John Murray, 1952; reprinted 1954.
LC# DU615.G83. Title of U.S. edition: We Chose the Islands, New York, Morrow, 1952.

- 1914-1944 ABE Goh. "An Ethnohistory of Palau Under the Japanese Colonial Administration (Micronesia)." Ph.D. thesis, University of Kansas, 1986.
- 1914-1944 Russell, Scott (ed.) **Rising Sun over the Northern Marianas: Life and Culture under the Japanese Administration (1914-1944)**. Saipan, Commonwealth Council for Arts and Culture, 1983.
- 1914-1944 Tardio, Fr. José, S.J. "Algunas noticias sobre la misión de Saipan, desde la ida de los misioneros capuchinos alemanes en 1914, hasta la toma de Saipan por los americanos en julio de 1944."
n.p. 1946, 4 pages mimeo.
- 1914-1946 Buckley, Ken & Kris Klugman. **The Australian Presence in the Pacific: Burns Philp 1914-1946**. Sydney, Allen & Unwin, 1983.
History of Burns Philp Co. between WWI and WWII. See also Buckley, 1899-1946.
- 1915 ANZAKI, T. & T. FURUYAMA. **Shin Nanto Taikan. [= General Survey of the Newly-occupied south Seas]**. Tokyo, Nan'yo Kenkyu Kyokai (?), 1915.
See also Iozaki & Furuyama below.
- 1915 Hambruch, Paul. **Nauru**. Hamburg, Friederichsen, 1915.
See 1909-10, Thilenius (ed.), for this and other reports by him.
- 1915 HASEBE Kotondo. "Higashi-Caroline dojin ni tsuite." [=On the Natives of the Eastern Caroline Islands]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:7 (1915): 262-275.
Translated in part by Chapman, in his annotated bibliography.
- 1915 HASEBE Kotondo. "Snake River." [= The Snake River]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:7 (1915): 277-278.
- 1915 HASEBE Kotondo. "Marshall gunto no dozoku kobanashi." [= Notes on the Local Customs of the Marshall Islands]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:7 (1915): 278-279.
- 1915 HASEBE Kotondo. "Nan'yo Aru no ippaku." [= An Overnight Stopover in Aru (Ponape)]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:8 (1915): 314-317.
- 1915 IOZAKI, S. & T. FURUYAMA. **A Panorama of the New South Sea Islands**. [In Japanese]. Tokyo, Nan'yo Kenkyu, 1915.
- 1915 KANEHIRA, R. "...". [= The Occupied Islands of the South Seas and Communication with our Country]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Kaiho* 2:1 (1915).

- 1915 KUSAKABE (or Kashibe) Shiroda. "Nan'yo shisatsu-go no kanso." [= A Comment on the Investigation in the South Seas]. *Rigakkai* 12:10 (1915): 721-726.
NDL# 26-1.
- 1915 Lenwood, Frank. **Pastels from the Pacific**. London, OUP, 1917.
Artist sketches, incl. some from the Gilberts.
- 1915 MATSUMURA Akira. "Contributions to the Ethnography of Micronesia." *Journal of the College of Science*, 40:7 (1918): 1-174.
UTK# ZT646. Published by the Imperial University of Tokyo.
- 1915 MATSUMURA Akira. "...". [= A survey report on the Newly-occupied South Seas]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:7 (1915): 243-253.
- 1915 MATSUMURA Akira. "Nan'yo senryo-chi dojin fuzoku." [=Native Customs in the South Sea Islands]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:7 (1915): 275-277.
- 1915 NISHIDA Shozo. "Nan'yo ryoko-dan." [= Travel Account of the South Seas]. *Sapporo Hakubutsu-gakkai Kaiho* 6:1 (1915): 80-84.
Available at NDL. A short list of plants, etc. and their habitats (pandanus, mangrove, coconuts).
- 1915 OKADA Yaichiro. "Nan'yo no omoide." [= Reminiscences of the South Seas]. *Dobutsugaku Zasshi* 48 (1936): 426-427.
- 1915 ONO Morie. **Doku-ryo Nan'yo shoto jijo.** [= Summary of the German South Sea Islands]. Tokyo, Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1915 (104 pages).
Not found at UTK, but check under Gaimu-sho Tsusho-kyoku.
- 1915 SHIBATA Tsunee. "Nan'yo senryo shisatsu-dan-Yap, Palau, Saipan shoto no dojin ni tsuite." [= Account of recent trips to the South Seas]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:7 (1915): 254-262.
Check UH Pacc Reprint 22.13 for translation.
- 1915 SHIBATA Tsunee. "Nan'yo senryo-chi dojin no fushu henshen." [= Changes in Native Customs in the South Seas]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 30:7 (1915): 279-281.
- 1915 SHIMAZU (Baron) Hisakata. **Nan'yo-ki.** [= Notes on the South Seas]. Tokyo, Shun'yo-do, 1915.
NDL# 360.184.
- 1915 TERASAKI, R. **Nan'yo Gunto.** [= South Sea Islands]. Tokyo, Kokumin Shoin, 1915.

- 1915 YAMAMOTO Miono. "Nan'yo shinsenryochi jijo."
[=Conditions in the Newly-occupied Territories in the
South Seas]. Taiyo 21 (Sep-Oct 1915): 74-80, 107-115.
- 1915 YAMAZAKI, N. **Waga Nan'yo. [= Our South Seas].** Tokyo,
Kobundo, 1915.
- 1915 ca. Beach, George S. "Guam, Ladrone Islands." Mid-Pacific
Magazine 11 (Feb 1916): 156-159.
- 1915-1935 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "Secrets Without Substance:
U.S. Intelligence in the Japanese Mandates, 1915-1935."
JPH 19:2 (1984): 83-99.
- 1916 Daly, Reginald A. "Problems of the Pacific." American
Journal of Science 42 (Feb 1916): ...
- 1916 Monbu-sho Senmon-gakumu-kyoku (1) [Min. Education]
**Nan'yo shin-senryochi shisatsu hokoku. [= Report of the
Investigation of the Newly-occupied South Sea Islands].**
Tokyo, Ministry of Education, 1916.
NDL 297.4M753n. Articles by Uchida, and others.
- 1916 Monbu-sho Senmon-gakumu-kyoku (2) [Min. Education]
Nan'yo shin-senryochi shisatsu hokoku (Tsuiroku).
**[=Report on the Investigation of the Newly-occupied
South Sea Islands (Supplement)].** Tokyo, Ministry of
Education, 1917.
*NDL# 321.176 (old cards). Articles by Hasebe, pp. 98-100,
Matsumura, 117-8, Terada, 205-268, etc.*
- 1916 SHIRASE Satoru, Lieut, IJN. "Wareware ga mitaru Nan'yo
no shinso." [= True Facts About Our View of the South
Seas]. Chuo-koron 31:13 (1916): 55-63.
*Author was a Japanese Navy Lieutenant who served on Yap. His view
of the natives is not favorable to them.*
- 1916 Stobo, Captain R. S. [**His account**]. In Dog Watch No. 49,
Shiplovers' Society, Victoria, 1992.
*Steamship of the Union SS Co. of NZ. Left Pingelap, Carolines,
for Nauru on 27 Jan 1916, but tail shaft broke...*
- 1916 ca. Simkins, Verne. "Guam and its People." Sea Power
(Washington) 1 (Dec 1916): 22-25.
- 1916 ca. TADA Keiichi. **Nan'yo kenbutsu. [= Sight-seeing in the
South Seas].** Tokyo, 1917.
Not at UTK.
- 1916 ca. YAMAKUMA (or Yamaguma) Jiro. **Koi no Nan'yo. [= Love in
the South Seas].** Tokyo, 1917.

- 1917 Kayser, Father Alois, M.S.C. "Die eingebornen von Nauru (Südsee)." *Anthropos* 12-13 (1917-18): 313-337.
A critical review of Paul Hambruch's book on Nauru (see 1909-1910, Thilenius, and 1915).
- 1917 OHASHI, K. "...". [= Brief Account of the Mariana Islands in the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Kaiho* 3:1 (1917): 53-59.
- 1917 Stephen, Ernest M. H. "Notes on Nauru." *Oceania* 7 (1936): 34-63.
About the people, customs, contacts, language, religion, homes, economy. Author was a beachcomber there in 1917.
- 1917 TSUKUDA, K. & S. KATO. **The New Japanese Village in the South Seas.** [in Japanese], 1917.
- 1917 UCHIDA Kan'ichi. "Palau-to hyoryu monogatari." [= Story of Castaways on Palau]. *Gakusei* 8:9 (1917): 96-101.
Available at NDL.
- 1918 Churchill, William. "Germany's Lost Pacific Empire." *The Geographical Review* (New York) 7 (Aug 1920): 84-90.
- 1918 Takumu-sho Takushoku-kyoku [Min. Overseas Affairs] **Nan'yo senryochi jijo gaiyo.** [= **A General Survey of the South Sea Islands**]. Tokyo, Ministry of Overseas Affairs, 1918.
- 1918 Thomas, Lowell (ed.) **The Wreck of the Dumaru: A Story of Cannibalism in an Open Boat.** New York, Collier, 1930; London, 1931.
Munitions ship. Hit by lightning NW of Yap and sank. Part of crew rescued by USAT Logan. Story told by Fred J. Harmon.
- 1918 ca. McMahon, Thomas J. "Japanning the Marshall Islands." *Sunset*, July 1919, pp. 31-33.
- 1918-1943 Nan'yo-cho [South Seas Administration]. **Nan'yo gunto shisei nijugo-nen-pyo: Taisho shichi-nen Showa juhachin-nen.** [= **The History of 25 Years of Administration**]. Palau, Nan'yo-cho, 1943 (11 pages).
Not at NDL nor at UTK.
- 1919 ENOMOTO Shigetsugu. "Nan'yo shin-senryo to no genkyo." [= Present Condition of the Newly-occupied South Sea Islands]. *Chigaku Zasshi* 31:365-367 (1919): 275-286, 330-341, 392-398.
- 1919 Fifield, R. "Disposal of the Caroline, Marshall and Marianas at the Paris Conference." *American Historical Review* 51 (1945-46): 472-479.

- 1919 Im Thurn, Sir Everard F. "Pleasant Island or Nauru." Proceedings, Royal Geographical Society of Australasia. *South Australia Branch, vol. 21, 1919-20.*
- 1919 KAJIMA Morinosuke. **The Diplomacy of Japan, 1894-1922. Vol. 3: First World War, Paris Peace Conference, Washington Conference.** Tokyo, Kajima Institute of International Peace, 1980.
Includes statement by Baron Makino.
- 1919 Lewis, J. "Nauru Island." Proceedings, Royal Geographical Society of Australasia. *South Australia Branch, vol. 21, 1919-20.*
- 1919 YOSHINO Sakuzo. "Kowa kaigi ni teigen subeki waga kuni no Nan'yo shoto shobun an." [= Proposal ... Presented to the Peace Conference]. *Chuo-koron* 34 (1919): 146a-147a.
- 1919-1920 Walleser, Bishop Salvator Peter, OMCap. "Memoria de Monseñor Salvator Pedro Wallesa [sic], C.M.C., Vicario Apostólico de las Marianas y Carolinas, ..." [ca. 1920]
See next entry.
- 1919-1920 Walleser, Bishop Salvator Peter, OMCap. "Report of Monsenor Salvador Pedro Waliesa [sic], C.M.C., Vicar Apostolico of the Marianas and Carolines..." Saipan, Land Management Office, TTPI, 1970 (75 pages).
Translated from the Spanish by Azelea B. Weaver.
- 1919-1943 Farrell, Don A. **The Pictorial History of Guam: The Sacrifice 1919-1943.** Tinian, Micronesia Productions, 1991.
- 1920 Anon. "Voyage of the Diana." *Guam News Letter* 12:1 (May 1921).
Russian schooner forced into Guam harbor, 1920.
- 1920 Crampton, Henry Edward. "A Journey to the Mariana Islands: Guam and Saipan." *Natural History* 21 (Mar-Apr 1921): 126-145.
- 1920 London Missionary Society. "Gilbert Islands and Nauru Mission Annual Report." *Beru? LMS*, 1920.
See also Rev. Eastman, 1920-1930.
- 1920 Thompson, J. P. "The Islands of the Pacific." *National Geographic* 40 (Dec 1921): 543-558.
- 1920 U.S. Department of Commerce. **Fourteenth Census of the United States: 1920. Bulletin. Census of Guam.** Wash., D.C., GPO, 1920 (9 pages).

- 1920 Wood, Junius B. "Yap and Other Pacific Islands Under the Japanese Mandate." *National Geographic* 40 (Dec 1921): 591-628.
Wood was a journalist with the Chicago News.
- 1920 Wood, Junius B. "Japan's Mandate in the Pacific." *Asia* 21 (Sep 1921): 747-753.
- 1920 + Williams, Maslyn. **Three Islands [Nauru, Banaba & Christmas]**. Melbourne, British Phosphate Commission, 1971.
History of the first 50 years of the BPC.
- 1920 ca. McMahan, Thomas J. "The Marshall Islands." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 27:2 (Feb 1924): 175-180.
- 1920 ca. McMahan, Thomas J. "The Land of the Model Husband." In *The Outline of Knowledge*, Vol. XV. New York, 1924.
Edited by James A. Richards.
- 1920 ca. Mitchell, G. E. "Our Tiniest Dependency [Guam]." *Travel* 38 (Nov 1921): 20-22, 29-30.
- 1920 ca. Pope, Harold B. "Nauru and Ocean Island. (Their Phosphate Deposits and Workings.)" *Journal of Agriculture (Victoria)*, Aug 1921, Mar & Nov 1922.
- 1920-1922 Anon (?) "Mandates and America's Stand Regarding Them," & "The Controversy Over Yap Island." *Current History* 14 (Apr 1921): 101-110.
- 1920-1922 Bemis, Samuel Flagg. "The Yap Island Controversy." *Pacific Review* 5:2 (1921): 308-328.
- 1920-1922 KOFUJI, M. "... " [= The Fate of Yap Island in our Territory]. *Oriental Arts & Sciences Magazine* 37:470 (1920): 490-494.
- 1920-1922 Lee, Rosalie Leong. "The American-Japanese Controversy Over the Island of Yap." M.A. Thesis, University of Hawaii, 1939.
MARC DU30.L4 (missing).
- 1920-1922 RATTAN Sumitra. "The Yap Controversy and Its Significance." *JPH* 7 (1972): 124-136.
- 1920-1922 U.S. State Department (1). **Papers Relating to the Foreign Relations of the United States, 1921.** Washington, GPO, 1922.
Ref. to Yap Controversy in Vol. 1, pp. 89-92.

- 1920-1922 U.S. State Department (2). **Foreign Relations of the United States 1922, vol. 2.** Washington, GPO, 1938.
See Treaty with Japan on pp. 599-604. See also under General: Treaties, Conventions, etc., Vol. 3, pp. 2723-2728.
- 1920-1923 García Valdecasas, Fr. Antonio, S.J. **Noticias de Carolinas, Marianas y Marshall.** 3 vol., Madrid, 1921-23.
Excerpts from missionary letters.
- 1920-1930 Eastman, Rev. George Hubert. **Coral Island Folk: Stories and Pictures from the South Sea Islands.** London, Livingstone Press, 1925.
- 1920-1930 Eastman, Rev. George Hubert. "Progress; Being the Decennial Report 1920-1930 for the Gilbert Islands and Nauru Mission..." Beru, LMS, 1931.
- 1920-1940 Nihon Keizai Kenyukai [Japan Econ. Research Assn]. **Nanshin Nihon shonin. [= Japanese Traders in the Southward Advance].** Tokyo, Ito Shoten, 1941.
- 1920s Balmas, Joan Marin. **De Paris a Barcelona Passant per Honolulu.** Barcelona, Llibreria Catalonia, 1929.
Round-the-world voyage by a Catalan.
- 1920s Bitton, Nelson. **Alfred Sadd of the Gilberts. A Memoir.** London, Livingstone Press [= LMS], 18--
- 1920s Douglas, Major A. & P.H. Johnson. **The South Seas of Today.** London, 1926.
Yatch named Saint George. Via Micronesia?
- 1920s Guimerá, Fr. Vicente, S.J. **Dans l'archipel des Carolines (Collection Xaveriana, n^o 69).** Louvain, September 1929.
- 1920s ITSUNO Keizo. **Ro-sencho no kokai yoroku. [= An Episode from an Old Skipper's Experiences].** Tokyo & Kobe, Kaibun-do Shuppan-bu, 1929 (72 pages).
Not at NDL nor at UTK.
- 1920s Maturana, Sr. Margarita, O.M. **Viage misionero alrededor del mundo.** Burgos, 1929.
BN Madrid 4/33796. Foundress of the Mercedarian Sisters of Berriz, Vizcaya, Spain. See Vallejos below.
- 1920s Pons, Fr. Juan, S.J. "Reminiscencias clásicas en tierras salvajes: La jerarquía en las Carolinas occidentales." *Anthropos* (St. Gabriel-Mödling) 26 (1931): 260-261.
Father Pons served in Yap 1923-35.
- 1920s Schlaginhaufen, Otto. "Zur Anthropologie der Mikronesischen Inselgruppe Kapingamarangi (Greenwich-Inseln)." *Archiv Klaus-Stiftung* 4:3 (1929): 215-287.

- 1920s Schlaginhaufen, Otto. **On the Anthropology of the Micronesian Island Group Kapingamarangi**. Dunedin, K.J. Dennison, 1989 (73 pages).
Translated by K. J. Dennison.
- 1920s Vallejos, Genaro Xavier. **La Madre Maturana**. Berríz, Ed. Angeles de las Misiones, 1962.
LC# BX4705.M4297. Biography of Mother Maturana.
- 1920s White, Mrs. Allen H. **The Island of Guam**. Rev. ed., Washington, 1926.
See also Cox et al., 1901-03.
- 1921 Bywater, Hector C. **Sea-power in the Pacific: A Study of the American-Japanese Naval Problem**. London, Constable + Boston & NY, 1921; NY, Arno, 1970.
In 1925, this journalist wrote a novel "The Great Pacific War" that accurately predicted Pearl Harbor, etc.
- 1921 Rhone, Rosamond Dobson. "Nauru, the Richest Island in the South Seas." *National Geographic* 40 (Dec 1921): 559-589.
- 1921 SHIMADA Shozo. **Ryonai Nan'yo-shi. [= Ethnography of the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Nanpo Kenkyu Soshu N° 4, 1921 (222 pages).
Published by the Nan'yo Kyokai [South Seas Association].
- 1921 TETSUKA, T. "... " [= Recent News About the Remote Areas of the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Zasshi* 7:8 (1921): 11-26.
- 1921 TOGO, K. "... " [= Remarks on the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Zasshi* 7:1 (1921): 7-9.
- 1921 TOGO, K. "... " [= Industry in the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Zasshi* 7:6 (1921): 51-57.
- 1921 ca. Blakeslee, George H. "Japan's New island Possessions." *Journal of International Relations* 12:2 (1921): 173-191.
- 1921 ca. Blakeslee, George H. "The Mandates of the Pacific." *Foreign Affairs* 1:1 (1922): 98-115.
- 1921-1922 Hobbs, William Herbert. **Cruises Along By-ways of the Pacific**. Boston, Stratford, 1923.
LC# DU563.H6. Aboard the Matsuyama Maru, Capt. Aoki.
- 1921-1924 Herrera Oria, Fr. Julio y Luis, S.J. **En China y Carolinas**. Burgos, "El Siglo de las Misiones", 1931.

- 1921-1928 Grimble, [Sir] Arthur. **Migrations, Myth and Magic from the Gilbert Islands.** London & Boston, Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1972.
Edited by Rosemary Grimble.
- 1921-1928 Grimble, [Sir] Arthur. **Return to the Islands.** London, John Murray, 1957; New York, Morrow, 1957.
LC# DU615.G82.
- 1921-1931 Bywater, Hector C. **The Great Pacific War.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1932.
Foretold the War in the Pacific. See 1921 above.
- 1921-1931 Ciganda, Antonio. **La Compañía de Jesús en el Pacífico. Misión de las Islas Marianas, Carolinas y Marshall.** Bilbao, Ed. Vizcaina, 1934.
- 1922 Arizaleta, Fr. Aniceto, S.J. "La iglesia de Lukunor." *El Siglo de la Misiones (Burgos)*, vol. IX, 1922.
- 1922 Japan. Navy Ministry. **Photo Album of the Japanese Mandated South Seas.** Tokyo, 1922 (78 plates).
- 1922 KANEHIRA Ryoza. "Nan'yo shoto shisatsu fukumei-sho." [=Report of the Mission to the South Sea Islands]. Taiwan Sotoku-fu [Government-General of Formosa], 1922.
- 1922 TETSUKA, T. "... " [= Future of the South Sea Islands]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Zasshi* 8:4 (1922): 4-6.
- 1922-1923 Anon. **Asahi Nenkan.** [= **Asahi Yearbook**]. Osaka, Asahi Shimbun-sha, 1923.
Summary of current events printed in Asahi Shimbun.
- 1922-1923 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony, and Merrill L. Bartlett. **Pete Ellis: An Amphibious Warfare Prophet, 1880-1923.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1997 (240 pages).
- 1922-1923 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "The Micronesian Ellis Mystery." *Guam Recorder* 5:1 (1975) 35-48.
- 1922-1923 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "Earl Hancock Ellis: The Man and His Mission." *U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings* 109 (1983): 53-60.
- 1922-1923 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "Earl Hancock Ellis: A Final Assessment." *Marine Corps Gazette* 74:11 (1990): 78-87.
- 1922-1923 Reber, John J. "Pete Ellis: Amphibious Warfare Prophet." *United States Naval Inst. Proceedings* 103? (1977): 53-63.

- 1922-1923 Ronck, Ronn. "Pete Ellis: a Spy in the Rock Islands." *Glimpses of Micronesia* 23:1 (1983): 22-27.
- 1922-1923 Sufrin, Mark. "The Story of Earl Ellis." *Mankind* 2:6 (19--): 70-76.
- 1922-1923 Wagner, David H. "The Destiny of Pete Ellis." *Marine Corps Gazette* 6 (1976): 50-55.
U.S. Spy who died at Koror, Palau, in 1923.
- 1922-1924 McClure, Herbert Reginald. **Land-travel and Seafaring: A Frivolous Record of Twenty Year's Wanderings.** London, Hutchinson, 1925.
LC# G463.M18. Author was Resident Commissioner of the Gilbert & Ellice Islands Colony.
- 1922-1932 Nan'yo-cho [South Seas Administration]. **Nan'yo-cho shisei junen-shi. [= History of 10 years of South Seas Administration].** Palau, Nan'yo-cho, 1932 (491 pages).
NDL# 297.4 N6295n2.
- 1922-1932 Nan'yo-cho [South Seas Administration]. **Nan'yo-cho shisei ju-nen kinen Nan'yo gunto shashincho. [= Photo Album of the South Sea Islands ... 10th Anniversary].** Palau, Nan'yo-cho, 1932.
UTK Roppongi #U4192. 71 plates. See previous entry.
- 1922-1934 Nihon Gyosei-kai [Jap. Soc. for Public Admin.] (Bankin) **Dai Nihon taku-shoku-shi: Nan'yo-hen. [= (Recent) History of Japanese Colonization: The South Seas Case].** Tokyo, Japanese Society for Public Administration, 1934.
NDL# 658.88. Includes bio-sketches of Nan'yo-cho officials in 1934.
- 1922-1937 KODAMA Michiko. "Japanese in Micronesia (1922-1937): Impact on the Native Population." B.A. thesis, UH, 1975.
- 1922-1942 Nan'yo-cho [South Seas Administration]. **[Yearly Statistical Reports. Title varies: Nan'yo gunto tokei gairan/gensei yoran/yoran/nenpo/nenkan].**
LC has 1926, 30, 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 42. See NDL & UTK for rest, if required.
- 1923 Tanager Expedition. "Description of Wake by Tanager Expedition." *Honolulu Advertiser*, 12 Aug 1923.
- 1923 Various. "Nauru Island Agreement, 1923. Signed at London by 3 Governments, 30 May 1923.
- 1923 ca. Hutchinson, Hubbard. "Far Harbors Around the World." New York & London, G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1924.
Guam described on pp. 289-292.

- 1923-1924 Kohl-Larsen, Ludwig (1). **Leben, Liebe, Traume in einem Südseeparadies.** Stuttgart, Streden, 1927.
See also 1957 edition under a new title.
- 1923-1924 Kohl-Larsen, Ludwig (2). **Unter roten hibiskusblüten. Ein Südseebuch. [= Amid Hibiscus. A South Sea Diary].** Eisenach & Kassel, Erich Röth, 1957.
LC# DU568.Y3K6 1957. About visit to Yap, Apr-June 1923 or 1924.
- 1923-24? Benstead, Lieut. C. R. **Round the World with the Battlecruisers.** 1925.
Via Micronesia? The Empire Cruise of HMS Hood, with Delhi, Dauntless, Danae, Dunedin, and Dragon.
- 1924 YOKOTA, G. "... " [= Recent News of Our South Sea Islands]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Zasshi* 10 (1924): (5)10-17, (6)8-17.
- 1924 ca. Collinson, Clifford W. **Life and Laughter 'Midst the Cannibals.** NY, Dutton, c. 1926.
About the Solomon Is., but includes 2 chapters on a few weeks spent in Nauru on his way home.
- 1924-1926 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "The Confidential Micronesian Reporter." *Micronesian Reporter*, 3rd quarter 1973, pp. 14-18.
About Hans Georg Hornbostel's trip to Saipan. See below.
- 1924-1926 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "The House of Taga." *Guam Recorder* 1:11 (Jan 1925): 3.
Pretends that Chamorros practiced human sacrifices & sun worship.
- 1924-1926 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "From Notes on Saipan." *Guam Recorder* 2:16 (1925): 104-113.
- 1924-1926 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "The Bishop Museum Field Work. Collection from Guam." *Guam Recorder* 1:1 (1924): 5 & 1:2 (1924): 6.
His unpublished field notes are in the Bishop Museum.
- 1924-1926 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "Quarrying with Fire and Water. From "Notes on Rota"." *Guam Recorder* 3:1 (1926): 21.
- 1924-1926 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "Trained Fish and Stone Bait." *Guam Recorder* 8:9 (1931): 426-427.
Previously published in the Philippine Magazine 25:9 (1929): 520-521.
- 1924-26 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "Rota Days." *Philippine Magazine* 32 & 33 (1935 & 1936); see pages below.
32: 129-30, 157-8, 184-5, 209-10, 287, 300-1, 380, 400-3, 436, 446, 448-52; 33: 26-7, 36, 181, 207-9, 243, 263-8, etc.

- 1925 KAWABATA Ryuko. **Nan'yo o egaku. [= Sketching the South Seas].** In Vol. 13 of: **Sekai kiko bungaku zenshu [Anthology of World Travel Lit.]**. Tokyo, Shudosha, 1960. *Travel diary of a female painter aboard the Konoe Maru.*
- 1925 MacClure, H. R. **Land Travel and Seafaring.** London, 1925.
- 1925 Nan'yo-cho, Meteorological Observatory. "Taisho juyo-nen juni-gatsu jugo-nichi Yap-to tsuka no taifu chosa hokoku, kisho no bu." [= Report 1925 typhoon in Yap]. *Kisho Zassan* 3:4 (1927): 411-425.
- 1925 Nan'yo-cho. **Nan'yo gunto tosei chosa hokoku, Taisho juyonen. [= Report of the 1925 Census of the South Sea Islands].** 1927.
- 1925 TSUBOTANI (or Tsuboya) Koroku. "Nan'yo mandan." [=South Sea Stories]. *Chiri Kyoiku* 3:5 (1925): 429-437. *See also 1926.*
- 1925 + Japanese Government, South Seas Bureau. **Annual Report to the League of Nations on the Administration of the South Sea Islands under Japanese Mandate.** Tokyo, 1925. *Available at UTK. Similar reports, with similar contents, revised, appeared each year until 1936 (?)*
- 1925 ca. Fischer, Lt-Comdr H. C., USN "Through the Back Country." *Guam Recorder* 3 (Jul 1926): 92-93. *Cross-country hike from Agat to Inarajan.*
- 1925 ca. HAYASHI, K. "...". [= Customs in the South Sea Islands]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Kaiho* 12 (1926): 67-70, 76-81.
- 1925 ca. Lea, M. S. "Guam." *American Mercury* 7 (Feb 1926): 208-213. *About customs and superstitions.*
- 1926 Guimerá, Fr. Vicente, S.J. **Marino y Misionero, ó el P. Julián de Madariaga de la Compañía de Jesús, misionero en las islas Marianas, Carolinas...** Seville, E. de la Heras, 1929.
- 1926 TSUBOTANI (or Tsuboya) Koroku. "Nan'yo Yap-to ryoko-ki." [= Account of a Trip to Yap in the South Seas]. *Chiri Kyoiku* 5:4 (1927): 351-356, 457-462, + ?.
- 1927 HASEBE Kotondo. "Saipan, Tinian ryoto no ibutsu oyobi iseki." [= Ruins and Remains in Saipan and Tinian]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 43:6 (1928): 243-274. *Has been translated by CCSF and Peter S. Chapman.*

- 1927 HASEBE Kotondo. "... " [= The Natives of Togobei Island].
Jinruigaku Zasshi 43 (1928): 63-70.
- 1927 Hayne, Rev. Coe. "A Home Missionary on the Foreign
Field." *Missionary Review of the World* 50 (May 1927):
342.
Photo of Rev. W. R. Hall, Chaplain in Guam.
- 1927 Hoag, John Edwin. "Who is Governor of Guam?" *World
Traveller* 19 (Dec 1927): 21-23, 48, 50, 52.
Comments on the naval administration.
- 1927 Rowley, W. W. **Pictorial Review and Historical Sketch of
the Island of Guam, 1521-1927.** Guam, 1927.
*Reprinted by Guam Recorder, 1928. LC# DU647.G8. Contains badly-
printed photographs.*
- 1927 YAMASAKI, N. "Micronesia and Micronesians. Preliminary
Paper Prepared for Second General Session, July 15-29,
1927." Honolulu, Institute of Pacific Relations, 1927.
- 1927-1955 Hernández, Fr. Faustino, S.J. **Misión de las Islas
Carolinas y Marshalls.** Madrid, Martinez, 1955.
- 1928 ASAMI Noboru. **Nippon shokuminchi tochi-ron. [= An Essay
on Japanese Colonial Administration].** Gansho-do shoten,
1928.
Available at LC.
- 1928 Palau Educational Association. **Scenic Views of the Palau
Islands.** Palau, 1928 (50 plates).
- 1928 ca. Chrapkowski, M. "Die Marshall Inseln." *Der Erdball* 3
(1929): 345-352.
Available at Museum (Paris): Pr2007, and at UHPac MCF 805 nō1.
- 1928 ca. Chrapkowski, M. "Die Insel Nauru." *Der Erdball* 3 (1929):
391-396.
- 1929 Ault, J. P. "Preliminary Results of Ocean Magnetic
Observations on the "Carnegie" from Tahiti to Samoa to
Guam to Japan, ... 1929." *Terrestrial Magnetism and
Atmospheric Electricity* 34 (1929).
Magazine published in Baltimore, Maryland. See pp. 249-256.
- 1929 Paul, J. Harland. **The Last Cruise of the Carnegie.**
Baltimore, Williams & Wilkins, 1932.
Via Guam. Contains 198 illustrations, 331 pages.
- 1929 TANAKA Shizuka "Bei-ryo Guam ni asobu." [= Vacationing
in American Guam]. *Kaigai* [= Abroad] 6:31 (1929): 104-
108.
First Japanese tourist in American Guam.

- 1929 Vanderbilt, William K. **Taking One's Own Ship Around the World. A Journal ... Voyage Around the World ... Oct. 1928-May 29 ... on the Yatch Ara.** New York, priv. printed, 1929.
- 1929 ca. MATSUSHITA Masatoshi. **Japan in the League of Nations.** New York, Columbia U., 1929; AMS reprint 1968.
LC# JX1975.5.J3 M3.
- 1929-1930 British Government. **1932. Colonial Reports, n° 1564: Gilbert and Ellice Islands Colony, Report for 1929-1930.** London, HMSO, 1932 (34 pages).
- 1929-1930 KEIYOSEI (or KO) Hiroo [a pseudonym?]. "... [= An Account of Travel in the South Seas]. Suisankai, NŌ 563-565, 568, 571, 573-574 (1929-1930).
An 8-part article in the Journal of the Fisheries Society, about the pearl fishery.
- 1929-1930 Van Riel, P. M. **The Snellius Expedition. Soundings and Bathymetric Charts. [One of a series of volumes].** Utrecht, Kemink & Zoon, 1934.
Scientific exploration of the Pacific Ocean bottom.
- 1929-1936 Eastly, Michael. "Rediscovering the Art of Paul Jacoulet." *Pacific Magazine* May/June 1993, pp. 48-49.
- 1929-1936 Miles, Richard. **The Prints of Paul Jacoulet: A Complete Illustrated Catalog.** Sawers Pubs., Pasadena, & Pacific Asia Museum, London, 1982.
Jacoulet was the Paul Gauguin of Micronesia.
- 1929-1936 Miles, Richard. "Paul Jacoulet: Portraits of Paradise." *Glimpses of Micronesia* 23:3 (1983): 34-43.
- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **Ryuboku: Micronesia no koto nite. [= Driftwood: Journal of 7 Years in Micronesia].** Tokyo, Koyama Shoten, 1943; reprinted by Mirai-sha, 1975.
NDL# GJ111.4. Author stayed in Palau for 5 years (1929-31, 1939-41) and 2 years in Yap and Satawal.
- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **Palau tomin no buraku soshiki. [=Community Structure of a Palau Village].** Palau, Nan'yo Gunto Bunka Kyokai, 1941 (78 pages).
YC# J2249/4021. Anthropological study of Koror. Translated, as a chapter in his Collective Works (1993).
- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **Hijikata Hisakatsu ten: Minami Taiheiyo ni roman o motometa.** Tokyo, Hijikata Hisakatsu Ten Kaisai Iinkai, 1979.

- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **Palau Kinship**. Agaña, Guam, Garrison & McCarter, 1973 (20 pages).
LC# GN671.C3.H5513. MARC Pub. N° 1. Translation of his article in Kagaku Nan'yo, April 1940.
- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **Some Ceramics of Palau**. Agaña, Guam, Garrison & McCarter, 1973 (26 pages).
LC# GN671.C3.H5313. MARC Pub. N° 2. Translation of his article in Jinruigaku Kenkyu 7 (1960): 66-89.
- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **Stone Images of Palau**. Agaña, Guam, Garrison & McCarter, 1973 (93 pages).
LC# GN671.C3.H5413. MARC Pub. N° 3. Translation of his article in Minzokugaku Kenkyu 20 (1956): 1-53.
- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **The Ethnography of Satawal, Micronesia**. Tokyo, Miraisha, 1984.
- 1929-1943 HIJIKATA, Dr. Hisakatsu. **Collective Works of Hijikata Hisakatsu: ... Palau; ... Satawal**. 4 vols., Tokyo, Sasakawa Peace Foundation, 1993-1997.
Edited by Endo Hisashi.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "Higashi Caroline ni okeru kyoseki iseki; yoho." [= On the Megalithic Structures of Kusaie and Ponape]. *Chirigaku Hyoron* 8:4 (1932): 310-326.
Translated in Chapman's Annotated Bibliography.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "Mariana hokubu shoto no iseki ibutsu." [= Prehistoric Exploration in the Northern Marianas]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 55:6 (1940): 253-262.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "Mariana sekichuretsu iko no tokushu keishiki." [= Peculiar Forms of the Stone Piles in the Mariana Islands]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 59:11 (1945): 418-424.
Translated in CCSF and in Chapman's Annotated Bibliography.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "Palau-to no kodai shuraku-shi." [=Ruins of Ancient Villages in Palau]. *Chirigaku Hyoron* 6:10 (1930): 1453-1465.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "...". [= Midden Treasures in the Excavations (of the Lelu ruins). *Dolmen* 1 (1932): 15-18.
See also Koyama, 1930s (for the Nanmatal ruins).
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "Mortlock-to no kamen." [= Masks of the Mortlocks]. *Dolmen* 2:1 (1933): 38-42.
The only place in Micronesia with a mask tradition.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "...". [= Ruins on Guam]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 1:6 (1935).

- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. **Nan'yo bunka zakko. [= Notes on South Sea Culture]**. Tokyo, Seinen Shobo Shokosha, 1943 (308 pages).
Available at LC, NDL, UTK.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "Mariana Alamagan-to shutsudo no ibutsu." [= Ancient Ruins on Alamagan Island, Marianas]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 55:8 (1940): 353-359.
Translated in CCSF.
- 1929-1944 YAWATA Ichiro. "Burial Systems of Ancient Mariana Islanders." *Asian Perspective* 5:2 (1961): 164-165.
- 1930 Burton, John Wear. **Missionary Survey of the Pacific Islands**. London, World Dominion Press, 1930.
There are 2 sections on Micronesia.
- 1930 Maude, Harry E. "The Swords of Gabriel: A Study in Participant History." *JPH* 2 (1967): 113-136.
About religious hysteria at Onotoa in 1930.
- 1930 MISHIMA Tsuyo. "Nan'yo shima-meguri no hanashi." [=Story of Travel Through the South Sea Islands]. *Koen* 115 (1930): 1-25.
Available at Waseda University, Tokyo.
- 1930 Nan'yo-cho. **Nan'yo gunto tosei chosa-sho, showa go-nen. [= Report of the 1930 Census of the South Sea Islands]**. 4 vol., 1932.
Available at LC, NDL, UTK. Vol. 1, General; 2, Natives; 3, Japanese & foreigners; 4, Details.
- 1930 Smith, Roy C. "Guam, our Tropical Real Estate." *Asia* 20 (Apr 1930): 323-330.
Author was a former Governor of Guam, 1916-18.
- 1930 Syring, A. **Südsee-Erinnerungen ... Mokil**. Liebenzell, 1930.
Quoted in Thilenius' HSSE (See 1909-10).
- 1930 YOKOTA, G. "... " [= Conditions in the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Zasshi* 16:11 (1930): 5-15.
- 1930 ca. Cowee, Harvey D. **Just in Passing: Letters Written on a Cruise Around the World**. Troy, N.Y., priv. printed, 1930.
LC# G440.C82. Guam on pp. 185-192.
- 1930 ca. Crüsemann, D. "Eingeborenenhaus auf der Insel Angaur." *Atlantis* (Berlin) 2 (1930): 158-159.

- 1930 ca. Crüsemann, Fr. "Die insel Nauru." *Der Erdball* 4 (1930): 293-294.
- 1930 ca. Henley, Sir Thomas. **Pacific Cruise: Musings and Opinions on Island Problems.** Sydney, Sands, 1930.
- 1930 ca. Marks, Ernest George. **Pacific Peril (or, Menace of Japan's Mandated Islands).** 1st ed., ca. 1930; 2nd ed., Sydney, Wynyard, 1933.
LC# DU29.M25. Title varies. Major Bodley said of it: "A foolish book by a scaremonger."
- 1930 ca. Wright, Quincy. **Mandates Under the League of Nations.** University of Chicago, 1930; New York, Greenwood, 1968.
LC# D650.T4M7 1968. See also M. Matsushita, ca. 1929.
- 1930 ca. YAMASAKI, K. "Japan's Mandate in the South Pacific." *Pacific Affairs* 4 (Feb 1931): 95-112.
- 1930-1941 Bartow, T. "Early Transpacific Aviation, 1930-1941." M.A. Thesis, University of Hawaii, 1958.
- 1930-1941 Nan'yo-cho Chokan Kanbo Hisho-ka (eds.) **Nan'yo-cho shokuin-roku. [= Directory of the South Seas Administration]** Palau, Nan'yo-cho, 1930, 1935, 1936, 1937, 1939, 1941.
All available at the Ministry of Justice Library, except for 1941 which is at NDL.
- 1930s ANDO Kiichiro. **Nan'yo (fudo)-ki. [= (The Land and) the People of the South Sea Islands].** Tokyo, Shoshin-sha, 1933/35; reprinted by Koa Shoin, 1938.
Available at NDL, UTK. Title varies. Author's first name sometimes romanized as Sakan or Sei.
- 1930s Anon. **Rota dai-yon nojo saiko shashin-cho. [= Photo Album of the Mining Site on Rota].** Saipan, Nan'yo Kogyo Kabushiki Kaisha, n.d.
- 1930s ASAMI Ryojiro. "Garumisukan shokuminchi tochi-ron." [=Recollection of the Exploitation of Garumisukan]. *Nan'yo Shiryo* NŌ 163, Nan'yo Keizai Kenkyu-jo, Tokyo, 1942.
About the Asahi Village, Japanese settlement on Babelthuap, Palau, in the 1930s. Available at NDL.
- 1930s Decker, John Alvin. **Labour Problems in the Pacific Mandates.** London & New York, Oxford University Press, 1940.
First 5 chapters deal with the industrial development and the labor conditions in Micronesia.

- 1930s Eliot, E. Carlyon. **Broken Atoms**. London, Geoffrey Bles, 1938.
Author was Resident Commissioner of the G & E Colony. See also Eliot, ca. 1914.
- 1930s KATO Haruo & SUZUKI Honzan. **Tokonatsu no shima Saipan. Furoku: Chamorro wa sakebu. [= Saipan, Tropical Island. Appendix: Voice of the Chamorro]**. Saipan, Nan'yo Jijo N° 1: Nan'yo Jijo Tsushin-sha, 1939.
Published by the Information Office in Saipan, 152+123 pages. Not at NDL nor at UTK.
- 1930s KOYAMA Eizo. "Nan Madol no haikyo." [= Ruins of Nan Madol]. *Dolmen* 1:3 (1932): 30-32.
Has been translated by Chapman; see his annotated bibliography.
- 1930s KOYAMA Eizo. "...". [= Strange Customs of Wild People: the Story of Japanese Micronesia]. *Story Magazine* (= *Shiryo? Shigaku?*) 14 (1936): 198-200.
- 1930s MATSUE Harutsugu (or Haruji) [1876-1954]. **Nan'yo kaitaku junen-shi. [= A Record of 10 Years of Development in the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Nan'yo Kohatsu K. K., 1932.
YC# J4804.99/4353, Autobiography of the "Sugar King" of Saipan and Tinian.
- 1930s NONAKA Fumio. **Nan'yo to Matsue Harutsugu (or Haruji). [= MATSUE H. and the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Jidaisha, 1941.
LC# HC461.5.M32N65. YC# J2289/4353. See also MATSUE.
- 1930s OGUSU Yasutaro. **Nan'yo gunto ni okeru kyuzoku kanshu. [= Traditional Customs of the South Sea Islands]**. Palau, Nan'yo-cho, 1939.
UTK# L113.8.
- 1930s Various. **Sekai kiko bungaku zenshu. [= Anthology of World Travel Literature]**. Vol. 13 on Micronesia. Tokyo, Shudosha, 1960.
Contains articles by YANAIHARA Tadao, KAWABATA Ruyko, etc.
- 1931 Bastow, Major Austin. "Nauru and Ocean Island." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 43:5 (May 1932): 469-473.
- 1931 MACHIDA Kiyonaga. "Nan'yo dojin no hyochaku ni tsuite." [= Castaway South Sea Natives]. *Nanpo Dozoku* 3:1 (1931): 75-86.
- 1931 Maude, H. C. & Harry E. "The Social Organization of Banaba or Ocean Island." *JPS* 41 (1932): ...
- 1931 Maude, Harry E. **Report on the 1931 Census of the Gilbert and Ellice Islands**. Suva, Western Pacific High Commission, 1932.

- 1931 Truk Branch of Educational Association. **Photo Album of Truk Island**. Truk, 1931. (46 plates)
- 1931 Wuerch, W. L. **Inventory of Papers of Governor Willis W. Bradley, Jr.** Guam, MARC, 1993 (13 pages).
- 1931 YOSHIDA, K. **Nihon tochi chiiki Nan'yo gunto kaisetsu shashincho**. [= **Photo Album of the Japanese Mandated South Sea Islands**]. Saipan, 1931. (251 pages)
- 1931-1941 Anon. **Papers Relating to the Foreign Relations of the U.S. and Japan, 1931-1941**. Washington, GPO, 1943.
- 1931-1941 London Missionary Society. "In Times of Trial; Being the Decennial Report 1931-1941 of the Work of the Gilbert Islands and Nauru Mission..." Beru, LMS, 1941.
- 1931-1942 Morison, Samuel Eliot. **The Rising Sun in the Pacific, 1931-April 1942**. Boston, Little Brown, 1948.
- 1931-1945 IENAGA Saburo. **The Pacific War; World War II and the Japanese, 1931-1945**. New York, Pantheon, Books, 1978; also Canberra, ANU, 1979.
LC# D767.2 I313. Translated by Frank Baldwin. Title varies. ANU title: Japan's Last War...
- 1932 Bailey, Thomas A. "Guam Under American Rule." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 43 (June 1932): 502-507.
- 1932 Harris, Walter Burton. "The South Sea Islands Under Japanese Mandate." *Foreign Affairs* 10 (1932): 691.
- 1932 YAMASHINA Yoshimaro. "Nan'yo no tabi." [= **A Trip Through the South Seas**]. *Shojo Club* 10 (1932): (5) 58-63, (6) 62-65, (7) 40-43.
A magazine for girls published for the Dai-Nippon Yuben-kai by Kodan-sha, Tokyo.
- 1932 ca. George, Marian M. **A Little Journey to Hawaii and the Philippines**. Rev. ed., Chicago, A. Flanagan, 1934.
- 1932-1934 Grew, Joseph C. "Japan and the Pacific." *National Geographic* 85:4 (Apr 1944):...
Grew was U.S. Ambassador in Tokyo.
- 1933 Bryant, S. F. "The Mandate Islands of Japan and Their Fortification." *World Affairs Interpreter* 4 (Autumn 1933): 256-263.
- 1933 Grant, A. M. B. "A Medical Survey of the Island of Nauru." & "Short Note on the History of the Elimination of Hookworm at Nauru." *Medical Journal of Australia*, vol. 1 (1933).

- 1933 Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "Stepping Stones of the Pacific." *Manila Bulletin*, 1 Feb 1933.
- 1933 KITAMURA Nobuaki. **Nan'yo Palau Shoto no minzoku.** [=Folklore of Palau]. Nara, Toyo Minzoku Hakubutsu-kan, 1933.
NDL, UTK. Mimeographed, 155 pages.
- 1933 KITAMURA Nobuaki. "Shima o tsukutta otoko no hanashi. [= Story of the Man Who Built an Island]. *Shukan Asahi* 26:10 (1934): 30.
Available at UTK. Published by Asahi Shinbun-sha, Tokyo.
- 1933 Ponsonby-Fane, R. A. B. "Nan'yo inin toji." *Travel Bulletin [of NYK]*, May 1933.
- 1933 SEKI Yoshitoshi. **Minami ni tabi shite.** [= A Trip to the South]. Tokyo, Sanshu-sha (and/or Mitsuhide-sha), 1933.
- 1933 Taiheiyo Gakkai (eds.) "Showa kunendo Yap shicho 'kannai jokyo'." [= 1933 Report of the Yap Branch Office]. *Taiheiyo Gakkai-shi* 18? (Apr 1981): 62-73.
- 1933 Underwood, Jane Hainline. "A Brief Sketch of the Life of Padre Cristobal [de Canals]." *Guam Recorder* 9 (Jan 1933): 167, 173.
- 1933 YOKOTA, T. **Waga Nan'yo no seitai.** [= Real Aspect of our South Sea Islands]. Tokyo, Nan'yo-sha, 1933.
- 1933 YOSHIMOTO Yasushi. "Nan'yo gunto ryoko annai." [=Travel Guide to the South Seas]. *Shima* 1:3 (1933): 252-254.
- 1933-1934 Bodley, Major Ronald Victor Courtenay (1). **A Japanese Omelette: A British Writer's Impressions of the Japanese Empire.** Tokyo, Hokuseido, 1933.
About his first trip in 1933 and shipwreck at Yap.
- 1933-1934 Bodley, Major Ronald Victor Courtenay (2). **Bodley-cho "Nan'yo gunto jun'yu-ki."** Kokusai Pamphlet NŌ 605. Tokyo, Times Tsushin-sha, 1933.
Translation of Bodley's "Notes on a Cruise to the South Sea Islands." (24 pages).
- 1933-1934 Bodley, Major Ronald Victor Courtenay (3). **The Drama of the Pacific; Being a Treatise on the Immediate Problems Which Face Japan in the Pacific.** Tokyo, Hokuseido, 1934.
LC# DU29.B6.
- 1933-1934 Bodley, Major Ronald Victor Courtenay (4). "My Wanderings in Unknown Micronesia." *Wide World Magazine* 75 (June 1935): 124-130.

- 1934 Anon. **Warera ga umi no seimei-sen Nan'yo shashin-cho: Saipan, Tinian, Rota no maki.** [= Photo Album of the South Seas...] Tokyo(?), Nan'yo-sha, 1934 (52 pages).
- 1934 British Government. **1935. Colonial Reports, n° 1727: Gilbert and Ellice Islands Colony, 1934.** London, HMSO, 1935 (38 pages).
- 1934 Clyde, Dr. Paul Hibbert. **Japan's Pacific Mandate.** New York, Macmillan, 1935; reprinted Kennikat Press, 1967. LC# DU500.C4. Reprint edition is without photos...
- 1934 Clyde, Dr. Paul Hibbert. "Germany's Former Colonies. The Mariana, Caroline and Marshall Islands." *Geographical Magazine* 8 (1938-39): 215-224.
- 1934 Nan'yo Gyosei Gakkai (eds.) **Dai-Nippon takushoku-shi; Nan'yo-hen.** [= A History of Japanese Colonization; Chapter on the South Seas]. Tokyo, Nan'yo Gyosei Gakkai, 1934.
NDL 658.88. A thick book, but the relevant chapter contains only 78 pages.
- 1934 Nelson, Evelyn Gibson & Frederick Jens Nelson. **The Island of Guam: Description and History from a 1934 Perspective.** Wash., D.C., Ana Pub., 1992.
Navy couple who spent 2 years on Guam (1932-34). Mostly on history of Guam and its people. Little about life in 1934.
- 1934 NONAKA Fumio. **(Nan'yo kiko:) Sekido o se ni shite.** [=Travel to the South Seas: With the Equator Behind Me]. Tokyo, Chiro Joho-sha, 1934; 2nd ed., Chuo Koron-sha, 1936.
Title varies: Sekido wo ushiro ni shite.
- 1934 Ruppel, J. "Die berichte über die verwaltung der Mandatsgebiete in der Südsee für das Jahr 1934." *Koloniale Rundschau* (Berlin) 27 (1936): 383-394.
- 1934 (1) KANDA Shigeru. "Honnen ni-gatsu juyokka no nisshoku kansoku kiroku." [= A Record of Observation of the Solar Eclipse of 24 Feb 1934]. *Tenmon Geppo* 27:4 (1934): 63-65.
- 1934 (2) WATANABE Toshio. "Nisshoku kandoku kiko." [= Account of Travel to Observe a Solar Eclipse]. *Tenmon Geppo* 27:5 (1934): 84-87.
- 1934 (3) ONO, K. "...". [= From a Diary]. *Tenmon Geppo* 27:5 (1934): 87-88.

- 1934 (4) FUJITA Yoshio. "Nan'yo nisshoku kansolu-tai no kansoku gaikyo." [= Report on the Observation of the Solar Eclipse in the South Seas]. *Tenmon Geppo* 27:4 (1934): 61-63.
- 1934 (5) ARAKI Shunma. "Losap-to kanso." [= Impressions of Losap Island]. *Tenmon Geppo* 27:6 (1934): 106-109.
- 1934 (6) FUKUMI Naofumi. "Nan'yo nisshoku kansoku ensei-ki." [=Journal of the Expedition to Observe the Solar Eclipse in the South Seas]. *Kagaku* 4 (1934): 218-220; 260-264.
Available at NDL.
- 1934 ca. ASHIZAWA Anpei. "Wage Nan'yo gunto no sangyo." [=Industries in the South Sea Islands]. *Toyo* 38:5 (1937): 44-51.
With statistics up to 1933.
- 1934 ca. ASHIZAWA Anpei. "Konkyo shokuminchi taru waga Nan'yo gunto." [= The South Sea Islands as a Colony]. *Toyo* 38:10 (1937): 41-46.
With statistics for the 1922-34 period.
- 1934 ca. Rittlinger, Herbert. **Südseefahrt** [= **South Sea Journey**]. Berlin, W. Goldmann, 1936.
Available in Turnbull Library, Auckland.
- 1934-1939 SOMEKI Atsushi (1). "Yap rito junko-ki." [= A Cruise in the Waters Around Yap I.]. *Minzokugaku-kenkyu* 3:3 (1937): 115-174 (545-604).
- 1934-1939 SOMEKI Atsushi (2). "Ponape rito shuzoku kikigaki." [=Account of Customs on Ponape]. *Minzokugaku-kenkyu* 4:1 (1938): 132-160.
- 1934-1939 SOMEKI Atsushi (3). "Sonsorol, Tokobei (Tobi) dozoku hokoku." [= Report on Customs from Sonsorol & Tobi]. *Minzokugaku-kenkyu* 4:2 (1938): 72-101 (272-301).
- 1934-1939 SOMEKI Atsushi (4). "Ei-ryo Gilbert no ichi-shujitsu." [= A Week in the Gilberts]. *Minzokugaku-kenkyu* 5:1 (1939): 47-74.
1938 visit to the Gilberts.
- 1934-1939 SOMEKI Atsushi (5). "Sekka-to dozoku danpen." [= Ethnographical Notes on the Island of Stone Money]. *Minzokugaku-kenkyu* 6:2 (1940): 54-96 (194-236).
- 1934-1939 SOMEKI Atsushi (6). "...". [= South Sea Scenery]. *New Asia* 1:1 (1941): 78-81.

- 1935 Anon. "Guam Celebrates First Air Mail." Pan-American Airways 6:3 (Nov-Dec 1935).
- 1935 Anon. "Joachim Philippus Olaiz, Bishop of Guam." Guam Recorder 12 (1935): 92-94.
- 1935 Anon. "Angel Olano y Urteaga, New Bishop of Guam." Guam Recorder 12 (1935): 182.
- 1935 Anon. "Storm Disaster in Yap, Truk and Ponape in 1935." In the annual report of Nan'yo-cho to the League of Nations for 1936. Tokyo, 1936.
- 1935 Brown, Gertrude. "Interesting Guam." Guam Recorder 12 (March 1936): 337.
- 1935 Clark, Donald Hugh. "Pacific Islands Under Japanese Mandate." Master's degree thesis, Columbia University, 1935.
- 1935 Ellis, Sir Albert Fuller. **Adventuring in the Coral Seas.** Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1936.
- 1935 Ellis, Sir Albert Fuller. **Ocean Island and Nauru.** Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1935.
- 1935 Gessler, Clifford. "Pacific Airports of the Future." Asia (Nov 1935): 684-687.
- 1935 Millard, R. J. "Outbreak of Leprosy at Nauru." Sydney University Medical Journal, May 1935.
Leprosy has been reported at Nauru as early as 1922, and still in 1952.
- 1935 Miller, William Burke. "Flying the Pacific." National Geographic 70 (Dec 1936): 665-707.
Test flight of PanAm clipper service via Wake and Guam.
- 1935 MITSUI, S. **Umi no seimeisen Nan'yo. [= The South Seas, Ocean Lifeline].** Tokyo, Toshinsha, 1935.
- 1935 Moyne, [Lord] Walter Edward Guinness. **Walkabout: A Journey in Lands Between the Pacific and Indian Oceans.** London, William Heinemann, 1936.
LC# DS601.M6. Englishman aboard his yacht Rosaura via Palau. Illustrated with photographs by Lady Broughton.
- 1935 NAKAYAMA, S. "... " [= Account of Travels in the South Seas]. Nan'yo Kyokai Zasshi 21:8 (1935): 2-11.
- 1935 Price, Willard. **Pacific Adventure.** New York, Reynal & Hitchcock, 1936; Tokyo, Hokuseido, 1936.
LC# DU500.P7. Tokyo ed. under title: South Sea Adventure.

- 1935 Price, Willard. **Rip Tide in the South Seas**. London, Heinemann, 1936; 2nd ed. 1944.
LC# DU500.P68. 1944 title: Japan's Islands of Mystery.
- 1935 Price, Willard. "Mysterious Micronesia: Yap, Map, and Other Islands Under Japanese Mandate Are Museums of Primitive Man." *National Geographic* 69:4 (Apr 1936): 481-510.
- 1935 Price, Willard. **I Cannot Rest from Travel: An Autobiography of Adventure in Seventy Lands**. London, Heinemann, 1951; New York, Day, 1951.
LC# G463.P73. Story of how he got permission to visit Micronesia in 1935.
- 1935 Price, Willard. **America's Paradise Lost**. New York, Day, 1966.
A re-hash of his old stories.
- 1935 Price, Willard. "Hypodermics for a Dying Race." *Asia* (NY) 36:8 (Aug 1936): 523-526.
- 1935 Price, Willard. "Ponape: a Nut to Crack." *Asia and the Americas* (NY) 44 (1944): 105-109.
- 1935 Price, Willard. "Where Combs Mark Male Rank and Skirts are of Grass." *Illustrated London News*, 24 Apr 1937, pp. 712-713.
- 1935 Price, Willard. "Big Money of Yap." *Natural History* (NY) 37 (1936): 457-462.
- 1935 Wedgwood, Camilla H. "Report on Research Work on Nauru Island." *Oceania* (Sydney) 6:4 (1936): 359-391 & 7:1 (1936): 1-33.
- 1935 YANAIHARA Tadao. **Pacific Islands Under Japanese Mandate**. Shanghai, 1939; New York & London, OUP, 1940.
LC# HC687.M5 Y35 1940. Reprinted 1976 and 1977.
- 1935 YANAIHARA Tadeo. **Nan'yo Gunto no kenkyu. [= Research on the South Sea Islands]**. Tokyo, Iwanami Shoten, 1935 (543 pages).
Original of previous entry. Available at LC, NDL, UTK, UH.
- 1935 ca. HAYASHI, T. "... " [= Conditions in the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Suisan* 1 (1935): 11-17.
- 1935 ca. HAYASHI, T. "... " [= Administration by the South Seas Government]. *Nan'yo Suisan* 2:13 (1936): 2-7.

- 1935 ca. Nelson, Evelyn G. & F. J. Nelson. "Lonely Guam." *Asia* (Concord, N.H.) 36:3 (1936): 172-177.
Similar to another article by Mrs. Nelson entitled: "Guam, Tropical Paradise."
- 1935 ca. YOKOYAMA Matajiro. "Gaijin no me ni eijita waga Nan'yo shoto." [= Our South Sea Islands as Seen by a Foreigner]. *Chigaku Zasshi* 48:574 (1936): 51-52.
- 1935 ca. YOKOYAMA Matajiro. "Waga Nan'yo shoto no domin no shorai." [= The Future of the Natives of our South Sea Islands]. *Chigaku Zasshi* 48:574 (1936): 547-551.
- 1935-1937 SHIMURA Hidekichi. **Nettai no Nippon Nan'yo gunto.** [=The Japanese South Sea Islands in the Tropics]. 2 vol., Tokyo, 1935 & 1937.
Available at NDL. Vol. 2, which is a Who's Who in the Eastern Carolines, is also available at LC.
- 1935-1941 Gandt, Robert L. **China Clipper: The Age of the Great Flying Boats.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1991 (214 pages).
Adapted from his article in Pam Am (Nov. 1985), pp. 33-40.
- 1935-1944 Krupnick, Jon E. **Pan American's Pacific Pioneers.** Missoula, Montana, Pictorial Histories Pub., 1997.
- 1935-1945 Cohen, Stan. **Wings to the Orient: Pan American Clipper Planes 1935-1945. A Pictorial History.** Missoula, Montana, Pictorial Histories Pubs., 1985.
- 1935-1955 Brock, Horace. **Flying the Oceans: a Pilot's tory of Pan Am, 1935-1955.** 3rd ed., New York, Jason Aronson, 1978.
About the Pan Am Clipper, via Wake and Guam, etc.
- 1936 Bryan, Edwin H., Jr. "High Points on the Clipper Trip." *Pan-Pacific* 1 (Jan-Mar 1937): 37-43.
- 1936 Dai Ichi Koto-gakko. **Nan'yo ryoko-tai. Hokoku.** [= Report of the South Sea Expedition]. Tokyo, First College, 1936.
Not at UTK.
- 1936 DAIDO Kanematsu. **Nan'yo gunto sangyo shisatsu gaiyo.** [=Summary of an Industrial Survey in the South Sea Islands]. Tokyo Prefecture, Ogasawara [Bonin] District Office, 1936.
Available at NDL.
- 1936 ESAKI Teizo. "Peleliu-to kibun." [= An Episode of Peleliu Island]. *Tabi to Densetsu* 9:8 (1936): 1-4.

- 1936 Grooch, William Stephen. **Skyway to Asia**. New York, Longmans, Green, 1936.
The "North Haven" Expedition to build air bases on some islands in the Pacific Ocean.
- 1936 Hahl, Dr. Albert. "Die Insel Nauru." Deutsch-Neuguinea, Berlin, 1936.
See also Hahl, 1899-1901.
- 1936 ISHIJIMA Wataru. "Nan'yo shoto o megurite." [= Cruise through the South Sea Islands]. Rakusui 31:10 (1936): 462-467.
- 1936 KANEMARU (or Kanamaru?) Tajima. "Watakushi no mitaru Nan'yo Uracas inan." [= My Observations on a Voyage South of Uracas]. Mie Kyoiku Koron 62 & 63 (1936), 65 (1937).
- 1936 Nelson, Frederick J., Lieut. USN. "Why Guam Alone is American." USN Institute Proceedings, Aug. 1936, pp. 1123-1135.
- 1936 SAKAGAMI Ryuichi (or SAKAUYE, T.). "Tokonatsu no shima ni kisetsu o tazunete, Nan'yo zakki no ichi." [= Studying the Seasons on a Tropical Island; ...]. Chiri Kyoiku 24:5 (1936): 730-737.
Second half of title: "Notes on a Voyage to the South Seas, N° 1."
- 1936 SAKAGAMI Ryuichi (or SAKAUYE, T.). "...". [= Glimpses of the New Japanese]. Chiri Kyoiku 24:6 (1936): 887-892.
His "Notes on a Voyage to the South Seas, N° 2."
- 1936 SAKAGAMI Ryuichi (or SAKAUYE, T.). "Taifu to tatakau, Nan'yo zakki no san." [= Battling a Typhoon]. Chiri Kyoiku 25:1 (1936): 62-65 & 25:2 (1936): 174-179.
His "Notes on a Voyage to the South Seas, N° 3."
- 1936 SAKAGAMI Ryuichi (or SAKAUYE, T.). "Nan'yo no shin-sangyo, Nan'yo zakki no yon." [= New Industries in the South Seas]. Chiri Kyoiku 25:6 (1937): 672-676.
His "Notes on a Voyage to the South Seas, N° 4."
- 1936 ca. McDonnell, E. O. "Westward to Old Cathay." Aircraft (Melbourne, Australia) 15: 22 (1 Apr 1937).
Author praises the Naval Administration.
- 1936-1945 Toland, John. **The Rising Sun: The Decline and Fall of the Japanese Empire, 1936-1945**. New York, Random House 1970; New York, Bantam Books, 1978.
LC# D767.2.T58.

- 1937 ABE Noboru. "Nan'yo Palau o iku." [= A Journey Through the Palau Islands]. *Keisetsu* 2:2 (1937): ...
Magazine published by the Keisetsu-kai, Tokyo. Not found at NDL, UTK, YC.
- 1937 AKIMORI Tsunetaro. **Nan'yo ryoko.** [= **Voyage to the South Seas**]. Tokyo, Ryodo-sosho [Travel Series] N° 9, 1938 (330 pages).
Available at NDL (old cards). A good diary.
- 1937 Anon. "Twenty-Two Years in Guam." *Guam Recorder* 14 (May 1937): 17.
Tribute to Father Roman de Vera.
- 1937 Anon. "Phoenix Group: Now Included in Gilbert and Ellice Colony." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 6:10 (1937): 64.
- 1937 Falconer, Bolivar Lang. **Flying Around the World.** Boston, Stratford, 1937.
Aboard commercial flights, via Midway, Wake and Guam.
- 1937 Higgins, Margaret M. "Guam: Perch of the China Clippers." *National Geographic* 74 (July 1938): 99-122.
- 1937 Kaucher, Dorothy. **Wings Over Wake.** San Francisco, John Howell, 1947.
By China Clipper across the Pacific.
- 1937 KIKUCHI Masao. **Yakushin no Nan'yo.** [= **The South Sea Advance**]. Tokyo, Toa Kyokai, 1937.
Includes photos of pioneers.
- 1937 Nan'yo-cho (eds.) **Nan'yo gunto ni tsuite.** [= **Survey of the South Sea Islands**]. Palau, Nan'yo-cho, 1937 (190 pages).
- 1937 NINAKAWA, A. **Nan'yo ni okeru teikoku no kenri.** [= **Rights of the Japanese Empire in the South Seas**]. Tokyo, Shimizu Shoten, 1937.
- 1937 OGIMI (or Okimi), Tomonori (?). "Nan'yo dojin no fushu." [=Customs of the South Sea Natives]. *Nan'yo Suisan* 3:7 (1937): 43-46.
- 1937 OGIMI (or Okimi), Tomonori (?). **Nan'yo Gunto Annai.** [=**Guide to the South Sea Islands**]. Tokyo, Kaigai Kenkyu-jo [Overseas Research Institute], 1937.
Available at LC and NDL.
- 1937 United States. Department of State. **Foreign Relations of the United States, 1937, vol. 4.** Washington, GPO. 19--.
See pp. 812-813: About a Norwegian ship at Jaluit in 1937...

- 1937 (1) Anon. "Japan Has a Look at Howland. Sidelights on the Search for Amelia Earhart." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 8:1 (1937): 17-18.
- 1937 (2) Game, Ross P. "Amelia Earhart Killed in Saipan." *Pacific Profile*, Inaugural Issue, November 1963.
- 1937 (3) Goerner, Fred G. **The Search for Amelia Earhart**. Garden City, NY, Doubleday, 1966.
- 1937 (4) O'Connor, Richard. **Winged Legend: The Story of Amelia Earhart**. New York, Putnam, [1970].
- 1937 ca. Kaigun Yushukai (eds.) **Kinsei teikoku kaigun shiyo. [=An Outline History of the Modern Imperial Japanese Navy]**. Tokyo, Maruzen, 1938.
- 1938 Anon. "First Ordination in Guam." *Guam Recorder* 15 (July 1938): 6, 25, 38.
- 1938 Gaimu-sho Joho-bu [Min. Foreign Affairs]. **Minami-Taiheiyo tokuhon. [= Handbook of the South Pacific]**. Tolyo, 1938.
Available at NDL.
- 1938 HANEDA Yata. "Tochi 19-nen Nan'yo ni bunka minoru." [=Glimpses of Life in the South Seas]. *Asahigraph* 31:10 (1938): 8-9.
Available at NDL and UTK.
- 1938 HANEDA Yata. "Yap rito no tabi." [= A Trip to the Outlying Islands of Yap]. *Saishu to Shiiku* 1:9 (1939): 419-430.
NDL (Chinese character) 26-80. Saishu to Shiiku = Collecting and Breeding.
- 1938 NAKAGAWA Zennosuke. "Kanakano no shimajima." [= The Kanakas in the Archipelago]. *Chuo-koron* 53:11 (1938): 227-244.
YC# J9210/5580. Also available at NDL, UTK.
- 1938 NAKAMURA Hiso. "Chamorro to Kanaka." [= Chamorros and Kanakas]. *Delta* 2:5 (1938): 43-50.
- 1938 Nan'yo haken gakuto kenkyu-kan. **Hokoku. [= Report, of the Student Group Study Tour of the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Gakuto Shisei-kai, 1938.
Said to be available at UTK, but not found. Perhaps under Gakuto Shisei-kai (eds.).
- 1938 Nan'yo haken gakuto kenkyu-kan. **Nan'yo tosa kinen shashin-cho. [= Photo Album of the Student Group Study Tour of the South Seas]**. Tokyo, Gakuto Shisei-kai, 1938.
NDL# (old cards) 430.89.

- 1938 Nan'yo-cho (eds.) "Nan'yo Dagurasu hikotei junnan shichi yushi tsuito go." [= Memorial Issue on the Seven Brave Martyrs...]. Nan'yo gunto 5:2 (Feb 1939).
- 1938 Price, Willard. **Where Are You Going, Japan?** London, Heinemann, 1938.
- 1938 Price, Willard. "Hidden Key of the Pacific." National Geographic 81:6 (1942): 759-785.
- 1938 YAMAZAKI, H. "...". [= Strange Customs of the South Seas]. Nan'yo Suisan 4:6 (1938): 58-59; 4(7): 48-49.
- 1938 ca. GONDO Shigeyoshi (or Seikyo). **Nan'yo wa maneku.** [= **The Call of the South Seas**]. Tokyo, Nihon Koron-sha, 1939. *LC Orientalia Jap. 297.4/G.65. A 231-page book entirely about Micronesia.*
- 1938 ca. MOTODA Shigeru "Togobei, Sonsol ryoko-ki." [= Journal of a Voyage to Tobi and Sonsorol]. Kagaku Nan'yo 2:2 (1939): 102-121.
- 1938 ca. MOTODA Shigeru. "Canoe o tazunete, Micronesia no tabi." [= On the Canoes of Micronesia]. Minzokugaku-kenkyu 4:2 (1938): 102-119 (302-319), + ?.
The author stopped at Palau on two voyages further south (to Java and to Banda).
- 1938 ca. SHIMOMURA, H. "...". [= Proposal to Change Place Names in our South Sea Islands." Delta 2:11 (1938): 60-63.
- 1938 ca. SHIMOMURA, H. "...". [= Mapping in our South Sea Territory]. Delta 3:1 (1939): 8-14.
- 1938-1944 SIGIURA Ken'ichi. "Yap-tomin no seichi to saishi." [= Sacred Places and Rites of the Yapese]. Nan'yo Keizai Kenkyu 6:10 (1943).
- 1938-1944 SUGIURA Ken'ichi. "Palau tomin no shakai soshiki." [= Social Organization of the Palau Islanders]. Minzokugaku-kenkyu 4:1 (1938): 49-71.
- 1938-1944 SUGIURA Ken'ichi. "Yap-to minzoku chosa nisshi sho." [= Notes on an Ethnological Survey of Yap Islanders]. Minzokugaku-kenkyu 5:1 (1939): 124-130.
- 1938-1944 SUGIURA Ken'ichi. "Minzoku-gaku to Nan'yo gunto tochi." [= Ethnology and Native Administration of the South Seas]. Dai Nan'yo 8-11 (1941): 173-218.
Published by the Pacific Assn. (Taiheiyō Kyōkai), Kawade Shobo, Tokyo, 1941. Available at NDland UTK.

- 1938-1944 SUGIURA Ken'ichi. "... " [= Population of the South Sea Islands]. *Delta* 2:6 (1938): 26-30.
- 1939 Anon. "Another Condominium. Britain and U.S.A. in Phoenix Islands." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 9:9 (1939): 7.
- 1939 Anon. "New Settlers of Phoenix Islands." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 9:10 (1939): 12.
- 1939 Dickson, Donald [pseud. Edwin North McClellan]. "Wake Island." *Paradise of the Pacific Magazine* 51:4 (Apr 1939): 6, 25.
- 1939 KAMIJO Fukashi. **Palau-to-hi.** [= **Ethnology of Palau**]. Palau, Nan'yo Shinpo-sha, 1939 (101 pages).
- 1939 KAMIJO Fukashi. **Yap-to-hi.** [= **Ethnology of Yap**]. Palau, Nan'yo Shinpo-sha, 1939 (59 pages).
- 1939 KANEHIRA Ryoza. **Nan'yo senryo shoto jijo.** [= **News from the Occupied Islands of the South Seas**]. [Palau], Nan'yo-cho, 1939.
- 1939 KAWAGUCHI, S. "... " [= Strange Accounts of the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Suisan* 5 (1939): 52-55, 58-60.
- 1939 Luke, [Sir] Harry. **From a South Sea Diary, 1938-1942.** London, Nicholson & Watson, 1945.
- 1939 Luke, [Sir] Harry. **Britain in the South Seas.** London, Longmans, Green, 1945.
- 1939 MARUYAMA Tadashi. "Palau honto Ngarchelong kiko." [=Account of a Visit to Arekalong, Palau]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 5 (1939): 76-94.
- 1939 Nan'yo-cho. **Kokka-sodoiho kankei Nan'yo gunto-ho.** [=**Law Relating to the National General Mobilization in the South Sea Islands**]. Palau, Nan'yo-cho Chokan Kanbo Chosa-ka, 1939.
- 1939 Nan'yo-cho. **Nan'yo gunto rinji tosei chosa-sho, Showa juyo-nen.** [= **Report of the Extraordinary 1939 Census of the South Sea Is.**]. 1940.
Vol. 1 available at the K. Shibusawa Memorial Foundation for Ethnology, 3-1-17 Higashi-cho, Hoya-shi.
- 1939 Nan'yo-cho. **Yap-rito Satawal-to tomin no kanshu.** [=**Customs of the People of Satawal, Yap District**]. 1939.
Available at UTK.

- 1939 ONO, Y. "... " [= Discovery of the South Sea Islands, and Struggle for Control]. *Advancing South* 4:4 (1939): ...
- 1939 YAMAUCHI Toyoyasu. "Nan'yo no tabi." [= A Trip to the South Seas]. *Chiri Kyoiku* 30:5 (1939): 418-433 (1018-1033).
- 1940 FUKAO Shigemitsu. **Nan'yo no meian.** [= **The Dramatic Aspect of the South Seas**]. Tokyo, Als-sha, 1940. Available at UTK, at Roppongi, book #750/91.
- 1940 Gill, G. H. **Australia in War of 1939-1945. Vol. 1: RAN, 1939-42; Vol. 2: RAN, 1942-45.** Reference to Komata, Triadic and Triona sunk by German raiders off Nauru in Dec 1940; to Diamantina, Kiakia, etc.
- 1940 GO Takashi (See 1890-1940 for 50 years of NBK).
- 1940 IZUI Hisanosuke. "Saipan taizai-ki." [= Account of a Stay in Saipan]. *Taiheiyo* 4:8 (1941): ...
Izui was an expert in linguistics. See his name in the Ref. section.
- 1940 IZUI Hisanosuke. "Truk shoto kara." [= From the Truk Islands]. *Minzokugaku-kenkyu* 6:2 (1940): 97-105 (237-245).
- 1940 Kampei Taisha Nan'yo Jinja Hosankai. Tokyo, 1941.
Photos taken at the dedication of a Shinto shrine at Palau.
- 1940 KOBAYASHI, Y. "... " [= Provisions for an Expedition]. *Shifuzo* 4 (1940): 27-28.
- 1940 MORITA Yukio. "Hokui ni-do e no tabi." [= A Voyage to Latitude 20° N]. Palau, Bunkyo Pamphlet NŌ 3, 1940.
Not at NDL nor at UTK.
- 1940 NAKA Kazukuni. "Chimei no chosa, kenkyu ni tsuite." [= Survey of Place Names]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 6:6 (1940); 28-39.
Report of a study on the best places to colonize in Palau.
- 1940 OKIMI (or OGIMI Tomonori) "... " [= Observations on the Newly-developed Kusaie Island]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 6:4 (1940): 47-51.
- 1940 Parr, Charles McKew. **Over and Above the Pacific.** New York, 1942.
PanAm clipper flight via Midway, Wake, Guam.
- 1940 Woodward, David. **The Secret Raiders.** London, 1955.
About the German raiders Komet and Orion in the Pacific, etc. and their sinking of the Komata and other ships.

- 1940 YASOMATSU Kyozo. "Mariana gunto Pagan-to e no tabi." [=Trip to Pagan Island in the Mariana Islands]. Akitsu 2:4 (1940): 180-188.
NDL Z486.05.A1 (missing on shelf). A Kyoto publication. Available at Kyoto U., Kyushu U., and Min. Agriculture, Tokyo.
- 1940 YASOMATSU Kyozo. "Truk shoto; Shiyo-to oyobi Mokuyo-to." [= The Truk Islands: Tol and Pata Islands]. Kyushu Teikoku Daigaku Nogaku-bu Dosokai-ho 6 (1941): 81-105
Transactions of the Department of Agriculture of the Kyushu Imperial University, Fukuoka.
- 1940 YONEDA Masatake. "Guam, Midway, Wake." Chiri Kyoiku 32:5 (1940): 733-747.
- 1940 ca. Follett, Helen. **Ocean Outposts**. New York, Scribner's, 1942.
LC# DU22.F6.
- 1940 ca. IMANISHI Kinji, et al. **Ponape-to. Seitaigakuteki kenkyu.** [= **Ponape Island: Ecological Research**]. Tokyo, Shokoshoin, 1944; reprinted Tokyo, Kodan-sha, 1975.
UTK# J60.280. See articles by ASAI, pp. 315-320 & UMESAO: pp. 399-489. Also at LC Orientalia. Contains photos.
- 1940 ca. U.S. Navy Department. Office of Naval Operations. **Civil Affairs Guide--The Sugar Industry of the Japanese Mandated Islands**. Washington, GPO, 1944 (26 pages).
Information on the Japanese sugar production methods in the Marianas before WWII.
- 1940-1945 KUBOTA Kiyoshi. **Harujima monogatari.** [= **A Tale of Moen Island**]. Tokyo, Toho Shuppansha, 1968.
The author was an ex-convict laborer brought to Truk, 1940-1945.
- 1940-1950 London Missionary Society. "Through Fires of Testing; Being the Decennial Review 1940-1950 of the Gilbert Islands and Nauru Mission..." Beru, LMS, 1952.
- 1940-1966 Political Affairs Office, TTPI. **United States Government Documents Pertaining to the History, Government, and Administration of the TTPI, 1940-1966**. Saipan, 1968.
30 pages, mimeographed.
- 1941 Cohen, Stan. **Enemy on Island. Issue in Doubt. The Capture of Wake Island, December 1941**. Missoula, Montana, Pictorial Histories, 1983 (106 pages).
Covers Wake Island history, 1935-45. Resistance in 1941 lasted 16 days.
- 1941 Eads, Lyle W., USN (Ret.) **Survival Amidst the Ashes**. Winona, MN, Apollo Books, 1985.
The author was captured when Guam fell and was interned as a POW in Japan.

- 1941 Giles, Donald T., Jr. (ed.). **Captive of the Rising Sun.** Annapolis, 1994.
The autobiography of Giles, Sr. who was Lieutenant-Governor of Guam in 1941.
- 1941 HANAI Shigeji. "Nan'yo gunto ryoko-dan." [= Lecture on a Voyage to the South Sea islands]. *Chirigaku Hyoron* 17:2 (1941): 144.
- 1941 HANAI Shigeji. "Waga Nan'yo o megurite." [= Travel Through the South Sea Islands]. *Chirigaku* 9:6 (1941): 7-16.
Available at NDL.
- 1941 HIRANO, Y. "...". [= South Sea Islands as the Base for Southward Expansion]. *Taiheiyo* 4:8 (1941): ...
- 1941 ISHIKAWA Tatsuzo [1905-1985]. "Akamushijima." [= Red Insect Island]. In Vol. 6 of his collected works: *Ishikawa Tatsuzo Sakuhin-shu*, pp. 216-249. Tokyo, Shincho-sha, 1957.
YC# J5933/1231? First published in 1943.
- 1941 ISHIKAWA Tatsuzo. "Wakaki wi no ronki." [= ...]. In Vol. 23 of his collected works: *Ishikawa Tatsuzo Sakuhin-shu*, pp. 430-446. Tokyo, Shin-sha, 1973.
- 1941 IWAKURA, T. "...". [= The Present Situation of the South Seas and its International Position]. *Taiheiyo* 4:8 (1941).
- 1941 IWAO Shuichi. "Uchi-Nan'yo Ponape-to zakki." [= Notes on Ponape Island in the Inner South Seas]. *Chigaku Zasshi* 53:630 (1941): 341-350.
The contents are geological in nature.
- 1941 JUJO (or Tojo) Yamahito. "Nan'yo ryoko nikki." [=Diary of a Voyage to the South Seas]. *Our Mineral Resources* 10:10 (1941): 434-442.
Supposed to be located at UTK, but not found. Title = Kobutsu? Published by the Nippon Kobutsu Shumi no Kai, Kyoto.
- 1941 KAMIJO Fukashi. **Sensen 15,000 kairi.** [= 15,000 Nautical Miles of Battlefield]. Palau, Nan'yo Gunto Bunka Kyokai, 1941.
Supposedly at NDL. Not at UTK.
- 1941 Keesing, Felix Maxwell. **The South Seas in the Modern World.** New York, John Day [for Inst. of Pacific Relations], 1941.
This book was published in Japanese in 1943. See also Keesing, 1945, 1950.

- 1941 KIMURA Kintaro. "Nan'yo gunto kenbun-roku." [= First-hand Account of the South Sea Islands]. *Nan'yo Suisan* 7:5-13 (1941).
- 1941 KIYONO Kenji. "Nippon no nanshin to sono takushoku-noryoku." [= Southward Expansion of Japan and Potential for Colonization]. *Taiheiyo* 4:8 (1941).
- 1941 KUBO Takashi. **Nan'yo ryoko.** [= **Voyage to the South Seas**]. Tokyo, Kin (or Kane) no Hoshi-sha, 1941 (282 pages). *Neither at NDL nor at UTK.*
- 1941 MATSUI, K. "...". [= Research on Customs and Administration of Island Natives: Reflections on the Customs of the Marshallese]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 7:3 (1941): 50-52.
- 1941 Maude, Harry E. "Gilbert and Ellice Islands Colony." *Pan-Pacific* 5:2 (1941): 6-7, 21.
- 1941 McMillin, G. J. "Surrender of Guam to the Japanese [in 1941]." Official Report to the Chief of Naval Operations, dated 11 Sept. 1945. *McMillin was the Governor of Guam when the Japanese invaded in December 1941.*
- 1941 MITSUSHIMA, K. "...". [= Ruins and Culture of the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 8:8 (1942): 8-14.
- 1941 Nan'yo-cho (eds.) **Nauru-to jijo [Nauru Island Summary]. (Nan'yo-cho kihaku-ka shiryō N° 13, or Nan'yo shiryō N° 6).** *Nan'yo Keizai Kenkyu-jo*, 1941. *NDL# a297.2. Ethnological in nature, not about the invasion.*
- 1941 Nan'yo-cho (eds.) **Eichokkatsu shokuminchi Gilbert oyobi Ellice shoto gaikyo.** [= **A General Survey on the British G & E Colony**]. Palau, Nan'yo-cho Chosa-ka Shiryo N° 11, 1941. *Supposedly at UTK but not found.*
- 1941 Nelson, Frederick J. & E. G. Nelson. "Guam--Pacific Outpost." *Asia (Concord, N.H.)* 41:6 (1941) 298-302.
- 1941 OGURA Ken. "Ikin to suru doryoku, Nan'yo ryoko no omoide." [= Struggle to Survive: Recollection of a Voyage to the South Seas]. *Saishu to Shiiku* 3:12 (1941): 372-374. *NDL (Chinese character) 26-80.*
- 1941 Robson, R. W. "Life on the "Lousy Islands". Some Impressions of a Visit to the Equatorial Atolls; the Horrors of a Balanced Budget..." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 12:6 (Jan 1942): 21, 23-26. *About part of Micronesia, or only about the Line Islands?*

- 1941 SASAO, H. "... " [= Account of Travel to Yap]. [Dai] Taiyo 3:8 (1941).
- 1941 SEKIGUCHI, K. "... " [= From a Travel Account to the Inner South Seas]. Shifuzo 6 (1941): 47-48.
- 1941 YAMAGUCHI Iwao. "Minzoku kenkyu no tame ni." [= For the Benefit of Ethnological Research]. Nan'yo Gunto 7:6 (1941): 38-41.
- 1941 ca. HIYAMA Yoshio. "Kansho no asa." [= Morning on an Atoll]. Kagaku-jin [Scientists] 2:7 (1942): 34-38.
About making jewelry from coral.
- 1941 ca. Momm, Albert O. **Ponape: Japan's Island in the Eastern Carolines.** n.p., 1945.
- 1941 ca. Satoh, Kazumasa. **Guamu no hi to suna [=Blood and Sands of Guam].** Unpublished translation by Iris K. Tanimoto-Spade in MARC.
- 1941-1942 Bayler, Lt. Col. Walter L. J., USMC. **Last Man Off Wake Island.** New York & Minneapolis, Bobbs-Merrill, 1943.
LC# D811.B38. Edited by Cecil Carnes.
- 1941-1942 Cressman, Robert J. **A Magnificent Fight: The Battle for Wake Island.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1995 (344 pages).
Includes information from Japanese documents.
- 1941-1942 Cunningham, Winfield Scott. **Wake Island Command.** Boston, Little, Brown, 1961.
- 1941-1942 Devereux, Col. James P. S. **The Story of Wake Island.** Philadelphia, Lippincott, 1947.
- 1941-1942 Ellis, Sir Albert Fuller. **Mid-Pacific Outposts.** Auckland, New Zealand, Brown & Stewart, 1946.
LC# D767.9.E4. About the Nauru and Ocean Island Relief Expedition, and local Jap. surrender in 1945.
- 1941-1942 Heindl, Lt. Col. R. D., Jr., USMC. **The Defence of Wake.** Washington, USMC HQ, 1947.
- 1941-1942 Morton, Louis. **Strategy and Command; the First Two Years. United States Army in World War II. The War in the Pacific.** Washington, Office of the Chief of Military History, Army.
LC# D769.A533 v. 2, pt 15.
- 1941-1942 Myers, Hugh H. **Prisoner of War, World War II.** Portland, Oregon, Metropolitan, 1965.
Captured on Guam in 1942, spent rest of war in Japan.

- 1941-1942 NAKAJIMA Atsushi [1909-1942]. **Nanto-tan (or Nanto-dan)**. n.p., 1942.
YC# J5933/5201.1. Visited Micronesia from August 1941 to March 1942. This book is fiction, but based on his experiences.
- 1941-1942 NAKAJIMA Atsushi. **Nakajima Atsushi zenshu**. [The **Collected Works of Atsushi Nakajima**]. 3 vols., Tokyo, Chikuma Shobo, 1976.
Contains his Micronesian stories: Kansho:Mikuroneshiya juntoki sho; Fubutsusho; Nanto-tan, etc.
- 1941-1942 Ochner, (Mrs.) Nobuko Miyama. "Nakajima Atsushi: His Life and Work." Ph.D. thesis, University of Hawaii, 1984.
UH Pac (Hawn) # AC1.H3 n° 1763 + microfiche D33120.
- 1941-1942 Schultz, Duane P. **Wake Island: The Heroic, Gallant Fight**. New York, St. Martin's, 1978.
LC# D767.99.W3S37.
- 1941-1943 Kennedy, Paul. **Pacific Onslaught, 7 Dec. 1941 - 7 Feb. 1943**. New York, Ballantine, 1972.
- 1941-1943 Kennedy, Paul. **Pacific Victory**. New York, Ballantine, 1973.
- 1941-1944 AGAWA Hiroyuki. **The Reluctant Admiral: The Life of Yamamoto Isoroku**. Tokyo, Kodansha, 1979.
LC# PZ4.A2635 (missing). Translated by John Bester. See also Potter, 1941-44.
- 1941-1944 AOKI Takashi, et al. **Saipan no umi aoku**. [= **Saipan in the Blue Sea**]. Tokyo, Suiseido Shupansha, 1949.
NDL# a914.275.
- 1941-1944 Barcinas, Jesus C. "A Village Journal..." In: *Guam and its People*, by Laura M. Thompson, later editions).
See Thompson,
- 1941-1944 Birdsall, Steve. **Flying Buccaneers: The Illustrated Story of Kenney's Fifth Air Force**. Garden City, Doubleday, 1977.
- 1941-1944 Congdon, Don (ed.) **Combat WWII: Pacific Theater Operations**. New York, Arbor House, 1983.
An anthology.
- 1941-1944 Denfeld, D. Colt. **Japanese Fortifications and Other Military Structures in the Central Pacific**. 2nd ed., Saipan, HPO, 1992.

- 1941-1944 Dunn, William J. **Pacific Microphone**. Texas A & M Univ., College Stn., Texas, 1989 (413 pages).
Account by newsman who covered the whole of the Pacific War.
- 1941-1944 Eastman, Rev. George Hubert. **Front Line Islands: The Gilbert and Ellice Islands in Wartime**. London, Livingstone Press, 1944.
- 1941-1944 Gibney, Frank (ed.). **Senso: The Japanese Remember the Pacific War**. n.p.(?), M.E. Sharpe, 1995; concise ed. of 2-vol. 1987 ed.
300 letters to the editor of Asahi Shimbun, translated by Beth Cary. See 2-vol. set of 1987 with 1,100 letters instead.
- 1941-1944 Grover, David H. **U.S. Army Ships and Watercraft of World War II**. Annapolis, 1987 (296 pages).
- 1941-1944 Owings, Kathleen R. W. (ed.). **The War Years on Guam: Narratives of the Chamorro Experience**. 2 vols., MARC Misc. Pub. No. 5, 1981.
- 1941-1944 Potter, John Deane. **Admiral of the Pacific: The Life of Yamamoto**. London, Heinemann, 1965.
LC# DS890.Y25.P6. See also biography by Agawa.
- 1941-1944 Rikugun Sanbo Hanbu [Imperial Army HQ]. **Saipan-to heiyo-chishi shiryō**. [= **Topography of Saipan Island Fortress**]. Tokyo, 1944 (73 pages).
Available at the Hoover Library, Stanford U., California.
- 1941-1944 Rikujo Jieitai Kambu Gakko Shushinkai (eds.) **Saipan-to sakusen**. [= **Saipan Island Operations**]. Tokyo, Togi Shuppan, 1978.
NDL# GB544.73. History of the War series, N° 1.
- 1941-1944 Sanchez, Pedro C. **Uncle Sam, Please Come Back to Guam**. Guam, Pacific Island Pub. Co., 1979.
The author became President of the University of Guam.
- 1941-1944 SATO Katsuzo (ed.) **Radio Palau ...** Tokyo, NHK [Japan Broadcasting Co.], 1972.
MARC HE8683.P3J3.
- 1941-1944 Tweed, George R. & Blake Clark. **Robinson Crusoe, USN. The Adventures of George R. Tweed, RmIc on Jap-held Guam**. New York & London, McGraw-Hill, 1945.
LC# D811.T9. Edited by Blake Clark. The only U.S. serviceman not captured by the Japanese on Guam.
- 1941-1944 Y'Blood, William T. **The Little Giants: U.S. Escort Carriers Against Japan**. Annapolis, 1987 (482 pages).

- 1941-1945 Alden, John D. **U.S. Submarines Attacks During World War II**. Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1989 (320 pages). *Attacks that damaged or sank their Japanese targets in the Pacific.*
- 1941-1945 Andrieu D'Albas, Emmanuel Marie Auguste. **Death of a Navy: Japanese Naval Action in World War II**. New York, Devin-Adair, 1957.
LC# D777.A613. Translated from the French.
- 1941-1945 Bennett, Geoffrey Martin. **Naval Battles of World War II. Part 3: Pacific War**. New York, David McKay, 1975 & London, Batsford, 1975.
LC# D770.B456.
- 1941-1945 Blair, Clay, Jr. **Silent Victory: The U.S. Submarine War Against Japan**. Philadelphia, Lippincott, 1975.
- 1941-1945 Boeicho. Boei Kenshujo. Senshishitsu. **Senshi Sosho**. [=War History Series, by the Self-Defense Agency, Self-Defense Research Institute]. About 100 volumes produced, 1960s & 1970s.
YC# J3393.2/6535. Important reference giving in great details the Japanese side of the story about WWII in the Pacific.
- 1941-1945 Driscoll, Joseph. **Pacific Victory, 1945**. Philadelphia, Lippincott, 1944.
- 1941-1945 Dull, Paul S. **A Battle History of the Imperial Japanese Navy, 1941-1945**. Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1978 (402 p.); repr. 1987.
Based on Japanese sources.
- 1941-1945 Evans, David C. **The Japanese Navy in World War II: In the Words of Former Japanese Naval Officers**. ???
- 1941-1945 Falgout, Suzanne, Lin Poyer & L. M. Carucci. "The Greatest Hardship": Micronesian Memories of World War II. *ISLA* 3:2 (1995): 203-221.
- 1941-1945 Garzke, William H., Jr. & Robert O. Dulin, Jr. **Allied Battleships in World War II**. Annapolis, Md., Naval Institute Press, 1980.
MARC# V815.G37.
- 1941-1945 HATA Ikuhiko & IZAWA Yasuho. **Japanese Naval Aces and Fighter Units in World War II**. Annapolis, 1989.
Translated by D. C. Gorham.
- 1941-1945 HAYASHI Saburo & Alvin D. Cox. **Kogun: The Japanese Army in the Pacific War**. Quantico, Virginia, Marine Corps Association, 1959.

- 1941-1945 Holmes, W. J. **Double-Edged Secrets: U.S. Naval Intelligence Operations in the Pacific During World War II.** Annapolis, 1979.
- 1941-1945 Howard, Chris Perez. **Mariquita. A Tragedy of Guam.** Suva, Fiji, Univ. of South Pacific, 1986.
Chamorra married to U.S. serviceman; she was killed by Japanese.
- 1941-1945 IENAGE Saburo. **The Pacific War: World War II & the Japanese, 1931-1945.** New York, 1978.
- 1941-1945 Joint Army-Navy Assessment Committee. **Japanese Naval and Merchant Shipping Losses During World War II by All Causes.** Washington, GPO, 1947.
- 1941-1945 Lacroix, Eric, and Linton Wells II. **Japanese Cruisers of the Pacific War.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1997 (880 pages).
- 1941-1945 Madej, W. Victor (ed.) **Japanese Armed Forces Order of Battle, 1937-45.** 2 vol., Allentown, 1981.
- 1941-1945 Madej, W. Victor (ed.) **U.S. Army & Marine Corps Order of Battle, Pacific Theater of Operations, 1941-1945.** Allentown, 1984.
- 1941-1945 Mason, John T., Jr. (ed.) **The Pacific War Remembered: An Oral History Collection.** Annapolis, 1986.
- 1941-1945 Morton, Louis. "The Marianas." *Military Review* 47:7 (July 1967): 71-82.
- 1941-1945 OKUMIYA Masatake, HORIKOSHI Kiro & Martin Caidin. **Zero! The Air War in the Pacific During World War II from the Japanese Viewpoint.** Dutton, 1956; Washington, Zenger, 1979.
LC# D792.J3038.
- 1941-1945 Olano y Urteaga, Bishop Miguel Angel de, OFMCap. **Diary of a Bishop.** Manila, 1949.
See 1935 for an article about him when he became bishop. See an extract of this book in Guam Recorder, Apr-Sep 1972.
- 1941-1945 Pellett, Marcian, OMCap. **Memories of Guam: Scenes During Wartime Internment in Japan.** Guam, MARC, 1981.
A booklet reproducing some water-colors.
- 1941-1945 Ryan, Duane. **The War in the Pacific.** Carlisle Barracks, Penn., U. S. Army Military History, 1978.
LC# Z6207.W8R93.

- 1941-1945 SAITO Saburo & IKEDA Hayao (eds.) **Kantai kokutai. [=Air Force Squadron]**. 2 vol., Tokyo, Kyo no Wadaisha, 1977-1978.
LC# D777.K36. NDL# GB554.659. About kamikaze pilots.
- 1941-1945 Sanchez, Pedro C. **Guam, 1941-1945: Wartime Occupation & Liberation**. Tamuning, P.C. Sanchez Publishing House, 1984.
MARC# DU647.S35.
- 1941-1945 Saturday Evening Post. **Battle: True Stories of Combat in World War II From the Saturday Evening Post**. New York, Curtis Pubs., 1965.
MARC# D743.9.S32.
- 1941-1945 Sherrod, Robert Lee. **History of Marine Corps Aviation in World War II**. Washington, Combat Forces Press, 1952; also 1979, 1980.
LC# D790.S495 1980.
- 1941-1945 Stinnett, Robert B. **George Bush: His World War II Years**. Missoula, Montana: Pictorial Histories Publishing, 1992.
About U.S. President's WWII experience as a TBF Avenger torpedo pilot aboard carrier San Jacinto (Peleliu, etc.).
- 1941-1945 TAKUSHIRO Kurobe (ed.) **Daitoasenno-zenshi. [= History of the (Japanese) Army in World War II]**. 196-
YC# J3381/6318 Vol. 35.
- 1941-1945 Toland, John. **Infamy: Pearl Harbor and Its Aftermath**. Doubleday, 1982.
- 1941-1945 U.S. National Records Center. **Calendar of Documents From Washington National Records Center, reels 24, 25, and 26**. Guam, MARC, 1980.
MARC# DU647.U85 no. 24, 25, 26. MARC Working Papers 17, 18, 19.
- 1941-1945 Various. **The Japanese Navy in World War II**. U.S. Naval Institute, 1969.
LC# D777.J3. Extracts from the U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings.
- 1941-1945 Various. **Taiheiyo sensoshi. [= History of the Pacific War]**. 5 vol., Tokyo, Rekishigaku Kenkyukai, 1953-1954.
NDL# 210.75R18t.
- 1941-1945 Various. **Hishi: Taiheiyo senso. [= Secret History: The Pacific War]**. Special issue of: *Rekishi to Jimbutsu*, Dec 1984.
- 1941-1945 Vat, Dan van der. **The Pacific Campaign: World War II, The U.S.-Japanese Naval War 1941-1945**. NY, Simon & Schuster, 19--
Includes transcripts of post-battle interviews.

- 1941-1945 White, Geoffrey M. & Lamont Lindstrom (eds.). **The Pacific Theater: Island Representations of World War II.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1989.
Oral history commented upon by anthropologists.
- 1941-1945 White, Geoffrey M. (ed.). **Remembering the Pacific War. (Occasional Paper 36).** Honolulu, University of Hawaii CPIS, 1991.
Articles by Heine, Highland, Higuchi, Palomo, Pollock, and Poyer, about oral history of WWII in Micronesia.
- 1942 Alexander, Col. Joseph, USMC (ret.). **Utmost savagery: The Three Days of Tarawa.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1995 (328 pages).
Includes information from Japanese documents. 6,000 men died.
- 1942 Anon. "Progress of the War in the Pacific." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 12:6 (1942): 7-12.
Japanese attacks on Wake, Midway, Johnston and Palmyra.
- 1942 Burns, Eugene. **Then There Was One. The U.S.S. Enterprise and the First Year of War.** New York, Harcourt, Brace, 1944.
Aircraft carrier of WWII.
- 1942 Casey, Robert J. **Torpedo Junction: With the Pacific Fleet from Pearl Harbor to Midway.** Indianapolis, 1942.
About the war in the Marshalls, Marcus and Midway.
- 1942 Coale, Lieut.-Commander Griffith Baily, USNR. **Victory at Midway.** New York, Farrar & Rinehart, 1944.
LC# D767.94.C6. See also book by Walter Lord.
- 1942 FUCHIDA Mitsuo & OKUMIYA Masatake. **Midway: The Battle That Doomed Japan. The Japanese Navy's Story.** Annapolis, Naval Institute, 1955.
LC# D774.M5F812.
- 1942 Lord, Walter. **Incredible Victory [at Midway].** New York, Harper & Row, 1967.
- 1942 MURANUSHI Gankichi (or Iwakichi). "Ponape-to no jinrui iseki narabi ni Nan Madol iseki gaiyo." [= Summary on the ruins of Nan Madol and Other Remains...]. *Kagaku Nan'yo* 4:3 (1942): 218-225 (42-49).
- 1942 MURANUSHI Gankichi (or Iwakichi). "Kusaie-to Lele iseki gaiyo." [= Summary on the Ruins on Lele, Kusaie Island]. *Kagaku Nan'yo* 5:2 (1943): 235-245 (71-81).
- 1942 NAKAHARA, T. "... " [= Nauru, the World's Greatest Phosphate Deposit]. *Advancing South* 7:3 (1942).

- 1942 NAKAJIMA Mikio. "Palau zakkan." [= Some Notes on Palau]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 8:7 (1942): 42-45.
- 1942 TAKEUCHI Atsushi. "'Palau Maru' minami no umi boshita." [= The 'Palau Maru' Sank in Southern Seas]. *Nan'yo Kyokai Kaiho* (1 July 1982).
Sunk by U.S. submarine Greenling NE of Truk on 8 May 1942.
- 1942 U.S. Navy. **The Japanese Story of the Battle of Midway. A Translation.** Washington, GPO, 1947.
LC# D774.M5A5 1947.
- 1942 Wedgwood, Camilla H. "Notes on the Marshall Islands." *Oceania* 13:1 (Sep 1942): 1-23.
Notes on local customs only. See also 1936.
- 1942 ca. Hobbs, William Herbert. **The Fortress Islands of the Pacific.** Ann Arbor, Mich., U. of Michigan Press, 1943; also 1945.
- 1942-1943 Anon. "Makin (and Abemama) Island Participation..." In report entitled: "Participation in Kwajalein & Eniwetock Operations." USAFIC PA, 30 Nov 1944.
- 1942-1943 Grimble, Sir Arthur Francis. "War Finds its Way to the Gilbert Islands." *National Geographic* 83:1 (1943): 71-92.
- 1942-1943 O'Kane, Richard H. **Wahoo: The Patrols of America's Most Famous World War II Submarine.** Novato, Calif., Presidio Press, 1987.
The author was executive officer aboard 5 patrols around Micronesia.
- 1942-1943 Skulski, Janusz. **The Battleship Yamato.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1989 (192 pages).
Ship design drawings, and 30 photos of this Japanese ship.
- 1942-1944 Alexander, Joseph. **Storm Landings: Epic Amphibious Battles in the Central Pacific.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1997 (264 pages).
Landings at Tarawa, Saipan, Guam, Tinian, and Peleliu.
- 1942-1944 Craven, Wesley F. & James L. Cate (eds.) **The Army Air Forces in World War II. Vol. 4: The Pacific, Guadalcanal to Saipan, August 1942-July 1944.** 7 vol., Chicago, University of Chicago Press, 1948-58.
For continuation, see Craven & Cate, 1944-45.
- 1942-1944 Eastman, Rev. George Hubert. **Front Line Islands: The Gilbert and Ellice Islands in Wartime.** London, Livingstone Press, 1944.
Edited by Joyce Reason from reports of 2 journeys by author.

- 1942-1944 Frank, Benis M. & Henry I. Shaw, Jr. **History of U.S. Marine Corps Operations in World War II. Vol. 5: Victory and Occupation.** Washington, USMC, 1968.
See also following entries.
- 1942-1944 Garand, George W. & Truman R. Strobridge. **History of U.S. Marine Corps Operations in World War II. Vol. 4: Western Pacific Operations.** Washington, USMC, 1971.
- 1942-1944 Hoffman, Major Carl W., USMC (ed.) **History of the USMC Operations in WWII [Vol. 1: Wake; 2: Tarawa; 3: Midway; 4: Peliliu; 5: Saipan; 6: Tinian].** Washington, USMC HQ, 194..-1951.
LC# D767.99.S3.U5... See also Craven & Cate, Frank & Shaw, Garand & Strobridge, Shaw et al.
- 1942-1944 Hoyt, Edwin Palmer. **War in the Pacific. Vol. I: Storm Over the Gilberts; Vol. 2: To the Marianas; Vol. 3: Closing the Circle.** New York, Van Nostrand Reinhold, 1978-1982.
LC# D767.917.H67 1978b, D767.99.M27H69 & D767.H644 1982.
- 1942-1944 Hoyt, Edwin Palmer. **How They Won the War in the Pacific: Nimitz and His Admirals.** New York, Weybright & Talley, 1970.
LC# D767.H65 1970.
- 1942-1944 Karig, Captain Walter, USNR, et al. **Battle Report. v. 1: Pearl Harbor to Coral Sea; v. 3: Pacific War, Middle Phase; v. 4: End of an Empire; v. 5: Victory.** 6 vols., New York, Farrar & Rinehart, 1944-52.
- 1942-1944 Lindstrom, Lamont & Geoffrey M. White. **Island Encounters: Black and White Memories of the Pacific War.** Washington, Smithsonian Institution, 1990.
- 1942-1944 McMillan, George, et al. **Uncommon Valor: Marine Divisions in Action.** Washington, 1946.
About the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th & 6th Marine Divisions.
- 1942-1944 Steinberg, Rafael. **Island Fighting. [WWII series]** Alexandria, Virginia, Time-Life Books, 1978.
- 1942-1945 Asprey, Robert B. **Semper Fidelis: The U.S. Marines in World War II.** New York, W. W. Norton, 1967.
LC# D743.7.A8.
- 1942-1945 Cant, Gilbert. **The Great Pacific Victory: From the Solomons to Tokyo.** New York, 1946.
- 1942-1945 Congdon, Don (ed.) **Combat WWII: Pacific Theater Operations.** New York, Arbor House, 1983.
An anthology.

- 1942-1945 Crawl, Philip Axtell (1) & Edmund G. Love. **Seizure of the Gilberts and Marshalls.** Wash. D.C., Dept. of the Army, 1955; reprinted 1970, 1985.
LC# D769.A533 (2-6). Vol. 6 of the sub-series: The War in the Pacific, of the series: The U.S. Army in WWII.
- 1942-1945 Crawl, Philip Axtell (2). **Campaign in the Marianas.** Washington, Department of the Army, 1960; reprinted 1978.
LC# D769.A533 (2-9). Vol. 9 of the U.S. Army WWII series.
- 1942-1945 Dulin, Robert O. **Battleships: United States Battleships in World War II.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1976.
- 1942-1945 Fahey, James J. **Pacific War Diary: 1942-1945.** Boston, Houghton-Mifflin, 1963; reprinted 1974, 1993.
LC# D767.F3.
- 1942-1945 Hough, Major Frank O., USMCR. **The Island War: The United States Marine Corps in the Pacific.** New York & Philadelphia, Lippincott, 1947.
LC# D769.369.H6. Chap. 10: Saipan; 11: Guam; 12: Peleliu.
- 1942-1945 Howard, Clive & Joe Whitley. **One Damned Island After Another.** Chapel Hill, U. of Carolina Press, 1946; Zenger Pub., 1969.
LC# 790.H7. About the 7th Air Force mission over Saipan, etc.
- 1942-1945 Jenkins, W. S. "Wartime Canoe Building in the Marshall Islands." *American Neptune* 6:1 (Jan 1946): 71-75.
- 1942-1945 Kusaie-to Senyu Kai (eds.) **Harukanariki Kusaie-to. [=Marooned on Kusaie Island]. ???**
Japanese citizens abandoned on Kosrae during WWII.
- 1942-1945 Manchester, William Raymond. **Goodbye, Darkness: A Memoir of the Pacific War.** Boston, Little Brown, 1980.
- 1942-1945 Morison, Samuel Eliot. **History of the United States Naval Operations in World War II.** Boston, Little Brown, 1950-1964.
LC# D773.M6 etc., e.g. Vol. 3, 7, 8 & 12.
- 1942-1945 O'Sheel, Capt. Patrick, USMCR. **Semper Fidelis: The U.S. Marines in the Pacific, 1942-1945.** New York, Sloane, 1947.
LC# D769.369.08.
- 1942-1945 Roscoe, Theodore. **United States Submarine Operations in World War II.** Annapolis, U.S. Naval Institute Press, 1949.

- 1942-1945 Silverstone, Paul H. **U.S. Warships of World War II.** London, Ian Allan, 1965.
- 1942-1945 Smith, S. E. **United States Marine Corps in World War II: From Wake to Tsingtao.** New York, Random House, 1969.
- 1942-1945 Specter, Ronald. **Eagle Against the Sun.** New York, Collier Macmillan, 1984?
- 1942-1945 Turnbull, A. D. & C. L. Lord. **History of the United States Naval Aviation.** 1949.
- 1942-1945 WATAKABE Mitsuo. **Ponape-to to misuterareta Ponape-tomin kesshitai.** [= Ponape and the Abandoned "Do-or-die" Unit]. Priv. printed, 1965.
- 1942-1947 Various. **Carolinan Anuario: Misión de las islas Carolinas, Marianas y Marshall.** Provincia de Andalusia de la Compañía de Jesús. Seville, 1942, 1943, 1946, 1947.
- 1942-1969 Selby, E. C., Lt. j.g., USN. **From an Acorn ... The 25-Year History of the Naval Air Station, Agaña, Guam (1942-1969).** Unpublished ms. in MARC.
- 1943 AKIMOTO Kan'ichi. **Minami-Taiheiyo Tosa-ki.** [= **The Journal of the South Pacific Expedition**]. Tokyo, Hibiya Shuppan-sha, 1943.
LC Orientalia #..... Only Chapter C refers to Micronesia, i.e. Ponape.
- 1943 Columbia University. "Gilbert Islands, Ocean Island and Nauru: Proposed Organization for Military Government, 1943." Naval School of Military Government and Administration.
- 1943 Graham, Michael B. **Mantle of Heroism: Tarawa and the Struggle for the Gilberts, November 1943.** Novato, Calif., Presidio Press, 1993.
- 1943 Heinl, Jr. LCol. Robert D. & LCol. J. A. Crown. **The Marshalls: Increasing the Tempo.** Washington, US Marines HQ, 1954.
- 1943 Krieger, Herbert W. **Island Peoples of the Western Pacific: Micronesia and Melanesia.** Washington, GPO, 1943.
LC# GN4.S6. Smithsonian Institution War Background Study #16.
- 1943 Lawson, Capt. Ted W. **Thirty Seconds Over Tokyo.** New York, 1943.
About the Doolittle raids.

- 1943 Richardson, W. **The Epic of Tarawa**. London, Odhams, 1945.
LC# D767.917.R5.
- 1943 Russ, Martin. **Line of Departure: Tarawa**. NY, Doubleday, 1975.
- 1943 Shaw, Henry I., Jr. **Tarawa: A Legend is Born**. New York, Ballantine Books, 1969; London, Macdonald, 1969.
LC# D767.917.S48.
- 1943 Sherrod, Robert Lee. **Tarawa: The Story of a Battle**. New York, Duell, Sloan & Pearce, 1944; reprinted 1973.
LC# D767.997.S5 1973.
- 1943 U.S. Marine Corps Correspondents. **Betio Beachhead**. New York, Putnam, 1945.
- 1943 U.S. Navy. **U.S. Naval Vessels, 1943**. Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1986 (288 pages).
Over 900 illustrations of ships existing at the height of WWII.
- 1943 UENO Fukuo. "Guam-to o miru." [= A Look at Guam Island]. *Chirigaku Kenkyu* 2:1 (1943): 18-41.
- 1943 Wilson, Capt. Earl J., et al. **Betio Beachhead: U.S. Marines' Own Story of the Battle for Tarawa... by Capt. Wilson & Sgts. Lucas, Shaffer & Zurlinden**. New York, Putnam's, 1945.
LC# D767.917.W5.
- 1943 ca. SHINOZUKA Masaharu & YAMAMOTO Tomio. "Senzen, sen-chu no Marshall gunto ni tsuite." [= Concerning the Marshall Islands Before and During the War]. *Taiheiyo Gakkai-shi* 25 (Jan 1985): 14-29.
- 1943-1944 Buell, Thomas B. **The Quiet Warrior: A Biography of Admiral Raymond A. Spruance**. Annapolis, 1988.
- 1943-1944 Shaw, Henry I., Jr., B. C. Nalty & E. T. Turnblad. **History of the U.S. Marine Corps Operations in World War II. Vol. 3: Central Pacific Drive**. Washington, Hist. Branch, G-3 Div., USMC HQ, 1966.
- 1943-1944 Sherrod, Robert Lee. **On to Westward: War in the Central Pacific**. New York, Duell, Sloan & Pearce, 1945.
- 1943-1944 Smith, Robert Ross. **The War in the Pacific: The Approach to the Philippines**. Wash., DC, US Army, 1984.
Official war history, incl. some Micronesian Island campaigns.
- 1943-1944 Stewart, William H. **Ghost Fleet of the Truk Lagoon, Japanese Mandated Islands: An Account of "Operation Hailstone", February 1944**. Missoula, Montana, Pictorial Histories Pub., 1985.
LC# D767.99.T78S74.

- 1944 Anon (?) **Saipanto sakusen: Rikujo jieitai kambu gakko shushinkai.** [= Saipan Island ...]. 1978.
UH Pac. D767.99.S3R54 1978.
- 1944 Anon. **Guam: Operations of the 77th Division (21 July-10 August 1944).** Washington, GPO, 1946.
The official battle history of the recapture of Guam.
- 1944 Burns, James M. **Guam, Operations of the 77th Division (21 July-10 August 1944).** Washington, War Department, 1946 (136 pages).
LC# D767.99.G8U5 1946.
- 1944 Butowsky, Harry A. **Warships Associated with World War II in the Pacific: National Historic Landmark Theme Study.** Washington, 1985.
312 illustrations. Study found 25 suitable surviving ships.
- 1944 Camba, Audrey B. "Merizo Massacre." *Pacific Profile*, July 1965, p. 6.
- 1944 Carleton, Philip D. "The Guam Operation". In: *Campaign for the Marianas.* Washington, Historical Division, USMC, 1946.
- 1944 Ciardi, John H. **Saipan: The War Diary of John Ciardi.** Fayetteville, Univ. of Arkansas, 1988.
MARC# PS3505.I27A475.
- 1944 Cushman, Robert E. "The Fight at Fonte." *Marine Corps Gazette*, April 1947.
- 1944 Ewing, Steve. **The 'Lady Lex' and the 'Blue Ghost': A Pictorial History of the USS Lexingtons, CV-2 and CV-16.** Missoula, 1987 (50 pages).
- 1944 Farrell, Don A. **The Pictorial History of Guam: Liberation 1944.** Guam, Micronesian Productions, 1984.
- 1944 Frances, Anthony A. "The Battle of Banzai Ridge." *Marine Corps Gazette*, June 1945.
- 1944 Gailey, Harry A. **Howlin' Mad vs. the Army: Conflict in Command. Saipan 1944.** Novato, Calif., Presidio, 1986.
MARC #D767.99.S3G34.
- 1944 Gailey, Harry A. **Peleliu, 1944.** Novato, Calif., Presidio, 1983.
- 1944 Gailey, Harry A. **The Liberation of Guam, 21 July - 10 August 1944.** Novato, Calif., Presidio, 1988.

- 1944 Hallas, James H. **The Devil's Anvil: The Assault on Peleliu.** Westport, CT: Praeger, 1994 (297 pages).
- 1944 Handleman, Howard. "Condemned, 'Executed' by Japanese Headsmen, Guamanian Boy, Girl Escape Guam Grave." *Pacific Profile*, July 1964, p. 17.
- 1944 HASEBE Kotondo. "... " [= The Pingelap Islanders]. *Kagaku Nan'yo* 6 (1944): 13-18.
- 1944 HORIE Yoshitaka. **Higeki no Saipan [The Saipan Tragedy].** Tokyo, Hara Shobo, 1967.
- 1944 Kasper, Henry. **Merchant Marine War Diary [1944]: Saipan-Peleliu.** New York, Vantage Press, 1990 (145 pages).
- 1944 Kaufman, M. "Attack on Guam." *Marine Corps Gazette*, April 1945.
- 1944 Kirtley, Edwin L. "The Liberation of the Marshall Island People." *The Friend*, Oct 1944, pp. 5-7.
- 1944 KONISHI Tatehiko, Capt. IJN. "Nan'yo gunto gaikan." [=Overall View of the South Seas Islands]. *Nan'yo shiryō* 294 (Aug 1944).
Capt. Konishi was posted at the Nan'yo-cho HQ in Koror, Palau.
- 1944 Larsen, Henry L. "Rehabilitation of Guam." *Marine Corps Gazette*, June 1945.
- 1944 Life Magazine. **Articles about February battles at Kwajalein, Truk, Saipan and Tinian, etc.** 6 March 1944.
- 1944 Life Magazine. "The battle for Eniwetok Atoll." 13 March 1944.
- 1944 Limtiaco, Joaquin Aflague & Francisco G. Lujan. "Last Hours of Father Dueñas." *Pacific Profile*, July 1965, p. 10.
- 1944 Lindemann, Klaus. **Desecrate 1: The Shipwrecks of Palau. Carrier Raid Task Force on Palau ... March 1944.** Jakarta, 1988.
List of Japanese ships sunk, later salvaged or not.
- 1944 Lodge, Major C. R. **The Recapture of Guam.** Washington, GPO, 1954.
LC# D767.99 G8U48. Published by Historical Branch, G-3 Division, U.S. Marine Corps Headquarters.
- 1944 Lovdjieff, Cpl. Crist S. **A Sketch of the Marianas.** Manuscript, 1945.
MARC# D767.99.M2L6.

- 1944 Lujan, Francisco G. "Inarajan Uprising." Pacific Profile, July 1965, p. 9.
- 1944 Marshall, Lt. Col. S. L. A. **Island Victory: The Battle of Kwajalein Atoll.** Washington, The Infantry Journal, 1945.
LC# D767.99.M3M3.
- 1944 MATSUNAGA Ichiro, G.J. Van Wylen & K. SAGAHARA. **Encounter at Sea, and a Heroic Lifeboat Journey.** Troy, Michigan, Momentum Books, ca. 1996.
Japanese cruiser Natori sunk between Palau and Philippines by USN sub Hardhead. Matsunaga was on lifeboat...
- 1944 Mayo, Don Sherwood. "Liberation of Guam." Glimpses of Guam, 1969.
- 1944 Miller, Lieut. Max, USNR. **Daybreak for our Carrier.** New York, McGraw-Hill, 1944.
LC# D811.M52.
- 1944 Miller, Lieut. Max, USNR. **...It's Tomorrow Out Here.** New York, McGraw-Hill, 1945.
LC# D767.9M5.
- 1944 Quinene, Jesus Reyes. "Diary, July 1944..." Transcript at MARC?
- 1944 Russell, Scott. **Operation Forager: The Battle for Saipan.** Saipan, HPO, 1994.
- 1944 Salaberría, Sister María Angélica, M.M.B. **A Time of Agony--Saipan, 1944.** Guam, MARC, 1994.
- 1944 SHINOZUKA Yoshitaro. **Saipan saigo no kiroku. [= The Last Report from Saipan].** Tokyo, Towasha, 1951.
NDL# 915.9Si497s.
- 1944 Skulski, Janusz. **The Heavy Cruiser Takao.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1994 (256 pages).
Ship design drawings, and 30 photos.
- 1944 Stott, Frederic A. **Saipan Under Fire.** Andover, Mass., priv. printed, 1945.
About Saipan battles, 15 June-15 July 1944.
- 1944 SUGANO Shizuko. **Saipan-to mo saigo.** Shuppan Kiodosha, 1959; 2nd ed. Kokusho Kandokai, 1982.
NDL# 915.9Su693s & GB554.1221 respectively.
- 1944 SUGANO Shizuko. **Saipan-to ni inoru.** Shiufuno Tomosha, 1965.
NDL# 915.9Su693s2.

- 1944 Untalan, Luis. "Long Trek Manengon." *Pacific Profile*, July 1965, p. 20.
- 1944 Valle, Pedro A. del. "Guam, the Classical Amphibious Operation." *Military Review*, April 1947.
- 1944 Worden, W. L. "Notes on a Saipan Farm." *Harper's Magazine*, Dec. 1944.
- 1944 YOSHIDA Mitsuru. **Requiem for Battleship 'Yamato'**. 2 vol., 1978; Tokyo, Kodansha, 1985.
LC# D777.5.Y33Y66. Translation, by Richard Minear, of: Chinkon senken Yamato (1974).
- 1944 + Earle, Sylvia A. "Life Springs from Death in Truk Lagoon." *National Geographic* 44:4 (1976): 578-603.
- 1944 + KOBAYASHI Shigeki. **Saipan ryosyu no ki. [= Saipan: Concentration Camp Memories]**. Nagoya, priv. printed, 1977.
NDL# GB554.567. Moved to a concentration camp in Hawaii.
- 1944 + MUNETA Hiroshi. **Saipan kara kita ressyu. [= Waiting for a Train from Saipan]**. Dai Nippon Yuben-kai Kodansha, 1956.
NDL# 913.6M918s. About returnees from war in Saipan.
- 1944 ca. NAKAJIMA Hiroshi. "Nauru, Oshiyān no Nihon no kaigun." [= The Japanese Navy on Nauru and Ocean Islands]. *Taiheyo Gakkai-shi* 30 (1986): 8-9.
- 1944-1945 Anon. **Mereon-to: Sei to shi no kiroku. [= Woleai Atoll: A Record of Life and Death]**. Tokyo, Asahi Shimbun-sha, 1966.
LC# D767.99.W6M4. Japanese soldiers were abandoned and starved there.
- 1944-1945 Blackton, Charles. "The Surrender of the Fortress on Truk." *Pacific Historical Review* 14 (1946): 400-408.
- 1944-1945 Craven, Wesley F. & James L. Cate (eds.) **The Army Air Forces in World War II. Volume 5: The Pacific: Matterhorn to Nagasaki, June 1944 to August 1945.** Washington, 1983.
- 1944-1945 George, Karen R. "Through a Glass Darkly: Palau's Passage Through War, 1944-1945." *ISLA* 3:2 (1995): 313-337.
- 1944-1945 HAMAGUCHI Sadae. "Saipan-to minkan jinshuyōjo-nai no sangeki." [= The Tragedy at the Saipan Civil Internment Camp] *Rekishi to Jimbutsu* 171 (Dec 1985): 187-199.

- 1944-1945 Jones, Don. **Oba, the Last Samurai: Saipan, 1944-45.** Novato, Calif., Presidio Press, 1986.
MARC# U55.018.J66. A novel about a band of Japanese stragglers.
- 1944-1945 King, Fleet Admiral Ernest Joseph, USN. **...U.S. Navy at War. Second Official Report...Covering Combat Operations March 1, 1944 to March 1, 1945.** Washington, U.S. News, 1945.
- 1944-1945 MATSUURA Sozo, SUZUKI Hitoshi & SAOTOME Katsumoto **Banzaimisaki no niiji: Gyokusai-to kara no shogen. [=Rainbow Over Banzai Cliff: A Testimony from Suicide Island].** Tokyo, Jiji Tsushin-sha, 1977.
LC# D767.2.T325. Personal narratives, Saipan, WWII.
- 1944-1945 Russell, Scott. "Camp Susupe: Postwar Internment on Saipan." *Pacific Magazine*, May-June 1983, pp. 21-23.
- 1944-1945 Russell, Scott. **Tinian: The Final Chapter.** Saipan, HPO, 1995.
- 1944-1945 U.S. Navy. **Camp Susupe. A Photographic Record (of the Operation of Military Government on Saipan), June 1944 to Dec. 1945.** FPO 3245, San Francisco, 1945.
LC# DU648.S35.U5.
- 1944-1945 United States. Strategic Bombing Survey. **The American Campaign Against Wotje, Maloelap, Mille and Jaluit (5 Oct 45-2 Nov 47); and other reports.** Washington, 1947+; reprinted 10 v., NY, Garland, 1976.
LC# D785.U57 1976.
- 1944-1948 U.S. Navy Department. Office of Naval Operations. **Civil Affairs Handbook: Mandated Marianas Islands.** Washington, GPO, 1944; many later editions.
OPNAV P22-8. See also book by Cmdr. Dorothy E. Richards, 1944-51. Other parts of TTPI had similar handbooks until 1948.
- 1944-1951 Richards, Cmdr. Dorothy E., U.S.N. **United States Naval Administration of the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands.** 3 vol., Washington, GPO, 1957 & 1963.
LC# JQ6451.A5A5. Useful reference with tables, map, charts.
- 1944-1968 Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "American Administration in the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands, 1944-1968." *Asian Culture Quarterly* 12:1 (1984): 1-10.
- 1945 **Aa. Part 13: THE RECENT PAST.**
- 1945 Anon (?) "Only One Man Survived Japanese Massacre on Ocean Island." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 37:7 (1966): 81-84.

- 1945 Dilatush, Donald. "Non Recent Chamorroan Stone and Pottery Implements on a Mariana Island." *Archaeological Society of New Jersey Newsletter* 13 (1945): 8-11.
- 1945 Dilatush, Donald. **Archaeological Survey of Saipan Island, Marianas Group. Part 1 Nafutan Site.** *Archaeological Society of New Jersey Bulletin* 3 (1950): 2-6.
- 1945 Divine, David [Arthur Durham Divine]. **The King of Fassarai.** New York, Macmillan, 1950.
Romanticized story of Dr. Wees at Ulithi. See Wees, 1945.
- 1945 Duncan, D. D. "Yap Meets the Yanks." *National Geographic* 89:3 (1946): 364-372.
- 1945 Great Britain, Naval Intelligence Division. **Pacific Islands. Volume I, General Survey.** August 1945. 125 maps, 165 photos.
B.R. 519 (Restricted). Geographical Handbook Series. Vol. IV covered the Western Pacific.
- 1945 Henri, Capt. Raymond, et al. **The U.S. Marines on Iwo Jima.** New York, Dial, 1945.
LC# D767.99.H43 1945a. Aftermath of WWII in Micronesia.
- 1945 Jones, Edgar L. "Marooned on the Rock (Tarawa)." *Atlantic Monthly* 175:4 (1945): 48-54.
- 1945 Keesing, Felix M. "Former Japanese Mandated Islands." *Far Eastern Survey* 14 (1945): 269-271.
- 1945 Lech, R.B. **All the Drowned Sailors.** New York, 1982; 1984.
Sinking of the USS Indianapolis.
- 1945 Life Magazine. "Guam: U.S. Makes Little Island into Mighty Base." 2 July 1945.
- 1945 Moore, W. Robert. "Gilbert Islands in the Wake of Battle." *National Geographic* 87:2 (1945): 129-162.
- 1945 Moore, W. Robert. "Our New Military Wards, the Marshalls." *National Geographic* 88:3 (Sept 1945): 325-360.
- 1945 Newcomb, Richard F. **Abandon Ship! Death of the U.S.S. Indianapolis.** New York, Holt, 1958; 1960.
LC# D774.I5.N4. Sunk W of Tinian on 30 July 1945.
- 1945 Nicholas, William H. "American Pathfinders in the Pacific." *National Geographic* 89:5 (May 1946): 617-640.

- 1945 Thomas, Gordon & Max Morgan Witts. **Enola Gay**. New York, Stein & Day, 1977.
LC# D767.25.H6T5. Hiroshima bombardment.
- 1945 Useem, John. "Governing the Occupied Areas of the South Pacific: Wartime Lessons and Peacetime Proposals." *Applied Anthropology* 4:3 (1945): 1-10.
- 1945 Wees, Marshall Paul. **King-Doctor of Ulithi: The True Story of the Wartime Experiences of Marshall Paul Wees, M.D.** New York, Macmillan, 1950.
LC# DU568.U5W4. Edited by F. B. Thornton. The author spent 6 months at Ulithi.
- 1945 ca. Anon. "Interesting Sidelights on Jap Occupation of Nauru Island." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 16:11 (1946): 50-52.
- 1945-1946 Embree, John F. "Military Government in Saipan and Tinian." *Applied Anthropology* 5:1 (1946): 1-39.
- 1945-1946 Embree, John F. "Micronesia: The Navy and Democracy." *Far Eastern Survey* 15 (1946): 161-164.
- 1945-1946 Feeney, Bishop Thomas J., S.J. **Letters from Likiep**. New York, Pandick Press, 1952 (259 pages).
Re-establishment of the Catholic Mission in the Marshalls.
- 1945-1946 James, R. E. "Military Government--Guam." *Far Eastern Survey* 15 (1946): 276...
- 1945-1947 Freidman, Hal M. "The Limitations of Collective Security: The United States and the Micronesian Trusteeship, 1945-1947." *ISLA* 3:2 (1995): 339-370.
Based on earlier article in Pacific Historical Review 62: 173-195.
- 1945-1951 Piccigallo, Philip. **The Japanese on Trial: Allied War Crimes Operations in the East, 1945-1951**. Austin, Texas, University of Texas Press, 1979.
LC# JX5438.8.P5. Pp. 75-83: Crimes committed in Micronesia.
- 1945-1952 FUKAMI Teiji & Wilbur Cross. **The Lost Men of Anatahan**. New York, Paperback Library, 1969 (144 pages).
About 29 Jap. Navy stragglers who spent 7 years on Anatahan.
- 1945-1972 Lynch, David M. "United States Policy Towards Micronesia, 1945-1972." Ph.D. dissertation, West Virginia University, 1973.
- 1946 Anon. **Operation Crossroads. The Official Pictorial Record. By the Office of the Historian, Joint Task Force One**. New York, W. Wise, 1946.
228 photos. Atomic bomb explosions, Bikini, July 1946.

- 1946 Anon. "Ocean Islanders Settle on Rabi Island [Fiji]." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 16:11 (June 1946): 13.
- 1946 Anon. **Catálogo de la Exposición cartográfica y documental de Filipinas**. Madrid, Ed. Cultura Hispánica, 1946.
- 1946 Delgado, James P. **Ghost Fleet: The Sunken Ships of Bikini Atoll**. Honolulu, UH Press, 1996.
- 1946 Fosberg, Francis Raymond. "Botanical report on Micronesia." Honolulu, USCC, 1948 (mimeo). *Economic Survey of Micronesia, Vol. 13-I*.
- 1946 Life Magazine. "Atom Bomb Island: Navy Moves Natives from Bikini, Target of Operation Crossroads." 25 March 1946, pp. 105-109.
- 1946 Markwith, Carl. "Farewell to Bikini," *National Geographic* 90:1 (July 1946): 97-116.
- 1946 Meade, Lieut. (j.g.) Herbert C., USN(R). **Operation Crossroads: Resettlement of Bikini Population. Report for March 1946, by Commander Kwajalein...** Mimeo.
- 1946 Shurcliff, W. A. **Bombs at Bikini: The Official Report of Operations Crossroads**. New York, W. H. Wise, 1947. *Includes list of all ships present.*
- 1946 Spoehr, Alexander. "The Marshall Islands and Trans-Pacific Aviation." *Geographical Review* 36:3 (July 1946): 447-451.
- 1946 St. John, Harold. "Report on the Flora of Pingelap Atoll, Caroline Is., Micronesia, and Observations on the Vocabulary of the Native ..." *Pacific Science* 2:2 (Apr 1948).
Reprinted as a 22-page booklet: Pacific Plant Studies n° 7. Lists 57 plants with names in various languages. Photos.
- 1946 & 54 Eliot, John L. "In Bikini Lagoon Life Thrives in a Nuclear Graveyard." *National Geographic* 181:6 (June 1992) 70-83.
- 1946 (1) U.S. Commercial Company. **Economic Survey of Micronesia**. 20 volumes of transcripts, Honolulu, 1946.
LC# HC464.M5.U6. Available at LC and at Bishop Museum. Some reports are listed below.
- 1946 (2) Oliver, Douglas L. (ed.) **Planning Micronesia's Future: A Summary of the U.S. Commercial Company's Economic Survey of Micronesia, 1946**. Cambridge, Harvard U., 1951; reprinted Honolulu, 1971.
LC# HC464.M5 (1971).

- 1946 (3) Gallahue, Edward E. "The Economy of the Mariana Islands." Honolulu, USCC, 1946 (mimeo).
Economic Survey of Micronesia Report N° 5.
- 1946 (4) Useem, John. "Report on Yap and Palau, and the Lesser Islands of the Western Carolines." Honolulu, USCC, 1946 (124 pages, mimeo).
Economic Survey of Micronesia Report N° 6, dealing with economic and human resources.
- 1946 (5) Hall, Edward T., Jr. & Karl J. Pelzer. "The Economy of the Truk Islands. An Anthropological Economic Survey." Honolulu, USCC, 1946 (114 pages, mimeo).
Economic Survey of Micronesia Report N° 7.
- 1946 (6) Bascom, William R. **Ponape: A Pacific Economy in Transition.** Berkeley, University of California Press, 1965.
Anthropological Records, #22. An abridged version of USCC Economic Survey Report N° 8.
- 1946 (7) Mason, Leonard E. "The Economic Organization of the Marshall Islanders." Honolulu, USCC, 1946 (150 pages, mimeo).
Economic Survey of Micronesia Report N° 9.
- 1946 (8) Lyman, Richard, Jr. "Report on the Marshalls, Carolines and Marianas." Honolulu, USCC, 1946.
Economic Survey of Micronesia Report N° 16. Subject: Agronomy.
- 1946 + Ellis, William. "Bikini--A Way of Life Lost."
Quoted in National Geographic June 1992.
- 1946 + United States. Department of State. **(Annual Reports to the United Nations on the Administration of the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands).** E.g. 22nd report for 1968-69.
See also US Navy Dept. reports for 1946-50.
- 1946 + Weisgall, Jonathan M. **Operation Crossroads: The Atomic Tests at Bikini Atoll.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1994 (446 pages).
- 1946 ca. MARUYAMA Michiro. **Anatahan.** New York, Hermitage, 1954.
Transl. Younghill Kang. Fiction about Japanese stragglers.
- 1946-1950 U.S. Navy Department. Office of Naval Operations. **Report(s) to the United Nations on Guam, American Samoa, and Other Island Possessions Administered by the Navy Dept.** Washington, July 1946 to June 1950.
Ref. Series OpNav-P22-100 A-K, dates as above.

- 1946-1958 Trumbull, Robert. **Paradise in Trust: A Report on Americans in Micronesia, 1946-1958.** New York, W. Sloane Association, 1959.
LC# DU500.T73.
- 1946-1961 Hines, Neal O. **Proving Ground: An Account of the Radiobiological Studies in the Pacific, 1946-1961.** Seattle, University of Washington Press, 1962.
- 1946-1984 Bradley, David. **No Place to Hide.** Boston, 1948; 2nd. ed., Hanover, UP of New England, 1983.
LC# RD156.B7. Eyewitness account of the Bikini atom bomb tests, and aftermath.
- 1947 Ainslie, Captain Kenneth. **Pacific Ordeal.** London, Rupert Hart-Davis, 1956; also 1975.
Four minesweepers towed across Pacific. Via Micronesia?
- 1947 Buck, Peter Henry [Te Rangi Hiroa]. **The Bishop Museum Expedition to Kapingamarangi.** Bulletin N° 194, Bishop Museum (1947): 31-39.
- 1947 Dunstan, J. L. "Mission Work in Micronesia." *Far Eastern Survey* 16:21 (1947): 247-250.
- 1947 Emory, Kenneth Pike. "South Sea Diary." Honolulu Advertiser, 19 Oct-30 Nov 1947.
Articles published in the Sunday Polynesian magazine.
- 1947 Hiatt, Robert W., et al. "Uncle Sam's Most Primitive Wards." 1947.
- 1947 Hiatt, Robert W., et al. "Yap Re-discovered." 1947.
- 1947 Karig, Captain Walter, USNR. **The Fortunate Islands: A Pacific Interlude. An Account of the Pleasant Lands and People in the U.S.'s Trust Territory.** New York, Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1948.
LC# DU500.K3. 98 photos, 331 pages.
- 1947 Osborne, Douglas. "Archaeology of Guam: A Progress Report." *American Anthropologist* 49:3 (1947): 518-524.
- 1947 Petterson, Prof. H. **Westward Ho with Albatross.** London, 1954.
Swedish motor schooner on deep-sea exploration voyage via Pacific Ocean.
- 1947 Pusinelli, F. N. M. **Gilbert and Ellice Islands. A Report on the Results of the Census of Population, 1947.** Fiji, Government Press, 1951.

- 1947 Vanatta, Jack. **Guam: the Gem of Micronesia.** Orlando, Florida, Southland Printing, 1947.
Short 24-page description.
- 1947-1949 Barnett, Homer Garner. **Being a Palauan.** New York, Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1966; also 1979.
LC# DU780.B28 (1979). A sociological study based on his diary.
- 1947-1949 Barnett, Homer Garner. **Palauan Society: A Study of Contemporary Native Life in the Palau Islands.** Eugene, University of Oregon Publications, 1949 (223 pages).
CIMA Report N° 20.
- 1947-1949 Bowen, R. N. **Bibliography of the Coordinated Investigation of Micronesian Anthropology (CIMA).** Honolulu, PSIC, Bishop Museum, 1963 (14 pages, mimeo).
Lists 32 final reports and about 100 publications based on them. Some of these reports are listed here under 1947-49.
- 1947-1949 Bowers, Neal Monroe. **Problems of Resettlement on Saipan, Tinian, and Rota, Mariana Islands.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1950 (258 pages).
CIMA Report N° 31.
- 1947-1949 Buck, Peter Henry [Te Rangi Hiroa]. **The Material Culture of Kapingamarangi.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Bulletin N° 200, 1950.
CIMA Report N° 4. Reprinted by Kraus, NY, 1971.
- 1947-1949 Burrows, Edwin Grant & Melford E. Spiro. **An Atoll Culture: Ethnography of Ifaluk in the Central Carolines.** 2nd ed., New Haven, HRAF, 1957; Greenwood Press, 1970.
LC# DU568.I3B8. CIMA Reports N° 16 & 18.
- 1947-1949 Burrows, Edwin Grant. **Flower in my Ear: Arts and Ethos of Ifaluk Atoll.** Seattle, University of Washington Press, 1963.
University of Washington Publications in Anthropology, Vol. 14.
- 1947-1949 Coolidge, Harold J. (ed.) **Conservation in Micronesia. A Report on Two Conferences Held Under the Auspices of the Pacific Science Board ...** Washington, National Research Council, 1948.
- 1947-1949 Emory, Kenneth Pike (1). "Anthropological Study of Kapingamarangi." Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1949 (276 pages).
CIMA Report N° 8.
- 1947-1949 Emory, Kenneth Pike (2). **Kapingamarangi: Social and Religious Life of a Polynesian Atoll.** Honolulu, Bulletin N° 228, Bishop Museum, 1965.
LC# GN670.B4 #228.

- 1947-1949 Hunt, Edward E., & Kidder, Schneider & Stevens. **The Micronesians of Yap and their Depopulation.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1949 (223 pages).
CIMA Report N° 24. Also published by Peabody Museum, Harvard University, 1949. See summary, next entry.
- 1947-1949 Hunt, Edward E., Jr., N. R. Kidder & D. Schneider. "The Depopulation of Yap." *Human Biology* 26:1 (1954): 21-51.
- 1947-1949 Joseph, Alice & Veronica F. Murray. **Chamorroes and Carolinians of Saipan. (Personality Studies of Peoples of Saipan: Interaction of American & Saipanese...).** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1951 (381 pages).
LC# BF731.J67 1971. CIMA Report N° 12. Reprinted by Harvard University, 1951 & Greenwood Press in 1971.
- 1947-1949 Le Bar, Frank M. **The Material Culture of Truk.** New Haven, Yale University Press, 1964.
CIMA Report N° 13. Originally published: Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1952.
- 1947-1949 Lessa, William Armand. **The Ethnography of Ulithi Atoll.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1950 (269 pages).
CIMA Report N° 28.
- 1947-1949 Lessa, William Armand. "Ulithi and the Outer Native World." *American Anthropologist* 52:1 (1950): 27-52.
- 1947-1949 Lewis, J. L. "Kusaien Acculturation." Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1948.
CIMA Report N° 17. Reprinted 1967 by TTPI's Division of Land Management.
- 1947-1949 Murdock, George P. & Ward H. Goodenough. "Social Organization of Truk." *Southwestern Journal of Anthropology* 3:4 (1947): 331-343.
- 1947-1949 Murdock, George P. (1) **Social Organization and Government in Micronesia.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1948?
CIMA Report N° 19.
- 1947-1949 Murdock, George P. (2) "New Light on the Peoples of Micronesia." *Science* 108:2808 (1948): 423-425.
- 1947-1949 Murphy, Raymond E. (1) **Geographical Studies in the Easternmost Carolines.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1950.
CIMA Report N° 5.
- 1947-1949 Murphy, Raymond E. (2) "'High' and 'Low' Islands in the Eastern Carolines." *Geographical Review* 39:3 (1949): 425-439.
Summary of CIMA Report N° 5, about the physical features of Ponape, Mokil, Pingelap and Kusaie. Excellent photos.

- 1947-1949 Murphy, Raymond E. (3) "The Economic Geography of a Micronesian Atoll." *Annals, Assn. of American Geographers* 49:1 (1950): 58-83.
- 1947-1949 Murrill, Rupert I. **Population, Physical Characteristics and Constitutional Typology of the Ponape Islanders, Eastern Carolines.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1950.
CIMA Report N° 9.
- 1947-1949 Riesenbergh, Saul H. (1) "Ponapean Political and Social Organization." Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1948 (255 pages).
CIMA Report N° 15.
- 1947-1949 Riesenbergh, Saul H. (2) **The Native Polity of Ponape.** Washington, Smithsonian Institute Press, 1968.
Anthropological study done in 1947-48.
- 1947-1949 Ritzenthaler, Robert E. **Native Money of Palau.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1949 (44 pages).
CIMA Report N° 27. Reprinted in 1954: Milwaukee Public Museum Publications in Anthropology N° 1 (46 pages).
- 1947-1949 Spoehr, Alexander. **Majuro: A Village in the Marshall Islands.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1949.
LC# DU710.S6. CIMA Report N° 1. Also published as Vol. 39 of Fieldiana Anthropology series. Reprinted by Krauss in 1966.
- 1947-1949 Tolerton, Burt & Jerome Rauch. **Social Organization, Land Tenure and Subsistence Economy of Lukunor, Nomoi Islands.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1949 (209 pages).
CIMA Report N° 26.
- 1947-1949 Useem, John. **Report on Palau.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1949 (135 pages).
CIMA Report N° 21.
- 1947-1949 Vidich, Arthur J. **Political Factionalism in Palau: Its Rise and Development.** Wash., Pacific Science Board, 1949; also Cambridge, 1949.
CIMA Report N° 23.
- 1947-1949 Weckler, Joseph E. & Conrad Bentzen. **Land and Livelihood on Mokil, an Atoll in the Eastern Carolines.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1949; UCLA, 1949.
CIMA Reports N° 11 (147 pages) & N° 25 (188 pages) respectively.
- 1947-1951 Gladwin, Thomas & Seymour B. Sarason. **Truk: Man in Paradise.** New York, Wenner-Gren Foundation, 1953; reprinted 1966.
LC# DU568.T7G5. Gladwin spent 4 years in Truk.

- 1947-1951 Gladwin, Thomas. "Petrus Mailo, Chief of Moen (Truk)." In: *The Company of Man*, edited by Joseph B. Casagrande. New York, Harper & Row, 1960.
- 1947-1961 Lessa, William Armand. **Ulithi: A Micronesian Design for Living**. New York, Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1966; 2nd ed. 1986.
LC# DU568.U5L4.
- 1947-1961 Lessa, William Armand. **Tales from Ulithi Atoll: A Comparative Study in Oceanic Folklore**. Berkeley, University of California Press, 1961.
LC# GR385.U4L4. Some 24 folk tales.
- 1947-1961 Lessa, William Armand. "Sorcery on Ifaluk." *American Anthropologist* 63:4 (1961): 817-820.
- 1947-1966 Commonwealth of Australia. **Report(s) to the General Assembly of the United Nations on the Administration of the Territory of Nauru**. 1947-48 to 1965-66.
Nauru became independent in 31 January 1968, although its Legislative Council operated as of February 1966.
- 1948 Hanlin, Rev. "The Passing of Kefas." *The Friend* 194:12 (1948): 18.
News from Kosrae.
- 1948 Hetzel, Alice M. "Health Survey of the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands." *Armed Forces Medical Journal* 10:10 (1959).
A special U.S.N. ship made physical and dental examinations of people. This article covers all, except Carolines.
- 1948 Luomala, Katharine. "Logbook of a Voyage to the Middle of the Earth." *Pacific Discovery* 4:2 (1951): 4-14.
- 1948 U.S. Navy Department. Office of Naval Operations. **Handbook of the United States Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands**. Washington, GPO, 1948.
Edited by Felix M. Keesing.
- 1948 White, Clarence H., (ed.) **Operation Sandstone: The Story of Joint Task Force Seven**. Washington Infantry Journal, 1949.
Regarding Eniwetok proving grounds for the atomic bomb.
- 1948-1949 Meredith, Joseph C. "Operation Bovine." *U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings*, 76:8 (Aug 50) 885-890.
- 1948-1968 Vitarelli, William V. **Twenty Years in Micronesia**. 1968.

- 1949 Bailey, Alfred & Robert Niedrach. **Stepping Stones Across the Pacific: A Photographic Record.** Denver, Museum of National History, 1951.
Visits to Wake and Midway.
- 1949 Pastor y Santos, Emilio. **Territorios de soberanía española en Oceanía.** Madrid, Instituto de Estudios Africanos & Ed. Ares, 1950.
LC# DU65.P3. Contains Fr. Serrano's "Breve noticia" of 1705.
- 1949-1950 Mason, Leonard E., Jack Tobin & Gerald Wade. "Anthropology-Geography Study of Arno Atoll, Marshall Islands." *Atoll Research Bulletin* 10 (1952).
SIM Report N° 7 (1950).
- 1949-1950 Spoehr, Alexander. "The Tinian Chamorros." *Human Organization* 10:4 (1951): 16-20.
LC# GN1.H83.
- 1949-1960 Bowen, R. N. **Bibliography of the Scientific Investigation of Micronesia (SIM).** Honolulu, PSIC, Bishop Museum, 1964 (14 pages, mimeo).
SIM was funded by the Office of Naval Research and directed by the Pacific Science Board. Lasted until the early 1960s.
- 1950 Clark, Eugenie. **Lady With a Spear.** New York, Harper, 1953; New York, Ballantine, 1974.
LC# QL31.C56A3. Marine biologist diving at Kwajalein, Guam, Saipan, and Palau.
- 1950 Cormack, Miss Maribelle. **The Lady Was a Skipper: The Story of Eleanor Wilson, Missionary Extraordinary to the Marshall & Caroline Islands.** New York, Hill & Wang, 1956.
LC# BV3678.W5C6. Skipper of the Morning Star VI in 1950.
- 1950 Ellis, Sir Alfred Fuller. "Rehabilitation of Nauru and Ocean Island." *New Zealand Journal of Agriculture* 80 (1950): ...
- 1950 Emory, Kenneth Pike. **Article in:** Honolulu Advertiser, 17 Sep 1950.
About his second visit to Kapingamarangi.
- 1950 Hamilton, Edwin L. **Sunken Islands of the Mid-Pacific Mountains.** New York, Geological Society of America, 1956.
Results of the Scripps Institute Mid-Pacific Expedition.
- 1950 Keesing, Felix Maxwell. **The Pacific Island Peoples in the Postwar World.** Eugene, Oregon State System of Higher Education, 1950.

- 1950 Mason, Leonard E. "The Bikinians: A Transplanted Population." *Human Organization* 9:1 (1950): 5-15.
- 1950 U.S. House of Representatives. **Providing a Civil Government for Guam and for Other Purposes.** Washington, 1950.
Report N° 1677, Committee on Public Lands, 81st U.S. Congress, 2nd Session.
- 1950 ca. Long, Dwight. **Seven Seas on a Shoestring.** ???
Visited Pohnpei, says Fr. Rively (p. 202).
- 1950 ca. Pomeroy, Earl Spencer. **Pacific Outpost: American Strategy in Guam and Micronesia.** Stanford, Stanford University Press, 1951; NY, 1970.
LC# DU647.P6.
- 1950 ca. Spoehr, Alexander. **Saipan: the Ethnology of a War-Devastated Island.** *Fieldiana: Anthropology* (Chicago): vol. 41 (1954).
LC# GN2.F4 v. 41 & DU648.S35S66. Reprinted by HPO Saipan in 2000.
- 1950-1951 Palomo, José R. **Recollections of Olden Days.** Guam, MARC, 1992.
Part 2 of the autobiography of a Chamorro would-be educator.
- 1950-1952 Stevens, Russell Leroy. **Guam, U.S.A.: Birth of a Territory.** Honolulu, Tongg, 1953.
LC# DU647.S73.
- 1950-1970 Carter, Lee D. "The Demographic Modernization of Guam: 1950 to 1970." Ph.D. thesis, Bowling Green State University, Ohio, 1981.
MARC #DU647.C37.
- 1950s Gann, Ernest. **Song of the Sirens.** London, H & S, 1968.
- 1950s Kemble, John Haskell. **San Francisco Bay. A Pictorial Maritime History.** New York, Bonanza, 1978; reprint of 1947 edition.
- 1950s Robinson, W. **To the Great Southern Sea.** London, 1957; also 1973.
About the 15,000-mile voyage of the 70-foot brig Varua.
- 1951 + Rively, Father William E., S.J. **The Story of the [ship] "Romance".** New York, Rinehart, 1953.
Ship later renamed 'Star of the Sea'. See Kennally, 1960.
- 1951 ca. Catala, Renee L. A. **Report on the Gilbert Islands.** Nouméa, South Pacific Commission, 1952.
Also reprinted in Atoll Research Bulletin 59 (1957).

- 1951 ca. Moore, W. Robert. "Grass-skirted Yap." *National Geographic* 102:6 (1952): 805-830.
- 1951-1952 Fosberg, Francis Raymond. "Northern Marshall Islands Expedition, 1951-1952." *Atoll Research Bulletin* 38 (1955).
- 1952 Kugel, Kenneth. **The Governing of Micronesia: A Report on the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands.** Washington, GPO, 1952.
LC# DU500.K84. Based on a field survey, Feb-March 1952.
- 1952 Reed, Erik K. "General Report on Archeology [sic] and History of Guam." Washington, National Park Service, 1952.
MARC DU647.A54. Typescript of a report to Governor Skinner. Notes on surviving remains and sites in the Marianas.
- 1952 Reed, Erik K. "Archaeology in Guam, 1952: A Status Report." *American Anthropologist* 56:5 (1954): 877-879.
- 1952 Wigmore, Lionel. "Nauru." *Walkabout* 18:3 (1952): 29-32.
Mainly about the economy and politics.
- 1952 ca. Gressitt, J. Linsley. "Collecting in the Carolines." *Proceedings, Hawaiian Entomological Soc.* 15 (1954): 267-269.
Visits to Wake, Kwajalein, Pingelap and Mokil to collect insects.
- 1952 ca. Gressitt, J. Linsley. "Description of Kayangel Atoll, Palau Islands." *Atoll Research Bulletin* 14 (1952).
Includes maps and a general description of the appearance, climate and plants of the islets.
- 1952 ca. Petersen, E. A. **In a Junk Across the Pacific.** London, 1954.
- 1953 Allen, Riley H. "Journey to the Trust Territory. Uncle Sam's Wards in the Pacific." In a series of news stories in the *Honolulu Star-Bulletin*, Nov-Dec 1953.
- 1953 Bates, Marston & Donald P. Abbott. **Coral Island: Portrait of an Atoll.** [London ed.: **Ifaluk: Portrait of Coral Island**]. New York, Scribner's, 1958; London, Museum Press, 1959.
Authors visited Ifaluk Atoll in 1953 to study plants, animals, etc. London edition: Ifaluk: Portrait of a Coral Island.
- 1953 Bates, Marston. "Ifalik, Lonely Paradise of the South Seas." *National Geographic* 109 (Apr 1956): 546-571.

- 1953 Sandelmann, John. **Some Observations on the Problem of Self-Government in the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands.** Honolulu, Trust Territory Government, 1953.
- 1953-1954 Meredith, Joseph C. **A Handful of Emeralds: On Patrol with the Hanna in the Postwar Pacific.** Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1997.
- 1953-1956 Elvidge, Anita M. **Guam Interlude. . . .**, 1972.
LC# DU647.E48. The author was the wife of a former Governor, 1953-56.
- 1953-1964 Spoehr, Alexander (ed.) **Bibliography of the Tri-Institutional Pacific Program, 1953-1964 (TRIPP).** Honolulu, PSIC, Bishop Museum, 1966 (12 pages, mimeo).
TRIPP was funded by the Carnegie Foundation. Participants were the Bishop Museum, U. Hawaii and Yale.
- 1954 Coulter, John Wesley. "Human Geography of Guam." Association of American Geographers Annual 45 (1955): 175.
An abstract.
- 1954 Coulter, John Wesley. **The Pacific Dependencies of the United States.** New York, Macmillan, 1957 (388 pages).
LC# F970.C6. Textbook-style. Visits to Mokil & Pingelap.
- 1954 Coulter, John Wesley. **Trade Winds: Stories of the South Seas.** Milford, N.H., Cabinet Press, 1969.
LC# DU23.C68 (1969).
- 1954 Hoodless, D. W. "Gilberts Revisited: Change in the Pattern of Islands." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 25:2 (1954): 65-71.
- 1954 Lapp, Ralph E. **The Voyage of the Lucky Dragon.** New York, Harper & Bros., 1957.
Japanese fishing boat whose crew became the first victims of the H-bomb dropped at Bikini Atoll on 1 March 1954.
- 1954 Mason, Leonard E. "Relocation of the Bikini Marshallese: A Study in Group Migration." Ph.D. thesis, Yale University, 1954.
- 1954 Niering, William A. "Observations on Puluwat and Gaferut, Caroline Islands." *Atoll Research Bulletin* 76 (1961): 1-10.
- 1954 Niering, William A. "Bioecology of Kapingamarangi Atoll, Caroline Islands: Terrestrial Aspects." *Atoll Research Bulletin* 49 (1956).

- 1954 Riesenber, Saul H. **Report on Visit to Kili.** Office of the High Commissioner, TTPI, 1954 (a typescript).
- 1954 Tobin, Jack A. **Kili Journal.** Majuro, Marshall Islands (mimeo.).
- 1954 Wiens, Herold Jacob. "Field Notes on Atolls Visited in the Marshalls." Atoll Research Bulletin 54 (1957).
- 1954 Wiens, Herold Jacob. "The Geography of Kapingamarangi Atoll in the Eastern Carolines." Atoll Research Bulletin 48 (1956).
- 1954 + Dibblin, Jane. **The Day of Two Suns: U.S. Nuclear Testing and the Pacific Islanders.** New Amsterdam, N.Y., 1990.
- 1954 + Salaff, S. "Bikini Atoll, 1954." Bulletin of Concerned Asian Scholars 10:2 (1978): 58-59.
- 1954 + Tate, Merze & Doris M. Hull. "Effects of Nuclear Explosions on Pacific Islanders." Pacific Historical Review 33:4 (1964): 379-393.
- 1954 ? Grimble, Sir Arthur Francis. "Arrests on Arorae." Virginia Q. R. (Queensland Records?) 30 (1954): 373-383.
- 1954-1961 Conard, Robert A. et al. **Medical Survey of Rongelap People Five and Six Years [and Seven Years] After Exposure to Fallout.** Washington, Dept. of Commerce, 1960; supplement, 1962.
Accidental exposure resulted from nuclear tests on Bikini in 1954. Medical teams visited in 1959, 1960 and 1961.
- 1954-1980 Conard, Robert A. et al. **Review of Medical Findings in a Marshallese Population 26 Years After Accidental Exposure to Radioactive Fallout.** Upton, N.Y., Brookhaven National Laboratory, 1980.
- 1955 Guam. Office of the Chief Commissioner. **Island-wide Census as of June 30, 1955, Taken by the Municipal Commissioners.** Agaña, [1955].
- 1955 Hill, Margaret. "Notes on Mokil and Pingelap." Micronesian Monthly 3:9 (1955): 10-12, 13; 3:10, 26-27.
- 1955 Tobin, Jack A. "Special Field Study, Ujilan Atoll." Majuro, 1955 (59 pages).
Report on visit to Ujelang to the Deputy High Commissioner, TTPI.
- 1955 U.S. Board on Geographic Names. **Decisions on Names in the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands and Guam.** 3 vols., Washington, G.P.O., 1955.

- 1955 ca. Walter, William J. "Laughter on Ulithi." 1955.
- 1955 ca. Walter, William J. "Ifalik ... Changing Paradise." 1957.
- 1955-1958 Storer, Tracy I. (ed.) **Pacific Island Rat Ecology: Report of a Study Made on Ponape and Adjacent Islands, 1955-1958.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1962.
- 1956-1959 Lowe, Richard Barrett. **Problems in Paradise: The View from Government House.** New York, Pageant Press, 1967.
The author was Governor of Guam from 15 Oct. 1956 to 14 Nov. 1959.
- 1957 ca. Phelan, Nancy. **Atoll Holiday.** Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1958.
Holiday in the Gilbert Islands.
- 1957-1959 Toomin, Philip & Pauline Marks Toomin. **Black Robe and Grass Skirt.** New York, Horizon Press, 1963.
LC# DU500.T6. Visits to Marshalls, Pohnpei, Truk, Yap, Palau.
- 1958 (1) Reynolds, E. **The Forbidden Voyage.** London, 1962.
To Eniwetok Proving Grounds aboard the Phoenix.
- 1958 (2) Bigelow, A. **The Voyage of the 'Golden Rule.'** New York, Doubleday, 1959.
Attempt to reach Eniwetok stopped at Honolulu.
- 1958-1959 Henning, Theodore F. **Buritis in Paradise: The Revealing Story of a Dedicated Teacher's Conflict with Officialdom in the TTPI.** New York, Greenwich Books, 1961.
LC# LA2201.H4.
- 1959 Ullman, James Ramsey. **Where the Bong Tree Grows: The Log of one Man's Journey in the South Pacific.** New York & Cleveland, World, 1963.
LC# DU28.U4. Includes a visit to Micronesia.
- 1959 Ullman, James Ramsey. "A Strange Tale of the South Seas." 1960.
About Pulap, say Marshall & Nason.
- 1959-1961 Smith, Allan H. "Micronesia." *Asian Perspective* 3('59): 53-5; 4('60): 95-100; 5(61):79-87.
- 1960 ITO Masashi. **The Emperor's Last Soldiers.** New York, Coward-McCann, 1967.
Translated by Roger Clifton. The author hid on Guam for 16 years before surrendering.
- 1960 Kennally, Bishop. "Cruise of the 'Star of the Sea', June 22-Aug. 3, 1960."
23-page typescript. Trip to the Central Carolines.

- 1960 Lessa, William Armand. "The Social Effects of Typhoon Ophelia (1960) on Ulithi." *Micronesica* 1 (1964): 1-47. Reprinted 1968 in: *Peoples and Cultures of the Pacific*, edited by Andrew P. Vayda.
- 1960 Morrell, W. P. **Britain in the Pacific Islands**. Oxford, 1960.
- 1960 ca. Devambe, L. C. "Visit to the Gilbert Islands." *South Pacific Bulletin* 10:2 (1960): 10-14.
- 1960 ca. Force, Roland W. **Leadership and Cultural Change in Palau**. Chicago, Natural History Museum, 1960.
- 1960s Boyer, David S. "Micronesia: The Americanization of Eden." *National Geographic* 131 (May 1967): 702-744.
- 1960s Kiste, Robert C. **The Bikinians: A Study in Forced Migration**. Menlo Park, CA, Cummings Pub., 1974 (212 pages).
Author did his Ph.D. thesis on this subject at the University of Oregon in 1967. See Mason (1954), and Tobin (1960s).
- 1960s Kiste, Robert C. **Kili Island: A Study of the Relocation of the Ex-Bikini Marshallese**. Eugene, Dept. of Anthropology, University of Oregon, 1968.
- 1960s Knox-Mawer, June. **A South Sea Spell**. London, John Murray, 1975.
Visited Kiribati using Fiji as a base.
- 1960s Mason, Leonard (ed.) **The Laura Report: A Field Report of Training and Research in Majuro Atoll, Marshall Islands**. Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1967.
Covers ecology, subsistence patterns, local politics, land rights, and land use.
- 1960s Puyo, Sister Ana Maria. "The Acceptance of Americanization by the Chamorros and Carolinians of Saipan." M.A. thesis, St. Louis University, 1964.
- 1960s Tobin, Jack A. "The Resettlement of the Eniwetok People: A Study of a Displaced Community in the Marshall Islands." Ph.D. thesis, University of California at Berkeley, 1967.
See also Kiste, 1977.
- 1960s Tobin, Jack A. "Jabwor: Former Capital of the Marshall Islands." *Micronesian Reporter* 18:4 (1970): 20-30.
- 1961 Cloete, Stuart. **West with the Sun**. London, 1962.
About the voyage of the Norwegian MV Pleasantville, Captain Bergan.

- 1962 Silverman, Martin G. "The Resettled Banaban Community in Fiji." *Current Anthropology* 3 (1962): 429-431.
- 1962-1963 Alkire, William H. **An Introduction to the Peoples and Culture(s) of Micronesia.** Reading, Addison-Wesley, 1972; Menlo Park, Cummins, 1977.
LC# GN669A415 1977.
- 1962-1963 Alkire, William H. **Lamotrek Atoll and Inter-island Socioeconomic Ties.** Urbana, University of Illinois Press, 1965 (180 pages).
LC# DU568.L3A5. Emphasis on earth sciences (soil, climate, plants, animals, etc.).
- 1962-1963 Alkire, William H. "Systems of Measurement on Woleai Atoll, Caroline Islands." *Anthropos* 65 (1970): 1-73.
- 1962-1963 Alkire, William H. **Technical knowledge and the evolution of political systems in the Central and Western Caroline Islands of Micronesia.** *Canadian Journal of Anthropology* 1.2 (1980): 229-237.
Article criticized by Hunter-Anderson in ISLA 4.1.
- 1963 McArthur, N. & J. B. McCaig. **Gilbert and Ellice Islands. A Report on the Results of the Census of Population, 1963.** Fiji, Government Printer, 1964.
- 1963 Sams, Fr. Ronald W., S.J. **Buffalo Province Jesuit Missions in the Caroline and Marshall Islands; a series of reports on the 1963 mission visit...** 23 p. typescript.
MARC# BV3677.S3.
- 1963-1970 Wuerch, W. L. & M. Taitano. **Inventory of Papers of Governor Manuel F.L. Guerrero.** Guam, MARC, 1993 (16 pages).
- 1964 Gajdusek, D. Carleton. "Journal of an Expedition to the Western Caroline Islands." Bethesda, Maryland, National Institutes of Health, 1964.
LC# DU563.G3. Medical trip to Ulithi, on account of an influenza epidemic. Author has sexual fancies with natives.
- 1964 Schade, Brother Gerard W. **I Shall Return.** n.p., n.d.
Narrative of a voyage throughout Micronesia.
- 1965 Commonwealth of Australia. **Nauru Act 1965, n° 115.**
- 1965 Hughes, Helen. "Nauruans, 2: Pax Australia." *New Guinea* 1:3 (1965): 59-66.

- 1965 ca. Langdon, Robert. "The Ocean Islanders: A Quite Scandalous Document." *New Guinea* 1 (Dec 65-Jan 66): 42-52.
- 1965 ca. Wilson, Walter Scott & Singkitchy P. George. "Christmas on Kusaie." *Pacific Profile* 3:10 (1965): 8-10, 14.
- 1965 ca. Wilson, Walter Scott [1927-1975]. "Land Activity and Social Organization of Lelu, Kusaie." Ph.D. thesis, University of Pennsylvania, 1968.
He had been a Peace Corps volunteer there before. The appendix contains genealogies, census information, etc.
- 1965-1995 Peck, Dr. William M. **Universe of Islands.** Honolulu, Mutual Pub., 1997.
The 30-year experience of a physician who lived in Micronesia.
- 1966 Anon. **Glimpses of Guam 1966.** U.S.N. Yearbook, Guam, 1966.
- 1966 Kahn, Ely Jacques, Jr. **A Reporter in Micronesia.** New York, W. W. Norton, 1966.
LC# DU500.K27. Reprinted from New Yorker mag. See also 1971.
- 1967 Anon. **Glimpses of Guam 1967.** U.S.N. Yearbook, Guam, 1967.
- 1967 Bourjade, St. "Les Catholiques de l'archipel Gilbert." *Annales de N.-D. du Sacré-Coeur (Issoudun)* 1967: 187-191.
- 1967 Boyer, D. S. "Micronesia: The Americanization of Eden." *National Geographic* 131:5 (1967): 702-744.
- 1967 Gladwin, Thomas. **East is a Big Bird: Navigation and Logic on Puluwat Atoll.** Cambridge, Harvard University, 1970.
About Puluwat and traditional Carolinian navigation techniques.
- 1967 Mason, Leonard E. **The Laura Report. A Field Report of Training and Research in Majuro Atoll, Marshall Islands.** Honolulu, Dept. of Anthropology, University of Hawaii, 1967.
- 1967 Silverman, Martin G. "The Historiographic Implications of Social and Cultural Change: Some Banaban Examples." *JPH* 2 (1967): 137-147.
See also Silverman, ca. 1970.
- 1967-1969 Lingenfelter, Sherwood G. **Yap: Political Leadership and Culture Change in an Island Society.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1975 (271 pages).
Based on fieldwork conducted 1967-69.

- 1967-1973 Heine, Carl. **Micronesia at the Crossroads: A Reappraisal of the Micronesian Political Dilemma.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1974.
LC# JQ6451.A3. Based on his M.A. thesis, Pacific University, Forest Grove, Oregon, 1965.
- 1968 Gilbert and Ellice Islands Colony. **Report for the Year 1968.** London, HMSO, 1969.
- 1968 Mooring, George, et al. **A Socio-economic Survey of the Gilbert and Ellice Islands.** London, Ministry of Overseas Development, 1968.
- 1968 ca. Mason, Leonard E. "Anthropological Research in Micronesia." *Anthropologica* 11:1 (1969): 85-115.
- 1969 Lewis, David. **We, the Navigators: The Ancient Art of Landfinding in the Pacific.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1972; reprinted 1991.
LC# GN440.L48 1972. Puluwat to/from Saipan with the Isbjorn. An enlarged 2nd ed. was published in 1994.
- 1969 Lewis, David. "A Return Voyage Between Puluwat and Saipan Using Micronesian Navigational Techniques." In: *Pacific Navigation and Voyaging*, Ben Finney (ed.).
- 1969 Meller, Norman. **The Congress of Micronesia: Development of the Legislative Process in the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1969.
- 1969 Quigg, Philip W. "Coming of Age in Micronesia." *Foreign Affairs* 47:3 (Apr 1969): 493-508.
- 1970 Bahrenburg, B. **Pacific Then and Now: A Revisiting of the Great Battlefields of World War II.** New York, Putnam, 1971.
- 1970 DeSmith, Stanley A. **Microstates and Micronesia: Problems of America's Pacific Islands and Other Minute Territories.** New York, New York University Press, 1970.
LC# JC365.D43.
- 1970 Heine, Carl. "Micronesia Is Confused About What It Wants." *Pacific Islands Monthly* (Sept 1970): 18-19.
- 1970 Johnson, Donald D. "The Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands." *Current History* 58 (Apr 1970): 233-239.
- 1970 Mahone, Rene C. "Biography of Guam's Last Spaniard." 1974.
His name was Pascual Artero. See his autobiography under 1886-1970.

- 1970 Mitchell, Roger E. "Micronesian Folklore and Culture Change." *Journal of the Folklore Institute* 9 (1972): 28-44.
Includes narrative of his visit to Kosrae in 1970.
- 1970 ca. Bailey, Maurice and Maralyn. **117 Days Adrift.** Sydney, Australasian Pub., 1974.
Via Micronesia? Survival after sinking of yatch Auralyn in Central Eastern Pacific.
- 1970 ca. Brower, Kenneth & Robert Wenkam. **Micronesia: Island Wilderness.** San Francisco, Friends of the Earth & Seabury Press, 1975.
- 1970 ca. Brower, Kenneth. **With Their Islands Around Them. A Narrative of Micronesia, and of Two Men Responsible for Conserving its Ecosystem.** New York, Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1974 (216 pages).
About entomologists Robert Owen and John Kochi in Palau. Drawings by Takesi Suguki.
- 1970 ca. Roth, Hal. **Two on a Big Ocean: The Story of the First Circumnavigation of the Pacific Basin in a small sailing ship.** New York, Macmillan, 1972 (282 pages).
A couple, aboard the 35-ft yatch Whisper, visited Gilberts, Kusaie, Pohnpei, and Guam.
- 1970 ca. Silverman, Martin G. **Disconcerting Issue: Meaning and Struggle in a Resettled Pacific Community.** Chicago, University of Chicago Press, 1971.
About Banabans settled on Rabi Island, Fiji.
- 1970 ca. Wenkam, Robert & Byron Baker. **Micronesia: The Breadfruit Revolution.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1971.
LC# DU500. W44.
- 1970 ca. Wenkam, Robert. **The Great Pacific Rip-off: Corporate Rape in the Far East.** Chicago, Follett, 1974.
Half of book is about Micronesia.
- 1970 ca. Wenkam, Robert. "Micronesian Parks: A Proposal." *Micronesian Reporter* 19:3 (1971): 9-22.
Also published by Friends of the Earth, San Francisco, 1971.
- 1970-1975 Wuerch, W. & M. Taitano. **Inventory of Papers of Governor Carlos G. Camacho.** Guam, MARC, 1993 (28 pages).
- 1970s Anon. **ABM Research and Development at Bell Laboratories: Project History.** Whippany, NJ, 1975.
History of the ABM Project on Kwajalein in the Marshalls.

- 1970s Black, Peter W. "Some Vicissitudes of Roman Catholic Dogma on Tobi Island."
Paper read at 4th Annual Meeting of the Assn. for Social Anthropology in Oceania, March 1975, Stuart, Florida.
- 1970s Black, Peter W. "Neo-Tobian Culture: Modern Life on a Micronesian Atoll." Ph.D. dissertation, Univ. of California, San Diego, 1977.
- 1970s Black, Peter W. "The Teachings of Father Merino: Christianity on Tobi Atoll." In *Mission, Church, and Sect in Oceania*, Boutilier (ed.). Lanham, Maryland, U. Press of America, 1978.
- 1970s EGAMI Tomoko & SAITO Fumiko. "... " [= Archaeological Excavation on Pagan in the Mariana Islands]. *Jinruigaku Zasshi* 80:3 (1973): 203-226.
- 1970s Hinz, Earl R. **Pacific Wanderer**. Stamford, CT, Wescott Cove Pub., 1991.
Edited by Julius M. Wilensky. Articles on yacht voyages through Oceania in 1970s and 1980s.
- 1970s Hughes, Daniel T. & Sherwood G. Lingenfelter (eds) **Political Development in Micronesia**. Columbus, Ohio State University Press, 1974 (333 pages).
- 1970s Kluge, P. F. **The Edge of Paradise: America in Micronesia**. New York, Random House, 1991.
Author was editor of the Micronesian Reporter.
- 1970s McHenry, Donald F. **Micronesia. Trust Betrayed**. New York & Washington, Carnegie Endowment, 1975.
LC# JX4084.P27M23. Politics and foreign aid in Micronesia.
- 1970s Nevin, David. **The American Touch in Micronesia. A Story of Power, Money, and the Corruption of a Pacific Paradise**. New York, W. W. Norton, 1977 (224 pages).
LC# JQ6451.A3N48. Politics and economic policy.
- 1970s Payson, Herb. **Blown Away**. Boston, 1980.
Cruise of the ketch "Sea Foam", via Majuro.
- 1970s Rosenthal, Paul H. "Archaeological Survey in the Marshall and Eastern Caroline Islands: A Completion-of-fieldwork Progress Report ..." Honolulu, Department of Anthropology, Bishop Museum, 1977.
Bishop Museum Ms. 080577 (12 pages). About the Kelton-Bishop Expedition to Eastern Micronesia.
- 1970s Siers, James. **Taratai--A Pacific Adventure**. Wellington, Millwood, 1977.
Taratai II, Gilbertese canoe, from Tarawa to Tahiti.

- 1970s Ward, Martha C. **Nest in the Wind: Adventures in Anthropology on a Tropical Island.** Waveland Press, Illinois, 1989 (160 pages).
Anthropology of the Island of Pohnpei.
- 1970s (1) EGAMI Tomoko & TAKAYAMA Jun. **Archaeology on Rota in the Marianas Islands. Preliminary Report on the First Excavation of the Latte Site (M-1).** Hiratsuka City, Tokai University, 1971 (31 pages).
Reports of Pacific Archaeological Survey N° 1. Site was on northern side of Rota, at Muchon.
- 1970s (2) TAKAYAMA Jun & SEKI Toshikiho. **Preliminary Archaeological Investigations on the Island of Tol in Truk.** Nara City, Tezukayama University, 1973 (65 pages).
Reports of Pacific Archaeological Survey N° 2.
- 1970s (3) TAKAYAMA Jun & INTOH Michiko. **Archaeology Excavation of Latte Site (M-13), Rota in the Marianas.** Hirakatsu City, Tokai University, 1976 (44 pages).
Reports of Pacific Archaeological Survey N° 4. Includes Carbon-14 dating.
- 1970s (4) TAKAYAMA Jun (ed.) **Archaeological Excavation at Chukienu Shell Midden on Tol, Truk.** Nara City, Tezukayama University, 1978 (73 pages).
Reports of Pacific Archaeological Survey N° 5.
- 1971 Kahn, Ely Jacques, Jr. "Micronesia Revisited." *New Yorker Magazine*, 18 Dec 1971.
- 1971 Kluge, P. F. "Micronesia: America's Troubled Pacific Ward." *Reader's Digest* (Dec 1971): 161-164.
- 1972 Asahi Shimbun (eds.) **28 Years in the Guam Jungle. Sergeant Yokoi Home from World War II.** Tokyo & San Francisco, Japan Publications, 1972.
Story of Sgt. Shoichi Yokoi, the last Japanese straggler. Original Japanese title: Guam ni ikita 28 nen...
- 1972 Gajdusek, Carleton. "Journal of the Research Vessel Alpha Helix. Medical and Population Genetic Survey ... Pingelap Atoll." (1972)
Available in Peabody Museum, Salem.
- 1972 McClure, Glenn E., USAF (ret'd). **Saipan, Then and Now.** Universal City, Texas, priv. printed, 1972.
LC# D767.99.S3M32.
- 1972 McClure, Glenn E., USAF (ret'd). **Tinian, Then and Now.** Universal City, Texas, priv. printed, 1972.

- 1972 Woodcock, George. **South Sea Journey**. London, Faber, 1976.
LC# DU23.W59. Canadian TV crew's visit to the Gilberts.
- 1973 Labby, David. "Old Glory and the New Yap." *Natural History* 82:6 (1973): 26-37.
- 1973 McCoy, Michael A. "A Renaissance in Carolinian-Marianas Voyaging." *JPS* 82:4 (1973): 355-365.
- 1974 Kay, Alan. "Population Growth in Micronesia." *Micronesian Reporter* (1974).
Reprinted in South Pacific Bulletin 25:3 (1975).
- 1974 ca. Viti, Carlos. "Voyage from the last century." In *Glimpses of Guam* 15:2 (1975): 17-24.
- 1974-1975 Ritter, Philip L. "The Repopulation of Kosrae: Population and Social Organization on a Micronesian High Island." Ph.D. dissertation, Stanford University, 1978 (503 pages).
- 1974-1978 Gale, Roger W. "Return to Bikini?" *The Progressive* 38 (1974): 12-13.
- 1974-1978 Gale, Roger W. "Micronesia, U.S.A." *Micronesian Reporter* 1:3 (1977): 9-11.
- 1974-1978 Gale, Roger W. "New Political Status for Micronesia." *Pacific Affairs* 51:3 (1978): 427-447.
- 1974-1978 Gale, Roger W. **The Americanization of Micronesia: A Study of the Consolidation of the U.S. Role in the Pacific**. Washington, University Press of America, 1979.
- 1975 Pincus, Walter. "Bikini and Eniwetok: Repaying Old Debts." *New Republic* 172:20 (1975): 11-14.
- 1975 ca. Kluge, P. F. **The Day That I Die**. New York, Bobbs-Merrill, 1976.
- 1975 ca. Marshall, Mac. "The Effects of Typhoon Pamela on the Mortlock Islands of Truk District." *Micronesian Reporter* 24:3 (1976): 24-39.
- 1975 ca. Severance, Craig J. "Land, Food and Fish: Strategy and Transaction on a Micronesian Atoll." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Oregon, 1976.
The atoll in question is Pis-Losap. Some of its natives moved to Ponape.
- 1975-1976 FUJIMURA Keiko & William Alkire. "Recent Excavations on Three Atolls in the Caroline Islands: A Note." *JPS* 86:3 (1977): 413-414.
Field work carried out on Faraulep, Woleai and Lamotrek. Ms. Fujimura became Mrs. Alkire.

- 1975-1976 Petit-Skinner, Solange. **The Nauruans**. San Francisco, MacDuff, 1981.
An anthropological survey of Nauru, requested by the Nauruan government.
- 1975-1983 Damas, David. **Bountiful Island: A Study of Land Tenure on a Micronesian Atoll**. Waterloo, Ont., Wilfrid Laurier UP, 1994 (272 pages).
About Pingelap.
- 1976 Daley, Denise. "Passage to Agrihan." *The Islander*, 2 May 1976, pp. 12-14.
The Islander is the supplement to the Sunday News, Pacific Daily News, a Guam newspaper.
- 1976 McPhetres, Samuel F. "Constitutional Development in Micronesia." *South Pacific Bulletin* 26:2 (1976):34-38; 26:3 (1976):14-22.
- 1976 McPhetres, Samuel F. "Towards 1981--Micronesian Political Development in 1976." *South Pacific Bulletin* 26:4 (1976): 23-25.
- 1976 Siers, J. **Taratai: A Pacific Adventure**. Wellington, 1977.
Micronesian canoe from Tarawa to Fiji.
- 1976 ca. McGowan, D. D., G. G. Shor & S. M. Smith (eds.) **Cruise Report, INDOPAC Expedition, Legs 9 Through 16**. [U.S.] Office of Naval Research, 1977.
- 1977 Bryan, Edwin, Jr. "Ulithi, Caroline Islands." (*American Pacific Magazine* 2:2 (1977): 12-14.
- 1977 Hall, James V. "Micronesia at the Crossroads... Again." (*American Pacific Magazine* 2:4 (1977): 10-12.
- 1977 Kiste, Robert C. "The People of Enewetak: Past and Present." *Micronesian Perspective* 1:2 (1977): 18-23.
- 1977 Mason, Leonard E. "A View of the Changing Political Scene in Micronesia." *Micronesian Perspective* 1:1 (1977): 8-15.
- 1977 Meller, Norman. "The Ralik-Ratak Draft Constitution." *Micronesian Perspective* 1:3 (1977): 1-5.
- 1977 Nufer, Harold F. **Micronesia under American Rule. An Evaluation of the Strategic Trusteeship (1947-77)**. Hicksville, N.Y., Exposition Press, 1978.
- 1977 Smith, Stanley A. de. "Micronesia: In Trust." *Micronesian Perspective* 1:2 (1977): 3-12.

- 1977 Tagupa, William E. "The Northern Marianas: Secession from Trusteeship and Accession to Commonwealth." *JPH* 12:2 (1977): 81-85.
- 1977 Takeuchi, Floyd. "Micronesian Unity." *Micronesian Perspective* 1:1 (1977): 19-24.
- 1977 Trumbull, Robert. **Tin Roofs and Palm Trees. A Report on the New South Seas.** Seattle, University of Washington Press, 1977 (302 pages).
- 1977 Williams, Janine. "A Star is Born: Kosrae, the Newest Star on the Trust Territory Flag, Has a Proud History and a Promising Future." *Glimpses* 17:3 (1977): 11-16, 60, 63-64, 68-69, 72.
- 1977-1979 Ayres, William S. "Archaeological Survey in Micronesia." *Current Anthropology* 20:3 (1979): 598-600.
Archaeological work in Pohnpei.
- 1978 Bordallo, Ricardo J. **Guam, a New Era of Growth: Governor's Report to the People of Guam on the State of the Territory.** Guam, Governor's Office, 6 February 1978.
- 1978 Hezel, Francis X., S.J. "Looking Ahead to the End of Trusteeship, TTPI." *JPH* 13:4 (1978): 204-210.
- 1978 Tipton, W.J., and R.A. Meibaum. **An Aerial Radiological and Photographic Survey of Eleven Atolls and Two Islands within the Northern Marshall Islands.** Washington, Dept. Energy, 1981.
Survey done from July to Nov. 1978. Contains 168 photos, 208 pages. Spiral-bound.
- 1979 Anon. **Constitution of the Marshall Islands.** Majuro, Micronitor, 1983.
- 1980 Shackelton, Keith. **Ship in the Wilderness.** 1986.
MV Lindblad Explorer.
- 1980 ca. Brower, Kenneth. **A Song for Satawal.** New York, Harper & Row, 1983; reprinted 1984.
LC# DU500.B763. Reflections on Yap, Satawal, and Palau.
- 1980 ca. Brower, Kenneth. **Micronesia: The Land, the People and the Sea.** Baton Rouge, Louisiana State University Press, 1981.
Reproduced by Mobil Oil, Singapore.
- 1980 ca. Cornell, Gwenda. **Pacific Odyssey.** London, Adlard Coles, 1985.
English yacht which visited Kiribati.

- 1980 ca. NAGASHIMA Shunsuke, et al. "... " [Visiting Yap and Belau]. JPacS 11 (1981):52-76.
- 1980-1981 AOYAGI Machiko (ed.) **Islanders and Their Outside World: Report of the Cultural Anthropological Research in the Caroline Islands...1980-1981**. Tokyo, Rikkyo University Press, 1982.
- 1980-1989 Flinn, Juliana. **Diplomas and Thatch Houses: Asserting Tradition in a Changing Micronesia**. Ann Arbor, Univ. of Michigan Press, 1995.
A study of the people of Pulap atoll in the Carolines.
- 1980s Crocombe, Ron & Leonard Mason (eds.) **Micronesian Politics**. Rev. ed., IPS, University of the South Pacific, Fiji, 1988.
- 1981 McGrath, Thomas B., S.J. "The Pope in Guam." *America* (New York) 144:13 (1981): 273-4.
- 1982 Pond Eyley, Claudia & Robin Whyte. **Twenty-Eight Days in Kiribati**. Auckland, N.Z., New Women's Press, 1988.
- 1982 Wallechinsky, David. "The Challenge of a Gentle People: Why a Tiny Island in the West Pacific Does Not Want Our Arms." *Washington Post*, 24 Oct 1982.
A visit to Palau.
- 1983 Ranney, Austin & Howard R. Penniman. **Democracy in the Islands: The Micronesian Plebiscites of 1983**. Washington, Am. Enterprise Inst. for Public Policy Research.
LC# JF493.M534.R6 1985.
- 1983 Thomas, Stephen D. **The Last Navigator**. New York, Henry Holt, 1987.
LC# GN671.C3T48. Story of Mau Piaailug of Satawal.
- 1983 ca. NAKANO Ann. **Broken Canoe: Conversations and Observations in Micronesia**. St. Lucia, University of Queensland Press, 1983 (289 pages).
- 1984 Butler, Brian M. **Archaeological investigations on the north[-west] coast of Rota, Mariana Islands**. SIU at Carbondale, CAI Occ. Paper No. 8, 1988.
- 1985 Robie, David. **Eyes of Fire: The Last Voyage of the Rainbow Warrior**. Philadelphia, New Society Pub., 19--.
Greenpeace vessel, visited Rongelap, 1985.
- 1985 ca. Meller, Norman. **Constitutionalism in Micronesia**. Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1986.
Proceedings of the Micronesian Constitutional Convention. See also 1977.

- 1986 Chin, Paula & Carl Robinson. "Micronesia: A Faltering Trust. The Marshall Islands Battle a Sad Legacy of Dependence and Neglect." *Newsweek*, 11 August 1896, pp. 32-33.
- 1990 ca. Evans, Julian. **Transit of Venus: Travels in the Pacific.** New York, Pantheon, 1992.
From Sydney to Marshall Is., via Kiribati.
- 1990-1993 Otis, Clyman. **Adventures in Yap.** New York, Vantage, 1994.
85-page booklet reproducing 8 letters written from Yap by this civil engineer on contract to Yap State Government.
- 1991 Van Trease, Howard (ed.). **Atoll Politics: The Republic of Kiribati.** Canterbury, Macmillan Brown, 1993.
Detailed analysis of the 1991 election (30 articles).
- 1994 Butler, Brian M. **Archaeological Investigations in the Achugao and Matansa Areas of Saipan, Mariana Islands.** Saipan, 1995 (448 pages).
- 1996 Sacks, Oliver. **The Island of the Colorblind (Pingelap), and Cycas Island [Guam].** New York, Knopf, 1997.

- General **GENERAL PUBLICATIONS, not related to any specific voyage (or short period) in Micronesian history.**
- General Academia das Ciências de Lisboa. **Alguns documentos do Archivo nacional da Torre do Tombo, acerca das navegações e conquistas portuguesas.** Lisbon, 1892.
Edited by José Ramos-Coelho.
- General Academia de Ciências de Lisboa (eds.) **Collecção de notizias para a historia e geographia das nações ultramarinas.** X vol., Lisbon, ...
Vol. VI has a report on the Moluccas by Gabriel Rebello.
- General Academia de Estudios Hist.-sociales de Valladolid. **Colección de documentos inéditos para la historia de España y de sus Indias.** Valladolid, 1928+
- General Acosta, Joseph de. **The Natural and Moral History of the Indies.** 2 vol., London, Hakluyt Soc., 1879.
Translated and edited by Sir Clements Markham.
- General Acosta, José de, S.J. **Historia natural y moral de Indias.** Seville, 1590; Barcelona, J. Cendrat, 1591; Mexico, 1962.
- General Agánduru Móriz, Rodrigo de, O.R.S.A. **Historia general de las Islas Occidentales a la Asia adyacentes, llamadas Philipinas.** Vols. 78 & 79 of Col. doc. hist. España (Madrid, 1881-82).
The author's religious name was Rodrigo de San Miguel.
- General Albalá Hernández, C. P. & R. Rodríguez-Ponga S. **Relación de España con las Islas Marianas. La lengua chamorra.** Madrid, Fundación Juan March, 1985.
MARC# PL5295.H47.
- General Alcázar, José de. **Historia de los dominios españoles en Oceanía; Filipinas.** Manila, 1895; also 1897.
LC# DS668.A34. A sort of textbook with 87 lessons.
- General Alden, W. L. "The Flying Proa." *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 55 (1877): 428-433.
- General Aldrich, Robert. **The French Presence in the South Pacific, 1842-1940.** Honolulu, UHP, 1990.
- General Alegre, Francisco Javier, S.J. **Historia de la Compañía de Jesús en Nueva España.** Mexico, 1841-42; Rome, 1956+.
Rome edition is by Fr. Burrus, et al.
- General Alexander, James McKinney. **Islands of the Pacific.** New York, 1895.
LC# DU21.A37 & A39. Micronesia on pp. 306-342.

- General Alexander, Philip Frederick. **The Earliest Voyages Round the World (1519-1617)**. London, Cambridge University Press, 1916.
LC# G170.A4. About Magellan, Drake, Cavendish, Le Maire, etc.
- General Alkire, William H. **Coral Islanders. Worlds of Man: Studies in Cultural Ecology**. Arlington Heights, Illinois, AHM Publ., 1978 (164 pages).
- General Amsler, Jean. **Histoire générale des explorations**. 10 vol., Nouvelle Librairie de France, 1962.
- General Anon. **United States Scientific Geographical Exploration of the Pacific Basin, 1783-1899**. Honolulu, 1961.
Catalog of the Tenth Pacific Science Congress.
- General Anon. **Japanese External Assets in the South Sea Mandated Islands**. n.p., n.d., 172 pages.
- General Anon. **A Pictorial of Guam, U.S.A.--An Island Come of Age**. [Guam Book Co.] 1974.
LC# DU647.P5.
- General Anon. "Micronesia of the Pacific Ocean." *Nautical Magazine* 31 (Aug 1862): 169-182.
Summarizes expeditions from 1521-1832.
- General Anon. **Nan Madol**. Ponape, Print Shop, Education Dept., 1954.
A mimeographed guide book for the Nan Madol ruins. Good 3-D sketches.
- General Anon. "Confess Your Sins: Status and Sin on Kusaie." Ph.D. thesis, University of Minnesota, 1976.
- General Anon. **The Mariner's Chronicle of Shipwrecks, Fires, Famines, and Other Disasters at Sea; Containing Narratives ...** 2 vol., Boston, Charles Gaylord, 1834.
See also Huntress.
- General Anon. **A Pictorial of Micronesia**. Osaka, Fiji Seikan, 1975(?)
- General Anon. **Dolphin Catalogue n° 35: One Hundred Manuscripts Relating to Latin America**. Oxford, Dolphin Book Co., 1957.
- General Aoki, Fukiko. **A New Religion in Palau, Micronesia**. Tokyo, Shinsensha, 1985.
- General Aoyagi, Machiko. **Modekngei: New Religion in Palau, Micronesia**. Tokyo, Shinsensha, 1985.

- General Aoyagi, Machiko. "Palauan Women." *Kikan Minzokugaku* (Osaka) 8:56-63.
- General Aoyagi, Machiko. "Palauan Shamans." In: *What is Shamanism?* Tokyo, Shunjunsha, 1983.
Edited by T. Sakurai. Pp. 103-117.
- General Apple, Russell A. & Gerald Swedberg. **History of the Midway Islands.** Pearl Harbor, Naval Facilities Engineering Command, 1979.
- General Armitage, George Thomas. **Guam, Uncle Sam's Outpost.** Honolulu, Hawaiian Service, ca. 1950 (48 pages).
- General Ashby, Gene (ed.) **(A Guide to Pohnpei:) An Island Argosy.** Eugene, Oregon, Rainy Day Press, 1983; 2nd ed. 1987(?).
- General Ashby, Gene (ed.) **Never and Always: Micronesian Legends, Fables and Folklore.** Pohnpei, Rainy Day Press, 1990.
- General Ashby, Gene (ed.) **Some Things of Value. Micronesian Customs as Seen by Micronesians.** Saipan, Department of Education, TTPI, 1975 (280 pages).
Stories written by the students and former students of the Community College of Micronesia, Pohnpei.
- General Astraín, Antonio, S.J. **Historia de la Compañía de Jesús en la Asistencia de España, 1652-1705.** 7+ vol., Madrid, Razón y Fé, 1908-1925+
Vol. 7 (1923), pp. 804-836, refers to early missionaries in the Marianas. See also Zambrano, in Ref. section.
- General Athens, J. Stephens. "Pottery from Nan Madol, Ponape, Eastern Caroline Islands." *JPS* 89 (1980).
- General Auclair, Father ... "Iles Gilbert: le pays, ses habitants, son gouvernement, son histoire religieuse." *Les Missions Catholiques* 2853: 104-105; 2854: 114-116.
- General Bach, John. **A Maritime History of Australia.** Melbourne, Nelson, 1976; reprinted Sydney, Pan Books, 1982.
- General Baiao, António, Hernam Cidade & Manuel Murias. **História da expansão portuguesa no mundo.** 3 vol., Lisbon, Ed. Atica, 1937-40.
- General Bailey, Dan E. **World War II Wrecks of the Kwajalein and Truk Lagoons.** 3rd ed., Redding, Calif., North Valley Diver Pub., 1992.
See also Broadwater, Rosenberg, Stewart.

- General Bailey, Dan E. **World War II Wrecks of Palau**. Redding, Calif., North Valley Diver Pubs., 1991.
- General Bajot de Freminville, [Louis Maris]. **Abrégé historique et chronologique des principaux voyages de découvertes par mer, depuis l'an 2000 avant Jésus-Christ...** Paris, Arthus-Bertrand, 1829; also Imprimerie Royale, 1836.
LC# G80.B16 + V2.A65 Suppl.
- General Baker, A. S. **Morning Stars and Missionary Packet**. Honolulu, Honolulu Star-Bulletin, 1945.
- General Baker, John N. L. **History of Geographical Discovery and Exploration**. London, Harrap, 1931; many other editions.
LC# G80.B3H5.
- General Baker, John N. L. "Some Original Maps of the East India Company." In: *K. Nederlandsch aardrijkskundig genootschap, Amsterdam (Leiden) 53 (1936): 665-667.*
- General Ballendorf, Dirk A. "Historic and Cultural Preservation in Micronesia." *Guam Recorder 7: 30-32.*
- General Ballendorf, Dirk A. "A Closer Look at Koror's Architecture." *Pacific Magazine 9:1 (1980) 10-18.*
- General Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony (ed.). **Readings on Micronesian History**. Guam, MARC, 1980.
- General Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "The Violent First Encounters." *Guam Recorder 4:1 (1974): 37-40.*
- General Ballendorf, Dirk Anthony. "A New Look at Old Spaniards and Chamorros." *Glimpses of Micronesia 24:1 (1984): 61-63.*
- General Baranera, Francisco X., S.J. **Compendio de geografía de las Islas Filipinas, Marianas, Jolo (y Carolinas)**. Manila, 1878; revised editions 1880, 1892.
LC# DS668.B2 (1878 only; Philippines only).
- General Barbour, Nancy. **Palau**. San Francisco, Full Court Press, 1992.
160 pages, 84 of them devoted to diving. 65 photos.
- General Barratt, Glynn R. **Carolinian Contacts With the Islands of the Marianas: the European Record**. Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, 1988.
UH Pacc DU565.B37 1988.
- General Barrett, Charles [Leslie?] (ed.) **The Pacific: Ocean of Islands**. Melbourne, N.H. Seward, [1950].
LC# DU28.B28. Chap. 4: Australian whaling, by Dakin.

- General Barros, Joao de. (**Décadas**) **da Asia**. Lisbon, vol. 1, 1552; v. 2, 1553; v. 3, 1563; v. 4, 1615.
Many later editions, e.g. Lisbon, 1777-88, 1945-46, 1954-56. See also Couto.
- General Bascom, Willard R. "Ponape, the Tradition of Retaliation." *Far Eastern Quarterly* 10:1 (1950): 56-62.
- General Bascom, William R. "Ponape: The Cycle of Empire." *Scientific Monthly* 70:3 (1950): 141-150.
- General Bate, Keina. "Tradition. Ancient Gilbertese Society." In *Kiribati: Aspects of History*, Talu (ed.). Fiji, Univ. of the South Pacific & Kiribati Gov't, 1979.
- General Baudin, Captain Nicolas. **The Journal of Post Captain Nicolas Baudin**. Adelaide, Australia, Libraries Board, 1974.
LC# DU99.B36. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- General Beaglehole, J. C. **The Exploration of the Pacific**. London, Black, 1934; 2nd ed., 1947; 3rd ed., London, 1966.
LC# DU19.B4.
- General Beardsley, Charles. **Guam, Past and Present**. Tokyo, Tuttle, 1964.
LC# DU647.B4. See also Beaty, Leon-Guerrero.
- General Beasley, W. G. **The Modern History of Japan**. London, 1963.
- General Beaty, Janice J. [1] **Discovering Guam: A Guide to its Towns, Trails and Tenants**. Priv. printed, 1967; reprinted 1969.
LC# DU647.B43.
- General Beaty, Janice J. [2] **Guam, Today and Yesterday**. Agaña, Dept. of Education & Tokyo, Tuttle, 1968.
LC# DU647.B42.
- General Beauclair, Inez de. "Some Ancient Beads of Yap and Palau." *JPS* 72 (1963): 1-10.
- General Beauclair, Inez de. "On the Religion of Yap Island, Micronesia." In: *Folk Religion and the Worldview in the Southwestern Pacific*. Tokyo, Keio University, 1968.
A Symposium of the 11th Pacific Science Conference, 1966. Edited by N. Matsumoto & T. Mabuchi.
- General Beazley, Charles Raymond. **The Dawn of Modern Geography. A History of Exploration and Geographical Science ...** 3 vol., London, John Murray, 1897-1906.

- General Becker, J. **Historia de las relaciones exteriores de España durante el siglo XIX.** Madrid, 1924.
- General Belloc, Hippolyte. **Histoires d'Amérique et d'Océanie, depuis l'époque de la découverte jusqu'en 1839.** Paris, Terzuolo, 1839.
- General Beltrán y Rózpide, Ricardo. **Descubrimiento de la Oceanía por los españoles.** 2 vol., Madrid, Ateneo de Madrid, 1892-1894.
BN Madrid 1/71252-3 & 11.989-91. Secondary source.
- General Bemis, Samuel Flagg. **A Diplomatic History of the United States.** New York, Henry Holt & Co., 1936.
- General Bender, Byron Wilbur. "A Linguistic Analysis of the Place-Names of the Marshall Islands." Ph.D. thesis, Indiana University, 1963.
- General Bendure, Glenda & Ned Friary. **Micronesia: A Travel Survival Kit.** South Yarra, Australia, 1988.
- General Berger, Arthur. **Wunderwelt der Südsee.** Berlin, Buchmeister, 1940.
LC# DU22.B43. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- General Biermann, Herr. "Von der Marschall-Inseln." *Deutsches Kolonialblatt* 2 (1891): 321-322.
- General Biermann, Herr. "Gleiboote der Kingsmill-Insulaner." *Zeitschrift für Ethnologie* 51 (1919).
- General Binder, Pearl. "Pacific Islands of the Banabans." *Geographical Magazine* 46:9 (1974): 492-499.
- General Binder, Pearl. **Treasure Islands: The Trials of the Ocean Islanders.** London, Blond & Briggs, 1977; Cremorne, Angus, 1978.
ISBN 0207-13609-2. About Banaba Island.
- General Blewitt, Mary. **Surveys of the Seas: A Brief History of British Hydrography.** London, 1957.
Some of the plates of this illustrated history relate to the Pacific Ocean.
- General Bley, Father B. **Die Herz Jesu Mission in der Südsee.** Hiltrup (Münster), 1924.
Fr. Bley served in Melanesia. See also Erdland, Hüskes, Linckens.
- General Boggs, S. Whittemore. "American Contributions to the Geographical Knowledge of the Central Pacific." *Geographical Review* 28:2 (1938): 177-192.
Honore Forster says that his claim that U.S. whalers discovered 200 small islands is exaggerated. I agree.

- General Bolton, G. C. **A Thousand Miles Away.** Canberra, 1963.
About Nauru Island.
- General Boucher de la Richarderie, Gilles. **Bibliothèque universelle des voyages...classée par ordre de pays dans leur série chronologique...** 6 vol., Paris, 1808.
LC# Z6011.B75. An annotated bibliography of voyages.
- General Bourne, Edward Gaylord. **Spain in America.** New York, 1904.
Chapter 9 is about Magellan's voyage.
- General Bourne, Edward Gaylord. **Discovery, Conquest and Early History of the Philippines.** Cleveland, A. Clark, 1907.
- General Boutilier, James A. "Introduction to Part 2: Missionization in Historical Perspectives." In *Mission, Church and Sect in Oceania.* Lanham, Maryland, U. Press of America, 1978.
- General Bowers, Neal Monroe. "The Mariana, Volcano, and Bonin Islands." In: *Geography of the Pacific,* Otis W. Freeman (ed.). New York, Wiley, 1951, pp. 205-236.
- General Boxer, Charles Ralph. "The Manila Galleon, 1565-1815." *History Today* 8:8 (1958): 538-547.
In actual fact, commercial galleons ran from 1572 to 1817.
- General Boxer, Charles Ralph. **Catalogue of Philippine Manuscripts in the Lilly Library.** Bloomington, Indiana, Indiana University, 1968.
Published by the Asian Studies Research Institute.
- General Boxer, Charles Ralph. **The Great Ship from Amacon. Annals of Macao and the Old Japan Trade.** Lisbon, Centro de Estudios Históricos Ultramarinos, 1959.
- General Boxer, Charles Ralph. **Fidalgos in the Far East, 1550-1770.** The Hague, 1948.
- General Boxer, Charles Ralph. **South China in the Sixteenth Century. Being the Narratives of Galeote Pereira, Fr. ...da Cruz, ... Fr. Martin de Rada...** London, Hakluyt Soc., Ser. II, N° 106, 1953.
- General Boxer, Charles Ralph. **Four Centuries of Portuguese Expansion, 1415-1825.** Johannesburg, Witwatersrand University Press, 1961.
- General Boykin, J. "The Voyage of the Ulithians." 1963.
- General Bradley, William Paul. "The History of the Marianas, Caroline, Pelew and Marshall Islands to the Year 1922." M.A. Thesis, University of Southern California, July 1937.

- General Brady, Ivan (ed.). **Transactions in Kinship: Adoption and Fostering in Oceania.** Honolulu, UH Press, 1976.
Includes chapters on Kusaie, Marshalls, Yap, Rota.
- General Brady, Martin. "Nineteenth-Century Contact Relations in the Gilbert Islands." B.A. Thesis, Australian National University, 1972.
- General Brand, Donald. "Geographical Explorations by the Spaniards." In Herman R. Friis (ed.), *The Pacific Basin. Same for Portuguese explorations.*
- General Brandt, John H. "Nan Madol: Ancient Venice of Micronesia." *Archaeology* 15:2 (1962): 99-107.
- General British Naval Intelligence. **Geographical Handbook Series, 1939+ ... Pacific Islands.** London, 1939-19xx.
E.g. Vol. 3 is about Nauru & Gilberts.
- General Broadwater, John D. **Kwajalein: Lagoon of Found Ships.** Middleboro, Kentucky, Three States Printing Co., 1971.
LC# DU710.B76. Diving on WWII wrecks.
- General Brookes, Jean Ingram. **International Rivalry in the Pacific Islands.** Berkeley, Calif., University of California Press, 1941.
- General Brooks, Charles Wolcott. **Japanese Wrecks Stranded and Picked Up Adrift in the North Pacific Ocean (with maps).** San Francisco, Academy of Sciences, 1876.
- General Brosse, Charles de. **Histoire des navigations aux terres australes.** 2 vols., Paris, Durand, 1756; reprinted Amsterdam, 1967.
LC# G160.B87 1967. Based on LeGobien. Maps by Vaugondy. He was a source for Dalrymple, Callander, and Burney.
- General Brosse, Charles de. **A Collection of Voyages to the Southern Hemisphere.** London, 1788.
- General Brown, Lloyd A. **The Story of Maps.** Boston, Little, Brown, 1950.
The science of map-making since the Ptolemy editions.
- General Browning, Mary A. **The Marshall Islands.** Wellington, N.Z., Reed, [ca. 1980].
24 pages only. For highschool readers.
- General Browning, Mary A. "Traders in the Marshalls." *Micronesian Reporter* 20:1 (1972): 32-38.

- General Brunal-Perry, Omaira. **A Question of Sovereignty. What Legitimate Right Did Spain Have to Its Territorial Expansion?** Guam, MARC, 1993 (40 pages).
A study based largely on Father Montalván's Patronato Español (Madrid, 1930).
- General Bry, Theodor de (ed.) **Collectio peregrinationum...** In 12 parts. Frankfurt & Amsterdam, 1598-1628.
His so-called "small" voyages, to the East.
- General Bry, Theodor de (ed.) **Collectio navigationum in Indiam Occidentalem.** In 13 parts. Frankfurt, Matthaeus Becker, 1590-1634.
LC# G159.B7+ His so-called "great" voyages, to the West, e.g. Americae nona et postrema pars, 1602.
- General Bry, Theodor de. **Discovering the New World.** Harper & Row, 1976.
Edited by Michael Alexander.
- General Bryan, Edwin H., Jr. **American Polynesia. Coral Islands of the Central Pacific.** Honolulu, Tongg, 1941.
Geography and natural history of the Line & Phoenix Is.
- General Bryan, Edwin H., Jr. **Life in the Marshall Islands.** Honolulu, PSIC, Bishop Museum, 1972 (237 pages).
- General Buck, Peter Henry [Te Rangi Hiroa]. **Vikings of the Sunrise.** New York, Stokes, 1938 ; Christchurch, Whitcombe, 1975.
- General Buck, Peter Henry [Te Rangi Hiroa]. **Explorers of the Pacific: European and American Discoveries in Polynesia.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum, Special Pub. 43, 1953.
- General Buck, Peter Henry [Te Rangi Hiroa]. "Races of the Pacific." Institute of Pacific Relations, Proceedings 3rd Conf., 1929.
- General Burmaster, Heinz. **Weltumseglung unter Preussens Flagge. Die Königliche Preussische Seehandlung und ihre Schiffe.**
Reviewed in The Great Circle 12:1 (1990).
- General Burnett, Frank. **Through Tropic Seas.** London, 1910.
- General Burney, Captain James. **A Chronological History of Voyages and Discoveries in the South Sea, or Pacific Ocean ...** 5 vols., London, 1803-17; reprinted NY & Amsterdam, 1967.
LC# DU19.B962. Author was aboard ship Discovery in 1779.

- General Burns, Richard Dean. "Inspection of the Mandates, 1919-1941." *Pacific Historical Review* 37:4 (1968): 445-462.
- General Buzeta, Manuel, O.S.A. & Felipe Bravo, O.S.A. **Diccionario geográfico, estadístico, histórico, de las Islas Filipinas.** 2 vol., Madrid, J. C. de la Peña, 1850-51.
LC# DS667.B97. James Robertson has shown that the authors plagiarized Mallat (see ca. 1840), Retana, and others.
- General Béranger, Jean-Pierre [1740-1807]. **Collection (abrégée) de tous les voyages faits autour du monde par les différentes nations de l'Europe...** 2 vol., Paris, 1782; 9 vol., 1788; also 1789-90 & 1795.
BN G19505-06 (1788) & 8°G7833. BN Madrid 5/6592 & g.M.462-70
- General Bériot, Agnes. **Grands voiliers autour du monde: les voyages scientifiques 1760-1850.** Paris, Port Royal, 1962.
LC# G625.B45.
- General C., P. A. [sic] "Quelques mots de la langue de Puynipet (Ile de l'Ascension) dans l'archipel des Carolines recueillis par ..." *Actes de la Société Philologique* 11 (1880): 73-116.
Title continued: "... les Prêtres des Missions Étrangères de Milan et mis en ordre." Is author Pierre Carlier?
- General Cabrero, L. "España en el Pacífico." *Cuadernos de Historia (Madrid)* 16:122 (1985).
- General Calbrecht, J. **De vlamingen en de Spaanische ontdekkingsreizen tijdens de XVIIe eeuw in het Oosten.** Antwerp, Eindhoven, etc., 1927.
About the Flemings with the Spanish expeditions.
- General Callahan, James Morton. **American Relations in the Pacific and the Far East, 1784-1900.** Baltimore, 1901.
Mentions the Bonin Islands.
- General Callander, John (ed.) **Terra Australis Cognita, or Voyages to Terra Australis or Southern Hemisphere, During the 16th, 17th and 18th Centuries.** 5 vol., London, 1766-68; Edinburgh, 1768; reprinted 1967.
LC# G160.B882. Virtual translation of De Brosses' Voyages.
- General Cameron, Ian [pseudonym for Donald G. Payne]. **Lost Paradise: The Exploration (of the Paradise) of the Pacific.** Topsfield, Mass., Salem House, 1986 (248 pages); 1987.
A very general summary of explorations, from Magellan to Wilkes.

- General Campbell, Ian C. **A History of the Pacific Islands.** Berkeley, 1989 (239 pages).
Very general in nature.
- General Campbell, Thomas. **The Jesuits, 1534-1921.** New York, The Encyclopedia Press, 1921.
- General Campo Echeverría, Antonio del. **España en Oceanía. Descripción histórica, geográfica y estadística de nuestras posesiones en aquella parte del mundo...** Santander, Blanchard & Arce, 1897.
LC MCF 9643DS. BN Madrid 2/47371. Population data 1668-1887.
- General Carano, Paul & Pedro C. Sanchez. **A Complete History of Guam.** Rutland, Vermont & Tokyo, Charles E. Tuttle, 1964.
LC# DU647.C3. A textbook. See also Beardsley, Beaty.
- General Carlier, Pierre. "L'ethnographie de la Micronésie." Bulletin de la Société d'Ethnographie 9 (1900): 196-203.
- General Carroll, Vern (ed.). **Adoption in Eastern Oceania.** Honolulu, UH Press, 1970.
ASAO Monograph N° 1. Includes Ponape, Banaba, Gilberts, Chuuk.
- General Carteret, Capt. Philip. **Collection of Voyages. ???**
See also Hawkesworth, 1765-67, about his own voyage.
- General Carucci, Laurence M. **The Archaeology of Orote Peninsula [Guam]. Report prepared for Belt, Collins and Associates.** Honolulu, Int'l Archaeological Research Institute, 1993.
- General Carucci, Laurence M. **Nuclear Nativity: Rituals of Renewal and Empowerment in the Marshall Islands.** DeKalb, IL., N. Illinois UP, 1997.
A Christmas ritual of exiled Enewetok Islanders.
- General Caruthers, J. W. **American Pacific Ocean Trade ... 1784-1860.** New York, Exposition Press, 1973.
- General Castro, Affonso de. **As possessoes Portugueses na Oceania.** Lisbon, 1867.
- General Castro, Diego de. "Sull'estinzione delle popolazioni indigene delle isole Mariana, Caroline e Palaos." Rivista di Antropologia (Rome) 30 (1933-34): 113-174.
Contains 24 tables.
- General Chamorro Buerba, A. **Cultura hispánica en las islas Marianas.** University of Alaska, 1971 (113 pages).

- General Chappell, David A. **Double Ghosts: Oceanian Voyagers on Euroamerican Ships**. Armonk, NY & London, England, M.E. Sharpe, 1997.
- General Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de, S.J. **Histoire et description générale du Japon**. 9 vol., Paris, 1736.
- General Charton, Édouard. **Voyageurs anciens et modernes**. Paris, Magasin Pittoresque, 1855; also 1863.
LC# G170.C48.
- General Chatterton, Lieut. E. Keble. **Whalers and Whaling**. London, Unwin, 1925; New York, 1931; Detroit, 1974.
LC# SH381.C4
- General Chatterton, Lieut. E. Keble. **The Old Indiamen**. London, Laurie, 1914; also London, 1971.
LC# HF486.E6C4.
- General Chatterton, Lieut. E. Keble. **Sailing Ships and Their Story. The Story of Their Development from the Earliest Times to the Present Day**. London, 1909; reprinted 1914, 1923, 1968.
LC# VM15.C6.
- General Chaunu, Pierre. **Les Philippines et le Pacifique des Ibériques (xv - xviii siècles)**. 2 vol., Paris, S.E.V.P.E.N., 1960.
- General Childress, David Hatcher. **Ancient Micronesia & the Lost City of Man Madol. Including Palau, Yap, Kosrae, Chuuk & the Marianas**. Kempton, Illinois, Adventures Unlimited Press, 1998.
- General Chirino, Pedro, S.J. **Relación de las Islas Filipinas i de lo que en ellas an trabajado los Padres de la Compañía de Iesus**. Roma, Estevan Paulino, 1604; reprinted Manila, Balbas, 1890.
An English translation has been published by the Historical Conservation Society, Manila, 1969.
- General Chisholm, Jocelyn. **Brind of the Bay of Islands: Some Readings and Notes of 30 Years in the Life of a Whaling Captain**. Wellington, N.Z., priv. printed, 1979.
LC# SH383.5.N45C44. Refers to Capt. Brind whaling off the Gilberts, 1820-1850.
- General Cholmondeley, Rev. Lionel Berners. **The History of the Bonin Islands From the Year 1827 to the Year 1876, and of Nathaniel Savory, One of the Original ...** London, Constable, 1915.
LC# DS895.B6C4.

- General Church, Albert Cook. **Whale Ships and Whaling**. New York, Norton, 1938; reprinted NY, Bonanza, n.d.
Contains 206 illustrations of the whaling industry.
- General Churchill, Awnsham & John Churchill (eds.) **Collection of Voyages and Travels**. 4 v., London, 1704; 2nd ed., 1732; 3rd ed., 6 v., 1744-1747.
LC# G160.C56 & .C64. See Fernandez de Navarrete.
- General Churchill, William. "The Peopling of Yap." *Bulletin of the Am. Geographic Soc.* 43:7 (1911): 510-518.
- General Clowes, Sir William Laird. **The Royal Navy. A History from the Earliest Times**. 7 vol., London, Sampson Low, 1900.
- General Clune, Francis, Jr. "Archaeological Survey of Truk, Micronesia." *Micronesica* 10:2 (1974): 205-206.
Author submitted a 45-page paper on this subject to TTPI in 1977.
- General Coad, Miss Nellie Euphemia. **A History of the Pacific**. Wellington, N.Z. Book Depot, 1926.
- General Coffee, Frank. **Forty Years on the Pacific. The Lure of the Great Ocean**. New York, Oceanic Publishing, 1920; San Francisco, 1925.
LC# DU22.C7. Mentions Bully Hayes. There is a chapter on the Marshalls, ca. 1914, by Thomas J. McMahon.
- General Cole, Fay-Cooper **The Wild Tribes of Davao District, Mindanao**. Chicago, 1913.
Supposedly mentions drift voyages from Ulithi.
- General Colección (See Fernández, Pacheco, Various).
See also Montoto, Academia.
- General Collantes, Domingo, O.P. **Historia de la provincia del Santísimo Rosario de Filipinas, China, y Tunquin, Orden de Predicadores... 1700-1765**. Manila, UST, 1783.
Part IV of the Dominican history. See Aduarte, Santa Cruz.
- General Colletta, Nat J. **American Schools for the Natives of Ponape. A Study of Education and Culture in Micronesia**. Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1980.
- General Colín, Fr. Francisco, S.J. **Labor evangélica de los obreros de la Compañía de Jesús en las islas Filipinas... Nueva edición ilustrada con copia ...** 2nd ed., 3 vol., Barcelona, Heinrich, 1904.
LC# DS674.C715. Edited by Fr. Pablo Pastells. 1709 map by Acosta. Original edition was: 1 vol., Madrid, Buendía, 1663.

- General Commelin, J. **Voyagien naer de Oost-Indien.** 1646.
- General Commonwealth of Australia. **Historical Records of Australia.** Ser. I, v. 1-26, Sydney, Commonwealth Parliament, 1914-25.
Different from N.S.W. series. This one covers Governors' despatches to/from England, 1788-1848. See McNab for NZ series.
- General Concepción, Fr. Juan de la, O.R.S.A. **Historia general de las Philipinas. Conquistas espirituales y temporales de estos españoles dominios, establecimientos..** 14 vol., Manila & Sampaloc, 1788-1792.
LC# DS674.J9. See condensed version of this series by Martínez de Zúñiga. Contains a map of Guam (see B&R 50: 292).
- General Contreras, Remedios. **Catálogo de la Colección "Manuscritos sobre América" de la Real Academia de la Historia.** Madrid, RAH, 198-.
- General Cook, Philip H. "Some Missionary Ships in the Pacific." *American Neptune*, Oct 1950: 264-279.
- General Cooper Busch, Briton. "Cape Verdeans in the American Whaling and Sealing Industry, 1850-1900." *American Neptune* (1985): 104-116.
- General Cordy, Ross (ed.) **Archaeological Survey of Innem, Okat and Loal, Kosrae Island.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, TTPI, 1983.
- General Cordy, Ross. "Archaeology in Micronesia." *JPS* 89:3 (1980): 359-365.
- General Cordy, Ross. **The Lelu Ruins [Kosrae]. Suggested Plans for the Future.** Joint Bishop Museum--TTPI Study, 1981.
- General Cordy, Ross. **The Lelu Stone Ruins (Kosrae, Micronesia). 1978-81 Historical and Archaeological Research.** Social Science Research Institute, U. Hawaii, 1993.
- General Correia, Gaspar. **Lendas da India.** 4 vol., Lisbon, 1858-64.
Has been partly translated by Newell, in a book he edited on Magellan.
- General Correia, Gaspar. **The Three Voyages of Vasco de Gama and His Viceroyalty.** London, Hakluyt Society, 1869.
Edited by Henry E.J. Stanley.
- General Cotter, C. H. **A History of Nautical Astronomy.** London, 1968.

- General Coulter, John Wesley. **The Pacific Dependencies of the United States.** New York, Macmillan, 1957.
- General Cousins, George (ed.) **From Island to Island in the South Seas.** 3rd ed. rev. London, LMS, 1894.
Missionary ship John Williams.
- General Coutinho, Almirante Gago. **A náutica dos descobrimentos. [= Nautical Knowledge in the Age of Discovery].** 2 vol., Lisbon, 1951; Porto, 1952.
See also Morais e Souza.
- General Couto, Diogo de. **(Décadas) da Asia.** 24 vols., Lisbon, 1778-88.
Continuation of J. de Barros' series of same name.
- General Crawford, David Livingston & Leona Crawford. **Missionary Adventures in the South Pacific.** Rutland, Vermont & Tokyo, Tuttle, 1967.
LC# BV3677.C7.
- General Crisostomo, Manny. **The Legacy of Guam--I Kustumbren Chamoru.** Legacy Pubs., Guam, 1992.
A photo documentary of modern social customs of Guam.
- General Crocombe, Ron (ed.) **Land Tenure in the Pacific.** Melbourne, OUP, 1971; Suva, Univ. of South Pacific, 1987.
16 papers, including some on Guam and Kiribati.
- General Crouchett, Lorraine J. **Filipinos in California: From the Days of the Galleons to the Present.** El Cerrito, 1982.
- General Crozet, Lieutenant Julien Marie (See Rochon, 1772)
- General Crétineau-Joly. **Histoire de la Compagnie de Jésus.** Paris, 1859.
- General Cuevas, Fr. Mariano, S.J. **Documentos inéditos para la historia de México.** Mexico, Museo de Arqueología y Etnología, 1914.
- General Cumming, W. P., R. A. Skelton & D. B. Quinn. **The Discovery of North America.** New York, American Heritage Press, 1972.
- General Cunningham, Lawrence J. **Ancient Chamorro Society.** Honolulu, Bess Press, 1992.
- General Cushner, Nicholas P., S.J. **Spain in the Philippines: From Conquest to Revolution.** Manila, Ateneo de Manila, 1971.
LC# DS674.C9. Good general coverage 1521-1898.

- General Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. **Were the Hawaiian Islands Visited by the Spaniards Before Their Discovery by Captain Cook in 1778? A Contribution ...** Stockholm, Almqvist & Wiksells, 1916.
BN# R.5193 (57,4) 1916-17. Answer: They were not...
- General Dahlgren, Erik Wilhelm. "A Contribution to the History of Japan." Transactions & Proceedings, Japan Society (London), 1913.
- General Dakin, William John. **Whalemen Adventurers: The Story of Whaling in Australian Waters and Other Southern Seas Related Thereto...** Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1934; rev. 1938; reprinted 1977.
LC# SH381.D15.
- General Dakin, William John. "The Story of Nauru." Walkabout 1:5 (1935): 33-36.
- General Dakin, William John. "Whaling, and Australia." Walkabout 12:11 (1946): 4-12.
- General Dalrymple, Alexander (1). **An Account of the Discoveries Made in the South Pacific Ocean Previous to 1764.** 1st ed., London, 1767.
Based on Charles de Brosse.
- General Dalrymple, Alexander (2). **An Historical Collection of the Several Voyages and Discoveries in the South Pacific Ocean ...** 2nd ed. 2 vol., London, 1770-71; reprinted Amsterdam, 1967.
LC# G870.D22. Mentions Magellan, Mendaña, Quirós, etc.
- General Damas, David. **Bountiful Islands: A Study of Land Tenure on a Micronesian Atoll.** Waterloo, Ont., Wilfrid Laurier UP, 1994.
1975-83 fieldwork on the island of Pingelap.
- General Daniel, Hawthorne. **Ships of the Seven Seas.** New York, Doubleday, Page, 1925.
- General Davenport Adams, W. H. **The Eastern Archipelago. A Description of the Scenery, Animal and Vegetable Life,... of the Islands in the Eastern Seas.** London, Nelson, 1880.
- General Davenport, William H. "Marshall Island Navigation Charts." *Imago Mundi* 15 (1960): 19-26.
- General Davidson, J. W. "The Republic of Nauru." *JPH* 3 (1968): 145-150.

- General Davidson, J. W. & Deryck Scarr (eds.) **Pacific Islands Portraits**. Canberra, ANU, 1970.
LC# DU28.3.D28. Ch.9: Maude on Baiteke & Binoka of Abemama. See also Scarr.
- General Davidson, Janet M. "Preliminary Archaeological Investigations on Ponape and other Eastern Caroline Islands." *Micronesica* 3:2 (1967): 81-97.
- General Davidson, Janet M. "Archaeology on Nukuoro Atoll, a Polynesian Outlier in the Eastern Caroline Islands." *Bulletin, Auckland Institute and Museum*, vol. 9 (1971).
- General Davis, William Morris. **Nimrod of the Sea; or, The American Whaleman**. New York, Harper, 1874; reprinted 1926, 1972.
LC# SH381.D2. Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- General Day, Arthur Grove [1]. **They Peopled the Pacific**. New York, Duell, Sloan & Pearce, 1964.
LC# DU19.D3.
- General Day, Arthur Grove [2]. **Explorers of the Pacific**. New York, Duell, Sloan & Pearce, 1966 (180 pages).
LC# DU19.D28.
- General Day, Arthur Grove [3]. **True Tales of the South Seas**. New York, Appleton-Century, 1966.
LC# PZ1.D28 Tr.
- General Day, Arthur Grove [4]. **Pirates of the Pacific**. New York, Meredith, 1968.
LC# G535.D33.
- General Day, Arthur Grove [5]. **Adventurers of the Pacific**. New York, Meredith, 1969.
LC# DU28.3.D3. See also Michener & Day, and Day under 1870s.
- General Decker, Robert Owen. **Whaling Industry of New London**. York, Penn., Liberty Cap Books, 1973.
- General Degadillo, Sr. Yolanda (et al.?). "Fort Santiago." *Guam Recorder* 8 (1978): 34-37.
- General Degadillo, Sr. Yolanda, Fr. McGrath & Sr. Plaza. **Spanish Forts of Guam**. Guam, MARC, 1979.
- General Delaporte, M. l'Abbé. **Le voyageur français, ou La connaissance de l'ancien et du nouveau monde**. 3rd ed., 26 vol., Paris, L. Cellot, 1769.
Vol. 10 about Mexico and California.

- General Delattre, Charles. **Voyages et naufrages curieux en Océanie.** Paris, Ardant, 1848; many other editions.
Available at BNP #P1 65, 81 105, etc.
- General Delgado, James P. **Ghost Fleet: The Sunken Ships of Bikini Atoll.** Honolulu, UHP, 199-.
- General Delgado, Juan José, S.J. **Historia general sacro-profana, política y natural de las islas del Poniente llamadas Filipinas.** Manila, Juan Atayde, 1892.
BNM 5/9115. Written in 1751, finalized 1754. Chapters 33-36 are about Micronesia, mostly borrowed from Le Gobien.
- General Dermigny, Louis. **La Chine et l'occident: Le commerce à Canton au XVIIIe siècle 1719-1833.** 3 vols., Paris, SEVPEN, 1964 (1,625 pages).
Includes index to ships and persons.
- General Diaz, Vicente M. **Repositioning the Missionary: The Beatification of Blessed Diego Luis de Sanvitores and Chamorro Cultural ... History...** Ph.D. Thesis, University of Calif., Santa Cruz, 1992.
Cultural and political history of Guam. The history of consciousness of a people.
- General Dodge, Ernest S. **New England and the South Seas.** Cambridge, Harvard University Press, 1965.
- General Doppelmayer, Johan Gabriel. **Historische Nachricht von den Nürnbergischen Mathematicis und Künstlern.** Nuremberg, 1730.
- General Dorsett, Edward Lee. "Hawaiian Whaling Days." *American Neptune* 14:1 (1954): 42-46.
- General Doty, Richard G. "Guam's Role in the Whaling Industry." *Guam Recorder*, n.s. 2:4 (1972): 20-27.
- General Doty, Richard G. "The Manila Galleons". *Guam Recorder* ... , pp. 53-57.
- General Dow, George Francis. **Whale Ships and Whaling: A Pictorial History of Whaling During Three Centuries.** Salem, 1925; reprinted New York, 1967, and 1985.
Publication N° 10 of the Marine Research Society.
- General Drake, Edward Cavendish. **A New and Universal Collection of Authentic and Entertaining Voyages and Travels from the Earliest Accounts ...** London, J. Cooke, 1771.
- General Driver, M.G. & O. Brunal-Perry. **Architectural Sketches of the Spanish Era Forts of Guam.** Guam, MARC, 1994 (61 p.).

- General Driver, Marjorie G. **Spanish Era Historical Research: Reports on Search Mission, 1977.** Guam, MARC Working Paper N° 5, 1979.
- General Driver, Marjorie G. **Guam: A Nomenclatural Chronology.** Guam, MARC, 1985 (44 pages).
A study of the many ways of spelling the word Guam.
- General Driver, Marjorie G. (ed.) "Documents Relating to Micronesia. Translations from Originals Which are in the Archivo General de la Nación, Mexico." Guam, MARC Working Paper N° 13, 1979.
Also available in Spanish.
- General Du Pasquier, Thierry. **Les baleiniers français au XIXe siècle (1814-1868).** Grenoble, Terre et Mer, 1982.
LC# SH383.5 F8D8.
- General Dugan, Paul Fleming. "The Early History of Guam 1521-1698." M.A. Thesis, San Diego State College, 1956.
Copy available at MARC.
- General Dulles, Foster Rhea. **America in the Pacific.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1932.
- General Dulles, Foster Rhea. **Lowered Boats: A Chronicle of American Whaling.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1932; NY, Harcourt Brace, 1933.
Mentions the Awashonks being cut off at Namorik in 1835 and the shipwreck of the Mentor at Palau.
- General Dulles, Foster Rhea. **Harpoon: the Story of a Whaling Voyage.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1935.
LC# PZ7.D89 Har. Fictitious voyage of the ship Sea Turtle.
- General Dunbabin, Thomas. "Whalers, Sealers and Buccaneers." *Journal & Proc., Royal Austr. Hist. Soc.* 11:1 (1925): 1-32.
- General Dunbabin, Thomas. **Slavers of the South Seas.** Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1935.
- General Dunmore, John. **French Explorers in the Pacific. Vol. I: 18th century; vol. 2: 19th century.** Oxford University Press, 1965-1969.
LC# DU19.D85.
- General Duviols, J. P. **Voyageurs français en Amérique (colonies espagnoles et portugaises).** Bordas, 1978.
LC# Z1212.D88. Summarizes 140 books, 16th to 18th centuries.

- General Díaz Arenas, Rafael. **Memoria sobre el comercio y la navegación de las islas Filipinas.** Cadiz, 1838.
- General Díaz-Trechuelo Spínola, Maria Lourdes. **La Real Compañía de Filipinas.** Sevilla, 1965.
LC# HF491.C63D5.
- General East India Company. **Letters Received by the East India Company from its Servants in the East.** 3 vol., London, 1896-1902; reprinted Amsterdam, 1968.
Transcribed from the India Office Records.
- General Eastman, Rev. George Hubert. **Voyagers All! The Story of the Ships of the London Missionary Society.** London, LMS, 1947.
- General Edge-Partington, James & D. Heaps. **Album of the Weapons, Tools, Ornaments, Articles of Dress, etc. of the Natives of the Pacific Islands...** 3 vol., London, Holland Press, 1969.
LC# GN662.E3. Facsimile of 1890-98 Manchester edition. See also ca. 1880.
- General Edmonds, I. G. **Micronesia, America's Outpost in the Pacific.** New York, Bobbs-Merrill, 1974.
- General Ellis, [Sir] Albert Fuller. **Ocean Island and Nauru: Their Story.** Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1935.
LC# DU615.E4.
- General Ellis, [Sir] Albert Fuller. "Nauru and Ocean Islands: Story of the Phosphate Discoveries and Workings." *New Zealand Journal of Agriculture* 21 (1920): 297-317.
- General Encarnación, Fr. Juan Felix de, O.R.S.A. **Estadística de la provincia de S. Nicolas de Tolentino de PP. Agustinos Recoletos...** 1851.
Marianas on pp. 160-176.
- General Engstrand, I. H. W. **Spanish Scientists in the New World. The 18th-Century Expeditions.** Seattle & London, 1981.
- General Faivre, Jean-Paul. **L'expansion française dans le Pacifique de 1800 à 1842.** Paris, 1953.
- General Faria e Sousa, Manuel de. **Asia portuguesa.** 3 vol., Lisbon, Oliveira, 1666-1675; 6 vol., Porto, 1949.
- General Faria e Sousa, Manuel de. **The Portugues [sic] Asia: or, the History of the Discovery and Conquest of India by the Portugues ...** London, C. Brome, 1695; also 3 vol., London, 1767.
Translated by Capt. John Stevens (1695 ed.).

- General Faria e Sousa, Manuel de. **Epitome de las historias portuguesas.** Brussels, Foppens, 1677.
- General Farrell, Don A. **Saipan.** Saipan, Micronesian Productions, 1990 (87 pages).
MARC# DU648.S35F37.
- General Farrell, Don A. **Tinian.** Saipan, Micronesian Productions, 1989 (73 (or 93?) pages).
- General Farrell, Don A. **History of the Northern Mariana Islands.** Saipan, Micronesian Productions & CNMI Public Schools, 1991.
MARC# DU648.N67F37. Edited by Phyllis Koontz.
- General Favenc, Ernest. **The History of Australian Exploration from 1788 to 1888...** Sydney, 1888.
- General Feher, Joseph. **Hawaii: A Pictorial History.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Special Pub. 58, 1969.
- General Feldman, Jerome & Donald H. Rubinstein. **The Art of Micronesia.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Art Gallery, 1987.
- General Fernández de Navarrete, Martín (1). **Colección de documentos y manuscritos compilados por Fernández de Navarrete.** 32 vol., Nendeln, Liechtenstein, Kraus-Thomson, 1973.
LC# DP80.N38. Facsimile reproduction of the manuscript. See index by Vela. See also 1521-28 for his Colección de viages.
- General Fernández de Navarrete, Martín (2). **Biblioteca marítima española.** 2 v., Madrid, 1851-52; reprinted N.Y. 1968 & Barcelona 1995.
LC# Z2696.N32. BN Madrid B-21 MAR-ESP. Posthumous work. His own index to his Colección de documentos y manuscritos...
- General Fernández de Navarrete, Martín, et al. (eds.) **Colección de documentos inéditos para la historia de España.** 113 vol., Madrid, RAH, 1842-1912; reprinted Kraus, 1964-66.
LC# DP3.C69 (MCF 9280DP). BN Madrid: INV 08.946. COL. For an index to this collection, see Paz in Ref. section.
- General Fernández de Oviedo y Valdés, Gonzalo. **Historia general y natural de las Indias, islas y tierra firme del mar Océano.** Valladolid, 1535-1557; 5 vol., Madrid, RAH, 1851-55.
Many other editions. Vol. 2: Magellan, Loaysa, Saavedra. Note that his 1526 book was a summary of this series.

- General Fernández Duro, Cesareo. **Armada española desde la unión de los reinos de Castilla y de Aragón.** 9 vol., Madrid, Rivadeneyra, 1895-1903.
- General Fernández Navarrete, Domingo, O.P. **Tratados históricos, políticos, ethicos, y religiosos de la monarchia de China...** Madrid, 1676.
Translated by Churchill in his Collection of Voyages.
- General Finney, Ben (ed.) **Pacific Navigation and Voyaging.** Wellington, The Polynesian Society, 1976.
Polynesian Society Memoir N° 39.
- General Fischer, John L. "The Japanese Schools for the Natives of Truk, Caroline Islands." *Human Organization* 20:2 (1961): 83-88.
- General Fischer, John L. & Ann M. Fischer. **The Eastern Carolines.** New Haven, HRAF, 1957; rev. ed., HRAF, 1966 & 1970.
LC# DU563.F55.
- General Fischer, John L., Roger Ward & Martha Ward. "Ponapean Conceptions of Incest." *JPS* 85:2 (1976): 199-207.
- General Fiske, John. **The Discovery of America.** 2 vol., Boston & New York, Houghton & Mifflin, 1892.
Mentions voyages by the Norsemen, ca. 1000 A.D.
- General Fontoura da Costa, Abel. **A ciência náutica dos portugueses na época dos descobrimentos.** Lisbon, 1958 (transl. of 1935 original in French).
See also his earlier work: A marinharia dos descobrimentos (Lisbon, 1933). See also Morais e Souza.
- General Force, Roland W. **Historic and Prehistoric Sites, Preservation of Culture and Cultural Tourism in the TTPI.** Paris, UNESCO, 1977 (92 pages).
UNDP-funded project.
- General Force, Roland W. & Maryanne Force. "Palauan Money. Some Preliminary Comments on Material and Origins." *JPS* 68:1 (1959): 40-44.
- General Force, Roland W. & Maryanne Force. **Just One House: A Description and Analysis of Kinship in the Palau Islands.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1972. Bulletin NÕ 235.
Based on research conducted in 1955 and 1971.
- General Foreman, John. **The Philippine Islands: A Historical, Geographical, Ethnographical, Social, and Commercial History of the Philippine...** London, 1890, 1892, revised 1899, 1906; reprinted 1980.

- General Frazer, Sir James George. **The Belief in Immortality and the Worship of the Dead. Vol. III, The Belief Among the Micronesians.** London, Macmillan, 1924.
All parts of Micronesia covered. By the famous author of "The Golden Bough."
- General Freeman, Otis W. (ed.) **Geography of the Pacific.** New York, John Wiley & Sons, 1951 (573 pages).
Chapter on Micronesia, pp. 270-297, is by Leonard Mason.
- General Frei, Henry P. **Japan's Southward Advance and Australia from 16th Century to W.W.II.** Melbourne, M.U.P., 1991.
- General Friedericksen, L. "Über die ruinen von Nanmatal auf der Insel Ponapé." 2. Jahresb. d. Geog. Gesellsch. Hamburg 1875, p. 83+
Also in Peterman's Mitteilungen 1876, p. 156+.
- General Friis, Herman R. (ed.) **The Pacific Basin. A History of Its Geographical Exploration.** New York, American Geographical Society, 1967.
LC# DU23.F7. Special Publication #38. Very good reference. See articles by Donald Brand.
- General Fulgosio, Fernando. **Crónica de las islas Filipinas.** Madrid, 1871.
- General FUNASAKA Hiroshi. **Gyokusai; ango dembun de tsuzuru Parao no shito.** Tokyo, Yomiuri Shimbun-sha, 1968.
Available at NYPL.
- General Gale, Roger W. **The Americanization of Micronesia.** Washington, University Press of America, 1979.
- General Ganz, A. H. "The Role of the Imperial German Navy in Colonial Affairs." Ph.D. thesis, Ohio State University, 1972.
- General García del Canto, Antonio. **España de la Oceanía. Estudios históricos sobre Filipinas.** Madrid, 1862.
TNL Medina #629.
- General García Franco, S. **Historia del arte y ciencia de navegar.** Madrid, 1947.
- General Garrett, John. **To Live Among the Stars: Christian Origins in Oceania.** World Council of Churches, 1985.
History of the Catholic and Protestant missions up to 1900.
- General Ghillany, F. W. **Geschichte des Seefahrers Ritter Martin Behaim...** Nuremberg, 1853.
For a reference to Behaim's famous globe, see Ravenstein, 1492. See also Murr.

- General Gifford, Edward W. & Delila S. Gifford. "Archaeological Excavations in Yap." *Anthropological Records* 18:2 (1959): 149-224.
Published by the University of California Press.
- General Gifford, Pardon B. **Famous Fleets in New Bedford History. (The Wing Fleet; the Stone Fleet; the Arctic Fleet).** New Bedford, Reynold Printing, ca. 1933.
- General Gill, J. C. H. "Genesis of the Australian Whaling Industry: its Development up to 1850." *Royal Hist. Soc. of Queensland*, 8 (1965-66): 111-136.
In their Year Book of Proceedings.
- General Gilliland, Cora Lee C. **The Stone Money of Yap: A Numismatic Survey.** Washington, Smithsonian Institution, 1975.
Smithsonian Studies in History and Technology No. 23. See Schneider for a "warning" about this study.
- General Gilliland, Cora Lee C. "An Answer to David M. Schneider's Remarks Concerning "The Stone Money of Yap: A Numismatic Survey"." *American Anthropologist* 78:4 (1976): 894-895.
- General Goding, F. W. "Brief Notes on Some Ruins at Guam, Mariana or Ladrone Islands." *JPS* 31 (1922): 50-52.
- General González Echegaray, R. "Las Carolinas." *Revista General de Marina* 202 (1982): 125-134.
- General Goodall, N. **History of the London Missionary Society, 1895-1945.** London, OUP, 1954.
For Part 1 of this history, see Lovett & Goodall.
- General Goodenough, Ward H. **Property, Kin, and Community on Truk.** Yale Univ., 1951; 2nd ed. Hamden, CT., Archon Books, 1978.
Ethnographic study of Truk. See also Murdock & Goodenough, 1947-49.
- General Graham, Robert. "The Origins of the Chamorro People." *Micronesian Reporter* 26:3 (1978): 11-15.
- General Graham, Robert. **Tinian: The History of an Island.** 1974.
- General Great Britain. **Living in the Gilbert Islands.** London, Overseas Development, 1977.
- General Grey, Eve. **Legends of Micronesia.** 2 vol., Honolulu, High Commissioner, TTPI, 1951.

- General Grimble, [Sir] Arthur Francis. **Tungaru Traditions. Writings on the Atoll Culture of the Gilbert Islands.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1989 (424 pages). Edited by H. E. Maude.
- General Grundemann, Rev. R. "Mitteilung über die Karolinen-Inseln." *Deutsch. Reichs-Anz.* 1885, N° 243.
- General Guillemard, Francis Henry Hill. **Micronesia.** London, 1894.
- General Gunson, Rev. W. Niel (ed.) **The Changing Pacific: Essays in Honour of H. E. Maude.** Melbourne, Oxford University Press, 1978.
LC# DU28.3.C47. E.g. articles by Lessa, Hezel, etc., pp. 228-272.
- General Gutierrez Gamero, Emilio. **Mis primeros ochenta años (Memorias).** 6 vol., Madrid & Barcelona, 1925-34.
LC# PQ6613.U2Z5. BN Madrid R84468 & others.
- General Gómez, Juan Gualberto. **Las islas Carolinas y las Marianas.** Madrid, Nueva Imprenta de San José, 1885.
- General Haberman, George (ed.) **Teacher Manual [for:] Micronesia: Winds of Change [by Hezel & Berg].** Saipan, TTPI, 1980.
- General Hacke, William (ed.) **A Collection of Original Voyages.** London, Knapton, 1699.
LC# G159.H2. Mostly voyages of English buccaneers.
- General Hakluyt, Richard (ed.) **The Principall Navigations, Voiages, Traffiques and Discoveries of the English Nation Made by Sea or Over-land ...** 1st ed, 1589; 3 v., 1598-1600; 12 vol., 1903-1905; 1965, etc
LC# G240.H142 & 144, .H2, G420.D7P8 (1742 ed.), etc.
- General Hakluyt, Richard (ed.) **Divers Voiages Touching the Discoverie of America.** London, Thomas Woodcocke, 1582; reprinted 1589, 1967, 1981.
LC# E121.H15.
- General Hall, Basil. **Fragments of Voyages and Travels. [Second & Third series].** 9 vols., Edinburgh, Cadell & London, Whittaker, 1831-1833.
- General Haller, Georg (or C.). **Die Phosphat-Gesellschaften der Südsee.** 2nd ed., Leipzig, Mannheim, 1911.
- General Hallett, L. **A History of Henderson & Macfarlane Ltd.**
PMB 62. This was an Auckland, N.Z. trading company.
- General Hambruch, Paul. "Die schiffahrt auf den Karolinen und Marshal-Inseln." *Sammlung Meereskunde (Berlin)* 6:6 (1912).

- General Hambruch, Paul. "Die schiffahrt in der Südsee." *Der Erdball* 10 (19..): 381-391.
- General Hambruch, Paul. **Liebeslegenden aus der Südsee.** 1924; reprinted New York, Arno Press, 1977.
- General Hanlon, David L. (1) **From Mesenieng to Kolonia: An Archaeological Survey of Historic Kolonia, Ponape, Eastern Caroline Islands.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, TTPI, 1981.
Micronesian Archaeological Survey Report n° 5. Town layout of Kolonia on pp. 94-98.
- General Hanlon, David L. (2) **Upon a Stone Altar: A History of the Island of Pohnpei to 1890.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1988 (352 pages).
LC# DU568.P7H36.
- General Hanlon, David L. (3) **Remaking Micronesia: Discourses over Development in a Pacific Territory, 1944-1982.** Honolulu, UHP, 1998 (336 pages).
Philosophical discourses on colonialism.
- General Hany, Dr. **Recherches sur les anciennes explorations des Espagnols dans l'Océanie.** 1878.
BNP 8°R304.
- General HANZAWA Hiroshi (ed.) **Meiji no gunzo. [= Meiji Images]. Vol. 6: Ajia e no yume [= Dreams of Asia]: article by KIDA Jun'ichiro: "Nanjokki" [= R ecords of Southern Lands].** Tokyo, San'ichi Shobo, 1968-70.
- General Hardy, Osgood & Glenn S. Dumke. **A History of the Pacific Area in Modern Times.** Boston, 1949.
LC# DS511.H25. A dry text book.
- General Hare, Lloyd C. M. **Salted Tories: The Story of the Whaling Fleets of San Francisco.** Mystic Seaport, Conn., MHA, 1960.
MARC# SH383.2.H37.
- General Harris, John (ed.) **Navigantium atque itinerantium bibliotheca, or, A Complete Collection of Voyages and Travels.** 1st ed., 2 vol., London, 1705; rev. ed., London, 1744.
LC# G160.H27... Covers Magellan, Cavendish, Dampier, Anson.
- General HARRISSE, Henry. **The Discovery of North America. A Critical, Documentary and Historical Investigation.** London & Paris, 1892; reprinted Amsterdam, 1969.
With an Essay on the Early Cartography of the New World, Including Descriptions of 250 Maps or Globes... Before 1536...

- General Harte, Bret. **The Lost Galleon**. San Francisco, 1953.
- General Harvey, Roland Hill. "The History of the Marianas Islands." M.A. Thesis, University of Southern California, May 1920.
- General HASEBE Kotondo [1882-1969]. **Kako no waga Nan'yo. [= The South Sea Islands in the Past]**. Tokyo, Oka Shoin, 1932. NDL# 274.H242k. Article on ruins by Yawata, pp. 197-227. Mostly a summary of previous histories.
- General HASEBE Kotondo. "... " [= Social Customs in the South Seas]. Nan'yo Suisan 2:15 (1936): 8-17.
- General Hayes, John D. "The Manila Galleons." U. S. Naval Institute Proc. 60 (19..): 1689-96.
- General Hazen, Jacob A. **Five Years Before the Mast, or Life in the Forecastle Aboard of a Whaler and Man-of-War**. Philadelphia, Hazard, 1854. *Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.*
- General Heath, Laurel. "Education for Confusion: a Study of Education in the Mariana Islands 1688-1941." JPH 10:1 (1975): 20-37.
- General Heawood, Edward. **A History of Geographical Discovery in the 17th and 18th Centuries**. Cambridge, 1912; New York, 1969. LC# G80.H4.
- General Heeres, J. E. "De Mapia-eilanden." In: Tijdschrift van het Koninklijk Nederlandsch Aardrijkskundig Genootschap (Leiden) 17 (1900). *See also Jungmichel.*
- General Hegarty, Reginaid B. & Philip F. Purrington. **Returns of Whaling Vessels Sailing from American Ports: A Continuation of Alexander Starbuck's ... 1876-1928 ...** New Bedford, Whaling Museum, 1959 (58 pages).
- General Heine, Dwight. "Reminiscence." Micronesian Reporter 27:1 (1979): 18-21.
- General Hernáez. **Colección de bulas y breves relativos a América y Filipinas**. Brussels, 1879.
- General Herrera y Tordesillas, Antonio de. **Historia general (de los hechos) de los castellanos en las islas i tierra firme del Mar Océano...** 4 v., Madrid, 1601-15; also 1726-30; 17 v., 1934-57. LC# F1411.H6 1601. The 1596 Pacific map by Juan López de Velasco is part of accompanying "Descripción...". See 1571-74.

- General Herrera y Tordesillas, Antonio. **The General History of the Vast Continent and Islands of America.** 3(?) vol., London, 1740.
Translated by John Stevens.
- General Hezel, F. X., D. H. Rubinstein & G. M. White (eds) **Culture, Youth and Suicide in the Pacific: Papers from an East-West Center Conference.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii, 1985.
Contains information about suicide in Micronesia in general, and in Truk and Palau in particular.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. "Cultural Patterns in Trukese Suicide." *Ethnology* 23:3 (1984): 193-206.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. & M. L. Berg (eds.) **Micronesia: Winds of Change. A Book of Readings on Micronesian History.** Saipan, Office of Education, TTPI, 1979.
The corresponding Teacher Manual was edited by Haberman.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (1) "Catholic Missions in the Caroline and Marshall Islands: A Survey of the Historical Materials." *JPH* 5 (1970): 213-227.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (10) **The Catholic Church in Micro-nesia: Historical Essays on the Catholic Church in the Caroline-Marshall Islands.** Micronesian Seminar & Loyola University Press, 1991.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (2) "A Westernization of Truk: A Backward Glance." *Micronesian Reporter* 20:4 (1972): 24-31.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (3) "Sailors Beware! Foreign Contact with Truk in the Last Century." *Guam Recorder* 2:4 (1972): 82-84.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (4) "The Beginnings of Foreign Contact with Truk." *JPH* 8 (1973): 51-73.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (5) "Foreign Ship Contacts with the Islands of Truk." *Guam Recorder* 7 (1977): 33-38.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (6) "Suicide Epidemic Among Micronesian Youth." *South Pacific Bulletin* 27:2 (1977): 5-10.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (7) "The Role of the Beachcomber in the Carolines." In: *The Changing Pacific*, edited by N. Gunson.

- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (8) **Foreign Ships in Micronesia: A Compendium of Ship Contacts with the Caroline and Marshall Islands 1521-1885.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, TTPI, 1979.
- General Hezel, Francis X., S.J. (9) **The First Taint of Civilization. A History of the Caroline and Marshall Islands in Pre-Colonial Days, 1521-1885.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1983.
- General Hockings, John. **Traditional Architecture in the Gilbert Islands.** University of Queensland, 1989.
Publisher's address: Box 42, St. Lucia, Queensland, Australia.
- General Hodgkinson, Henry Richard Taylor. **Eber Bunker of Liverpool. "The Father of Australian Whaling".** Canberra, Roebuck Society Pub. N^o 15, 1975.
LC# SH383.5.A8B863.
- General Hohman, Elmo Paul. **The American Whaleman: A Study of Life and Labor in the Whaling Industry.** New York, Longmans, Green, 1928.
- General Holland, F. G. L. "Short History of the Gilbert and Ellice Islands." [Typescript:] Tarawa, 1933.
- General Holmes, Sir George. **Ancient and Modern Ships. Part I: Wooden Sailing Ships. Part II: The Era of Steam, Iron and Steel.** 1900 & 1906.
- General Hornbostel, Hans Georg. "The History of Guam and its People's Tragic History." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 40 (1930): 73-80.
Also pub. in Philippine Mag. 25 (Jan 1929): 452-3, 475-484.
- General Horne, C. Silvester. **The Story of the London Missionary Society.** London, 1904.
See also Goodall, Lovett & Goodall, Eastman.
- General Hosakawa Photo Studio. **Photo Album of Ponape, South Seas.** Ponape, 116 plates, n.d.
- General Hough, Henry Beetle & Emma Mayhew Whiting. **Whaling Wives.** Houghton Mifflin, 1953.
- General Howe, K. R. **Where the Waves Fall: A New South Sea Islands History from First Settlement to Colonial Rule.** Honolulu, UH Press, 1988 (424 pages).
- General Howells, W. W. **The Pacific Islanders.** London, Weidenfed & Nicolson, 1973; N. Y., Scribner's, 1974.
LC# GN662.H68. Marginal reference for Micronesia.

- General Hoyt, Edwin Palmer. **Pacific Destiny: The Story of America in the Western Sea from the Early 1800s to the 1980s.** New York, W.W. Norton, 1981.
- General Hudson, Kenneth & Ann Nicholls. **The Book of Shipwrecks.** London, Macmillan, 1979.
Includes shipwrecks that occurred in the Pacific.
- General Hughes, Daniel, J.L. Fischer & S. Riesenbergs (eds) **Cultural Continuity and Change: The Ponape Case.** Columbus, Ohio State University Press, 1980?
- General Humphries, ... "Whaling Journals of Edward Cattlin." JPH 5 (1970): 157-158.
Ms. 1800, Mitchell Library. Period 1827-36. Aboard whalers John Bull (1830?), Australian (1832?), and Genii (1835?).
- General Hunter-Anderson, R.L., G.B. Thompson & D.R. Moore. "Rice as a Prehistoric Valuable in the Mariana Islands, Micronesia." *Asian Perspectives* 34:1 (1995): 69-89.
- General Hunter-Anderson, Rosalind. **An Archaeological Overview of Tinian Island, Mariana Islands.** Guam, Historical Preservation Office, 1984.
- General Hunter-Anderson, Rosalind. **Yapese Settlement Patterns: An Ethnoarchaeological Approach.** Agaña, Pacific Studies Institute, 1983.
- General Huntress, Keith. **A Checklist of Narratives of Shipwrecks and Disasters at Sea to 1860, with Summaries, Notes and Comments.** Ames, Iowa State University Press, 1979.
- General Hüskes, J. (ed.) **Pioniere der Südsee.** Hiltrup, Germany, 1932.
See also Bley, Erdland.
- General Höver, Otto. **Von der Galiot zum Fünfmaster: Unsere segelschiffe in der Weltschiffahrt 1780-1930.** Bremen, Angelsachen-Verlag, [1934]; reprinted 1975.
Refers to Bremen whalers 1830s-1850s, etc. See also Wätjen.
- General IKEDA Kiyoshi. **Nihon no kaigun. [= The Japanese Navy].** 2 vol., Tokyo, Isseido, 1967.
- General Im Thurn, Sir Everard. "European Influence in the Pacific, 1513-1914." *Geographic Journal* 45 (19..): 301-322.
- General Ittel, W. H. "Sailing Canoes of the Marshall Islands." *U.S. Naval Instit. Proceedings* 75:5 (May 1949): 589.

- General IWADARE Kentoku. **Nan'yo gunto shitan. [= History of the South Sea Islands]**. Tokyo, Shimizu Shoten, 1942.
NDL# 224I879n. Second-hand information.
- General IZUI Hisanosuke. "The Languages of Micronesia: Their Unity and Diversity." *Lingua* 14 (1965): 349-359.
- General Jackson, Gordon. **The British Whaling Trade**. London, Adam & Charles Black, [1978].
LC# SH383.5.G7J3. Southern whale fishery, pp. 132-142.
- General Jacob, Ernest Gerhard. **Deutsche kolonialpolitik in dokumenten, gedanken und gestalten aus den letzten fünfzig jahren**. Leipzig, Dietrich, 1938 (608 pages).
History of German colonies 1888-1938, biographies of colonial administrators, etc.
- General Japan Broadcasting Co. [**In Japanese:**] **Radio Palau**. Tokyo, NHK, 1972.
MARC HE 8683 P3J3. Edited by Katsuzo Sato.
- General Jefferys, Thomas. **Voyages from Asia to America**. London, 1761.
- General Jocano, Dr. F. Landa (ed.) **The Philippines at the Spanish Contact. Some Major Accounts of Early Filipino Society and Culture**. Manila, MCS Enterprises, 1975.
- General Jochelson, W. **The Jesup [sic] North Pacific Expedition**. 6+ vol., 1908.
- General Johannes, Robert Earle. **Words of the Lagoon: Fishing and Marine Lore in the Palau District of Micronesia**. Berkeley, University of California Press, 1981.
LC SH319.P44J64. Some 16 months spent with local fishermen.
- General Johnson, Alfred. **Ships and Shipping: A Collection of Pictures Including Many American Vessels Painted by Antoine Roux and His Sons**. Salem, Marine Research Soc. Pub. N° 9, 1925.
The Roux Family of Marseilles were good ship painters. Book contains 9 plates + 99 other illustrations.
- General Johnson, James Benjamin. **Land Ownership in the Northern Mariana Islands--An Outline History**. Saipan, Div. of Land Management, TTPI, 1969.
- General Johnson, James Benjamin. **My Land**. Saipan, TTPI, 1971?
- General Johnston, Emilie G. "References to the Latte of the Mariana Islands." *Guam Recorder* 2:1 (1972): 8-11.

- General Johnston, Emilie G. "A Review of Literature on Native Medicine in Micronesia with Emphasis on Guam and the Mariana Islands." *Guam Recorder* 5:2 (1975): 60-65.
- General Jore, Léonce Alphonse Noël Henri. **L'Océan Pacifique au temps de la Restauration et de la Monarchie de juillet (1815-1848)**. 2 vol. in 1, Paris, Besson & Chantemerle, 1959.
LC# DU28.3.J6. Chap. 4 is about French whalers.
- General Jungmichel, [J. A.] "De St. Davids- of Mapia-eilanden, benoorden Nieu-Guinea." In: *Tijdschrift voor Indische Taal-, Land- en Volkenkunde (Batavia)* 11 (1862).
See also Heeres.
- General Kaempfer, Engelbrecht. **History of Japan**. 2 vol., London, 1727.
Re-edited as: An Account of Japan, London, 1853. Facsimile reprint of 1727 ed. by Curzon, UK, 1993.
- General KAGA Manabu (ed.) **Saipan no tatakai. [= Saipan Picture Book]**. Naha, Gekkan Okinawa-sha, 1980.
NDL# GB541.120.
- General KAJI Ryuichi. **Meiji igo no godai kisha. [= Five Reporters from the Meiji Period]**. Tokyo, Asahi Shimbun-sha, 1973.
- General KAJIMA, M. **A Brief Diplomatic History of Modern Japan**. Tokyo, 1965.
See also Kajima, 1919.
- General Kerr, Robert (ed.) **A General History and Collection of Voyages and Travels, Arranged in Systematic Order: Forming a Complete History...** 18 vol., Edinburgh, Blackwood, 1814; London, Cadell, 1824.
LC# G12.K46. Vol. 10 has accounts relevant to Micronesia.
- General Kingston, William H. G. **Old Jack. A Man-of-War's Man and South Sea Whaler**. London, 1859.
Fictional account. Quoted for the record.
- General Kirchhoff, A. **Die Südsee-inseln und der Deutsche Südsee-handel**. Heidelberg, 1880.
- General Kirchhoff, A. **Skizzen von den Marschallinseln und den Karolinen.** Westerm. Monatshefte XXXI. Jahrg. Feb.
- General Kirkaldy, Adam. **British Shipping: Its History, Origins and Importance**. New York, Dutton, 1914.

- General Kirker, James. **Adventures to China: Americans in the Southern Oceans, 1792-1812.** New York, Oxford University Press, 1970.
LC# HE328.K57. Mostly about the seal fur trade.
- General KIYONO Kenji. **Taiheiyō minzoku-gaku. [= Pacific Ethnology].** Tokyo, Iwanami Shoten, 1943.
LC Orient. Jap. 486/K277. Only Part 6 touches on Micronesia (Palau & Gilberts).
- General Knappe, Dr. C. "Religious views of the Marshall Islanders." In *Mittheilungen von Forschungsreisenden... den Deutschen Schutzgebeiten.* Vol. 1, pp. 63-81; HRAF translation.
- General Knox, John (ed.) [1720-1790]. **A New Collection of Voyages, Discoveries and Travels; Containing Whatever is Worthy of Notice, in Europe, Asia, etc...** 7 vol., London, J. Knox, 1767.
LC# G160.K75.
- General Knudson, Kenneth E. **Titiana: A Gilbertese Community in the Solomon Islands.** Eugene, University of Oregon, 1964.
- General KOBAYASHI Izumi. **Micronesia-no chisana kuniguni. [=Small Countries of Micronesia].** Tokyo, Chuokoron, 1982.
- General KOBAYASHI Shigeki. **Structure and Process of Erection of the Yapese House.** Nagoya, Little World Museum of Man, 1978.
- General Koch, Gerd. **Material Culture of Kiribati.** Fiji, Institute of Pacific Studies, 1987.
Translation of: Materielle kultur der Gilbert-Inseln (Berlin, Museum für Völkerkunde, 1965).
- General Koch, P. **Geschichte der Deutschen Marine. [= History of the German Navy].** Berlin, 1902.
See also Mantey.
- General Koeninger, ... "Die westlichen Karolinen und die Insel Yap." *Daheim* 20 (1898).
- General Kohl, Manfred Waldemar. **Lagoon in the Pacific. The Story of Truk.** Schooley's Mountain, New Jersey, Liebenzell Mission, 1971.
- General Korfman, Manfred. "The Sling as a Weapon." *Scientific American* 229:4 (1973): 34-42.
- General KOSUGE Teruo (ed.) **Micronesia: Nan'yo gunto shashincho / Photographs of Micronesia's Yesterday.** Tokyo, 1978.
UofH Pac DU500.7.N36.

- General KOSUGE Teruo. **Nan'yo gunto: Konjaku. [= The South Seas: Past and Present]**. Tokyo, Guamu Shimpō-sha Tokyo Shikyoku, 1977.
- General Kuhn, H. **Die Deutschen Schutzgebiete Erwerb, Verwaltung und Gerichtsbarkeit**. Berlin, 1913.
- General L. B. "Sur des cartes du Japon, originales." In *Journal Asiatique* (Paris) vol. V (1825), pp. 183-185.
Available at BN Paris.
- General La Harpe, Jean-François, de la, et al. (eds.) **Abrégé de l'histoire générale des voyages**. 44 vol.+ atlas, Paris, Ledoux & others, 1780-1805; 1822.
LC# G160.L3, L17, L19. V.D. Cameiras edited Vols. 24-32. Vol. 4, about the Marianas, borrowed from LeGobien and Careri.
- General La Roncière, Charles G. M. B. de. **Histoire de la marine française**. 5 vol., Paris, 1899; also 1934.
LC# DC50.L33 1934. The standard text on the history of the French Navy.
- General La Roncière, Charles G. M. B. de. "La France et l'Océan Pacifique." *Bulletin de Géographie Historique et Descriptive* n° 3, 1909.
BN 8ÖLc18.390 & GeFF980.
- General Labby, David. **The Demystification of Yap: Dialectics of Culture on a Micronesian Island**. Chicago, University of Chicago Press, 1976.
LC# GN671.C3L3. Ethnographic study of Yap. Good photos.
- General Lacey, Peter (ed.) **Great Adventures that Changed our World: The World's Great Explorers, Their Triumphs and Tragedies**. Reader's Digest Association, 1978.
- General Lacroix, Louis. **Les derniers baleiniers français. (Un demi-siècle d'histoire de la grande pêche baleinière en France de 1817 à 1867)**. Nantes, 1938 & 1947; Paris, Éd. Maritimes, 1968; repr. 1974.
LC# SH381.5.F8L2. Title varies. See also Du Pasquier.
- General Lacroix, Louis. **Les derniers grands voiliers (Nantes 1893-1931)**. Nantes, 1935; Paris, Éd. Maritimes, 19--.
- General Lacroix, Louis. **Les derniers Cap-Horniers français**. Paris, Éd. Maritimes, 19--.
- General Lafitau, Joseph François, S.J. **Histoire des découvertes et conquêtes des Portugais**. 2 vol., Paris, 1733.

- General Lafuente y Zamalloa, Modesto. **Historia general de España.** 30 vol., Madrid, 1850-67.
- General Lampert, R. J. "Archaeological Investigation of the Aka Village, Ocean Island: Preliminary Report." Canberra, Department of Anthropology, ANU, 1965.
- General Lampert, R. J. "Archaeological Investigation on Ocean Island, Central Pacific." *Archaeology & Physical Anthropol.* in *Oceania* 3:1 (1966): 1-18.
- General Langdon, Robert. "It Was a Long Journey Home for Gilbertese Blackbirding Victims." *Pacific Islands Monthly* 42:6 (1971): 73-75.
- General Laporte, Joseph de [1713-1779]. **Le voyageur françois; ou, La connoissance de l'ancien et du nouveau monde.** 42 vol., Paris, Cellot, 1768-95; also in Spanish. *LC# G160.L31. Vol. 4, pp. 188-276: Philippines and Marianas.*
- General Las Casas, Fray Bartolomé de. **Obras completas.** Madrid, 1990.
See also Las Casas, 1492.
- General Laures, Fr. Johannes, S.J. **Kirishitan Bunko: A Manual of Books and Documents on the Early Christian Mission in Japan.** 3rd ed., Tokyo, Sophia University, 1957.
NŌ 5 of the Monumenta Nipponica Monograph Series. See also Schütte.
- General Laurie, ... **Sketch of a Micronesian Mission.** Boston, ABCFM, 18...
- General Laurie, ... **The Spanish and our Mission in Micronesia.** Boston, ABCFM, 18...
- General Lawrence, Mary Chipman. **The Captain's Best Mate. The Journal of Mary Chipman Lawrence of the Whaler "Addison", 1856-1860.** Providence, R.I., Brown University Press, 1966.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record. She also wrote a novel entitled: A Good Catch; or, Mrs. Emerson's Whaling Cruise.
- General Lawrence, Pensile, et al. **Pohnpei ni mwehin kawa/Old Ponape.** Saipan, Trust Territory Printing Office, 1973.
- General Lawson, Will. **Blue Gum Clippers & Whale Ships of Tasmania.** Melbourne, Georgian House, 1949.
- General Leavitt, John F. **The Charles W. Morgan.** Mystic, Conn., MHA, 1973.

- General Lebar, Frank. **The Material Culture of Truk.** Yale University, 1964.
- General Lecomte, Jules. **Pratique de la pêche de la baleine dans les mers du sud.** Paris, Lecointe et Pougin, 1833.
- General Lehne, Pascal Horst & Christoph Gäbler. **Über die Marianen.** Wohldorf, Lehne Verlag, 1972.
- General Leon-Guerrero Perez, Mrs. Remedios. "Guam, Past and Present." Ms. history written for Guam Dept. of Education, ca. 1950.
- General Leroy, James Alfred. "The Philippine 'situado' from the Treasury of New Spain." *American Historical Review* 10: 929-932; 11: 722-723.
- General Lessa, William Armand. "The Mapia Islands and Their Affinities." In Gunson's *The Changing Pacific*.
- General Lessa, William Armand. "An Evaluation of Early Descriptions of Carolinian Culture." *Ethnohistory* 9:4 (1962): 313-403.
Examination of pre-1850 literature.
- General Lessa, William Armand. "The Place of Ulithi in the Yap Empire." *Human Organization* 9:1 (1950): 16-18.
- General Lessa, William Armand. "Depopulation on Ulithi." *Human Biology* 27:3 (1955): 161-183.
- General Lessa, William Armand. "Myth and Blackmail in Western Carolines." *JPS* 65:1 (1956): 66-74.
- General Lessa, William Armand. "Divining by Knots in the Carolines." *JPS* 68:3 (1959): 188-204.
- General Lessa, William Armand. "Population Dynamics of an Atoll Community." *Population Studies* 15:3 (1962): 224-257.
- General Letona, Bartolomé. **Prólogo, y descripción de Filipinas.** Puebla, 1662.
- General Levillier, R. **Gobernantes del Perú, cartas y papeles, siglo XVI: documentos del Archivo de Indias.** 14 vol., Madrid, 1921+
- General Levin, Michael J. "Eauripik Population Structure." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Michigan, 1976 (394 pp.).
- General Lewis, David. **The Voyaging Stars: Secrets of the Pacific Island Navigators.** New York, W. W. Norton, 1978.
LC# GN440.L47 1978.

- General Lewis, David. "Wind, Wave, Star and Bird." *National Geographic* 146:6 (1974): 747-755, 771-781.
- General Lieber, Michael D. **Porakiet: A Kapingamarangi Village.** Dept. of Anthropology, University of Oregon, 1968.
LC# DU568.P7L5.
- General Lieber, Michael D. (ed.) **Exiles and Migrants in Oceania.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1977.
ASAO Monograph N° 5.
- General Linckens, Father Hubert, M.S.C. "Auf den Marshall-Inseln." In *Land und leute. Katholische Missionstätigkeit.* Münster, Herz-Jesu-Missionhaus, 1911; Hilstrup, 1912.
- General Linckens, Father Hubert, M.S.C. **Die Deutsche provinz der missionare vom Hlft. Herz Jesu.** Münster, Herz-Jesu-Missionhaus, 1922.
- General Linckens, Father Hubert, M.S.C. **Streiflichter aus der Herz Jesu Mission.** Hilstrup, 1921.
- General Lingenfelter, Richard E. **Presses of the Pacific Islands, 1817-1867. A History of the First Half Century of Printing in the Pacific Islands.** Los Angeles, Plantin, 1967.
LC# Z221.L5. Chap. 13: Carolines. Chap. 14: Marshalls.
- General Linsley, L. N. (ed.) "Curious Things About Guam..." [A series of articles] *Guam Recorder* Vol. 12 (1935 & 1936).
- General Linton, Ralph. **Ethnology of Polynesia and Micronesia.** Chicago, Field Museum Press, 1926.
- General Little, George. **Life on the Ocean, or Twenty Years at Sea; Being the Personal Adventures of the Author.** Baltimore, Armstrong & Berry, 1842; 14th ed., Boston, 1849.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- General Livingston, Theodore W. "The Morning Stars." M.A. thesis, University of Hawaii, 1971.
- General Llorens Asensio, Vicente. **Historia general de Filipinas y catálogo de documentos referentes a dichas islas que se conservan en el AGI.** Sevilla, Rodríguez y López, 1898.
TNL Medina #254. Only this first volume was published.
- General Lorente Rodrigáñez, Luís María. "El galeón de Manila." *Revista de Indias* (Madrid) 15 (1944): 105-120.

- General Lotz, Dave and Bev. **Making Tracks on Guam: A Guide to the Hiking Trails.** Agana, Lotz Press, 1992 (84 pages).
Details about 34 hiking trails on Guam.
- General Lovett, Richard & N. Goodall. **The History of the London Missionary Society.** London, 1899.
Vol. 1 & 2 by Lovett; Vol. 3 by Goodall. This is Part 1 of the LMS history; for Part 2, see Goodall. See also Horne.
- General Lower, J. Arthur. **Ocean of Destiny: A Concise History of the North Pacific, 1502-1978.** Vancouver, UBC Press, 1978.
UH# D208.L6. UO# D210.L675. Nothing about the Pacific Islands. What he says about galleons came from Schurz...
- General Lubbock, Basil. **The Coolie Ships and Oil Sailers.** Glasgow, Brown Son & Ferguson, 1981.
- General Luke, [Sir] Harry. **Islands of the South Pacific.** London, Harrap, 1962.
- General Luke, [Sir] Harry. "Gilbert & Ellice Islands Colony." *Geographical Magazine* 16:5 (1943): 242-247.
- General Lundsgaarde, Henry P. **Cultural Adaptation in the Southern Gilbert Islands.** Eugene, University of Oregon, 1966.
- General Lundsgaarde, Henry P. **Social Changes in the Southern Gilbert Islands: 1938-1964.** Eugene, Dept. of Anthropology, University of Oregon, 1968.
- General Lundsgaarde, Henry P. "Some Transformations in Gilbertese Law, 1892-1966." *JPH* 3 (1968): 117-170.
- General Lundsgaarde, Henry P. (ed.) **Land Tenure in Oceania.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1974.
- General Lutz, Catherine (ed.) **Micronesia as a Strategic Colony.** Cambridge, Mass., Cultural Survival Inc., 198-.
Research on health and society.
- General Lutz, Catherine. **Unnatural Emotions: Everyday Sentiments on a Micronesian Atoll & Their Challenge to Western Theory.** Univ. of Chicago Press, 1988.
Study of the effect of emotion on the social structure of the people of Ifaluk.
- General Lynch, David M. "United States Policy Towards Micronesia, 1945-1972." Ph.D. thesis, West Virginia University, 1973.

- General Lyon, Eugene. "Track of the Manila Galleons." *National Geographic*, Sept. 1990, pp. 5-37.
- General Lyons, Sir Henry G. "The Sailing Charts of the Marshall Islanders." *Geographical Journal* 72 (1928): 325-338.
- General Lütje, Otto. **Beitrag zu einer Landeskunde des Karolinen-Archipels. Inaugural dissertation...Friedrich-Wilhelms-Universität zu Bonn.** Leipzig-Reudnitz, Hoffmann, 1906.
LC# DU563.L8. Secondary source.
- General López de Gómara, Francisco. **Historia general de (las) Indias.** Zaragoza, 1553; Antwerp, 1554.
- General Macdonald, Barrie. **Cinderellas of the Empire: Towards a History of Kiribati and Tuvalu.** Canberra, London & Miami, ANU Press, 1982.
LC# 615.M25.
- General Macdonald, Barrie. **Policy and Practice in an Atoll Territory: British Rule in the Gilbert and Ellice Islands, 1892-1970.** Canberra, ANU, 1971.
Ph.D. thesis.
- General Macdonald, Barrie. "Te Reitakin n Nonouti: A Survival of Traditional Authority in the Gilbert Islands." *JPH* 7 (1972): 137-150.
- General Maffei, Giovanni Pietro, S.J. **Historiarum Indicarum. [=History of the Indies].** 1st ed., 1588; many other editions in Italian, French, etc.
- General Mahlmann, John James. **Reminiscences of an Ancient Mariner.** Yokohama, The "Japan Gazette" Printing & Pub. Co., 1918.
LC# DS809.M3.
- General Mahony, F. J. "A Trukese Theory of Medicine." Ph.D. thesis, Stanford University, 1970.
- General Mallet, Alain Manesson. **Description de l'univers, contenant les différents systèmes du monde, les cartes...de la géographie ancienne et moderne.** 5 vol., Paris, D. Thierry, 1683.
TNL Medina #474. Philippines in vol. 2.
- General Mantey, von. **Deutsche Marinegeschichte. [= History of the German Navy].** Charlottenburg, 1926.
See also P. Koch and Hildebrand et al.
- General March y Labores, José. **Historia de la Marina Real Española.** 2 vol., Madrid, 1849?-1854.

- General Marguet, Frédéric Philippe. **Histoire générale de la navigation du XVe siècle au XXe siècle.** Paris, Société d'Éditions Géog., Mar., et Coloniales, 1931.
LC# VK549.M3.
- General Marshall, Mac & Leslie B. Marshall. "Holy and Unholy Spirits: the Effects of Missionization on Alcohol Use in Eastern Micronesia." *JPH* 11 (1976): 135-166.
- General Marshall, Mac. **Weekend Warriors: Alcohol in a Micronesian Culture.** Mayfield Pub., 1979.
About Truk.
- General Martínez de Zúñiga, Joaquin, O.S.A. **Historia de las Islas Philipinas.** Sampaloc, 1803.
English translation London, 1814, reprinted Manila 1966. A summary of Fr. Concepción's 14-volume work.
- General Martínez de Zúñiga, Joaquin, O.S.A. **Estadismo de las islas Filipinas; ó, Mis viages por este país... anotada, W. E. Retana.** 2 vol., Madrid, 1893.
English translation by Fil. Book Guild, Manila, 1973. Vol. 2 has a bibliography, gazetteer and Who's who.
- General Martínez, Bernardo. **Apuntes históricos de la Provincia Agustiana del Santísimo Nombre de Jesús de Filipinas.** Madrid, 1909.
- General Mas y Sanz, Sinibaldo de. **Informe sobre el estado de las Islas Filipinas en 1842...** 3 vol., Madrid, 1843.
BN Madrid 6/11635. Vol. I has a chart of old Fil. script.
- General MATSUOKA Shizuo. **Taiheiyo minzokushi. [=Ethnography of the Pacific]. 2nd ed.: Micronesia minzokushi.** Tokyo, Oka-shoin, 1925; 2nd ed., 1927, reprinted 1941, 1943.
LC# DU500.M37 1927; Orient. Jap. GN662.M3. NDL# 389.74M387m. See also Kiyono.
- General Maude, Harry E. "Spanish Discoveries in the Central Pacific; a Study in Identification." *JPS* 68 (1959): 284-326.
- General Maude, Harry E. "Post-Spanish Discoveries in the Central Pacific." *JPS* 70:1 (1961): 67-111.
- General Maude, Harry E. "Beachcombers and Castaways". *JPS* 73:3 (1964): 254-293.
- General Maude, Harry E. **Of Islands and Men: Studies in Pacific History.** Melbourne, Oxford University Press, 1968.
Reprints most of the articles listed above.

- General Mavor, William Fordyce. **An Historical Account of the Most Celebrated Voyages, Travels and Discoveries, From the Time of Columbus to the Present.** 25 vol., London, Newberry, 1796-7; also London, 1809 & other.
About Dampier, Cowley, Rogers, Anson, Byron, Wallis, etc.
- General May, Charles Paul. **Oceania: Polynesia, Melanesia, Micronesia.** Nashville, T. Nelson, 1973.
- General Mayer, A. G. "The Islands of the Mid-Pacific." *Scientific Monthly* 2 (1916).
- General McGrath, Thomas B., S.J. "The Capuchins in the Marianas. A Note on Events and Sources." *JPH* 20(1985): 57-64.
- General McIntosh, Kenneth Chafee. "The People of Beforetime: The "Living Dead" of American-owned Guam; Site of Survivals of Pacific Island Culture." *Asia* (NY) 24 (1924): 886-889, 910-911.
Ethnography, superstitions. Also in Guam Recorder 2, March 1925.
- General McKnight, Robert K. **Orachl's Drawings. Palauan Rock Paintings.** Saipan, TTPI, 1964; reprinted 1970.
Booklet issued as Micronesian Research Working Paper N° 1.
- General McNab, Robert (ed.) **Historical Records of New Zealand.** 2 vol., Wellington, Gov't Printer, 1908-14; reprinted 1973.
See also Various, for Hist. Records of NSW, and Commonwealth of Australia, for Hist. Records of Australia.
- General Mead, Sidney M. (ed.) **Exploring the Visual Art of Oceania: Australia, Melanesia, Micronesia and Polynesia.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1979.
LC# N7410.E95. Only 1 article on Micronesia, about Puluwat.
- General Medina, José Toribio. **El tribunal del Santo Oficio de la Inquisición en las Islas Filipinas.** Santiago de Chile, 1899.
- General Meinicke, Carl Edward. **Die Inseln des Stillen Oceans. Eine geographische Monographie. Th.II, Polynesien und Mikronesien.** 2 vol., Leipzig, Paul Froberg, 1875-76; reprinted 1969.
LC# DU21.M432. Vol. 2 covers Micronesia.
- General Meinicke, Carl Edward. "Zur hydrographie des Stillen Oceans." *Petermanns Mitteilungen* 15 (1869): 374-378.
- General Meissner, H. O. "Die Marianen und West Karolinen unter japanischen Mandat." *Koloniale Rundschau* 29 (1932): 342-351.
Translated in CCSF.

- General Meller, Norman. **Congress of Micronesia: Development of the Legislative Process in the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands.** Honolulu, UH Press, 1969.
- General Melville, Herman. **Moby Dick or, the Whale.** New York, Harper & Row, 1966; many other editions.
A famous novel inspired by real whaling experiences in the Pacific.
- General Metzger, Emil. "Die bewohner der Karolinen." *Globus* 49 (1886): 87-92, 103-107.
Second-hand information, mostly based on Meinicke.
- General Meyer, Hans. **Das Deutsche Kolonialreich. Eine länderkunde der Deuschen Schutzgebiete.** 2 vol., Leipzig, Bibliographisches Institut, 1909-1910.
Marianas in Vol. 2 (?), pp. 382-393.
- General Michener, James A. & A. Grove Day. **Rascals in Paradise.** New York, Random House, 1957; also 1958, 1960, 1974.
LC# DU21.M5. About Comstock (see 1824-25), Bully Hayes (see 1874-75), etc.
- General Miguel, Gregorio de. **Estudio sobre las islas Carolinas. Comprende la historia y geografía de los 36 grupos que forman el archipiélago...** 1 vol. + atlas, Madrid, 1887.
LC# DU563.M5. Atlas in LC Map Div.
- General Miller, Char. **Fathers and Sons: The Bingham Family and the American Mission.** Philadelphia, [1982].
LC# CT274.B56M44 1982. Five generations of Bingham, including Rev. Bingham, missionary in the Gilberts.
- General Miller, Fr. Joannes, S.J. **Historia Provinciæ Bohemiæ, S.J. ab Anno 1555 usque ad 1723.**
Ms. in Strahov Library, Prague, under D.G.III.19: MCF copy in BN Prague, Ms. XXIII. C104/1-6.
- General MINATO Chikiro. **Taiheiyo no meiku: kyaputen kukka no boken.** Tokyo, Riburopoto, 1988 (109 pages).
- General Mitchell, Roger E. "Oral History and Micronesian History: A Microscopic Approach." *JPH* 5 (1970): 33-41.
- General Montero y Vidal, José. **Historia general de Filipinas desde el descubrimiento de estas islas hasta nuestros días.** 3 vol., Madrid, Tello, 1887-1895.
LC# DS668.M77. Contains some references to Micronesia. Considered to be the best general history of the Philippines.
- General Montero y Vidal, José. **El archipiélago filipino y las islas Marianas, Carolinas y Palaos: su historia, geografía y estadística.** Madrid, Manuel Tello, 1886.
LC# DS658.M8. Based on Gov. de la Corte, Olive, and Villalobos.

- General Montgomery, Helen Barrett. **Christus Redemptor: An Outline Study of the Island World of the Pacific.** New York, Macmillan, 1906.
Micronesia: pp. 72-84. Contains some factual errors.
- General Montoto, Santiago (ed.) **Colección de documentos inéditos para la historia de Hispano-América.** Madrid, 1925+
E.g. Vol. I is about New Spain, 1531-1563 (47 documents). See also Rubio in Ref. section.
- General Moorehead, Alan. **The Fatal Impact: An Account of the Invasion of the South Pacific, 1767-1840.** New York, Harper, 1966; London, Hamish Hamilton, 1966.
LC# G246.C7M6.
- General Morais e Souza, L. **A sciência náutica dos pilotos portugueses nos séculos XV e XVI.** Lisbon, 1924.
- General Morgan, Eugene [pseud. of Carl D. McIntyre]. **So you want to go to Guam?** New York, Vantage Press, ca. 1951 (140 pages).
- General Morison, Samuel Eliot. "Historical Notes on the Gilbert and Marshall Islands." *American Neptune* 4:2 (1944): 87-118.
Re-published in: By Land and by Sea (NY, Knopf, 1953).
- General Morison, Samuel Eliot. **The European Discovery of America. Vol. 2: Southern Voyages, 1492-1616.** 2 vol., New York, Oxford University Press, 1971-74.
LC# E101.M85.
- General Morison, Samuel Eliot. **The Maritime History of Massachusetts, 1783-1860.** Boston & NY, Houghton Mifflin, 1921; also 1923, 1941, 1961.
Chap. 20 on whalers, 1815-1860.
- General MORIZAWA Takamichi. "Sekido ni ikiru: Mori fuamirii no hyakunen." [= Living at the Equator: 100 Years of the Mori Family]. *Kochi shimbun*, 30 May - 23 June 1983.
- General Morrill, Sibley S. (ed.) **Ponape, Where American Colonialism Confronts Black Magic, Five Kingdoms, and the Ruins of Nan Madol.** San Francisco, Cadleon Press, 1970.
Selection of writings by O'Connel, Rev. Gulick, Christian, etc.
- General Morton, Harry Albert. **The Whales Wake.** Dunedin, N.Z., University of Otago, 1982.
- General Moses, James R. **The Mariana Islands 1521-1638.** Saipan, Northern Marianas Dept. of Education, 1977 (55 pp.).
Northern Marianas High School Social Studies Series, Unit 3.

- General Murdoch, James & Isoh Yamagata. **A History of Japan During the Century of Early Foreign Intercourse (1542-1651)**. Kobe & London, 1903.
Vol. 2 of the London edition of 1925-26. Available at BN Paris.
- General Murdock, George M. "Gilbert Island Weapons and Armour." JPS 32 (1923): 173-175.
- General Murr, C. G. **Dipl. Geschichte des Ritters Martin Behaim**. Gotha, 1801.
- General Murrill, Rupert Ivan. "Ponape: A Micronesian Culture of the Caroline Islands." *Transactions, NY Academy of Sciences*, 10:4 (1948): 154-158.
- General Muñoz Barreda, V. **La Micronesia española ó los archipiélagos de Marianas, Palaos y Carolinas**. 1st ed., 1892; rev. ed., Manila, "Amigos del País", 1894.
About origin, languages, customs, religions, etc.
- General Myers, Ramon H. & Mark R. Peattie (eds.) **The Japanese Colonial Empire, 1895-1945**. Princeton, Princeton University Press, 1984.
LC# JV5260.J36.
- General Nagaoka, H. **Histoire des relations du Japon avec l'Europe au XVIIième et XVIIIième siècles**. Paris, 1905.
Available at BN Paris.
- General Nakayama, Masao & Frederick L. Ramp. **Micronesian Navigation, Island Empires and Traditional Concepts of Ownership of the Sea**. Saipan, Fifth Congress of Micronesia, 1974 (108 pages).
Gives traditional names for reefs, seamounts, and seas within and bordering Micronesia.
- General Nan'yo Boeki Kaisha (NBK). **[Souvenir booklet]**
NDL# 364.281.
- General Nan'yo Gunto Kyokai [South Seas Association] (eds) **Omoide no Nan'yo gunto. [= Recollections of the South Sea Islands]**. Tokyo, Nan'yo Gunto Kyokai, 1965.
NDL 297.4-N6292.
- General Nantaku-kai. **Nantaku-shi. [= History of Nantaku]**. Tokyo, Kobo Nakamura, 1982.
Nantaku is an acronym for Nan'yo Takushoku Kabushiki Kaisha, the South Seas Colonization Company.
- General Nason, James D. "An Inquiry into Ethno-historiography: A Micronesian Case." Paper read at 5th Annual Meeting of the ASAO, in Charleston, South Carolina, Feb. 1976.

- General Navarrete (See Fernández de Navarrete).
- General Nelson, J. G. "Drift Voyages in the Pacific." *American Neptune* 23 (1963): 113-130.
- General Nero, Karen L. "A cherechar a lokelii: Beads of history of Koror, Palau 1783-1983." Unpublished doctoral dissertation, U.C., Berkeley, 1987.
- General Newell, Rev. J. E. "The Legend of the Coming of Nareau from Samoa to Tarawa and His Return to Samoa." *JPS* 4 (1895): 231-235.
- General Normal, L. **Pioneer Shipping of Tasmania.** Hobart, Walch & Sons, 1938.
Front paper: Hobart in colourful whaling days.
- General NOZAWA Takashi (ed.) **Nihon koku gojunen-shi. [= A 50-Year History of Japanese Aviation].** Tokyo, Shuppan Kyodo-sha, 1960.
- General Nozikov, Nikolai Nikolaevich. **Russian Voyages Round the World.** London, Hutchinson, 1945.
LC# G420.A1N62. Edited by M.A. Sergeyev. Translated by Ernst & Mira Lesser.
- General Nugent, I. B., Jr. "Elevated Phosphate Islands in Micronesia." *Geological Soc. of America Bull.* 59:10 (1948): 977-994.
See also John Rodgers.
- General OCHIAI Hisashi. "Kodai Nippon-jin no kaoku to Nan'yo kaoku no soji." [= Similarity of Houses in Old Japan and of the South Seas]. *Nan'yo Gunto* 6:8 (1940): 20-27.
- General Oda, Sachiko. "The Syntax of Pulo Annian: A Nuclear Micronesian Language." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Hawaii, 1977.
- General Oesau, Wanda. **Die Deutsche Südseefischerei auf Wale in 19. Jahrhundert.** Glückstadt & N.Y., J. J. Augustin, [1939].
See also Spencemann.
- General Okumiya, Masatake. "For Sugar Boats or Submarines?" *United States Naval Inst. Proceedings* 94:8 (1969): 66-73.
- General Oliver, Douglas L. **The Pacific Islands.** N.Y., 1951; 1961; 3rd ed., Honolulu, UH Press, 1989.
Chap.8 on whalers, traders and missionaries, 1780-1850.

- General Oliver, Douglas L. **Oceania: The Native Cultures of Australia and the Pacific Islands.** 2 vol., Honolulu, UH Press, 1989.
Also in abridged form, 1 volume: "Native Cultures of the Pacific Islands."
- General Osborne, Thomas (ed.). **A Collection of Voyages and Travels...** 2 vol., London, Osborne, 1745.
- General Oviedo (See Fernández de Oviedo y Valdés).
- General Pacheco, J.F., F. de Cárdenas & L.T. de Mendoza. **Colección de documentos inéditos relativos al descubrimiento, ... posesiones españoles en América y Oceanía...** 42 vol., Madrid, Real Academia de la Historia, 1864-1884.
LC# E123.C69. A first series by RAH. See index by Schäfer. For second series, see Various.
- General Palau Community Action Agency. **History of Palau: Vol. 1: Traditional Palau...Vol. 2: Trad ers & Whalers...Vol. 3: Japanese...Vol. 4: U.S. Naval Gov't.** Saipan & Guam, 1976-78.
LC# DU780.P25.
- General Palau Community Action Agency. **Palau Legends.** Guam, MARC, 1975.
- General Palmer, George. **Kidnapping in the South Seas.** London, Dawson, 1971.
Reprint of 1871 edition.
- General Pardo de Tavera, Trinidad Hipólito. **Reseña histórica de Filipinas desde su descubrimiento hasta 1903.** Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1906 (80 pages).
LC# DS668.P3.
- General Parmentier, Richard J. **The Sacred Remains: Myth, History and Polity in Belau.** Chicago, University of Chicago Press, 1987 (364 pages).
MARC# GN671.C3P37. Ethnography of Palau.
- General Parry, J. H. **The Discovery of the Sea. An Illustrated History of Men, Ships and the Sea in the 15th and 16th Centuries.** New York, Dial Press, 1974.
- General Partington (See Edge-Partington).
- General Pastells, Pablo, S.J. "Historia general de las islas Filipinas desde los primeros descubrimientos ... hasta la muerte de Legazpi."
In Torres y Lanzas' Catálogo de los documentos. See Torres y Lanzas & Del Valle, in the Ref. section.

- General Pastells, Pablo, S.J. (ed.) **Cartas de los PP. de la Compañía de Jesús**. At least 9 volumes: Manila, 1887-1891.
- General Pastells, Pablo, S.J. (ed.) **Misión de la Cía de Jesús de Filipinas en el siglo XIX...** 3 vol., Barcelona, 1916-17.
LC# BX3746.P5P3.
- General Paullin, Charles Oscar. **American Voyages to the Orient 1790-1865. An Account of Merchant and Naval Activities in...the Various Pacific Islands**. Annapolis, U.S. Naval Institute, 1971.
LC# DS518.8.P38. Articles collected from the U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings.
- General Pauwels, Peter C. **The Japanese Mandate Islands**. Bandoeng, Van Dorp, 1936.
- General Peattie, Dr. Mark R. **Nan'yo: The Rise and Fall of the Japanese in Micronesia, 1885-1945**. Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1988.
See also Myers & Peattie.
- General Penrose, Boies. **Travel and Discovery in the Renaissance, 1420-1620**. Cambridge, Mass., 1955.
- General Peoples, James G. **Island in Trust: Culture Change and Dependence in a Micronesian Economy**. Westview Press, Boulder & London, 1985.
- General Perry, John W. "Conflicts of Interest: Four Case Studies of Clashes Between Whalers and Micronesians." *Glimpses of Micronesia* 18:3 (1978).
- General Peterson, Mendel. **History Under the Sea--A Handbook for Underwater Exploration**. Washington, Smithsonian Institution, 1965.
LC VK1491.P4 1969.
- General Petit-Skinner, Solange. **The Nauruans**. San Francisco, MacDuff Press, 1981.
- General Phelan, J. L. **The Hispanization of the Philippines. Spanish Aims and Filipino Responses, 1565-1700**. Washington, University of Washington Press, 1959.
- General Phelan, Nancy. **Atoll Holiday**. 1950s.
Visit to the Gilbert Islands.
- General Phelan, Nancy. **Pieces of Heaven--In the South Seas**. Brisbane, Univ. of Queensland Press, 1999?
Partly about a new visit to the Gilbert Islands.

- General Piernas Hurtado, José M. **La Casa de Contratación de las Indias**. Madrid, 1907.
See also Puente y Olea, Pulido, Solar.
- General Pinkerton, John (ed.) **A General Collection of the Best and Most Interesting Voyages and Travels in all Parts of the World, ...** 18 vol., London, Longman, Hurst, etc., 1808-1814.
- General Pires, Tomé. **The Suma Oriental of Tomé Pires**. 2 vol., London, Hakluyt Society, 1944.
Edited by Armando Cortesão.
- General Platt, Cameron & John Wright. **Treasure Islands. The Fascinating World of Pirates, Buried Treasure & Fortune-hunters**. London, Michael O'Mara, 1992.
- General Plá Cárceles, José. "España en la Micronesia." *Revista de Indias* 6 (1951): 29-50.
LC# F141.R442. Contains secondary references.
- General Pollock, N. "The Early Use of Rice in Guam: The Evidence from the Historical Records." *JPS* 92 (1983): 509-520.
- General Pomeroy, Earl S. "American Policy Respecting the Marshalls, Carolines, and Marianas, 1898-1941." *Pacific Historical Review* 17:2 (Feb 1948): 43-53.
See also ca. 1950.
- General Pompey, Sherman Lee. "A History of Kusaie or Strong's Island in the 1800's."
Typescript. A 21-page term paper. All second-hand information.
- General Pompey, Sherman Lee. **Micronesia**. Fresno, Calif., 1968.
- General Poncelet, Alfred, S.J. **Histoire de la Compagnie de Jésus dans les anciens Pays-Bas**. 2 vols., Brussels, Académie Royale, 1927.
- General Potter, John S., Jr. **The Treasure Diver's Guide**. Rev. ed., Garden City, Doubleday, 1972.
LC G525.P58. Not very good, historically-speaking.
- General Pozuelo Mascaraque, Belén. "Historiografía sobre la Micronesia española." *Revista de Indias* 49:187 (1989).
- General Pozuelo Mascaraque, Belén. "Las islas Marianas." Thesis (then in preparation), Madrid, 1989.
- General Price, Willard. "Guam Without Regrets." *Pacific Profile*, July 1964, p. 22.

- General Prieto, Carlos. **El Océano Pacífico. Navegantes españoles del siglo XVI.** Madrid, Alianza Editorial, 1972; reprinted 1975.
LC# G288.P74.
- General Pritchard, James Cowles. **The Natural History of Man: Comprising Inquiries Into the Modifying Influence of Physical and Moral Agencies...** 4th ed., 2 vol., London, Baillere, 1855.
Native tribes, incl. Pacific. Rare atlas, usually missing, has one plate entitled: "Woman of the Marian Islands".
- General Prowazek, Stanislaus Josef Matthias von. **Die Deutschen Marianen: Ihre Natur und Geschichte. [= The German Marianas: Their Nature and History].** Leipzig, Barth, 1913.
LC# DU643.P7.
- General Prévost d'Exiles, Abbé Antoine François, et al. **Histoire générale des voyages, ou nouvelle collection de toutes les relations des voyages par mer et par terre ...** 20 vol., Paris & The Hague, 1746-70.
LC# G160.P944.
- General Puente y Olea, Manuel de la. **Los trabajos geográficos de la Casa de Contratación.** Sevilla, Esc. Tip. y Lib. Salesianas, 1900.
See also Piernas, Pulido, Solar.
- General Pulido Rubio, J. **El Piloto Mayor de la Casa de la Contratación de Sevilla. Pilotos Mayores, catedráticos de cosmografía y cosmografos.** Seville, 1950.
- General Purcell, David Campbell, Jr. "Japanese Expansion in the South Pacific, 1890-1935." Ph.D. Thesis, Dept. of History, Univ. of Pennsylvania, 1967.
- General Purcell, David Campbell, Jr. "Japanese Entrepreneurs in the Mariana, Marshall, and Caroline Islands." In Conroy & Miyakama's *East Across the Pacific* (1887-89).
- General Purcell, David Campbell, Jr. "The Economics of Exploitation: the Japanese in the Mariana, Caroline and Marshall Islands 1915-1940." *JPH* 11 (1976): 189-211.
- General Purchas, Samuel (ed.) **Hakluytus Posthumus, or Purchas His Pilgrimes, Containing a History of the World in Sea Voyages and Lande Travells...** 5 vol., London, 1625-6; 20 v., Glasgow, 1905-07.
LC# G159.P98. Contains Will Adams' letters from Japan (1610s).

- General Putnam, George Granville. **Salem Vessels and Their Voyages.** 4 vol., Salem, Essex Institute, 1922-30.
LC# HF3163.S33P8.
- General Quimby, Frank. "Beachcombers in Palau." *Micronesian Reporter* 24:1 (1976): 24-26.
- General Raabe, Captain H. E. [of the barkentine *Glenora*]. **Cannibal Nights: The Reminiscences of a Free-Lance Trader.** New York, Payson & Clarke, 1927.
Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- General Ramarui, David. "Education in Micronesia: Its Past, Present and Future." *Micronesian Reporter* 24:1 (1976): 9-20.
- General Ramusio, Giambattista. **Delle navigationi e viaggi.** 3 vol., Venice, 1550-9, 1588, etc.; reprinted 1968-70.
- General Rechebei, Elizabeth D. & Samuel F. McPhetres. **History of Palau: Heritage of an Emerging Nation.** Koror, Ministry of Education, 1997.
- General Reclus, Jean-Jacques Élisée. **La terre et les hommes. Nouvelle géographie universelle. Vol. 14: Océan et terres océaniques.** 20 vol., Paris, Hachette, 1876-1894.
BN 4ÖG1036.
- General Reclus, Jean-Jacques Élisée. **The Earth and its Inhabitants. Vol. 14: Oceanica.** 19 vol., New York, Appleton, 1890-92.
LC# G115.R34. F.p. 276: Saipan, by Alfred Marche, 1887-89.
- General Redondo y Sendino, Fr. Felipe. **Breve reseña de lo que fue y de lo que es la Diócesis de Cebú en las Islas Filipinas.** Manila, Colegio Santo Tomás, 1886.
Based mostly on Fr. Murillo Velarde (1749). Marianas: pp. 72-93, 251-254; Carolines & Palau, pp. 93-104.
- General Renneville, René Auguste Constantin de (ed.) **Recueil de voyages qui ont servi à l'établissement & aux progrès de la Compagnie des Indes Orientales ... des Pais-Bas.** 5 vol., Amsterdam, 1710; 2nd ed. 7 vol., Amsterdam, 1725.
Available at TNL Mla.
- General Resano, Fr. Francisco (See Ibáñez, 1847-1899].
- General Retana y Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio. **Archivo del Bibliófilo Filipino. Recopilación de documentos históricos, científicos, ... y estudios bibliográficos.** 5 vol., Madrid, 1895-1905.
Ayer #2052R43. TNL Medina 67.

- General Richards, Rhys. "American Whaling Records Relating to the Pacific Islands." JPH 5 (1970): 151-153.
- General Rickard, L. S. **The Whaling Trade in Old New Zealand.** Auckland, Minerva Ltd., 1965.
- General Ridgell, Reilly. **Bending to the Trade Winds: Stories of the Peace Corps Experience in Micronesia.** University of Guam Press, 1992.
The story begins in 1961 but covers mostly Truk in the early 1970s.
- General Riesenbergs, Felix (1). **The Pacific Ocean.** New York & London, 1940; also 1947; reprinted 1971.
LC# DU19.R5 1971.
- General Riesenbergs, Felix (2). **Taiheiyo-shi. [= History of the Pacific].** Osaka, Asahi Shinbun-sha, 1941.
Translated from English by the Taiheiyo Kyokai (Pacific Association).
- General Riesenbergs, Saul H. "Table of Voyages Affecting Micronesian Islands." Oceania 36 (1965): 155-170.
- General Riesenbergs, Saul H. "Six Pacific Island Discoveries." American Neptune 34:4 (1974): 249-257.
Reprinted, with add'l notes, in Guam Recorder 9 (1979):10-15.
- General Riesenbergs, Saul H. "The Ghost Islands of the Carolines." Micronesica 11:1 (July 1975): 7-33.
- General Riesenbergs, Saul H. "Organization of Navigational Knowledge on Puluwat." JPS 81:1 (1972): 19-56.
- General Riesenbergs, Saul H. & Shigeru Kaneshiro. "A Caroline Islands Script." Bureau of American Ethnology Bulletin N° 173.
Smithsonian Inst. Anthropological Paper N° 69, pp. 269-333.
- General Ritter, Philip L. "The Population of Kosrae at Contact." Micronesica 17 (19..): 11-28.
- General Roberts, R. G. "The Dynasty of Abemama." JPS 62:3 (1953): 267-278.
- General Robertson, William. **The History of America.** 2 vol., London, 1777; 7th ed., 3 vol., London, 1796.
Mostly Spanish discoveries, incl. Mexico and Peru. These books were banned by the Spanish king in 1778.
- General Robotti, Frances Diane. **Whaling and Old Salem.** Salem, 1950; New York, Fountainhead, 1962; reprint. NY, n.d.

- General Robotti, Frances Diane. "Whalers as Explorers and Discoverers of the Pacific." *Nautical Research Journal* 7:1-2 (1955): 23-25.
- General Rodgers, John. "Phosphate Deposits of the Former Japanese Islands in the Pacific: A Reconnaissance Survey." *Economic Geology* 43:5 (Aug 1948): 400-407.
- General Rodman, Samuel. **The Diary of Samuel Rodman: a New Bedford Chronicle of 37 Years, 1821-1859.** New Bedford, Reynolds Printing, n.d.
Reprinted from the "Morning Mercury" of 1927.
- General Rodriguez Trujillo, José. **Memoria sobre la marina en Filipinas.** Manila, 1887.
- General Rodriguez, Fr. Ignacio R., O.S.A. **Historia de la Provincia Agustina del Santissimo Nombre de Jesús de Filipinas.** 11+ vol., Manila, 1965-70+.
A total of 25 volumes had been planned.
- General Roff, Sue Rabbit. **Overreaching in Paradise: United States Policy in Palau since 1945.** Juneau, 1991 (255 pages).
The 10-time refusal of Palauans to allow nuclear weapons on their soil.
- General Rogers, Robert F. **Destiny's Landfall: A History of Guam.** Honolulu, UH Press, 1995.
- General Ronck, Ronn. "Thaar she bloooooows! A Chronicle of Whaling in Micronesia." *Glimpses of Micronesia* 18:3 (1978): 20-24.
- General Roscher, William. **The Spanish Colonial System.** New York, Henry Holt, 1904.
- General Rosenberg, Philip Alan. **Shipwrecks of Truk/Torakku no chinsen.** Kealakekua, Grahame, Ryder & Fey, 1981.
MARC# D767.99.T78R67. See also D. E. Bailey, and W. H. Stewart.
- General Ross Browne, J. **Etchings of a Whaling Cruise.** New York, 1846.
- General Royce, Joseph & Ted Murray. "Work and Play in Kapingamarangi, Past and Present." *Micronesica* 7 (1971): 1-17.
- General Rozpides, R. B. Y. **Descubrimiento de la Oceanía por los Españoles.** Madrid, 1891.
- General Rubinstein, Donald H. "Epidemic Suicides Among Micronesian Adolescents." *Social Science and Medicine* 17 (1983): 657-665.

- General Rubinstein, Donald H. & Vivian L. Dames (eds.). **Uncle Sam in Micronesia: Social Benefits, Social Costs.** MARC, Univ. of Guam, 1991.
16 papers from the 9th annual Social Work Conference of 1989.
- General Rubinstein, Donald H. (ed.) **Pacific History. Papers from the 8th Pacific History Association Conference.** Guam, UOG Press & MARC, 1992 (476 pages).
- General Ruge, Sophus. **Geschichte des Zeitalters der Entdeckungen.** Berlin, 1881.
- General Ruiz, Fr. Licinio. **Sinopsis histórica de la Provincia de S. Nicolás de Tolentino de las Islas Filipinas de la Orden de Agustinos Recoletos.** Manila, U.S.T. Press, 1925.
Chapter XIX covers the Marianas, pp. 744-757.
- General Russell, Scott, and Mike Fleming. "Archaeology in the Northern Mariana Islands: An Overview." JPS 95 (1986): 115-126.
- General Russell, Scott. **From Arabwal to Ashes: A Brief History of Garapan Village, 1818-1945.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, TTPI, 1984.
Micronesian Archaeological Survey Report N° 19.
- General Russell, Scott. **Report of the Excavation of a Mass Human Burial in Afetna, Saipan Island.** Saipan, HPO, 1984.
- General Saderra Masó, Miguel, S.J. **Misiones Jesuíticas de Filipinas 1581-1768 y 1859-1924.** Manila, 1924.
- General Safford, Lieut. William E., U.S.N. **Guam. An Account of its Discovery and Reduction, Physical Geography, and the Social and Economic Conditions...** Washington, Sons of the American Revolution, 1912.
LC# DU647.S2. Reprint of a lecture. See 1899-1900.
- General Saint-Yves, Georges. **L'Océanie.** Tours, Mame, 1902.
- General SAKAMAKI Shunzo. "Japan and the Unites States, 1790-1853: A Study of Japanese Contacts with ... the U.S. ... Prior to ... 1853-4." *Transactions of the Asiatic Soc. of Japan* 18 (1939): 1-204.
e.g. pp. 11-86 refer to U.S. whalers.
- General Salazar, Vicente, O.P. **Historia de la provincia de el Santissimo Rosario de Philipinas, China, y Tunking, de el sagrado orden de predicadores.** Manila, Universidad de Santo Thomas, 1742.
Part III of the Dominican History. See Aduarte, Santa Cruz.

- General Sampson, Alonzo D. **Three Times Around the World. Life and Adventures of Alonzo D. Sampson.** Buffalo, Express Printing Co., 1867.
Available at Yale & Buffalo.
- General San Agustin, Manuel de, O.S.F. **Relación de la primera entrada de los Misioneros Franciscanos en los Montes Tabueyon.** 1754.
Not the same author as Fr. Gaspar de San Augustin, O.S.A., 1565-1615.
- General San Roman, Fr. Antonio. **Historia general de la India oriental.** Valladolid, 1603.
- General Sanchez, Pedro C. **Guahan: The History of Our Island.** Guam, Sanchez Publishing House, 1990 (451 pages).
See also Carano & Sanchez.
- General Santa Cruz, Baltasar de, O.P. **Tomo 2 de la Historia de la provincia del Santo Rosario de Filipinas, Iapon, y China del sagrado orden de predicadores.** Zaragoza, 1693.
Part II of the Dominican history. See Aduarte, Salazar, Collantes.
- General Sanz, Carlos. **Australia, su descubrimiento y denominación.** Madrid, 1963.
- General SATO, S. **Taiheiyo shima no kaieo. [= Pacific Ocean: Analysis of an Island].** Tokyo, Dai Nippon Inshokan, 1926.
- General Scarr, Deryck (ed.) **More Pacific Island Portraits.** Canberra, ANU Press, 1978.
LC# CT2775.M67 1979. Chap. 4: Holcomb; 7: HERNSHEIM; 8: Nanpei; 12: Grimble. See also Davidson & Scarr.
- General Scarr, Deryck. **The History of the Pacific Islands: Kingdoms of the Reefs.** Melbourne, Macmillan, 1990.
MARC# DU28.3.S25. Synthesis of historical and anthropological data.
- General Scheidnagel, Manuel. **Las colonias españoles de Asia. Islas Filipinas.** Madrid, Pacheco y Pinto, 1880.
- General Schlesier, E. **Die Erscheinungsformen des Männerhausen und das Klubwesen in Mikronesien.** The Hague, 1953.
- General Schnee, Heinrich. **German Colonization.** London, Allen & Unwin, 1926.
- General Schneider, David M. "A Warning in Regard to 'The Stone Money of Yap'" *American Anthropologist* 78:4 (1976): 893-894.
See Gilliland, whose study is being criticized here.

- General Schneider, David M. "Political Organization, Supernatural Sanctions, and the Punishment for Incest on Yap." *American Anthropologist* 59:5 (1957): 791-800.
- General Schneider, David M. "Typhoons on Yap." *Human Organization* 16 (1957): 10-15.
- General Schoofs, Fr. Robert, SS.CC. [Picpus]. **Pioneers of the Faith: History of the Catholic Mission in Hawaii, 1827-1940.** Honolulu, Boeynaems, 1978.
LC# BV3680.H3S36. See also Yzendoorn, 1837-38.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. **The Manila Galleon.** New York, E. P. Dutton, 1939; reprinted 1959.
Not a trustworthy reference: too many errors, in facts and omissions.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. "The Philippine Situado." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 1 (1918): 461-464.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. "Acapulco and the Manila Galleon." *Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 22: 18-37.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. "The Manila Galleon." *The Grace Log*, March-April 1931 & May-June 1931.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. "The Manila Galleon and California." *Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 21: 107-126.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. "Mexico, Peru, and the Manila Galleon." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 1 (1918): 389-402.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. "The Royal Philippine Company." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 3: 491-508.
- General Schurz, William Lytle. "The Spanish Lake." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 5: 181-194.
- General Schück, Albert. "Die Stabkarten der Marshall-Insulaner." *Acta Cartographica* (Amsterdam) 21 (1975): 465-510.
Reprint of 1902 booklet on stick charts, originally published in Hamburg by Kommissionverlag von H. O. Persiehl (37 pp.)
- General Schück, Albert. "Die astronomischen, geographischen und nautischen Kenntnisse der Bewohner der Karolinen- und Marshallinseln ..." *Aus allen Welttheilen* 13 (1882): 51-57, 242-243.
- General Schütte, Fr. Josephus Franciscus, S.J. **Introductio ad historiam Societatis Jesu in Japonia, 1549-1650.** Rome, Instituto Storico S.I., 1968.
See also Laures.

- General Searles, Lt-Comdr Paul J. & Ruth Searles. **A School History of Guam.** Agaña, 1937 (77 pages).
- General Searles, Lt-Comdr Paul J., U.S.N. "A Voyage of Discovery into the South Seas and the Behring's Straits for the Purpose of Exploring a North-East Passage." *Guam Recorder* 8 (1931): 283-288, 294-295.
- General Searles, Lt-Comdr Paul J., U.S.N. "Some Incidents in the History of Guam." *Guam Recorder* 8 (March 1932): 476-478.
- General Searles, Lt-Comdr Paul J., U.S.N. "Mystery Monuments of the Marianas." *Scientific Monthly* 25 (Nov 1927): 385-391.
- General Searles, Lt-Comdr Paul J., U.S.N. "Spanish Galleons." *Guam Recorder* 16:12 (March 1940); 17:5 (Aug 41).
- General Searles, Lt-Comdr Paul J., U.S.N. "Canton to Guam." *Guam Recorder* 15:9 (Dec 1938).
- General Segal, Harvey Gordon. **Kosrae--The Sleeping Lady Awakens.** rev. ed., Kosrae, ca. 1996.
- General Shapley, Captain L. S., U.S.N. "The Story of the Island of Guam." *Mid-Pacific Magazine* 39 (Jan 1930): 17-24. *By an ex-Governor, 1926-29.*
- General Sharp, Andrew. **The Discovery of the Pacific Islands.** London, Oxford University Press, 1960; revised 1969. *LC# DU19.S33D4. Good reference, arranged chronologically, about their discovery by Europeans.*
- General Shell, Richard J. "Early Accounts of the Chamorro Flying Proa." In *Mariner's Mirror*, 73:1 (Feb 87): 33-48. *Includes notes by J. B. Neyret.*
- General Shineberg, Dorothy. **They Came for Sandalwood. A Study of the Sandalwood Trade in the South-West Pacific 1830-1865.** Melbourne, 1967. *See also 1841-46.*
- General Shorett, Alice. **Micronesian Backgrounds: Historical and Social Settings for Secondary Social Studies.** Saipan, Education Department, TTPI, 1970.
- General Shuster, Donald R. "State Shinto in Micronesia During Japanese Rule." *Pacific Studies* 5:2 (Spring 1982): 20-43.
- General Sievers, W., & G. Wegener. **Das Deutsche Kolonialreich. Zweiter Band, dritter Teil: Die Schutzgebieten in der Südsee und Kiautschou.** Leipzig & Vienna, 1914.

- General Sievers, Wilhelm (& Willy Kükenthal). **Australien und Ozeanien (& Polarländer). Eine Allgemeine Landeskunde.** Leipzig & Vienna, Bibliog. Inst., 1895; also 1902, 1930. LC# DU21.S57 & S58. Title varies.
- General Sinoto, Y. (ed.). **Caroline Islands Archaeology: Investigations on Fefan, Faraulep, Woleai and Lamotrek.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1984.
- General Skelton, Raleigh Ashlin. **Explorers' Maps.** New York, Praeger, 1958; new ed., New York, 1970. LC# GA203.S55.
- General Smith, De Verne Reed. **Palauan Social Structure.** New Brunswick, N.J., Rutgers University Press, 1983. MARC# GN671.C3S64.
- General Smith, Donald Eugene. **The Viceroy of New Spain.** Berkeley, 1913.
- General Smith, James Jerome. "Land Tenure on Rota, Mariana Islands." *Micronesica* 10:2 (1974): 223-236.
- General Smith, Stanley A. de. **Microstates and Micronesia: Problems of America's Pacific Islands and Other Minute Territories.** New York, NY University Press, 1970.
- General Smith, Thomas. [A collection of historical and geographical works]. Vol. 12 has a section about Captain Wilson and Palau.
- General Sobel, Dana. **Longitude: The True Story of a Long Genius Who Solved the Greatest Scientific Problem of His Time.** Walker Publishing, 1995; reprinted by Penguin Books. Covers only the English side of the subject.
- General Solar, R. del. **Casa de Contratación.** Seville, 1890.
- General Solenberger, Robert R. "Continuity of Local Political Institutions in the Marianas." *Human Organization* 23:1 (1964): 53-60.
- General Solenberger, Robert R. "The Changing Role of Rice in the Marianas Islands." *Micronesica* 3:2 (1967): 97-103.
- General Solenberger, Robert R. "Chamorro-Carolinian Relations in the Marianas." Ph.D. thesis, University of Pennsylvania, 1966.
- General SOMEKI Atsushi. **Micronesia no fudo to mingū. [= Peoples and Customs of Micronesia].** Tokyo, Shoko Shoin, 1945.

- General Spate, O. H. K. **The Pacific Since Magellan. Vol. I: The Spanish Lake.** Canberra, ANU Press, 1979; also Minneapolis, 1979.
Covers period from Balboa to Drake.
- General Spate, O. H. K. "'South Sea' to 'Pacific Ocean'." JPH 12 (1977): 205-211.
- General Spate, O. H. K. **The Pacific Since Magellan. Vol. II: Monopolists and Freebooters.** Canberra, ANU Press, & London, Croom Helm, 1983.
Covers period from arrival of the Dutch to Anson.
- General Spate, O. H. K. **The Pacific Since Magellan. Vol. III: Paradise Found and Lost.** Canberra, ANU Press & Minneapolis, 1988.
Covers period from Byron to 1846.
- General Spears, J. R. **The Story of the New England Whalers.** New York, 1908.
- General Spencemann, Friedrich. **Südseefahrer. [= South Sea Pilot].** Bremen-St. Magnus, priv. printed, 1952.
Reference is made to Captains Heinrich Hackfeld (pp. 112-114) and Edouard Dallman (pp. 152-156).
- General Spoehr, Alexander. "Conquest Culture and Colonial Culture in the Marianas during the Spanish period." In Gunson (ed.), *The Changing Pacific.*
- General Stackpole, Edouard A. **The Sea Hunters: The New England Whalemens During Two Centuries 1635-1835.** Philadelphia & New York, Lippincott, 1951; also 1953.
BM 010498d.36.
- General Stackpole, Edouard A. **Whales and Destiny: The Rivalry Between America, France, and Britain for Control of...Southern Whale Fishery, 1785-1825.** Amherst, University of Massachusetts Press, 1972.
NBPubLib 338.27295St14W.
- General Stackpole, Edouard A. "The Whalemens of Nantucket and their South Sea Island Discoveries." *Proceedings, Nantucket Hist. Assn. (1944-45): 48-55.*
- General Stanley, David. **Micronesia Handbook. Guide to the Caroline, Gilbert, Mariana, and Marshall Islands.** 2nd ed., Chico, Calif., Moon Pubs., 1989.
- General Starbuck, Alexander. **History of Nantucket.** Boston, C. E. Goodspeed, 1924.

- General Steiger, G. Nye, H. Otley Beyer & Conrado Benítez. **A History of the Orient**. Boston, Ginn & Co., 1926.
- General Steimle, Petra. "The Status of Women in Palau." In *Pacific History: Papers from the 8th Pacific History Association Conference, Guam, UOG, 1992*. Edited by Donald H. Rubinstein.
- General Stephens, Henry Morse & Herbert E. Bolton (eds.) **The Pacific Ocean in History**. New York, 1917.
See also under 1610s.
- General Stephenson, Rebecca A. & H. Kurashina (eds.). **Umatac by the Sea: A Village in Transition**. Guam, MARC, 1982.
Collection of 11 readings by UOG students on Umatac village, Guam.
- General Steven, Margaret. **Trade, Tactics and Territory: Britain in the Pacific, 1783-1823**. Melbourne University Press, 1983.
Contains appendices on whaling.
- General Stevens, Henry N. (ed.) **New Light on the Discovery of Australia**. London, 1930.
- General Stevens, John. **Collection of Voyages and Travels**. London, 1711.
- General Stevens, William D. "A Study of Depopulation on Yap Island." Ph.D. thesis, Harvard University, 1949.
- General Stewart, J. J. "'Thar' She Blows". *Australian Whaling in the Last Century*. Walkabout 6:4 (1940): 36-40.
- General Stone, Benjamin C. **The Role of Pandanus in the Culture of the Marshall Islands**. Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1961 (82 pages).
Pandanus is sometimes called "screw-pine" in English.
- General Stöcklein, Fr. Joseph, S.J., et al. (eds.) **Der Neüe Welt-Bott, mit allerhand Nachrichten deren Missionarien S.J. 1642-1726...** [BN Vienna has all 36 vols: 79.Bb.89] 36 v., Augsburg & Wien, Philips, Martins & Veith, 1726-58.
Title varies. Fr. A. Væth found unpublished mss. vol. 37-40 at Library of Vienna [sic]. I could not find them anywhere.
- General Sullivan, Julius, OFM Cap. **The Phoenix Rises: A Mission History of Guam**. New York, Seraphic Mass Association, 1957 (231 pages).
- General Swartz, Marc J. "Sexuality and Agression on Romonum, Truk." *American Anthropologist* 60:3 (1958): 467-486.

- General Taillandier, Fr. J.-B. Pierre(?), S.J. (ed.) **Lettres de quelques missionnaires de la Compagnie de Jésus.** Paris, n.d.
Said to contain a letter about Quiroga on pp. 133-4.
- General TAKAYAMA Jun. "A Brief Report on Archaeological Investigations of the Southern Part of Yap and Nearby Ngulu Atoll." In *Islanders and Their Outside World*, edited by Aoyagi, M.
Pp. 77-104. Tokyo, St. Paul's (Ryukyo) University, Tokyo, 1982.
- General TAKEMURA Jiro. "Senzen no Nan'yo gunto ni okeru Nihon kigyo no kobo." [= The Rise and Fall of Pre-war Jap. Enterprises in Micronesia]. *Taiheiyo Gakkai-shi* 20 (Oct 1983): 87-105.
- General Talu, Sister Alaima, et al. **Kiribati: Aspects of History.** Suva, Fiji, University of the South Pacific, 1979.
Also published by the Ministry of Education at Tarawa.
- General Tappan, Eva March (ed.) **China, Japan and the Islands of the Pacific.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1914.
- General Taylor, Paul Schuster. "Spanish Seamen in the New World During the Colonial Period." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 5: 631-661.
- General Teller, Walter (ed.) **Five Sea Captains. Their Own Accounts of Voyages Under Sail: Amasa Delano; Richard Cleveland; Edmund Fanning; ...** New York, Atheneum, 1960.
- General Temengil, Jerome Esebei. **A Collection of Palauan Legends.** 2 vols., Koror, Island 21st-Century Pub., 1995.
- General Ternaux-Compans, Henri. **Archives des voyages.** 2 vol., Paris, 1840.
- General Ternaux-Compans, Henri. **Recueil de documents et mémoires originaux sur l'histoire des possessions espagnoles dans l'Amérique.** Paris, Gide, 1840.
LC# E123.T32.
- General Ternaux-Compans, Henri. **Voyages, relations et mémoires originaux pour servir à l'histoire de la découverte de l'Amérique ...** 20 vol., Paris, Arthus Bertrand, 1837-41.
BN Madrid H-A 1389-1408. Pp. 450-470 give a list of Atlantic fleets 1581-1760.
- General Terwecoren, Fr. Édouard, S.J., et al. **(Collection de) Précis historiques, mélanges religieux, littéraires et scientifiques.** Bruxelles, Librairie de H. Goemaere, 1850+.
Series continued by others until 1881+

- General Thompson, Dean. **Archaeological Survey and Test Excavation Along the Leeward Coast of Saipan, Mariana Islands. Part I: ... Methods ...** Iowa City, University of Iowa, 1977 (68 pages).
- General Thompson, Laura Maud. "The Function of Latte in the Marianas." *JPS* 49:3 (1940): 447-465.
- General Thompson, Laura Maud. **Archaeology of the Marianas Islands.** Honolulu, Bulletin N° 100, Bishop Museum, 1932. *LC# GN670.B4 N° 100. Reprinted 1971 by Kraus.*
- General Thompson, Laura Maud. **Guam and its People: A Study of Cultural Change and Colonial Education.** 1st ed., 1941; 1942; 3rd ed., Princeton Univ., 1947; 1969. *LC# DU647.T5. Later editions include the wartime journal of Jesus C. Barcinas, a Guamanian.*
- General Thompson, Laura Maud. "Women of Guam." *Asia* 44 (1944): 412-415.
- General Thompson, Laura Maud. **The Native Culture of the Mariana Islands.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Bulletin N° 185, 1945 (48 pages). *LC# GN670.B4 N° 185. Pre-contact Chamorro culture.*
- General Thévénot, Melchisédech. **Relations de divers voyages curieux qui n'ont point esté publiées, et qu'on a traduit ou tiré d'originaux ...** 4 v. in 2, Paris, Cramoisy, 1663-72; also 1683, 1696. *LC# G159.T5 (1663).*
- General Tiroba, Ten. **Traditional Stories from the Northern Gilberts (Karaki n Ikawai mai Kiribati Meang).** Suva, Fiji, Institute of Pacific Studies, 1989. *Gilbertese legends. Translated by Reid Cowell.*
- General Toennessen, J.N. & A. O. Johnsen. **The History of Modern Whaling.** University of California Press, 1982. *LC# SH383.T666. A 1-vol. summary of 4 volumes in Norwegian, translated by R. I. Christophersen.*
- General Tower, Walter S. **A History of the American Whale Fishery.** Philadelphia, University of Pennsylvania, 1907. *NBPubLib WR639.3T654H.*
- General Treue, Wolfgang. "Koloniale Konzessionengesellschaften." Also "Nauru." *Koloniale Rundschau* 33 (1942).
- General Trueba, Alfonso. **La conquista de Filipinas.** 2nd ed., Mexico, Ed. Jus, 1959.

- General Tudor, Judy (ed.) **PIM's Pacific: Stories from the South Seas**. Sydney, Pacific Publications, 1965.
Articles taken from the Pacific Islands Monthly Magazine.
- General Tyrer, T. G. **Nauru and Ocean Island's Story**. New Zealand, 1964.
- General U.S. Department of State. **Treaties, Conventions, International Acts, Protocols, and Agreements Between the U.S.A. and Other Powers, 1776-1923**. 3 vol., Washington, 1923.
Contains the 1922 Treaty about Yap.
- General U.S. Navy Department. **Report on Guam, 1899-1950**. Washington, GPO, 1951.
- General Underwood, Jane Hainline (1). "Population History of Guam: Context of Microevolution." *Micronesica* 19;1 (1973): 11-44.
Her estimates of population size at European contact are excessive.
- General Underwood, Jane Hainline (2). "The native origin of the Neo-Chamorros." *Micronesia* 12:2 (1976): 203-209; repr. *Guam Recorder* 1977.
- General Valentyn. **Oud en Nieuw Oost Indien**. Dortrecht & Amsterdam, 1724.
Copy in the library of the Wisconsin State Historical Society. About the Dutch establishments in the East Indies.
- General Valle, Maria Teresa del. "The Importance of the Mariana Islands to Spain at the Beginning of the Nineteenth Century." M.A. thesis, St. Louis University, 1969 (96 pages).
- General Valle, Maria Teresa del. "Social and Cultural Change in the Community of Umatac, Southern Guam." Ph.D. dissertation, University of Hawaii, 1978 (257 pages).
Published by MARC, 1979.
- General Van Daniken, Erich. **Pathways to the Gods: The Stones of Kiribati**. New York, Berkley, 1982.
- General Van der Aa, Pieter. **La galerie agréable du monde...** 66 volumes (each with from 6 to 48 maps), Leyden, 1729.
- General Van Loon, Hendrik Wilhelm. **The Golden Book of the Dutch Navigators**. New York, The Century Co., 1916.
LC# G232.V3.

- General Van Loon, Hendrik Wilhelm. **The Story of the Pacific**. New York, Harcourt, Brace, 1940.
LC# DU19.V3.
- General Van Peenen, Mavis Warner. **Chamorro Legends on the Island of Guam**. MARC, University of Guam, reprinted 1993 (48 pages).
- General Van Tilburg, J. A. **Anthropomorphic stone monoliths on the islands of Oreor and Babeldaob, Republic of Belau (Palau), Micronesia**. Honolulu, Bishop Museum Occasional Papers 31 (1991): 3-62.
- General Various. **Estudios sobre Filipinas e Islas del Pacífico**. Madrid, AEEP, 1989.
- General Various. **Historical Records of New South Wales**. Sydney, Government Printer, 1892-1901.
- General Various. **España y el Pacífico. II Jornadas sobre Filipinas e Islas del Pacífico**. Madrid, ICP, ca. 1990.
- General Various. **Cartas de los PP. de la Compañía de Jesús de la misión de Filipinas**. 10 vol., Manila, Amigos del País, 1877-1895.
In LC. Modern series, no relevance to Marianas. TNL has 4 vols. only. A supplement issued Barcelona, Heinrich, 1903.
- General Various. **Colección de documentos inéditos relativos al descubrimiento, ... posesiones españoles de ultramar**. 25 vol., Madrid, Real Academia de la Historia, 1886-1946.
LC# E123.C70 (MCF 30103). So-called Second series. Vols. 2 & 3 about the Philippines. For Series I, see Pacheco et al.
- General Various. **Biblioteca de autores españoles**. 100+ volumes, Madrid, Atlas, 1964.
Rivadeneira Collection and its continuation. Vol. 76 & 77 = Vol. 4 & 5 of Fernández de Navarrete's Colección de viages.
- General Various. **Biblioteca Hispano-Ultramarina**. Madrid, 1876-1882.
Contains Zaragoza's 3 volumes: See 1595-1606 (Mendaña & Quirós).
- General Various. **Cartas de Indias**. Madrid, Ministerio de Fomento, 1877.
LC# E123.S73. Also tome 264 of PQ6171.A2B6.
- General Various. **The Mariner's Chronicle: Containing Narratives of the Most Remarkable Disasters at Sea, Such as Shipwrecks, Storms, etc**. New Haven, Durrie & Peck, 1834.

- General Various. **El galeón de Manila. Catálogo de una exposición.** Sevilla, Fundación Focus-Abengoa, 2000.
Only one relevant article on the Mexico-Acapulco road, by Ramón María Serrera. Not really about the Manila galleons.
- General Vaucaire, Michel. **Histoire de la pêche à la baleine.** Paris, Payot, 1941.
- General Vayda, Andrew P. (ed.) **Peoples and Cultures of the Pacific: An Anthropological Reader.** Garden City, New York, Natural History Press, 1964 (1968?).
- General Vera, Fortino Hipólito, presbitero. **Tesoro Guadalupano. Segundo Siglo, Vol. II.** Amecameca, 1889.
- General Vera, Fr. Ramón María de, OMCap. "Notas para la historia de Guam." Unpublished ms. in MARC.
- General Verne, Jules. **The Exploration of the World.** New York, Scribner's Sons, 1879.
Translation of "La découverte de la terre."
- General Vidart, Luís. **El descubrimiento de Oceanía por los Portugueses. Apuntes históricos.** Madrid, Imprenta del Cuerpo de Artillería, 1896 (64 pages).
- General Vincent, James M. (ed.) **Micronesia's Yesterday: Illustrations for an Understanding of Micronesia's History.** Saipan, Dept. of Education, TTPI, 1973.
An album of photos reproduced from other books.
- General Viviani, Nancy MacDonald. **Nauru; Phosphate and Political Progress.** Canberra, ANU, 1970; Honolulu, U. of Hawaii Press, 1970.
LC# DU715.V55. Based on her M.A. Thesis, ANU, 1967.
- General Viviani, Nancy MacDonald. "A History of Nauru." M.A. thesis, ANU, 1967.
- General Viviani, Nancy MacDonald. "Nauru Phosphate Negotiations." JPH 3 (1968): 151-154.
- General Wagner, Henry Raup. **Spanish Voyages to the Northwest Coast of America in the Sixteenth Century.** San Francisco, 1929; reprinted Amsterdam, Nico Israel, 1966.
LC# F851.55.W13 & .W133. Includes a useful synopsis of return voyages across the Pacific Ocean.
- General Wallace, Frederick William. **Wooden Ships and Iron Men: The Story of the Square-rigged Merchant Marine of British North America...** London, Hodder & Stoughton, 1924; Boston, Lauriat, 1937.
LC# VK26.W3. Reprinted by Mika Studio, Belleville, 1973.

- General Wallace, Frederick William. **In the Wake of the Wind Ships**. Toronto, Musson, 1927; also London & New York, 1927.
LC# VK26.W27.
- General Wallis, Helen M. "The Exploration of the South Seas, 1519 to 1644." Ph.D. thesis, Oxford University, 1954.
Ship tracks wrongly plotted. Poor island identification.
- General Ward, Graeme K., and John L. Craib. **Preliminary Report of Archaeolog Mapping and Excavations at Mochong on the Island of Rota...** Saipan, HPO, 1983.
- General Ward, Ralph Gerard (ed.) **American Activities in the Central Pacific 1790-1870**. 8 vol., Ridgewood, N.J., The Gregg Press, 1966-67.
LC# DU21.W24.
- General Ward, Ralph Gerard (ed.) **Man in the Pacific Islands: Essays on Geographical Change in the Pacific Islands**. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1972.
LC# HC683.W37.
- General Webber, Bert. **Wrecked Japanese Junks Adrift in the North Pacific Ocean**. Fairfield, Wash., Ye Galleon Pres, 1984.
- General Weber, Th. **Ländereien und plantagen der D.H.P.G. der Südsee-Inseln zu Hamburg**. Hamburg, 1885.
About the so-called "Long Handle" Co.
- General Wegener, Georg. **Deutschland im Stillen Ozean: Samoa, Karolinen, Marshall-Inseln, Marianen, Kaiser-Wilhems-Land, Bismarck-Archipel...** Bielefeld & Leipzig, Velhagen & Klasing, 1903.
Secondary source. See also Sievers & Wegener.
- General Wells, Marjorie D. **Micronesian Handicraft Book of the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands**. New York, Carlson, 1982.
Author lived on Kwajalein.
- General Whall, Captain W. B. **The Romance of Navigation**. London, Sampson Low, Marston, ca. 1930.
- General Whipple, Addison Beecher Calvin. **Yankee Whalers in the South Seas**. New York, Doubleday, 1951; London, 1954; also Tuttle, 1973.
LC# G545.W55 1973. Contains the story of the beachcomber H. Worth and his Ponapean wife.
- General Whipple, Addison Beecher Calvin. **The Whalers**. Alexandria, Va., Time-Life Books, 1979.
LC# SH381.W54. A book in their Seafarers series.

- General Whiting, Alfred F. & Pensile Lawrence. **History of Ponape: Nan Madol Ancient Ruins.** Kwajalein, 1971 (16 pages only).
- General Whiting, Emma Mayhew & Henry Beetle Hough. **Whaling Wives.** Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1953.
- General Wiens, Herold Jacob. **Pacific Island Bastions of the United States.** Princeton, Van Nostrand Reinhold, 1962.
LC# DU500.W54P.
- General Wiens, Herold Jacob. **Atoll Research and Ecology.** Yale University Press, 1962 (532 pages).
A most comprehensive book about atolls, with information based on his visits to Marshalls & Eastern Carolines. See 1954.
- General Wiles, G. J., et al. "History of introduction, population status, and management of Philippine deer (*Cervus mariannus*) on Micronesian Is." In *Mammalia* 63:2 (1999) 193-215.
Deer were initially taken to Guam by Governor Tobias in 1771.
- General Williams, Maslyn. **Three Islands.** The British Phosphate Co., 1971.
- General Wiltgen, Ralph M. **The Founding of the Roman Catholic Church in Oceania, 1825 to 1850.** Canberra, ANU Press, 1979.
LC# BV3640.W5 1979. However, this founding occurred in 1668, not 1825.
- General Winsor, Justin (ed.) **Narrative and Critical History of America.** 8 vol., Boston & New York, Houghton, Mifflin, 1884-89.
Includes a cartographic history.
- General Wolff, T. **Danish Expeditions on the Seven Seas.** Copenhagen, Rhodos, 1967.
- General Wood, Amos L. **Beachcombing the Pacific.** Chicago, Regnery, 1975.
LC# G532.6.P3W66.
- General Worden, William L. **Cargoes: Matson's First Century in the Pacific.** Honolulu, 1981.
LC# HE753.M3W67, e.g. SS Rosecrans (1901), Lurline Nō 3, etc.
- General Wright, C. H. "Sailing Canoes of the Marshall Islands." U.S. Naval Institute Proc. 74:350 (Dec 1948): 1529-1531.
See also Ittel; Hornell in Ref. section.

- General Wright, Esther Clark. **Saint John Ships and Their Builders**. Wolfville, Nova Scotia, priv. printed, 1976.
- General Wright, Helen & Samuel Rapport. **The Great Explorers**. New York, Harper, 1957.
- General Wycherley (Kirkman), George. **Buccaneers of the Pacific. Of the Bold English Buccaneers, Pirates, Privateers, etc...** Indianapolis, Bobbs-Merrill, 1928; London, 1929.
- General Wytfliet, Corneille. **Histoire universelle des Indes Occidentales et Orientales, et de la conversion des Indiens**. Douay, F. Fabri, 1611.
TNL Medina #484. Part 2 has a map of the Philippines dated 1607.
- General Wätjen, Hermann. "Zur Geschichte der Bremischen Südseefischerei im 19. Jahrhundert." *Bremisches Jahrbuch* 25 (1914): 138-166.
See also Höver.
- General YAWATA Ichiro. "Burial Systems of Ancient Mariana Islanders." *Asian Perspectives* 5 (1962): 164-165.
- General YOSHIKAWA, H. **Ura Nan'yo no keikan. [= View of the Remote South Seas]**. Tokyo, priv. printed, 1940.
- General Young, John E. de (ed.) **Land Tenure Patterns in the TTPI**. Guam, Office of the Staff Anthropologist, TTPI, 1958.
- General Zamacois, Niceto de. **Historia de Méjico desde sus tiempos más remotos hasta nuestros días**. 18 vol., Mexico, 1877-82.
- General Zimmermann, W. F. A. [Pseudonym of A. Vollmer] **Die Inseln des Indischen und Stillen Meeres**. 3 vol., Berlin, Tiele, 1863-65.
LC# DU21.V89. Marianas: vol. 3, pp. 185-227.
- Ref. **REFERENCE BOOKS, such as dictionaries, bibliographies, catalogs, lists, guidebooks, etc.**
- Ref. Abo, Takaji, B. W. Bender, A. Capelle & T. DeBrum. **Marshallese-English Dictionary**. Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1976.
ISBN 0-8248-0457-0 (626 pages).
- Ref. Ainati, Ethia & Abera Tienea. **Te Borau Ni Kiribati**. Fiji, Inst. of Pac. Studies, 1997 (61 pages, stapled).
Ancient navigation techniques of the Gilbert Islands.
- Ref. Alcedo, A. **Diccionario geográfico-histórico de las Indias Occidentales**. 5 vol., Madrid, 1786-89.

- Ref. **Alcocer Martinez, Mariano. Archivo general de Simancas. Guía del investigador.** Valladolid, 1923.
- Ref. **Alcocer Martinez, Mariano. Criptografía española.** Valladolid, 1923.
Guide to Spanish paleography. See also Riesco.
- Ref. **Alexander Turnbull Library. Union Catalogue of New Zealand and Pacific Manuscripts in New Zealand Libraries.** Auckland, n.d.
- Ref. **Algué, Father José, S.J. (& Father Clos, S.J.) The Philippine Archipelago.** 2 vol. + atlas, Washington, GPO, 1900.
LC# DS654.M2. Spanish original: DS655.A67. The atlas has 30 maps in color.
- Ref. **Almirante, José. Diccionario militar.** Madrid, 1869.
Available at MARC.
- Ref. **Amesbury, S. S. & R. F. Myers. Guide to the Coastal Resources of Guam. Vol. 1: The Fishes.** Guam, University of Guam, 1982.
- Ref. **Andrews, John A Set of Plans and Forts in America.** London 1765.
Similar collections of maps of cities, etc. was produced by this author in 1771, 1772, etc.
- Ref. **Angulo Iñiguez, Diego. Planos de monumentos arquitectónicos de América y Filipinas, existentes en el Archivo de Indias.** 4 vol. + 3 atlas, Sevilla, 1933-1939.
LC# MCF 54276 NA.
- Ref. **Anon. Guide to the Contents of the Public Record Office [in London, England].** 3 vol., London, HMSO, 1963-1968.
- Ref. **Anon. Catálogo de las cartas, planos, vistas, estampas y libros pertenecientes a la Real Dirección de Trabajos Hidrográficos..** Madrid, Imprenta Real, 1824; Madrid, 1893.
This material has since been moved to the Museo Naval, Madrid.
- Ref. **Anon. Catálogo de la Exposición Cartográfica y Documental de Filipinas.** Madrid, Ed. Cultura Hispánica, 1946.
- Ref. **Anon. Catálogo de la Biblioteca.** Madrid, Museo-Biblioteca de Ultramar, 1900.
BN Madrid, Mss. Room INV091:017.1 (460 NAC); the collection of the old MBU is now at BN Madrid.

- Ref. Anon. **Provincia de San Nicolás de Tolentino de Agustinos descalzos de la Congregación de España é Indias.** Manila, 1879.
BN Madrid: Z45898. Marianas: pp. 323-329. See also Sábada del Carmen, 1770-1908.
- Ref. Anon. **Inventaire des archives de la Marine--Service hydrographique.** Paris, Imprimerie Nationale, 1963.
Now in Archives Nationales, Paris: sub-series 4JJ & 5JJ logbooks, 6JJ charts, BB4 expeditions, etc.
- Ref. Anon. "Catálogo de la Colección de Don Juan Bautista Muñoz." 3 vol., Madrid, Real Academia de la Historia, 1954-1956.
Muñoz [1745-99] copied 108 mss. from AGI; most of these copies are still found at RAH.
- Ref. Anon. **Bibliography of American Historical Societies.** Detroit, Gale Research Co., 1966.
LC# Z1236.G86.
- Ref. Anon. **List of Officers Composing Whaling Fleet, San Francisco, Cal.** Various issues, from 1885 to 1908.
1907 list is by P.J. Laflin. See also Goode, ca. 1880.
- Ref. Anon. **Preliminary List of Log Books and Journals in the Kendall Whaling Museum, Sharon, Mass.** Sharon, 1965.
Total of about 250 entries, all whaling.
- Ref. Anon. **Catálogo general del Archivo de mapas, planos y memorias del Depósito de la Guerra.** 2 vol., Madrid, War Ministry, 1900.
Check to see if anything about Guam.
- Ref. Anon. **Guía de forasteros/Guía oficial de Filipinas...** 40 vol., Manila, 1833-1898.
Title varies. Series of guide-books on the Philippines. Most available at TNL. See also González Fernández' Manual...
- Ref. Anon. **Catalogue of Nantucket Whalers and Their Voyages from 1815 to 1870.** Nantucket, 1876.
- Ref. Anon. **Marshall Islands Guidebook.** Majuro, Micronitor News, 1984.
- Ref. Anon. **As gavetas da Torre do Tombo.** Lisbon, Centro de Estudos Historicos Ultramarinos, 1963.
Multi-volume reference guide to Portuguese national archives.
- Ref. Anon. **Guía de fuentes para la historia de Ibero-América conservadas en España.** 2 vols, Madrid, 1966 & 1969.

- Ref. Anon. **Pacific Constitutions, Volume 2. Independent States of Melanesia and Micronesia.** Suva, Fiji, Univ. South Pacific, 1991 (569 pages).
Includes those of Kiribati, Marshalls, and Nauru.
- Ref. Arrowsmith, Aaron. 1) **Chart of the Pacific Ocean (London, 1798);** 2) **A pilot from England to Canton (London, 1806).**
- Ref. Artiñano y de Galdacano, Gervasio de. **La arquitectura naval española (en madera). Bosquejo de sus condiciones y rasgos de su evolución.** Madrid, priv. printed, 1920.
Available at San Francisco National Maritime Museum: VM 87.A7.
- Ref. Ashley, Clifford Warren. **Whaleships of New Bedford. 60 Plates.** Boston & New York, Houghton Mifflin, 1929.
LC# VM465.A7.
- Ref. Augustinian Recollects. **Estado general de los religiosos de la provincia de San Nicolás de Tolentino de PP. Agustinos descalzos de Filipinas...** Sampaloc, Manila, 1820 +
TNL Medina #2262. Title varies. Reports published until at least 1892.
- Ref. Ayala y Compañía Library, Manila. **Classified List of Filipiniana Holdings of the Ayala y Compañía Library, as of December 1960.** Makati, Manila, Ayala y Cía., 1961.
- Ref. Backer, Augustin, SJ & Alois de Backer, SJ (eds.) **Bibliothèque des écrivains de la Compagnie de Jésus, ou Notices bibliographiques... de tous les ouvrages publiés...** 7 vol., Liège, Belgium, Impr. Grandmont-Donders, 1853-1861.
LC# Z7840 J5B3. See also Carayon, Rivière, Sommervogel, Streit & Didinger, Zambrano.
- Ref. Baiao, António (ed.) **Memorias da Academia das Ciências. Nova serie.** Over 14 volumes, e.g. Tome 14 about Magellan's birthplace.
- Ref. Ballou, H. M. **Preliminary Bibliography of Books in the Languages of Micronesia.** Boston, 1900.
See also Kunz.
- Ref. Barkley, Richard A. **Oceanographic Atlas of the Pacific Ocean.** Honolulu, UH Press, 1968 (20 pages).
- Ref. Barringer, George A. **Catalogue de l'histoire de l'Océanie.** Paris, BN, Département des Imprimés, 1912 (169 pages).

- Ref. Bartlett, John Russell. **Bibliotheca Americana. A Catalogue of Books Relating to ... America in the Library of John Carter Brown of Providence...** 2 vol., Providence, R.I., Riverside Press, 1865-66.
These books are now in the library of the John Carter Brown University in Providence.
- Ref. Becher, A. B. **Navigation of the Pacific Ocean with an Account of the Winds, Weather and Currents Found Therein Throughout the Year.** 2nd ed., London, Potter, 1864.
- Ref. Beltrán, Francisco. **Biblioteca bio-bibliográfica. Catálogo de una importante colección de libros ... referentes a bibliografía, biografía...** Madrid, 1927.
- Ref. Bender, Byron W. **Spoken Marshallese. An Intensive Language Course With Grammatical Notes and Glossary.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1969.
ISBN 0-87022-070-5 (464 pages).
- Ref. Beristáin (y Martin) de Souza, Dr. José Mariano. **Biblioteca hispano-americana septentrional ó catalogo y noticia de los literatos que ... han dado a luz algun escrito...** 3 vol., Mexico, 1816-21; also Chile, 1883-97; Mexico, 1947.
LC# Z1412.B5 & .B52A.
- Ref. Bernard, Henri, S.J. "Les îles Marianes, Carolines et Palau. Essai d'inventaire chronologique des sources historiques avant le XIXe siècle." *Monumenta Nipponica* (Tokyo) 6 (1943): 172-201.
LC# DS821.A1M6. See also Streit & Dindinger.
- Ref. Bernardo, Gabriel Adriano. **Philippine Retrospective National Bibliography: 1523-1699.** Manila, The National Library, 1974.
Edited by Schumacher.
- Ref. Bernardo, Gabriel Adriano. **Bibliography of Philippine Bibliographies, 1593-1961.** Quezon City, Ateneo de Manila University, 1968.
Edited by Natividad P. Verzosa.
- Ref. Bernice P. Bishop Museum. **Dictionary Catalog of the Library.** Boston, G. K. Hall, 1964.
- Ref. Bingham, Rev. Hiram, Jr. **A Gilbertese-English Dictionary.** Boston, 1908.
- Ref. Bingham, Rev. Hiram, Jr. **Outlines of a Grammar of the Gilbert Islands Language.** 2nd ed., Beru, LMS, 1945.

- Ref. Blackman, Thomas M. **Birds of the Central Pacific Ocean.** Honolulu, Tongg Publishing, 1944 (70 pages).
- Ref. Blair, Emma & James Robertson (eds.) **The Philippine Islands 1493-1898.** 55 vol., Cleveland, Clark, 1903-07; reprinted 1962 & 1673.
Vol. 53 is a bibliography. Robertson founded the Philippine National Library.
- Ref. Blake, George. **Lloyd's Register of Shipping, 1760-1960.** Crowley, Sussex, Lloyd's, 1960.
- Ref. Bliard, Fr. S.J. "Histoire de la Bibliothèque de la Compagnie de Jésus." *Archivum Historicum Societatis Iesu* 3 (1934): 2+
- Ref. Borton, Hugh, et al. (eds.) **A Selected List of Books and Articles on Japan in English, French, and German.** Washington, ACLS, 1940; Cambridge, Harvard, 1954.
LC# Z3306.B67. Unfortunately, no direct reference to Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
- Ref. Bowen, Frank C. (ed.) **Merchant Ships of the World.** London, Sampson Low, 19--.
Over 15,000 ships of over 1000-ton capacity, about 1,200 photos. For warships, v. Colledge, Jane, Jentschura, Hildebrand
- Ref. Boyd-Bowman, Peter. **Lexico hispanoamericano del siglo XVI.** London, Tamesis Books, 1971.
- Ref. Bradley, Claudia, et al. (eds.) **List of Logbooks of U.S. Navy Ships, Stations, and Miscellaneous Units, 1801-1947.** Special List 44. Washington, National Archives, GSA, 1978.
LC# Z6835.U5U43. List of 73,000 logbooks.
- Ref. Braganza, Ronald L. Silveira de, & C. Oates (eds.) **The Hill Collection of Pacific Voyages.** 3 vols., Univ. of Calif. San Diego, Library, 1974-83.
LC# Z60005.P3C34.
- Ref. Brigham, William T. **An Index to the Islands of the Pacific Ocean: A Handbook to the Chart on the Walls of the Bernice Pauahi Museum...** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Press, 1900; reprinted 1974.
- Ref. Brose, Maximilian. "Literaturverzeichnis über die Karolinen-, Palau- und Marianen-Inseln." *Deutsche Kolonialzeitung* 26 (1899).
Brose was librarian of the Deutsche Kolonial Gesellschaft in Berlin.

- Ref. Bryan, Edwin H., Jr. **Guide to Place Names in the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands (The Marshall, Caroline and Mariana Is.)**. Honolulu, PSIC, Bishop Museum, 1971.
- Ref. Bryan, Edwin H., Jr. **Land in Micronesia and its Resources: An Annotated Bibliography**. Honolulu, PSIC, Bishop Museum, 1970 (119 pages).
- Ref. Burrus, Ernest J., S.J. (ed.) "Sanvitores' Grammar and Catechism in the Mariana (or Chamorro) Language (1668)." *Anthropos* 49 (1954): 934-960.
- Ref. Butler, Brian M. "An Archaeological Survey of Aguijan (Aguijan), Northern Mariana Islands." Saipan, Micronesian Archaeological Survey Report N° 29.
- Ref. Butler, Brian M. "Early Prehistoric Settlement in the Mariana Islands: New Evidence from Saipan." *Man and Culture in Oceania* 10 (1994): 15-38.
- Ref. Butler, Brian M. (ed.) **Archaeological Investigations on the North Coast of Rota, Mariana Islands**. SIU at Carbondale, CAI Occ. Paper No. 8 (MARS No. 23), 1988.
- Ref. Butler, Ruth Lapham. **A Check List of Manuscripts in the Edward E. Ayer Collection**. Chicago, Newberry Library, 1937.
LC# Z6621.C53A2. See also Lietz, Welsh.
- Ref. Butler, Samuel, Bishop of Lichfield & Coventry. **An atlas of antient [sic] geography...** Philadelphia, 1831, 1834, 1855, etc. London, 1844, etc.
- Ref. C. F. "Val". **Chamorro-English, English-Chamorro Dictionary**. Priv. printed, 1967.
- Ref. Calderón Quijano, José Antonio & Luis Navarro G. "Guía de los documentos, mapas y planos sobre Historia de América y España Moderna en la Biblioteca Nacional de París" *Anuario de Estudios Americanos* 18 (1961): 549-614.
Guide to documents in BN Paris, BL and PRO London.
- Ref. Cammack, Floyd M. & Shiro Saito. **Pacific Island Bibliography**. New York, Scarecrow Press, 1962 (421 pages).
List of works in the Pacific Collection of the Sinclair Library, University of Hawaii.
- Ref. Cano, Fr. Gaspar, O.S.A. **Catálogo de los religiosos de N.P.S. Agustín de la provincia del Smo. Nombre de Jesús de Filipinas ...** Manila, Ramírez y Giraudier, 1864.
TNL Medina #1946. UCLA: BX2946.P5C16. Gives a list of the Augustinians by missions or bands. See also Jorde Pérez.

- Ref. Capell, Arthur. **Grammar and Vocabulary of the Language of Sonsorol-Tobi.** Washington, Pacific Science Board, 1950; Sydney, 1969.
CIMA Report N° 30. Reprinted as Oceania Linguistics Monograph N° 12 by the University of Sydney.
- Ref. Carayon, Auguste, S.J. **Bibliothèque historique de la Compagnie de Jésus; ou, Catalogue des ouvrages relatifs à l'histoire des Jésuites...** Paris, Durant & London, Barthes & Leipzig, Franck, 1864.
Laval Z7840.J58C262 1864. See also Backer. Sommervogel.
- Ref. Carroll, Vern & Tobias Soulik. **Nukuoro Lexicon.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1973 (833 pages).
One of the PALI language texts.
- Ref. Carroll, Vern (ed.) **Pacific Atoll Populations.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1975.
ASAO Monograph N° 3. Includes Marshall's article on Namoluk.
- Ref. Carroll, Vern. "Place Names on Nukuoro Atoll." *Atoll Research Bulletin* 107 (1964).
- Ref. Carter, John (ed.) **Pacific Islands Year Book.** 14th ed., Sydney, Pacific Pubs., 1981; many other editions.
- Ref. Carucci, James. **Archaeological Survey of the Bai-Ra-Irrai, Airai State, Republic of Palau.** Carbondale, SIU, 1984.
- Ref. Castellanos de Losada, Basilio Sebastián, et al. **Biografía eclesiástica completa ... redactada por una comisión de eclesiásticos y literatos, revisada por una comisión.** 30 vol., Madrid, Aguado & Barcelona, J.M. Grau, 1848-1868.
BN Madrid 5/7902. Difficult of access, because of sheer size. May contain information on early Spanish missionaries.
- Ref. Cernohorsky, Walter O. **Tropical Pacific Marine Shells.** Sydney, Pacific Pubs., 1978.
- Ref. Chapelle, Howard I. **The History of the American Sailing Ships.** New York, 1935.
LC# VH23.C53. The standard work on the subject.
- Ref. Chapelle, Howard I. **The History of the American Navy.** New York, Bonanza Books, 1949.
LC# VA55.C43.
- Ref. Chapman, Peter Sherwood. "Micronesian Archaeology: An Annotated Bibliography." M.A. thesis, Stanford University, 1964.
Includes translations of Hasebe, Matsuoka, Yawata.

- Ref. Chapman, Peter Sherwood. "Micronesia 1965-1974: A Bibliography." *Asian Perspectives* 17:2 (1974): 160-189.
- Ref. Chatterton, Lieut. E. Keble. **Old Ship Prints**. London & NY, 1927.
105 plates from the MacPherson Collection in the National Maritime Museum, Greenwich. See also Robinson.
- Ref. Christophersen, Erling. **Vegetation of Pacific Equatorial Islands**. Honolulu, Bulletin n° 44, Bishop Museum, 1927.
- Ref. Clarke, F. W. **Weights, Measures, and Money**. New York, 1888.
- Ref. Cloud, Preston E., et al. **Geology of Saipan, Mariana Islands--Part 1, General Geology**. Washington, GPO, 1956 (126 pages).
Part 3 is about paleontology; Part 4 about submarine topography.
- Ref. Coello (de Portugal y Quesada), Francisco. **Atlas de España y sus posesiones de ultramar**. Madrid, 1848-1868.
LC# ... Contains his famous map of Oceania produced in 1852.
- Ref. Colby, Barnard Ledward. **New London Whaling Captains**. Mystic, Conn., MHA, 1936.
LC# E182.M32 (MHA Pubs) v. I, nō 11.
- Ref. Colledge, J. J. **Ships of the Royal Navy: An Historical Index**. 2 vol., London, David & Charles, & New York, Kelley, 1969.
LC# VA456.C66. See also Jane's Fighting Ships, Gröner, Hildebrand, Jentschura, Vichot.
- Ref. Colomb, Père A., Mariste (ed.). **Vocabulaire Aroraï par le Père Latium Lévêque, et le travail de Hale sur la langue Tarawa**. Alençon, 1885 (XV, Actes de la Société Philologique).
Available at BN 8°X1425 (tome XV).
- Ref. Colomb, Père A., Mariste. **Quelques mots de la langue de Puyniipet (île de l'Ascension) [Pohnpei] dans l'Archipel des Carolines...** Alençon, ca. 1880 (XI, Actes de la Société Philologique).
Available at BN 8°X1425 (tome XI).
- Ref. Conant, Carlos Everett. "Notes on the Phonology of the Palau Language." *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 35:1 (1915).
- Ref. Conway. **Conway's All the World's Fighting Ships, 1922-1946**. New York, Mayflower Books, 1980.

- Ref. Cooper, James Fenimore. **The History of the Navy of the United States of America.** 2 vol., Philadelphia, Lea & Blanchard, 1839.
- Ref. Coppel, William G. **Catalogue of Theses and Dissertations Relating to Micronesia.** Fiji, Univ. of the South Pacific Library, 1980.
- Ref. Corey, Vicky. **Chronology of Ships Visiting Guam 1521-1898.** Rev. ed., Agaña, 1971.
A very incomplete list.
- Ref. Cortesao Armando. **Esparsos [= Miscellaneous Writings].** 3 vols., Coimbra, University of Coimbra, 1974-1975.
Contains articles on Portuguese cartography.
- Ref. Cortesao, Armando & Avelino Teixeira da Mota. **Portugaliae monumenta cartographica.** 5 atlases + 1 index, Lisbon, 1960-1962; reprinted 1988?
LC# G1025.C6. BN# G75(1-5)+G754, also GeDD4651. Total of 2,254 pages, over 1,000 maps, 427 of which are in color.
- Ref. Cortesao, Armando Zuzarte. **Cartografia e cartógrafos portugueses ... dos séculos XV e XVI.** 2 vol., Lisbon, "Seara Nova", 1935.
BN# GeDD3242. UH# GA1011.C6.
- Ref. Costenoble, Hermann V. **Die Chamorro Sprache [= The Chamorro Language].** The Hague, M. Nijhoff, 1940 (543 pages).
- Ref. Cotton, Sir Evan. **East Indiamen: The East India Company's Maritime Service.** London, Batchworth, 1949.
- Ref. Cox, Edward Godfrey. **A Reference Guide to the Literature of Travel, including Voyages, Geographical Descriptions, Adventures, Shipwrecks...** 3 vol., Seattle, 1938; New York, Greenwood Press, 1969.
LC# Z6011.C87.
- Ref. Craddock, Elfriede. **Pathways to Science in Micronesia. A Selected Annotated Bibliography.** Saipan, Department of Education, TTPI, 1969.
A list of books then available in Saipan. The TTPI collection has since been dispersed.
- Ref. Craig, C. Stuart. **Archives of the Council for World Missions: An Outline Guide.** London, University of London Library, 1973.
These archives include the archives of the LMS.

- Ref. Craig, Robert D. & Frank P. King (eds.) **Historical Dictionary of Oceania**. Westport, Conn., Greenwood Press, 1981.
LC# DU10.H57.
- Ref. Craig, Robert D. et al. (eds.) **Who's Who in Oceania, 1980-1981**. Hawaii, IPS, Brigham Young University, 1980.
LC# CT2775.W48.
- Ref. Crowther, W. E. "A Survey of the Ships' Logs and Journals and Maritime Material in the State Library of Tasmania--Part II." *Papers & Proc., Royal Soc. of Tasmania* 106 (1972): 59-68.
- Ref. Cumpston, Dr. J. S. **Shipping Arrivals and Departures, Sydney. Vol. 1, 1788-1825**. Canberra, priv. printed, 1963; reprinted 1964, 1977.
See Ian Nicholson for Vols. 2 & 3.
- Ref. Daeufer, Alice S. **Pathways to Micronesia: An Annotated Bibliography of Selected Works**. Saipan, Dept. of Education, TTPI, 1969; revised 1976.
- Ref. Dainelli, Giotto. **La conquista della terra**. Contains 335 engravings and 86 maps.
- Ref. Danvers, F. C. (comp.). **List of Marine Records of the late East India Company... Preserved in the Record Department of the India Office, London**. n.p., ca. 1898.
Records now in the British Library.
- Ref. Darwin, Charles. **The Structure and Distribution of Coral Reefs**. University of California Press, 1962 (114 pages).
A classic reference book, first published in 1842.
- Ref. Dausch, O. **Deutsches Kolonial-Lexikon. Allgemeine Übersicht über die Deutschen Kolonialgebiete**. Berlin, 1903.
See also Schnee.
- Ref. Del-Pan, José Felipe. **Documentos para la historia de la administración de Filipinas**. Manila, 1891.
Contains the 1642 ordinances of good government by Gov. Corcuera, revised in 1696, and those by Gov. Raon, 1768.
- Ref. Delamarche, Charles François. **Atlas élémentaire**. 4th ed., Paris, Delamarche & Dien, 1816.
Map 25: Sunda Is., Moluccas, Philippines, Carolines, Marianas.
- Ref. Delaporte, Rev. Philip A. **Kleines taschen-wörterbuch. Deutsch-Nauru**. Nauru, 1907.

- Ref. Diamond, A. L. "The Central Archives of Fiji and the Western Pacific High Commission." JPH 1 (1966): 204-211.
- Ref. Dias, Joseph. "New Bedford Whaling Ships, 1783-1906." Mss. 252, 1783-1906 D541, Baker Library, Harvard University.
- Ref. Douglas, G. "Check List of Pacific Oceanic Islands." Micronesica 5:2 (1969): 327-363.
- Ref. Dourster, Horace. **Dictionnaire universel des poids et mesures anciens et modernes.** Antwerp, 1840.
- Ref. Dunmore, John. **Who's Who in Pacific Navigation.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1991. ISBN 0-8248-135-2 (328 pages).
- Ref. Díaz-Trechuelo Spínola, María Lourdes. **Primary Sources on the History of the Philippines in Archives and Libraries of Spain.** Offprint of the Philippine Historical Review, Manila, 1969
- Ref. Eastman, Rev. George Hubert. "An English-Gilbertese Vocabulary of the Most Commonly Used Words." Beru, Gilbert Islands, 1948.
- Ref. EGAMI Tomoko & SAITO Fumiko. "... " [= Archaeological Excavation on Pagan in the Mariana Islands]. Jinruigaku Zasshi 81:3 (1973): 203-226.
- Ref. Elbert, Lt-Cmdr S. H., USN. **Trukese-English and English-Trukese Dictionary.** Pearl Harbor, U.S. Naval Military Gov't, February 1947.
- Ref. Elbert, Lt-Cmdr S. H., USN. **Ulithi-English and English-Ulithi Word Lists.** Pearl Harbor, U. S. Naval Military Gov't, January 1947.
- Ref. Elbert, S. H. [LCmdr, USN] **Puluwat Dictionary.** Canberra, ANU Pacific Linguistics Series C, NŌ 24.
- Ref. Eldredge, Lucius G. (ed.) **Japanese Translations Available at the Micronesian Area Research Center.** Mangilao, MARC, 1977.
- Ref. Eldredge, Lucius G., et al. **A Natural History of Maug, Northern Mariana Islands.** Univ. of Guam, Marine Laboratory, Tech. Rep. 43 (1977).
- Ref. Engbring, John & Peter Pyle. **Checklist of the Birds of Micronesia.** Hawaii Audubon Society, 19--.
A 6-page list of 244 species.

- Ref. Erdland, Fr. Bernard August, M.S.C. **Wörterbuch und grammatik der Marshall-sprache nebst ethnographischen erläuterungen (und kurzen sprachübungen)**. Berlin, Reimer, 1906.
Originally Vol. 4 of Archiv für das Studium Deutschen Kolonial-sprachen (1906); reprinted 1955.
- Ref. Falanruw, M.C., et al. **Common and Scientific Names of Trees and Shrubs of Mariana, Caroline, and Marshall Islands**. U.S. Dept. of Agriculture, Forest Service Res. Bull. PSW-26.
- Ref. Ferguson, John Alexander. **Bibliography of Australia, 1784-1900**. 7 vol., Sydney, Angus & Robertson, 1941-69; repr. 1975-77.
- Ref. Fernández de Navarrete, Martín (3). **Inventario de los papeles pertenecientes al Excmo. Sr. D... existentes en Abalos, en el Archivo del Marqués de Legarda**. Madrid, 1944.
- Ref. Findlay, Alexander George. **A Directory for the Navigation of the North Pacific Ocean; With Descriptions of its Coasts, Islands, etc**. London, Laurie, 1851; 2nd ed., London, 1870; 3rd ed., 1886.
LC# VK917.F5. See also Rosser.
- Ref. Firth, Stewart and Paula Mochida. **Translation of German Documents Relating to Micronesia**. Honolulu, UH Pacific Collection, 1986.
- Ref. Fite, Emerson & Archibald Freeman. **A Book of Old Maps**. Cambridge, Mass., 1926.
- Ref. Flora, Jo-Ann. "Schwa in Palauan. Studies in Micronesian Linguistics." In *Pacific Linguistics, Series C*. Canberra, ANU, 1984.
- Ref. Forster, Honoré. **The South Sea Whaler. An Annotated Bibliography of Published Historical, Literary and Art Material Relating to Whaling..** Sharon, Kendall Whaling Museum & E. J. Lefkowicz, 1985.
- Ref. Forster, Honoré. **More South Sea Whaling. A Supplement to the South Sea Whaler**. Canberra, ANU, 1991 (61 pages).
Contains about 350 new entries:#894 to #1240.
- Ref. Fosberg, Francis Raymond. "The Vegetation of Micronesia." *Bulletin, American Museum of Natural History* 119 (1960):1-75

- Ref. Fosberg, Francis Raymond. **Vascular Plants of Palau with Vernacular Names**. Washington, Smithsonian Institution, 1980.
- Ref. Foster, Helen L. **Annotated Bibliography of Geologic and Soils Literature of Western North Pacific Islands**. U.S. Geological Survey, 1956 (884 pages).
Extensive reference on all fields of geology, including paleontology, mineralogy, and seismology.
- Ref. Fowler, Henry W. **Fishes of Oceania**. Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1928.
Three supplements were issued in 1931, 1934, and 1949. See also Harry & Bayer.
- Ref. Fritz, Georg. "Chamorro-Grammatik." *Mitt. des Seminars für Orientalische Sprachen* 6 (1903):1-27.
- Ref. Fritz, Georg. **Chamorro-Wörterbuch: Deutsch-Chamorro und Chamorro-Deutsch, auf der Insel Saipan, Marianen, gesammelt**. Berlin, Dietrich, Reimer, 1904; also 1908.
Same as in Archiv für Studium Deut. Kolonial-Sprachen, 1904. See also Fritz, period 1899-1903.
- Ref. Fritz, Georg. **Die Zentralkarolinische sprache; grammatik, übungen und wörterbuch der mundart der westlich von Truk liegenden Atolle...** Berlin, Reimer, 1911.
Originally Vol. 29 of the Berlin University's Seminars für Orientalische Sprachen.
- Ref. Fry, Gerald W. & R. Mauricio. **World Bibliography Series. Vol. 10: Pacific Basin and Oceania**. Oxford, Clio Press, 1987.
- Ref. Fukuda, Naomi. **Libraries for Japanese Studies: A Report of a Survey**. The International House of Japan Library, 1963.
- Ref. Gaillard, Arthur. **Inventaire sommaire des archives de la Compagnie de Jésus aux Archives du Royaume à Bruxelles**. S. A.
Gives a listing of the Jesuit documents in the National Archives of Belgium.
- Ref. Gallardo, Bartolomé J. **Ensayo de una Biblioteca Española de libros raros y curiosos**. 4 vols., Madrid, 1863-1889.
- Ref. García Icazbalceta, Joaquín (ed.) **Bibliografía mexicana del siglo XVI**. Mexico, 1886.

- Ref. Gayangos y Arce, Pascual de. **Catalogue of the Manuscripts in the Spanish Language in the British Museum [London]**. 4 vol., London, 1875-93; reprinted 1976.
BN Madrid 5/16593. LC# Z6621.B86S7. See Roca, for his mss. in BN Madrid.
- Ref. Germany--Reichs-Marine-Amt (Marineleitung). **Südsee Handbuch. Die Karolinen, Marshall-Inseln und Marianen**. Berlin, Mittler & Sons, 1913.
LC# VK925.G4. Parts 4-6 of a South Sea pilot guide, with a supplement to March 1914.
- Ref. Gheyn, J. Vanden & Émile Wagemans. **Catalogue des manuscrits relatifs à l'histoire d'Espagne conservés à la Bibliothèque Royale de Belgique**. Renaix, 1916 (38 pages).
- Ref. Girschner, Dr. F. "Grammatik der Ponape-Sprache." *Mitt. des Seminars für Orientalische Sprachen* 1:9 (1906).
- Ref. Gladwin, Thomas. **East Is a Big Bird. Navigation & Logic on Puluwat Atoll**. Cambridge, MA, Harvard UP, 1970.
- Ref. Glassman, Sidney F. **The Flora of Ponape**. Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1952 (152 pages).
A guide for the biologist, agriculturist and science teacher.
- Ref. Glassman, Sidney F. "A Survey of the Plants of Guam." *Journal of the Arnold Arboretum* 29 (1948).
A 22-page offprint of this article exists.
- Ref. Goetzfridt, N. **Indigenous Navigation and Voyaging in the Pacific. A Reference Guide**. New York, Greenwood Press, 1992.
- Ref. Goetzfridt, Nicholas J. & William L. Wuerch (eds.) **Micronesia 1975-1987: A Social Science Bibliography**. New York, Greenwood Press, 1989.
- Ref. González Fernández, Ramón & F. Moreno y Jeréz. **Manual del viajero en Filipinas. [= Handbook for the traveller in the Philippines]**. Manila, 1875 & other years.
See also Guía de forasteros.
- Ref. González González, Julio. **Planos de ciudades Ibero-americanas y Filipinas existentes en el Archivo de Indias**. 2 vol., Madrid, Instituto de Estudios de Admón. Local, 1951.
Includes 34 drawings on the Philippines.

- Ref. Goodenough, Ward H. "Notes on Truk's Place names." *Micronesica* 2:2 (1966): 95-129.
- Ref. Goodenough, Ward H. **Native Astronomy in the Central Carolines**. University Museum, Univ. of Philadelphia, 1953.
- Ref. Goodenough, Ward H. & Hiroshi Sugita. **Trukese-English Dictionary**. Philadelphia, American Philosophical Society, 1980.
- Ref. Goos, Pieter. **De Zee Atlas... Le grand et nouveau miroir ou flambeau...** Amsterdam, 1656-1697 (various editions). *An English version entitled: The lighting colomne or sea-mirroure... was published in Amsterdam in 1660-61.*
- Ref. Gorosabel, Pablo de. **Diccionario histórico geográfico-descriptivo de Guipúzcoa**. Tolosa, 1862.
- Ref. Great Britain, Hydrographic Office, Admiralty. **Pacific Islands Pilot**. 9th ed., 3 v., Taunton, Hydrographer of the Navy, 1969-70.
Sailing directions. See also Cheyne, Findlay, Germany Reichs-Marine-Amts, USN Hydrographic Office.
- Ref. Great Britain. Laws, statutes, etc. **Collection of ten Laws relating to the Southern Whale Fishery, 1793-1819.**
- Ref. Griffin, Appleton Prentiss Clark & P. L. Phillips. **A List of Books (with reference to periodicals) on the Philippine Islands in the Library of Congress ... with...maps...** Washington, GPO, 1903.
LC# Z3291.U5 & .U51.
- Ref. Griffin, Appleton Prentiss Clark. **A List of Books (with reference to periodicals) on Samoa and Guam.** Washington, GPO, 1901.
LC# Z881.C5.
- Ref. Gröner, E. **Die Deutschen Kriegsschiffe, 1815-1945**. 2 vol., Munich, 1966-68.
See also Hildebrand, et al.
- Ref. Grösser, Hermann. **Wörterbuch der Marshall-Sprache nach hinterlassenen Papierendes voerstorbenen Stabsarztes Dr. Erwin Steinbach...** Hamburg, Friedericksen, 1902.
Dr. Steinbach was an official at Jaluit from 1891 to 1892.
- Ref. Guglieri, Araceli. **Documentos de la Compañía de Jesús en el Archivo Histórico Nacional**. Madrid, Razón y Fé, 1967.
Contains an excellent historical introduction by Fr. F. Mateos, S.J.

- Ref. Guilhermy, Élesban de, S.J. **Ménologe de la Compagnie de Jésus. Assistance de Germanie.** 4 vols., Paris, 1898+.
- Ref. Guillén y Tato, Captain Julio Fernando, et al. **Mapas españoles de América siglos XV-XVII.** Madrid, 1951. *Has maps by Ribero 1529, Santa Cruz 1542, Martínez 1577, and Velasco 1596.*
- Ref. Guillén y Tato, Captain Julio Fernando. **Monumenta Chartographica Indiana.** Madrid, Ministry of Foreign Affairs, 1942. *LC# G1700.G8. Vol. 1 has maps of South America only.*
- Ref. Guillén y Tato, Captain Julio Fernando. **Cartografía marítima española...** Madrid, 1943. *LC# GA1003.G8. No maps. Just a speech, 67 pages.*
- Ref. Guillén y Tato, Captain Julio Fernando. **El fichero fotográfico del Museo Naval...** Madrid, 1933.
- Ref. Gulick, Rev. Luther Halsey. "A Vocabulary of the Ponape Dialect, Ponape-English and English-Ponape, with a Grammatical Sketch." *Journal of the American Oriental Soc.* 10:1 (1872): 1-109.
- Ref. Gómez de la Puente, Eusebio. **Iconografía de gobernantes de la Nueva España.** Mexico, 1921. *A portrait gallery of Viceroy, etc.*
- Ref. Hambruch, Paul. **Die sprache von Nauru. [= The Language of Nauru].** Hamburg, L. Friedrichsen, 1914.
- Ref. Hamburg's Museum Völkerkunde. "Bibliography of Publications Relating to Micronesia on file in the Library of the Museum Völkerkunde." 12-page unpublished typescript, 1977.
- Ref. Hargreaves, Bob & Dorothy. **Tropical Blossoms of the Pacific. ...?**
- Ref. Hargreaves, Bob & Dorothy. **Tropical Trees of the Pacific. ...?**
- Ref. Harrison, Sheldon P. & Salich Y. Albert. **Mokilese-English Dictionary.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1977 (184 pages).
- Ref. Harrison, Sheldon P. & Salich Y. Albert. **Mokilese Reference Grammar.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1976 (368 pages).

- Ref. **Harrisse, Henry. Bibliotheca Americana Vetustissima. A Description of Works Relating to America Published Between the Years 1492 & 1551.** 2 vol., 1866 & 1872; reprinted Madrid, Suarez, 1958.
See Carlos Sanz for continuation of this B.A.V. series.
- Ref. **Harry, Robert R. & Frederick M. Bayer. Aquatic Resources of the Trust Territory.** 9 vol., Palo Alto, Stanford University, 1957-59.
Vol. I gives a checklist of all fishes known to exist in Micronesia.
- Ref. **HATANAKA Sachiko, et al. (eds.) A Bibliography of Micronesia Compiled from Japanese Publication [sic], 1915-1945.** Tokyo, Gakushuin University, 1977.
Published by their Research Institute for Oriental Cultures as Occasional Paper N° 8. See also Utinomi.
- Ref. **Haynes, Douglas & William L. Wuerch. Micronesian Religion and Lore: A guide to sources, 1525-1990.** Westport, Conn., Greenwood Press, 1995.
An annotated list.
- Ref. **Hegarty, Reginald B. Addendum to "Starbuck" and "Whaling Masters", New Bedford Customs District.** New Bedford, New Bedford Free Public Library, 1964.
- Ref. **Hegarty, Reginald B. A List of Log Books of Whaling Voyages in the Collection of the Melville Whaling Room ... Library, New Bedford, Mass.** New Bedford, Reynolds-De Walt Printing, 1963.
Hegarty [1906-1973] was its curator, from 1963 to 1973.
- Ref. **Heredia Herrera, Antonia. "La Audiencia de Filipinas en el Archivo General de Indias."** Anuario de Estudios Americanos 37 (1980): 465-511.
- Ref. **Hernsheim, Franz. Beitrage zur sprache der Marshall-Inseln.** Leipzig, F. Thiel, 1880; also 1908.
BN# 8ÖX1621. Title varies.
- Ref. **Hidalgo, Dionisio. Diccionario general de bibliografía española.** 7 vol., Madrid, 1862-1881.
- Ref. **Hildebrand, Hans H., A. Röhr & H. O. Steinmetz. Die Deutschen Kriegsschiffe.** 10 vol., Hamburg, Mundus, 1979.
Excellent biographies of all German warships.
- Ref. **Hinz, Earl R. Landfalls of Paradise: Cruising Guide to the Pacific Islands.** Ventura, CA, Western Marine, 1981; 3rd ed., UH Press, 1993.
Information for yachtsmen. Micronesian islands included.

- Ref. Hornell, James. **Canoes of Polynesia, Fiji and Micronesia.**
Honolulu, Bishop Museum Special Pub. nō 27, 1936.
*Reprinted in 1975 as Vol. I of Haddon & Hornell's Canoes of
Oceania.*
- Ref. Horsburgh, James. **The India Directory, or, Directions
for Sailing to and from the East Indies, China, New
Holland.** 2nd ed., 2 vols. in 1, London, 1817; 7th ed.,
1855, etc.
- Ref. Howay, F. W. "A List of Trading Vessels in Maritime Fur
Trade, 1785-1794." Transactions of the Royal Society of
Canada, 1930.
*Reprinted as a book in 1973 by Limestone Press of Kingston,
Ontario, Richard A. Pierce (ed.). See also Malloy.*
- Ref. HRAF. **HRAF Source Bibliography.**
LC# Z5119.H85 1973.
- Ref. HRAF. **Index to HRAF.** 16 vol., New Haven, HRAF, 1979+.
LC# AS36.H84A56. See also Marshall & Nason.
- Ref. HRAF. They are located at following universities:
"Chicago, Colorado, Cornell, Harvard, Hawaii, Indiana,
Iowa, Michigan, North Carolina, Pennsylvania,
Princeton, Yale, etc.
- Ref. Hughes, Daniel T. "Selected and Annotated Bibliography
of the Ethnological Literature on the Caroline and
Marshall Islands." n.p., 1966 (88 (or 111?) pages,
mimeo).
MARC Z4501.H8.
- Ref. Hughes, Roger (ed.) **Oceania: A Basic Annotated Biblio-
graphy for Students, Libraries and General Readers.**
London, Commonwealth Institute, 1977.
LC# Z4001.H83.
- Ref. Hume, Martin A. S. (ed.) **Calendar of Letters and State
Papers Relating to English Affairs, Preserved
Principally in the Archives of Simancas.** 4 vol.,
London, 1892-1899.
- Ref. Huonder, Anton, S.J. **Deutsche Jesuiten-missionäre des
17. und 18. Jahrhunderts. Ergänzungshefte zu den
"Stimmen aus Maria-Laach".** Freiburg im Breisgau,
Herder, 1899.
*LC# AP30.S7 Sup. 74. About German Jesuits. See also Sierra, and
Stöger.*
- Ref. Hussey & Robinson. **Catalogue of Nantucket Whalers and
Their Voyages, 1815-1870.** Nantucket, 1876.

- Ref. Ibáñez del Carmen, Fr. Aniceto. **Gramática Chamorra**. Manila, Ramirez y Giraudier, 1865.
- Ref. Ibáñez del Carmen, Fr. Aniceto. **Diccionario español-chamorro**. Manila, Ramirez y Giraudier, 1865.
- Ref. Ingalls, Elizabeth. **Whaling Prints in the Francis B. Lathrop Collection**. Salem, Mass., 1987.
Over 600 plates.
- Ref. IZUI Hisanosuke. "Uchi-Nan'yo no gengo ni tsuite."
[=Langues de la Micronésie japonaise/Languages of the Inner South Seas]. *Dai Nan'yo* (1941): 41-85.
Edited by the Taiheiyō Kyōkai [Pacific Association].
- Ref. IZUI Hisanosuke. **Hikaku-gengogaku kenkyū. [= Comparative Study of Micronesian Languages]**. Tokyo, Osaka Sogen-sha, 1949 (304 pages).
LC# PL6192.I9. YC# J5998.01/2523.
- Ref. Jackson, Frederick H. & Jeffrey C. Marck. **Carolinian-English Dictionary**. Honolulu, UH Press, 1991 (453 pages).
ISBN 0-8248-1411-8. English definitions for 7,000 Carolinian words.
- Ref. Jal, Auguste. **Glossaire nautique. Répertoire polyglotte de termes de marine anciens et modernes**. 2 vols., Paris, Firmin Didot, 1848 (total of 1,591 pages).
- Ref. Jane (ed.) **Jane's Fighting Ships**. London, Sampson Low (yearly issues).
See Bowen for merchant ships.
- Ref. Jensen, John Thayer. **Yapese Reference Grammar**. Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1977 (360 pages).
- Ref. Jensen, John Thayer. **Yapese-English Dictionary**. Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1977 (182 pages).
- Ref. Jentschura, Hans Georg, et al. **Die Japanischen Kriegsschiffe 1869-1945. [= Japanese Warships 1869-1945]. ...?**
LC# VA653.J45. See next entry.
- Ref. Jentschura, Hans Georg, et al. **Warships of the Imperial Japanese Navy, 1869-1945**. Annapolis, 1976; London, Arms & Armour Press, 1977.
LC# VA653.J4513.
- Ref. Jomard, Edmé F. (ed.) **Les monuments de la géographie, ou Recueil d'anciennes cartes européennes et orientales publiées en facsimile...** Paris, 1842-62.
Contains large-scale facsimiles of 21 rare maps and charts.

- Ref. Jones, A. G. E. **Ships Employed in the South Seas Trade, 1775-1861.** Canberra, Roebuck Soc. Pub. No. 36, 1986; rev. ed., 1992.
Deals mostly with whaling ships, and was extracted for Lloyd's List. Part 3 is a shipping register for 1787-1862.
- Ref. Jorde Pérez, Fr. Elviro, O.S.A. **Catálogo bio-bibliográfico de los religiosos agustinos de la provincia del Santísimo Nombre de Jesús de las islas Fil.** Manila, Colegio de Santo Tomás, 1901.
LC# Z7840.A9P4. Based on Father Cano's work.
- Ref. Jore, Léonce Alphonse Noël Henri. **Essai de bibliographie du Pacifique.** Paris, 1931.
LC# Z4001.J6.
- Ref. Josephs, Lewis S. **New Palauan-English Dictionary.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1991 (552 pages).
Based on earlier version by Fr. Edwin G. McManus, S.J.
- Ref. Josephs, Lewis S., et al. **Palauan Reference Grammar.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1975 (556 pages).
PALI language text. Josephs was assisted by Masa-aki Emesiochel, Masaharu Tmodrang & Helen Wilson.
- Ref. Judd, Bernice & Helen Yonge Lind. **Voyages to Hawaii Before 1860.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1974.
LC# DU627.J88.
- Ref. Kaitei Zoho (eds.). **Nihon-shi jiten. [= Encyclopedia of Japanese History].** Tokyo, Sogen-sha, 1960.
- Ref. KANEHIRA Ryozo. "An Enumeration of Micronesian Plants." *Journal of Dept. of Agriculture, Kyushu Imperial University.*
From Vol. 4:6 (1935): 237-464. Lists 1,219 species. Offprint available at Mitchell Library, Sydney & Bishop Museum, Hon.
- Ref. KANEHIRA Ryozo. "New or Noteworthy Trees from Micronesia, 1-15." Tokyo, 1935.
Reprinted from the Botanical Magazine 46-49 (1932-35). Available at PSIC, Bishop Museum; at UH.
- Ref. KANEHIRA Ryozo. **Flora Micronesica.** 2 vols, Tokyo, 1958.
UH Pacc QZ929722.55.
- Ref. Karolle, Bruce G. **Atlas of Micronesia.** Guam Pub. Inc., 1988; 2nd ed., Honolulu, Bess, 1993(?)
- Ref. Kaspar, Oldrich, and Anna Fechtnerova. [**Chechs, Moravians, and Silesians in the New World in the 17th and 18th centuries**]. *Annals of the Náprstek Museum (Prague) 15 (1988): 165-204.*
A bio-bibliographical record of Jesuits missionaries from that province.

- Ref. Kats, J. **Het tjamoro van Guam en Saipan vergeleken met eenige verwante talen.** The Hague, Nijhoff, 1917.
LC# PL5295.K3. A Chamorro grammar, in Dutch!!!
- Ref. Kemp, Peter (ed.) **Encyclopedia of Ships and Seafaring.** London, Stanford Marine, 1980; New York, Crown, 1980.
LC# VK15.E53.
- Ref. Kemp, Peter. **The History of Ships.** London, Orbis, 1978.
LC# VM15.K45.
- Ref. Kennedy, T. F. **A Descriptive Atlas of the Pacific Islands.** Wellington, Reed, 1966.
- Ref. Kerchove, René de. **International Maritime Dictionary.** Toronto, Van Nostrand Reinhold, 1961; 2nd ed. NY, 1983.
With French and German equivalent terms and expressions.
- Ref. Kerr, A. M. "Chamorro Fish Names." *Micronesica* 23:2 (1990): 93-118.
- Ref. KIRA Tetsuaki & HABE Tadashige. **Shells of the Western Pacific Ocean in Color.** 2 vol., Osaka, Hoikusha, 1964-65.
Over 2,000 color illustrations of marine shells, including those of Micronesia.
- Ref. Kitchin, Thomas. 1) **A General Atlas (London, 1768-88);**
2) **A New Universal Atlas (London, 1789-96).**
- Ref. Kizu, S. **One Hundred Years' History of Ships of the Nippon Yusen Kaisha.** 1984. Japanese and English text.
- Ref. Koch, Ludwig. **Jesuiten-Lexicon--Die Gesellschaft Jesu einst und jetzt.** 2 vols., Löwen-Heverlee (Belgium), 1962.
- Ref. Kohl, J. G. **Die beiden ältesten General-Karten von Amerika.** Weimar, 1860.
Among other things, he describes a copy of the Diego Ribero map of 1529 in the Grand Ducal Library at Weimar.
- Ref. Krauss, N. L. H. **Bibliography of Ocean Island (Banaba), Western Pacific.** Honolulu, priv. printed, 1969 (7 pages).
- Ref. Krauss, N. L. H. **Bibliography of Nauru, Western Pacific.** Honolulu, priv. printed, 1970 (14 pages).
- Ref. Krauss, N. L. H. **Bibliography of the Ellice Islands, Western Pacific. [incl. Gilberts].** Honolulu, priv. printed, 1969 (13 pages).

- Ref. Krauss, N. L. H. **Wake Island (Western Pacific) Bibliography**. Honolulu, priv. printed, 1969 (12 pages).
- Ref. Krusenstern, Adam Johann von. **Beyträge zur hydrographie der Grössern Ozeane...** Leipzig, Kummer, 1819.
LC# VK802.K9.
- Ref. Krusenstern, Adam Johann von. **Recueils de mémoires hydrographiques. Avec atlas de l'Océan Pacifique.** 2 vol., St. Petersburg, 1824.
LC# VK915.K83. Supplements were issued between 1827 & 1838.
- Ref. Kunz, E. F. **Annotated Bibliography of the Languages of the Gilbert Islands, Ellice Islands, and Nauru.** Sydney, 1959.
- Ref. Ladd, Richard S. **A Descriptive List of Treasure Maps and Charts.** Library of Congress, Washington, 1964.
- Ref. Laing, Alexander Kinman. **American Ships.** New York, American Heritage Press, 1971.
LC# VM23.L24.
- Ref. Laing, Alexander Kinman. **Clipper Ships and Their Makers.** New York, Putnam, 1966.
LC# VM144.L25.
- Ref. Lamberson, Janet O. **A Guide to Terrestrial Plants of Enewetak Atoll.** Honolulu, PSIC, Bishop Museum, 1982.
- Ref. Landström, Björn. **The Ship. An Illustrated History.** London & Garden City, NY, Doubleday, 1961; Weert, 1961.
Original title: Seglande Skepp. Also a French edition: Histoire du voilier (Paris, Albin Michel, 1969).
- Ref. Langdon, Robert (ed.) **Where the Whalers Went. An Index to the Pacific Ports and Islands Visited by American Whalers ... in the 19th Century...** Canberra, PMB, ANU, 1984; earlier titles vary (1978, 1979).
LC# SH382.6.A44. ISBN 0-86784-471-X
- Ref. Langhaus, P. "Karte der Deutschen Verwaltungsbezirke der Karolinen, Palau und Marianen." Gotha, 1899.
- Ref. Laurie, Robert. **The complete East India pilot...** London, 1800, 1803, 1806, 1810.
- Ref. Leclerc, Charles. **Bibliotheca Americana. Catalogue raisonné d'une très précieuse collection de livres anciens et modernes sur l'Amérique..** Paris, Maisonneuve, 1867; 2nd ed., 1878; suppl. 1881 & 1887.
LC# Z1207.L462 & .L463. Title varies. Covers Philippines & Marianas.

- Ref. Lee, Kee-dong. **Kusaiean-English Dictionary**. Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1976 (330 pages).
ISBN 0-8248-0413-9.
- Ref. Lee, Kee-dong. **Kusaiean Reference Grammar**. Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1975 (432 pages).
ISBN 0-8248-0355-8.
- Ref. Lelewel, Joachim. **Géographie du Moyen-Age**. 4 vol. + atlas, Brussels, 1852.
- Ref. Lescalier, Daniel. **Traité pratique du gréement des vaisseaux et autres bâtiments de mer...** 2 vol., Paris, Clousier, 1791.
Said to contain 2 plates of canoes of Marianas & Milli.
- Ref. León Pinelo, Antonio de. **Epítome de la bibliotheca oriental y occidental nautica i geográfica**. 3 vols., Madrid 1629; reprinted 1737-38; also Madrid 1973.
Earliest bibliography relating to the New World.
- Ref. Lieber, Michael D. & Kalio H. Dikepa. **Kapingamarangi Lexicon**. Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1974 (434 pages).
- Ref. Lietz, Paul Slanton. **Calendar of Philippine Documents in the Ayer Collection of the Newberry Library**. Chicago, The Newberry Library, 1956.
LC# CD3209.C5N4. See also Butler, Welsh.
- Ref. Linschoten-Vereeniging. **Werken [Collected works]**. 66 vols., The Hague, Nijhoff, 1909-66; reprinted 19--.
The Dutch equivalent of the Hakluyt Society publications. Jan Huygen Linschoten published his first book in 1599.
- Ref. Lloyd, Christopher. **Atlas of Maritime History**. New York, Arco, 1975.
- Ref. Lopinot, Fr. Callistus, OMCap. **Chamorro wörterbuch: Deutsch-Chamorro, Chamorro-Deutsch**. Hong Kong, Typis Societatis Missionum ad Exteros, 1910.
Has been translated by James R. Grey: LC# PL5295.C35.
- Ref. Lucena, Fr. Juan de. **Vida del R.P. Francisco Xavier [=Biography of Saint Francis Xavier]**. 1st ed., Seville, 1619.
- Ref. Lucking, Laurie J. **An Archaeological Investigation of the Prehistoric Terraces of Palau**. Saipan, HPO, 1984.
- Ref. Luffman, John. **Select Plans of the Principal Cities... in the World...** London, 1801-3.

- Ref. Lukács, Ladislaus, S.J. **Catalogus generalis seu Nomenclator biographicus personarum Provinciæ Austriæ Societatis Iesu (1551-1773)**. 3 vols., Inst. Hist. S.J., 1987.
Bio-sketches of Jesuits of the old Austrian Province (included Chechs, Hungarians, Yugoslavs & Romanians).
- Ref. Luomala, Katharine. **Ethnobotany of the Gilbert Islands**. Honolulu, Bulletin nō 213, Bishop Museum, 1953.
See also Luomala, 1948.
- Ref. Luster, Arlene D. C. (ed.) **A Directory of Library and Information Sources in Hawaii and Pacific Islands**. 6th ed., Honolulu, Hawaii Library Association, 1981.
LC# Z732.H3.L87 1977.
- Ref. Lutz, Walter (ed.). **Japan: A Cartographic Vision. European Printed Maps From the Early 16th to the 19th Century**. Munich, Prestel, 1993; 232 pages with 265 illustrations.
Large format (24 x 31 cm). Translated from the German by Steven Lindberg. Last map dated 1797.
- Ref. Lévesque, Rodrigue (1). **History of Micronesia: A Collection of Source Documents. Vol. 1 - European Discovery, 1521-1560; Vol. 2 - Prelude to Conquest, 1561-1595; Vol. 3 - First Real Contact, 1596-1637;**
- Ref. Lévesque, Rodrigue (2). **History of Micronesia (cont'd): Vol. 4 - Religious Conquest, 1638-1670; Vol. 5 - Focus on the Mariana Mission, 1670-73; Vol. 6 - Revolts in the Marianas, 1673-1678;**
- Ref. Lévesque, Rodrigue (3). **History of Micronesia (cont'd). Vol. 7 - More Turmoil in the Marianas, 1679-1683; Vol. 8 - Last Chamorro Revolt, 1683-1687; Vol. 9 - Conquest of the Gani Islands;**
- Ref. Lévesque, Rodrigue (4). **History of Micronesia (cont'd): Vol. 10 - Exploration of the Carolines, 1696-1709; Vol. 11 - French Ships in the Pacific, 1708-1717; Vol. 12 - Carolinians Drift to Guam, 1715-1728;**
- Ref. Lévesque, Rodrigue (5). **History of Micronesia (cont'd): Vol. 13 - Failure at Ulithi Atoll, 1727-1746; Vol. 14 - Full Census of the Marianas, 1746-1773; Vol. 15 - Mostly Palau, 1783-1793;**
- Ref. Lévesque, Rodrigue (6). **History of Micronesia (cont'd): Vol. 16 - The Malaspina Expedition, 1773-1795; Vol. 17 - Last Discoveries, 1795-1807; Vol. 18 - Russian Expeditions, 1808-1827; Vol. 19 - The Freycinet Expedition, 1818-18xx.**

- Ref. Lévesque, Rodrigue (7). **Ships Through Micronesia: A Chronological Listing of Significant Ships That Passed Through... 1521-1993.** 2nd rev. ed., Gatineau, Lévesque Publications, 1994.
A listing of over 4,000 voyages, including all those by Spanish galleons. Definitive edition, 2002, in HM20.
- Ref. López Memorial Museum [Library]. **Catalogue of Filipiniana Materials in the López Memorial Museum.** Manila, 1962.
LC# Z3299.M34.
- Ref. MacFadden, Clifford Herbert. **A Bibliography of Pacific Area Maps.** New York, 1941; reprinted, AMS Press, 1978.
LC# Z6021.M2.
- Ref. Maggs Bros. **Voyages and Travels: Being a Selection of One Thousand Books Relating to All Parts of the World.** London, 1931.
Catalogue #562. A bibliography of sorts.
- Ref. Maggs Bros. **Australia and the South Seas.** London, 1927 (281 pages).
Cat. #491, with 650 entries, 31 of which deal with the Philippines and the Marianas.
- Ref. Maggs Bros. **Biblioteca Americana et Philippina. Part III.** London, 1923.
Cat. #442. Often cited by Bernard. Documents from archives of the Duchess of Aveiro. Available McGill Univ., Montreal.
- Ref. Maggs, F. B. **Voyages and Travels in all Parts of the World.** 5 vol., London, 1942-1963.
LC# Z6019.M3.
- Ref. Mallat de Bassilan, J. **Les Philippines... Atlas.** Paris, A. Bertrand, 1846.
- Ref. Malloy, Mary. "Boston Men" on the Northwest Coast: The American Maritime Fur Trade 1788-1844. Kingston, Limestone Press, 1998.
Expands on Howay's List.
- Ref. Mander-Jones, Phyllis (ed.) **Manuscripts in the British Isles Relating to Australia, New Zealand, and the Pacific.** Canberra, 1972.
LC# CD1048.A85M35.
- Ref. Marshall, Mac & James D. Nason. **Micronesia 1944-1974: A Bibliography of Anthropological and Related Source Materials.** New Haven, HRAF, 1975.
LC# Z5116.M37.

- Ref. Martínez Alcubilla, Marcelo. **Diccionario de la administración española, peninsular y ultramarina.** 12 vol., Madrid, 1868.
- Ref. Mata y Araujo, Luís de. **Diccionario español-chamorro, que dedica a las escuelas de Marianas el P. Fr. Ibáñez del Carmen, cura parroco de Agaña.** Manila, Ramirez y Giraudier, 1865 (88 pages).
TNL Medina #1640.
- Ref. Mata y Araujo, Luís de. **Gramática chamorra que, traducida literalmente de la que escribió D. Luís Mata y Araujo, dedica ... el P. Fr. Ibáñez...** Manila, Ramirez y Giraudier, 1865 (50 pages).
TNL Medina #1641. This is a Spanish grammar translated into Chamorro, not a Chamorro grammar. Quoted for the record.
- Ref. Mateos, Francisco, S.J. "La colección Pastells de documentos sobre América y Filipinas." *Revista de Indias* (Madrid) 27 (1947): 7-52.
- Ref. MATSUI Matsato. **Nan'yo (South Seas): An Annotated Bibliography.** Honolulu, UH, Center for Asian and Pacific Studies, 1982.
- Ref. MATSUOKA Shizuo (1). **Chamoro-go no kenkyu. [= A Study of the Chamorro Language].** Tokyo, Kyodo Kenkyu-sha, 1926 (153 pages).
LC# PL5295.M34 1977. Also article in Shigaku [=History] 5(2):187-264.
- Ref. MATSUOKA Shizuo (2). **Chuo-Carolin-go no kenkyu. [= A Study of the Language of the Central Carolines].** Tokyo, Kyodo Kenkyu-sha, 1928.
YC# J5998.07/4754.
- Ref. MATSUOKA Shizuo (3). **Marshall-go no kenkyu. [= A Study of the Marshallese Language].** Tokyo, Kyodo Kenkyu-sha, 1929.
Available at NDL, UTK.
- Ref. MATSUOKA Shizuo (4). **Palau-go no kenkyu. [= A Study of the Language of Palau].** Tokyo, Kyodo Kenkyu-sha, 1930 (363 pages).
Available at NDL, UTK.
- Ref. MATSUOKA Shizuo (5). **Ponape-go no kenkyu. [= A Study of the Ponapean Language].** Tokyo, Kyodo Kenkyu-sha, 1930 (265 pages).
Available at UTK.

- Ref. MATSUOKA Shizuo (6). **Yap-go no kenkyu. [= A Study of the Yapese Language]**. Tokyo, Kyodo Kenkyu-sha, 1931 (240 pages).
Available at UTK.
- Ref. MATSUOKA Shizuo (7). **Micronesia-go no sogo kenkyu. [=Synthesis of Studies on Micronesian Languages]**. Tokyo, Kyodo Kenkyu-sha, 1935; 2nd ed., 1937.
YC# J5998/4754. Also at NDL, UTK, Stanford U. He refers to Fritz, Fr. Lopinot, Preissig, Fr. Walleser, Fr. Erdland, etc.
- Ref. Matthews, William K. "Characteristics of Micronesian [Languages]." *Lingua* (Haarlem) 2 (1950): 419-437.
- Ref. Maude, H. C. & Harry E. Maude. **The Book of Banaba. Fiji**, Inst. of Pac. Studies, 1994 (124 pages).
- Ref. McEwen, W. A. & A. H. Lewis. **The Encyclopedia of Nautical Knowledge**. Cambridge, MD, Cornell Maritime Press, 1953.
- Ref. McLean, Merwyn. **An Annotated Bibliography of Oceanic Music and Dance**. Wellington, The Polynesian Society, 1977.
- Ref. McManus, Edwin G., S.J. **Palauan Reference Grammar**. Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1975.
LC# PL543.J6.
- Ref. McManus, Edwin G., S.J. **Palauan-English Dictionary**. Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1977.
LC# PL5434.Z5M3. See also Josephs, Lewis S.
- Ref. McPhetres, Samuel F. **The Practical User's Guide to the Trust Territory Archives**. Guam, MARC, 1992.
MARC Working Paper #58. MARC# DU500.M357.
- Ref. McPhetres, Samuel F. **The Trust Territory Archives: An Introduction**. Guam, MARC, 1992 (20 p.).
- Ref. Medina, Isagani R. (ed.) **Filipiniana Materials in the National Library**. Manila, National Library & UP Press, 1971.
2,524 entries. Includes material formerly owned by the Cía. General de Tabacos of Barcelona. See Retana's Aparato.
- Ref. Medina, José Toribio. **La imprenta en Manila desde sus orígenes hasta 1810**. 2 vol., Santiago de Chile, 1896 & 1904; reprinted 1964.
Vol. 1 of 1896 was amended by W. E. Retana in 1899; Vol. 2 is the addendum by Cecilio Güemes and Angel Perez in 1904.

- Ref. Medina, José Toribio. **Bibliografía española de las islas Filipinas (1523-1810)**. Santiago de Chile, 1898; reprinted Amsterdam, 1966.
LC# Z3291.M49. Although the imprint reads "1897", the colophon on p. 556 states that printing was finished in 1898.
- Ref. Medina, José Toribio. **Biblioteca hispano-americana, 1493-1810**. 7 vol., Santiago de Chile, 1898-1907; reprinted NY, 1968.
LC# Z1601.M492. Annotated list of 8,481 titles. Available in Readex Microprint editions.
- Ref. Medina, José Toribio. **La imprenta en México, 1539-1821**. 8 vols., Santiago de Chile, 1909-12.
- Ref. Medina, José Toribio. **Bibliografía española de las Islas Filipinas (1523-1810)**. Santiago de Chile, 1898.
- Ref. Medina, Pedro de. **Arte de navegar en que se contienen todas las reglas, declaraciones, secretos y avisos, que a la buena navegación ...** Valladolid, 1545; reprinted Madrid, 1945.
- Ref. Mercator-Hondius-Janssonius. **Atlas or a Geographike Description ...** 2 vol., Amsterdam, 1636; reprinted Amsterdam, 1968.
195 maps. Bibliographical notes by R. A. Skelton.
- Ref. Mexico. Archivo de la Nación (1). **Indice del Ramo de Filipinas; an index of the contents of 31 rolls of MCF taken by the Newberry Library (Chicago), 1957**. [Mexico, 1964].
Also available at TNL, Manila (See Medina #49).
- Ref. Mexico. Archivo de la Nación (2). **List of Philippine Documents in the AGN, Mexico City (Ramo de la Inquisición)**. [4 vol., Manila, 1965].
As copied by Abraham Laygo in 1964. Available at TNL Manila (See Medina #50 & 65). See also Quirino & Laygo.
- Ref. Miguelez. **Catálogo de los códices españoles de la Biblioteca del Escorial**. Madrid, 1917.
- Ref. Miles, Edmund. **An Epitome, Historical and Statistical, Descriptive of the Royal Naval Service of England**. London, 1844.
First published in 1841. 8 color plates depict all the major types of vessels then in use.
- Ref. Mitchell Library, Sydney. **Catalogue of Manuscripts of Australasia and the Pacific in the Mitchell Library**. 2 vol., Sydney, 1967 & 69.

- Ref. Moll, Herman. **A New and Exact Map... Within ye Limits of ye South Sea...** London, c. 1713.
He produced an atlas in 1708-20.
- Ref. Moore, H. E., jr. & F. R. Fosberg. **Gentes Herbarum: Occasional Papers on the Kinds of Plants. Art 20. The palms of Micronesia and the Bonin Islands.** Ithaca, Cornell U., 1956.
- Ref. Morris, Roger. **Pacific Sails--Four Centuries of Western Shipping in the Pacific.** Auckland, Bateman, 1987; also Southampton and Camden, 1987.
MARC# VK18.M67. Has a chapter on Manila galleons.
- Ref. Moses, John A. & Paul M. Kennedy (eds.) **Germany in the Pacific and Far East, 1870-1914.** Saint Louis, University of Queensland Press, 1977.
Chapter 15: A Guide to Archival Sources Relating to Germany. Chapter 16: A Select Bibliography Relating to Germany.
- Ref. Motteler, Lee S. **Pacific Island Names: A Map and Map Guide to the New Pacific.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Press, 1986.
LC# G103.5.M67. Gives island names but not place names on islands. See also Brigham, Bryan, Goodenough.
- Ref. Mundy, Barbara E. **The Mapping of New Spain: Indigenous cartography and the maps of the Relaciones geográficas.** Map Collector, Tring, UK, 1996 (306 pages).
Total of 69 maps of 16th-century Mexico.
- Ref. Muro Orejón, Antonio. "Manuscritos sobre América y Filipinas en la Antigua Real Biblioteca." *Anuario de Estudios Americanos* 40 (1983): 373-410.
- Ref. Museo-Biblioteca de Ultramar, Madrid. **Catálogo de la biblioteca.** Madrid, Rios, 1900.
This collection is now located at BN Madrid.
- Ref. Myers, Robert F. **Micronesian Reef Fishes: A Practical Guide to the Identification of the Coral Reef Fishes of the Tropical ... Pacific.** Guam, Coral Graphics, 1969.
- Ref. Müller, Frederick. **Remarkable Maps of the XV, XVI, & XVIIth Centuries Reproduced in Their Original Size ...** 6 vol., Amsterdam, 1894-97.
- Ref. Nan Kivell, Rex de C. & Sydney Spence. **Portraits of the Famous and Infamous: Australia, New Zealand and the Pacific Islands, 1492-1970.** London, 1970.
A catalog of thousands of illustrations, from the Nan Kivell Collection in the National Library of Australia.

- Ref. Nan'yo-cho--Nan'yo Keizai Kenkyu-jo (eds.) **Nan'yo gunto kankei zasshi hiji mokuroku.** [= **Index to Articles on the South Seas published in Japanese periodicals**]. Tokyo, 1944 (5 pages).
- Ref. Nason, James D. "Doctoral Dissertations Concerning Micronesia and Polynesia from WWII Through 1969." *Assn. for Social Anthropology in Eastern Oceania Newsletter. Newsletter N° 5 (1970), pp. 7-10.*
- Ref. Nathan, Geoffrey S. "Nauruan in [the] Austronesian Language Family." *Asian Perspective(s)* 18:1 (1975): 98.
- Ref. National Maritime Museum (Greensich). **Concise Catalogue of Oil Paintings in the National Maritime Museum.** [Woodbridge, 1988]
About 2,000 illustrations, some in color. With an index.
- Ref. National Maritime Museum (Greenwich). **Catalogue of the Library.** London, 1970s.
- Ref. Neyret, Rév. Père Jean-Marie, S.M. **Pirogues polynésiennes. Tome III: Micronésie.** Paris, Neptunia (Assoc. Amis des Musées de la Marine), 1969.
- Ref. Nicholson, Captain Ian H. & Graeme Broxam. **Shipping Arrivals and Departures, Sydney. Vol. 3, 1841-1844.** Canberra, Roebuck Soc. Pub. N° 34, 1988.
- Ref. Nicholson, Captain Ian Hawkins, R.A.N. **Shipping Arrivals and Departures, Sydney. Vol. 2, 1826-1840.** Canberra, Roebuck Soc. Pub. N° 23, 1977.
See Cumpston for Vol. 1, and Nicholson's Gazetteer for a summary of both volumes.
- Ref. Nicholson, Captain Ian Hawkins, R.A.N. **Gazetteer of Sydney Shipping, 1788-1840: Being a Geographical Index of Ports of Origin and Destination, and Places ...** Canberra, Roebuck Soc. Pub. N° 26, 1981.
A composite index of Cumpston's Vol. I and Nicholson's Vol. II. See also Nicholson & Broxam.
- Ref. Nicholson, Captain Ian Hawkins, R.A.N. **Log of Logs. A Catalogue of Logs, Journals, Shipboard Diaries, ... Narratives, 1788 to 1988, for Australia and N.Z. ...** Canberra, Roebuck Soc. N° 41, 1990.
Vol. 2 issued as Roebuck Soc. N° 47 in 1993.
- Ref. Nieves M. Flores Memorial Library & MARC. **Union Catalog of the Guam Public Library, Guam and Pacific Area Materials.** Agaña, Guam, Nieves M. Flores Memorial Library, 1974.
LC# Z4741.N54.

- Ref. Nieves M. Flores Memorial Library. **Union List of Serials in Libraries of Guam**. Agaña, Guam, 1974.
- Ref. Nihon Yusen Kaisha (NYK) [Japan Mail Steamship Co] **Shichijunen shi. [= A 70-year History]**. Tokyo, NYK, 1956.
- Ref. Nordenskiöld, Adolf E. **Facsimile-Atlas to the Early History of Cartography**. Stockholm, 1889; reprinted New York: Dover, 1973.
Translated from the Swedish by Johan Adolf Ekelöf and Clements R. Markham.
- Ref. Nordenskiöld, Adolf E. **Periplus: An Essay on the Early History of Charts and Sailing Directions**. Stockholm, Norstedt, 1897.
Translated by F. A. Bather.
- Ref. Nunn, G. Raymond (ed.) **Asia and Oceania: A Guide to Archival & Manuscript Sources in the United States**. London & New York, Mansell Pub., 1985.
- Ref. O'Reilley, Patrick & Édouard Reitman. **Bibliographie de Tahiti et de la Polynésie Française**. Paris, Société des Océanistes, 1967.
Pub. N° 14 (1,046 pages, 10,501 entries). Not restricted to French Polynesia. See also Reitman, O'Reilley & Heyum.
- Ref. O'Scanlan, Capt. Timoteo. **Diccionario marítimo español**. Madrid, 1831; reprinted Madrid, Museo Naval, 1974.
- Ref. Orozco y Berra, Manuel (ed.). **Documentos para la historia de Méjico (Primera serie)**. Mexico, Juan R. Navarro, 1853 (7 tomos en 5 volúmenes).
Available at BN Mex #331-335.
- Ref. Ortelius, Abraham. **Theatrum orbis terrarum. The Theatre of the Whole World**. London, 1606; reprinted 1968. Also 1570, Lausanne 1964, etc.
Bibliographical note by R. A. Skelton in the 1968 reprint edition.
- Ref. Ortiz Armengol, Pedro. **Intramuros de Manila**. Madrid, Ed. Cultura Hispánica, 1958.
- Ref. Osborne, Douglas. **The Archaeology of the Palau Islands: An Intensive Survey**. Honolulu, Bulletin 230, Bishop Museum, 1966.
LC# GN670.B4 n° 230.
- Ref. Osborne, Douglas. "Archaeological Test Excavations, Palau Islands, 1968-1969." *Micronesica* (Guam), Suppl. 1: 1-353.

- Ref. Oustalet, Émile. "Les mammifères et les oiseaux des Iles Mariannes." *Nouvelles Archives du Musée d'Histoire Naturelle*, 1895-96.
Série 3, tome 7, pp. 141-228; tome 8, pp. 25-74.
- Ref. Owen, Robert P. "A Checklist of Birds of Micronesia." *Micronesica* 13:1 (1977): 65-81.
- Ref. Pacific Manuscripts Bureau, ANU, Canberra. **A Gazeteer of Obsolete/Alternative Names of the Pacific Islands With Their Current Equivalents and (vice versa)**. Canberra, Australia, PMB, RSPS, ANU, 1976.
- Ref. Packett, C. Neville. **Guide to the Republic of Nauru**. Bradford, York., England, 1972?
LC# DU715.P3.
- Ref. Palau y Dulcet, Antonio (ed.) **Manual del librero hispanoamericano. Inventario bibliográfico de la producción ... de España y de la América latina ...** 7 v., 1923-27; 2nd ed., 25+ vol., Barcelona, 1948-72+
LC# Z2681.P15 & .P16. Handbook to printed books in the Spanish language. First edition was reprinted in 1990.
- Ref. Pardo de Tavera, Trinidad H. **Biblioteca Filipina; ó sea, Catálogo razonado de todos los impresos ... relativos a ... Filipinas, Jolo y Marianas**. Washington, GPO, 1903 (439 pages).
LC# Z3291.U5.
- Ref. Parsons, Ronald H. **The ships of Burns, Philp and Company**. South Australia, Magill, 1978 (1983), 68 pages.
- Ref. Paz, Julian. **...Catálogo de la Colección de documentos inéditos para la historia de España...** 2 vol., Madrid, 1930-31.
See Fernández de Navarrete.
- Ref. Pellett, Marcian, OMCap & Alexander Spoehr. "Marianas Archaeology: Report on an Excavation on Tinian." *JPS*, 70:3 (1961): 321-325.
- Ref. Penfold, P. A. (ed.) **Maps and Plans in the Public Record Office**. London, HMSO, 1974.
- Ref. Pescador del Hoyo, María del Carmen. **Documentos de Indias. Siglos XV-XIX**. Madrid, Dirección Gen. de Archivos y Bibliotecas, 1954.
MARC# CD1858.S7A5.
- Ref. Peña y Cámara, José María de la. **Archivo General de Indias de Sevilla--Guía del visitante**. Madrid, Junta Técnica de Archivos, Bibliotecas, 1958.

- Ref. Phillips, Philip Lee. **A List of Geographical Atlases in the Library of Congress.** 4 vol., Washington, 1909-20; reprinted Amsterdam, 1971.
- Ref. Phillips, Philip Lee. **A List of Maps of America in the Library of Congress Preceded by a List of Works Relating to Cartography.** Washington, 1901; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1967.
- Ref. Phillips, Philip Lee. **List of Maps, Charts and Views of the Philippine Islands in the Library of Congress.** Washington, 1903.
See also Griffin & Phillips.
- Ref. Pietrusewsky, M. **Report on the Human Skeletal and Dental Remains Excavated During the San Vitores Road Project, Tumon Bay, Guam, Marianas.** Report done for Maeda Pacific Corp., 1986.
- Ref. Pietrusewsky, M., and C. Batista. **Human Skeletal and Dental Remains from Four Sites on Tinian and Saipan (1980).** Report for the Northern Marianas Archaeological Society, Inc
- Ref. Pietrusewsky, M., and M. Douglas. **Report on Human Skeletal Material Recovered from the Nan madol Islets, Ponape (1985).** Ms. at Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Hawaii.
- Ref. Plaza, Sr. Felicia E., M.M.B. **Indice de la colección de documentos relativos a la Micronesia que posee el Archivo General de Indias, Sevilla.** Guam, MARC, 1973.
- Ref. Polak, Jean & Michèle Polak. **Bibliographie maritime française depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'à 1914.** 2 vol., Grenoble, Éd. 4 Seigneurs, 1976-83.
- Ref. Polgar, Fr. Laszlo, S.J. **Bibliographie sur l'histoire de la Compagnie de Jésus 1901-1980.** Rome, Institutum Historicum S.I., 1986.
- Ref. Postlethwyatt, Malachy. **The Universal Dictionary of Trade and Commerce.** 2+ vol., London, Knapton, 1755.
Vol. 2 has a map of the "Philippin, Carolin, Molucka and Spice Islands", revised by Bolton.
- Ref. Preissig, Edward Ritter von. **Dictionary and Grammar of the Chamorro Language of the Island of Guam.** Washington, GPO, 1918.
- Ref. Ptolemaeus, Claudius. **Cosmographia.** Rome, 1478; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1966.
Edited by D. of Verona.

- Ref. Ptolemaeus, Claudius. **Cosmographia**. Ulm, 1482; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1963.
Edited by N. Donis.
- Ref. Ptolemaeus, Claudius. **Cosmographia**. Venice, 1511; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1969.
Edited by B. S. of Eholi. Reprint edition has a bibliographical note by R.A. Skelton.
- Ref. Ptolemaeus, Claudius. **Geographia**. Strasbourg, 1513; reprinted Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1966.
Edited by Jakob Eszler and George Ubelin. Reprint edition has a bibliographical note by R.A. Skelton.
- Ref. Ptolemaeus, Claudius. **Geographia**. Basle, 1540; reprinted by Nico Israel, Amsterdam, 1966.
Edited by S. Münster. See Winsor and Stevens' Ptolemy for other editions. Introduction to 1996 ed. is by R.A. Skelton.
- Ref. Pérez-Embid, Florentino & Franc. Morales P. (eds.) **Bibliografía Española de historia marítima (1932-1962)**. Sevilla, C.S.I.C., 1970.
- Ref. Quad, Matthias. **Geographische Handbuch**. Koln, Buxemacher, 1600; reprinted, Amsterdam, 1969.
82 maps based on Ortelius. Reprint edition has an introduction by Wilhelm Bonacker.
- Ref. Quinn, Sidney. **Annotated Bibliography of the Northern Mariana Islands**. Saipan, Trust Territory Publications Office, TTPI, 1978.
- Ref. Quirino, Carlos & Abraham Laygo. **Regésto guión catálogo de los documentos existentes en Mexico sobre Filipinas**. Manila, 1965.
See also Mexico, Archivo de la Nación (2).
- Ref. Quirino, Carlos. **Philippine Cartography, 1320-1899**. Manila, 1959; 2nd rev. ed., Amsterdam, 1963; reprinted 1969.
- Ref. Ramirez, Anthony J.H. **La Sangri Yama [=The Blood Calls]: A Family Portrait. (A series of 40 articles on Chamorro genealogy)**. In Guam Tribune Weekender Panorama, Guam, Dec 82 to Oct 84.
- Ref. Randier, Jean. **Grands voiliers français 1880-1930**. Grenoble, Éd. des Quatre Seigneurs, 19--.
- Ref. Raynal, Guillaume Thomas François. **Atlas portatif... (later called:) Atlas de toutes les parties connues du globe terrestre**. Amsterdam, 1773, etc.

- Ref. Rego, António da Silva (ed.). **Documentação para a história das missoes do Padroado português do Oriente...India**. 2 vol., Lisbon, Agência Geral do Ultramar, 1957-58.
Contains some references to the Moluccas. II (1499-1582). See also Sá.
- Ref. Rehg, Kenneth L. & Damian G. Sohl. **Ponapean-English Dictionary**. Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1979.
ISBN 0-8248-0562-3 (266 pages).
- Ref. Reid, Charles Frederick. **Bibliography of the Island of Guam**. New York, H. W. Wilson, 1939.
LC# Z4741.R35.
- Ref. Reinman, Fred M. **An Archaeological Survey and Preliminary Test Excavations on the Island of Guam, Mariana Islands, 1965-66**. Guam, MARC, 1977.
LC# GN875.G8R44.
- Ref. Reitman, Édouard, Patrick O'Reilley & Renée Heyum. "Bibliographie de l'Océanie, 1939-44." *Journal de la Société des Océanistes* 1:1 (1945).
Continued yearly until #40 (1974). See also O'Reilley & Reitman.
- Ref. Retana y Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio. **Indice de personas nobles y otras de calidad que han estado en Filipinas desde 1521 hasta 1898**. Madrid, Suárez, 1921 (84 pages).
TNL Medina 108.
- Ref. Retana y Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio. **Aparato bibliográfico de la historia general de Filipinas, deducido de la colección que posee ... la Cía Gen. Tabacos...** 3 vol., Madrid, Rios, 1906.
4,623 items listed chronologically. Collection is no longer in Barcelona; partly at TNL Manila. See Medina, Garrigós.
- Ref. Retana y Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio. **Breve diccionario biográfico de los ingenieros militares que han estado en las Islas Filipinas desde 1565 hasta 1898**. Madrid, 1923.
- Ref. Riesco Terrero, Angel. **Diccionario de abreviaturas hispanas de los siglos XIII al XVIII**. Salamanca, Varona, 1983.
Aid to deciphering abbreviations in Spanish manuscripts. Available from the publisher: Varona, c/ Mayor 44, Salamanca.
- Ref. Ritter, Philip L. "A Bibliography of Kusaie Island with a Short History of Research on Kusaie." Typescript, 1976 (27 pages).

- Ref. Rivera Cambas, Manuel. **Los gobernantes de México.** 2 vols., México, Aguilar Ortiz, 1872-1873.
Vol. 1 contains the portraits of all Viceroys of New Spain and their biographies.
- Ref. Rivière, Fr. Ernest, S.J. **Corrections et additions à la Bibliothèque de la Compagnie de Jésus. Supplément au "De Backer-Sommervogel".** 5 vol., Toulouse, 1911-1930.
See Backer & Backer, Sommervogel.
- Ref. Robertson, James Alexander. **Bibliography of the Philippine Islands.** Cleveland, Ohio, A. H. Clark, 1908; Krauss reprint, NY 1970.
LC# Z3291.R65 1970. Same as Vol. 53 of the Blair & Robertson series. The most useful bibliography on this subject.
- Ref. Robertson, James Alexander. "Notes on the Archives of the Philippines." Report, American Historical Association, 1910.
Article on pp. 421-425.
- Ref. Robinson, M. S. **A Pageant of the Sea: The MacPherson Collection of Maritime Prints & Drawings in the National Maritime Museum Greenwich.** London & NY, 1950.
- Ref. Robson, R. W. (ed.) **The Pacific Islands Year Book.** Sydney, 1935; 1939, etc.
- Ref. Roca, Pedro. **Catálogo de los manuscritos que pertenecieron a D. Pascual de Gayangos existentes hoy en la Biblioteca Nacional.** Madrid, Biblioteca Nacional, 1904.
LC# Z6621.M23G2. See Gayangos, for his mss. in BM London.
- Ref. Rodao García, Florentino. **Estudios sobre Filipinas y las Islas del Pacífico.** Madrid, Asociación Española de Estudios del Pacífico, 1988.
- Ref. Rodríguez Moñino, Antonio **Catálogo de los manuscritos de América existentes en la "Colección de Jesuitas" de la (Real) Academia de la Historia.** Badajoz, 1942; 2nd ed., Madrid, 1949.
Available at RAH. Note that shelfmarks have since been changed. Entries 11, 329, 555 refer to Micronesia.
- Ref. Roncière, Charles de la. **Catalogue général des manuscrits des bibliothèques publiques de France--Bibliothèque de la Marine.** Paris, Plon, 1907; supplements issued 1924 & 1964.
- Ref. Rosengarten, Frederic, Jr. **The Book of Spices.** 1969.

- Ref. Rosser, William Henry. **North Pacific Pilot. Part II: The Seaman's Guide to the Islands of the North Pacific...** London, James Imray, 1870.
LC# VK917.R6. Marianas: pp. 69-110. See also Findlay.
- Ref. Rubinstein, Donald H. "Native Place-names and Geographic Systems of Fais, Caroline Islands." *Micronesica* 14:1 (1978): 69-82.
- Ref. Rubio y Moreno, Luis. **Pasajeros a Indias. Catálogo metodológico de las informaciones y licencias de los que allí pasaron existentes en el AGI.** 2 vol., Madrid, 1930.
Vols. 8 & 13 of the Montoto collection. Cover 1492-1592 period.
- Ref. Runeborg, Ruth E. **Marshall Islands Bibliography.** Honolulu, East-West Center, 1979.
- Ref. Sa, Father Artur Basílio de (ed.). **Documentação para a história das missoes do Padroado português do Oriente. ... Insulíndia.** 5 vol., Lisbon, Agência Geral do Ultramar, 1954-58.
Includes history of the Moluccas. I (1506-49), II (1550-62), III (1563-67), IV (1568-79), V (1580-95). See also Rego.
- Ref. Sabatier, Fr. Ernest & Sister Mary Oliva. **Gilbertese-English Dictionary.** Tarawa, 1971 (426 pages).
Translation of Fr. Sabatier's French version. See next entry.
- Ref. Sabatier, Fr. Ernest, M.S.C. **Dictionnaire Gilbertin-Français par le Révérend Père Sabatier.** Tabuira, 1954 (984 pages).
- Ref. Sabin, Joseph, et al. **Biblioteca Americana: A Dictionary of Books Relating to America from its Discovery to the Present Time.** 29 vol., NY, Sabin, et al., 1867-1936; reprinted 1961-62.
- Ref. Sachet, Marie-Hélène & F. Raymond Fosberg. **Island Bibliographies...** Washington(?), National Academy of Sciences, 19...
A supplement was issued in 1971.
- Ref. Safford, Lieut. William E., U.S.N. "The Chamorro Language of Guam." *American Anthropologist*, vol. 5-7, 1903-1905.
Vol. 5: 289-311, 508-529; 6: 95-117, 501-534; 7: 305-319.
- Ref. Safford, Lieut. William E., U.S.N. "The Useful Plants of the Island of Guam." In: *Contributions from the U.S. National Herbarium*, vol. 9. Washington, Smithsonian Institution, 1905.
Also published in "A Year on the Island of Guam" (see 1899-1900) and extracts in the Guam Recorder, 1933-36.

- Ref. Saint-Yves, Georges. **Les manuscrits géographiques de la bibliothèque de Marseilles...** Paris, 1896.
- Ref. Sánchez Balda, Luís. **Guía del Archivo Histórico Nacional.** Madrid, Junta Técnica de Archivos, Bibliotecas, 1958.
- Ref. Sanvitores, Diego Luis de, S.J. **Lingua Mariana.** Anthropos Micro-biblioteca, Vol. 14, Freiburg, 1954. 46 pages. Written by Sanvitores in 1668. Edited by Fr. Burrus. Article in *Anthropos* 48 (1953): 260-262 refers.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos (ed.) (1) **Henry Harrisse (1829-1910)...Su Vida, Su Obra. Con nuevas adiciones a la Bibliotheca Americana Vetustissima.** Madrid, Suárez, 1958. See Harrisse for the first part of the B.A.V. series.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos (ed.) (2) **El gran secreto de la carta de Colón (Crítica histórica) y Otras adiciones a la Bibliotheca Americana Vetustissima.** Madrid, Suárez, 1959. See Harrisse for the first part of the B.A.V. series.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos (ed.) (3) **Bibliotheca Americana Vetustissima. Ultimas Adiciones.** 2 vol., Madrid, Suárez, 1960. See Harrisse for the first part of the B.A.V. series.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos (ed.) (4) **Bibliotheca Americana Vetustissima. Comentario crítico e indice general cronológico de los 6 vols. que componen la obra.** Madrid, Suárez, 1960. Index to the 6 volumes of the B.A.V. series.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos. **Primitivas relaciones de España con Asia y Oceania; los dos primeros libros impresos en Filipinas, más un tercero...** Madrid, Suárez, 1958.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos. **Bibliografía general de los descubrimientos australes.** Madrid, Imprenta Aguirre, 1975. LC# Z6011.S26.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos. **Mapas antiguos del mundo, y posteriores al Descubrimiento de América, hasta el año 1562.** Madrid, 1960? A collection of 70 maps of the early 16th century.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos. **Cartografía histórica de los descubrimientos australes.** Madrid, 1967.
- Ref. Sanz, Carlos. **Ciento noventa mapas antiguos del mundo de los siglos I al XVIII que forman parte del proceso cartográfico universal.** Madrid, Aguirre, 1958.

- Ref. Scarr, E. "French Government Archives." JPH 1970: 176-194.
- Ref. Schnee, Heinrich (ed.) **Deutsches Kolonial-Lexicon**. 3 vol., Leipzig, Quellen & Meyer, 1920.
LC# JV2007.D4. Encyclopedia. Pacific sections contain articles by Krämer, Hambruch, and Thilenius. See also Dausch.
- Ref. Schoberl, Frederick. **The World in Miniature. South Sea Islands: ... the Marshall Islands, the Carolines...** (part of a series of 43 volumes). London, Ackermann, [1824].
One copy of this rare book offered for sale by Lefkowitz in 1996.
- Ref. Schultz, Charles R. (ed.) **Inventory of the Logbooks and Journals in the G. W. Blunt White Library**. Mystic Seaport, Conn., 1965.
A total of 775 entries.
- Ref. Schütte, Fr. Josef Frank, S.J. **El "Archivo del Japon" ... en la Real Academia de la Historia de Madrid**. Madrid, 1964.
Nõ 20 of the series called "Archivo Documental Español".
- Ref. Schütte, Fr. Josef Franz, S.J. **Japon, China, Filipinas en la Colección "Jesuitas, Tomos" de la Real Academia de la Historia, Madrid**. Madrid, Asociación Española de Orientalistas, 1976 (82 pp.).
- Ref. Schäfer, Dr. Ernesto [= Ernst Hermann Johann]. **Indice de la Colección de documentos inéditos de Indias**. Madrid, 1946.
LC# E123.C701. Only Vol. 1 (person index) was published. Index to the 42-vol. series (Pacheco et al.) & 25-vol. by RAH.
- Ref. Schöner, Johannes. **Luculentissima quædam terræ totius descriptio cum multis utilissimis cosmographiæ iniciis...** Nuremberg, 1515.
- Ref. Segur, Louis Philippe, Comte de. **Atlas pour l'histoire universelle**. Paris, A. Eymery, 1822; Furne & Cie, 1840.
- Ref. Senfft, Arno. "Wörterverzeichnis der sprache der Marshallinsulaner." *Zeitschrift für Afr. & Ozeanische Sprachen* (Berlin), 1900.
- Ref. Sesé, Bernard. **Vocabulaire de la langue espagnole classique (XVI et XVII siècles)**. 4th ed., Paris, SEDES, 1975.
- Ref. Shell, Richard J. "Proas in the Marianas (1668-1742)." *MARC Working Paper #57*, ca. 1990.

- Ref. Sherman, Stuart C. **The Voice of the Whaleman; With an Account of the Nicholson Whaling Collection.** Providence, R.I., Providence Public Library, 1965.
Lists the 836 ms. logbooks in the Collection.
- Ref. Sherman, Stuart C., et al. (eds.) **Whaling Logbooks and Journals 1613-1927: An Inventory of Manuscript Records in Public Collections.** New York (& London), Garland Publishing, 1986.
A total of 5,018 records resulted from this worldwide survey of documents (only those in English unfortunately).
- Ref. Sierra, Vicente D. **Los Jesuitas germanos en la conquista espiritual de Hispano-America. (Siglos XVII-XVIII).** Buenos Aires, Inst. Cultural Argentino-Germana, 1944.
BN Madrid H-A 6863. Spanish names of German missionaries, etc.
- Ref. Silva, Francisco da. **Diccionario bibliographico portuguez.** 9 vol., Lisbon, Impr. Nacional, 1858-1870.
- Ref. Smith, Eugene W. **Passenger Ships of the World, Past and Present.** 2nd ed., Boston, George H. Dean, 1978.
- Ref. Sohn, Ho-min & Anthony F. Tawerilmang. **Woleian-English Dictionary.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1976 (384 pages).
- Ref. Sohn, Ho-min & Anthony F. Tawerilmang. **Woleaian Reference Grammar.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1976 (328 pages).
- Ref. Solenberger, Robert R. "Recent [sic] Changes in Chamorro Direction Terminology." *Oceania* 24:2 (1953): 132-141.
- Ref. Solorzano y Pereira, Juan de. **Politica Indiana.** 1st ed., Madrid, 1647; numerous other editions.
The first edition was in Latin with the title: De Indiarum jure, siva de justitia Indiarum Occidentatium gubernatione.
- Ref. Sommervogel, Carlos, S.J. **Bibliothèque de la Compagnie de Jésus.** 12 vol., Paris, Alphonse Picard, 1890-1900; reprinted 1960.
LC# Z7840.J5S8 (Laval .J8B126). See Bliard, Backer, Carayon, and Rivière (corrections & additions), Uriarte, Zambrano.
- Ref. Sopher, David Edward. **Turmeric in the Color Symbolism of Southern Asia and the Pacific Islands.** M.A. Thesis, Univ. of California, 1948.
MARC# BF 378.C7S6.
- Ref. Spain. **Recopilación de leyes de las Indias.** Madrid, Paredes, 1681; fax. reprint Mexico, Porrúa, 1987.
Available at AGI: #F314 (5 volumes). Laws regarding the galleon trade are in Libro IX, Título 45.

- Ref. Spain. Archivo Historico Nacional, Madrid. **Documentos de la Compañía de Jesús en el Archivo Histórico Nacional.** Madrid, Ed. Razón, 1967.
MARC# CD1858.J4. Inventory made by Araceli Guglieri Navarro.
- Ref. Spain. Archivo Histórico Nacional, Madrid. **Guía del Archivo Histórico Nacional, por Luis Sánchez Belda.** Madrid, 1958.
MARC# CD 1813.A52.
- Ref. Spoehr, Alexander. "Selected Bibliography on Social and Cultural change in Oceania (Polynesia, Micronesia, Melanesia). Honolulu, University of Hawaii, 1953 (30 pages, mimeo).
- Ref. Starbuck, Alexander. **History of the American Whale-fishery From its Earliest Inception to the Year 1876.** Washington, 1878; reprinted 1878, 1964 and 1989.
LC# SH381.S79. See Hegarty for addenda.
- Ref. Steinback, Erwin & H. Grösser. **Wörterbuch der Marshallsprache...** Hamburg, Friedrichsen, 1902.
A 124-page Marshallese-German, German-Marshallese Dictionary.
- Ref. Stevens, Henry N. **Ptolemy's Geography: A Brief Account of All the Printed Editions Down to 1730.** London, 1908; reprinted Amsterdam, 1972.
- Ref. Stommel, Henry. **Lost Islands: The Story of Islands That Have Vanished from Nautical Charts.** Vancouver, 1984.
Hundreds of islands that never existed or whose positions were wrongly placed.
- Ref. Stone, Benjamin C. **The Flora of Guam: A Manual for the Identification of the Vascular Plants of the Island.** Micronesica, Vol. 6, 1970.
- Ref. Streit, Robert, O.M.I. & Johannes Dindinger, OMI. **Bibliotheca Missionum. Vol. 21: Missionsliteratur von Australien und Ozeanien 1525-1950.** 21 vol., Freiburg, Verlag Herder, 1916-1955.
LC# Z7838.M6S9 v. 21. See also Bernard.
- Ref. Stöger, Ioannes, S.J. **Scriptores Provinciae Austriacae S.I.** Vienna & Ratisbonne, 1855-56.
Writings by Jesuits of the old Austrian Province. See also Huonder, Lukács, Guilhermy.
- Ref. Swezey, O. H., et al. **Insects of Guam.** 2 vol. in 1, , Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1946.
Museum Bulletins n° 172 (1942) & 189 (1946).

- Ref. TANAKA, C. **Chubu Carorin togo annai. [= Guide to the Languages of the Central Carolines]**. Osaka, Hobunkan, 1921.
- Ref. Tatton, Gabriel. **Maris pacifici... 1600.**
Map of the Pacific Ocean engraved by Benjamin Wright.
- Ref. Taylor, Clyde Romer Hughes. **A Pacific Bibliography: Printed Matter Relating to the Native Peoples of Polynesia, Melanesia and Micronesia.** Wellington, N.Z., 1951; 2nd ed., OUP, 1965 (692 pages).
LC# Z4501.T39B3. Emphasis is on the social sciences.
- Ref. Taylor, William Randolph. **Plants of Bikini and Other Northern Marshall Islands.** University of Michigan Press, 1950 (227 pages).
A historical record taken before partial destruction by the atomic bomb tests.
- Ref. Techo, Fr. Nicolás del. **Historia Provinciae Paraquariae [=History of Paraguay]**. n.p., n.d.
- Ref. Teleki, Graf Paul. **Atlas zur Geschichte der Kartographie der Japanischen Inseln.** Budapest, 1909.
Historical atlas of Japan. Contains a map of Japan by Luiz Teixeira, 1595.
- Ref. Ternaux-Compans, Henri. **Voyages, relations, et mémoires originaux pour servir à l'histoire de la découverte de l'Amérique.** 20 vol., 1837-1841.
LC# E121.T32. BN Madrid 5/1304.
- Ref. Ternaux-Compans, Henri. **Bibliothèque américaine; ou, Catalogue des ouvrages relatifs à l'Amérique ... depuis la découverte jusqu'à l'an 1700.** Paris, A. Bertrand, 1837; reprinted Chicago, Argonaut, 1968.
LC# Z1203.T32. BN Madrid H-A29512 & Cat. 714.
- Ref. Ternaux-Compans, Henri. **Bibliothèque asiatique et africaine; ou, Catalogue des ouvrages relatifs à l'Asie et à l'Afrique ... jusqu'en 1700.** Paris, A. Bertrand, 1841 (279 pp); supplement (pp 281-347).
- Ref. Terry y Rivas, Antonio. **Diccionario de los términos y frases de marina, español-francés-inglés ...** Madrid, Ministerio de Marina, 1889; rev. ed. 1896.
BN Madrid 1/61291 (1896 ed.).
- Ref. Thévet, A. **Cosmographie universelle illustrée.** Paris, 1575.

- Ref. Tofiño de San Miguel, Vicente. **Atlas marítimo de España.** Madrid, 1787, 1789.
Includes maps by Varela y Ulloa and by Principe de la Paz as well.
- Ref. Topping, Donald M. **Spoken Chamorro: An Intensive Language Course with Grammatical Notes and Glossary.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1969; 2nd ed., 1980.
ISBN 0-8248-0417-1 (376 pages).
- Ref. Topping, Donald M. & Bernardita C. Dungca. **Chamorro Reference Grammar.** Honolulu, University Press of Hawaii, 1973 (314 pages).
ISBN 0-8248-0269-1.
- Ref. Topping, Donald M., Pedro M. Ogo & B. C. Dungca. **Chamorro-English Dictionary.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1975.
ISBN 0-8248-0353-1 (366 pages).
- Ref. Torres y Lanzas, Pedro & Francisco Naval del Valle **Catálogo de los documentos relativos a las islas Filipinas existentes en el Archivo de Indias de Sevilla.** 9 vol., Barcelona, Cía Gen de Tabacos de Fil., 1925-1934.
Contains Fr. Pastells' Historia general de Filipinas. Period covered by the documents: 1493-1662. See also Garrigós.
- Ref. Torres y Lanzas, Pedro. **Relación descriptiva de los mapas, planos, etc., de Filipinas existentes en el Archivo general de Indias.** Madrid, Rios, 1897 (55 pages).
- Ref. TOTSUKA, K. "... " [= References to Palau Written in European Languages]. Nan'yo Gunto 3:4 (1937).
- Ref. Tracey, Joshua I, Schlanger, Stark, Doan & May. **General Geology of Guam.** Washington, GPO, 1964.
- Ref. Tracey, Joshua I., Jr., D. P. Abbott & Ted Arnow. **Natural History of Ifaluk Atoll: Physical Environment.** Honolulu, Bishop Museum Bulletin N° 222, 1961 (75 pages).
- Ref. Trussel, Stephen. **Gilbertese Bibliography: Lists and Indexes of Works Pertaining to the Gilbert Islands.** Honolulu, UH, 1978.
- Ref. U.S. Army. **Pacific Islands and Trust Territories. A Select Bibliography.** Washington, GPO, 1971.
Contains useful maps of the Pacific Ocean.

- Ref. U.S. Board on Geographic Names. **Decisions on Names in the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands and Guam.** 3 v., GPO, Washington, 1965.
Covers Marianas, Carolines and Marshalls. Official place names, and unapproved variants.
- Ref. U.S. Bureau of Navigation. **Annual Lists of Merchant Vessels of the United States ...** Washington, GPO; annually since about 1862 until about WWII.
Series continued by U.S. Bureau of Customs and U.S. Coast Guard.
- Ref. U.S. Commercial Company. **U.S.C.C. Bibliography of Micronesia.** Honolulu, U.S.C.C., 1946 (273 pages, mimeo).
Economic Survey of Micronesia Report N° 19.
- Ref. U.S. Hydrographic Office. **Sailing Directions for the Pacific Islands.** Corrected edition, Washington, GPO, 1952.
LC# VK915.U7 1952 +
- Ref. U.S. National Archives. **Guide to the Records.** Washington, 19--.
LC# CD 3023.U54.
- Ref. U.S. Navy Hydrographic Office. **Reported Dangers to Navigation in the Pacific Ocean. Part 1. North of the Equator.** 3rd. ed., Washington, GPO, 1871.
First published in 1857, contains list prepared by John Rodgers of the North Pacific Surveying Expedition.
- Ref. UCHINOMI Fujio. **Nan'yo-gunto kagaku bunkenshu. [=Bibliography of Micronesia].** Tokyo, Hokuryukan, 1944.
See also Utinomi.
- Ref. University of Hawaii Library. **Pacific Islands: A Bibliography of Bibliographies.** Honolulu, University of Hawaii, 1974.
- Ref. Uriarte, J. Eugenio de, S.J. **Catálogo razonado de obras anónimas y seudónimas de autores de la Compañía de Jesús ... antigua asistencia española.** 5 vol., Madrid, Rivadeneyra, 1904-1905.
Sommervogel also published a catalog of anonymous Jesuit works. Available RAH. Vol. 4 & 5 edited by Fr. Mariano Lecina.
- Ref. UTINOMI Huzio [sic = UCHINOMI Fujio]. **Bibliography of Micronesia (Bibliographia Micronesica: Scientiae Naturalis et Cultus).** Honolulu, University of Hawaii Press, 1952 (157 pages).
Translated and edited by O. A. Bushnell, et al.

- Ref. UYEHARA, Cecil H. **Checklist of Archives in the Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Tokyo, Japan, 1868-1945.** Washington, Library of Congress, 1954.
LC# CD2175.U9. See also John Young.
- Ref. Valencia, Fr. Antonio de, OMCap. **Primer ensayo de gramática de la lengua de Yap (Carolinias occidentales) con un pequeño diccionario y varias frases...** Manila, UST, 1888.
TNL Medina #1642. First book on Yapese language. Sometimes wrongly attributed to his procurator, Fr. Ambrosio Valencina.
- Ref. Van der Aa, Pieter. **Cartes des itinéraires et voïages modernes...** Leyden, 1707.
- Ref. Various. **Insects of Micronesia.** 19 vol., Honolulu, Bishop Museum, 1954-196-.
Highly technical, except Vol. I: Introduction. See also Swezey.
- Ref. Various. "Oceanic Linguistics".
Semi-annual journal. ISSN 0029-8115.
- Ref. Vela, V. Vicente (ed.) **Indice de la Colección de documentos de Fernández de Navarrete que posee el Museo Naval [de Madrid].** Madrid, Instituto Histórico de Marina, 1946; reprinted 1971.
- Ref. Vera, Fr. Ramón Maria de, OMCap. **Diccionario Chamorro-Castellano.** Manila, (1926? and/or) 1932.
- Ref. Vichot, Jacques. **Répertoire des navires de guerre français.** Paris, Musée de la Marine, 1967.
Information on 21,000 French warships.
- Ref. Victoria Public Library. **Catalogue of the Public Lending Library.** Melbourne, 1902.
This library was opened in 1892, and had 17,000 volumes by 1902.
- Ref. Vigón Sánchez, Ana María. **Guía del Archivo General de Marina "D. Alvaro de Bazán".** Madrid, Instituto Histórico de Marina, 1985.
Guide to the administrative archives of the Spanish Navy, located near Ciudad Real.
- Ref. Vindel, Francisco. **Mapas de América (y Filipinas) en los libros españoles de los siglos XVI al XVIII (1503-1798).** Madrid, 1955; supplement 1959.
LC# G1100.V5 1955 + Suppl. BN Madrid GM742. Title varies; the Philippines were included in the supplement.
- Ref. Vindel, Francisco. **Manual gráfico-descriptivo del bibliófilo hispano-americano (1475-1850).** 12 vol., Madrid, F. Vindel, 1930-34.
List of 3,442 items, alphabetically-arranged by author.

- Ref. Vindel, Pedro. **Biblioteca oriental. Comprende 2,747 obras relativas a Filipinas, Japon, China y otras partes de Asia y Oceanía.** 2 vol., Madrid, P. Vindel, 1911-12.
Vols. 4-5 of annotated catalogue of Vindel's library. Has 96 facsimile reproductions. Vol. 4, pp. 294-297 = Micronesia.
- Ref. Visscher, N. **Atlas Minor, sive Geographia Compendiosa qua Orbis Terrarum.** Amsterdam, n.d.
- Ref. Wagner, Henry Raup. "Biblio-cartography." *Pacific Historical Review* 1 (1932): 103-110.
- Ref. Wagner, Henry Raup. **The Cartography of the Northwest Coast of America to the year 1800.** 2 vol., Berkeley, California, 1937; reprint Amsterdam, 1968.
Vol. 1 is a study of maps. Vol. 2 is a list of maps, place names and a bibliography.
- Ref. Walker, M. A. "The Archives of the American Board for Foreign Missions." *Harvard University Bulletin* 4 (1952): 52-68.
The ABCFM Papers are located at the Houghton Library on the campus.
- Ref. Wallace, Frederick William. **Record of Canadian Shipping: A List of Square-rigged Vessels Mainly 500 Tons ... Built ... from the Year 1786 to 1920.** Toronto, Musson, 1929.
LC# HE566.S6W3. Appendix A is a list of Canadian whalers, 1833-1850.
- Ref. Walleser, Bishop Salvator Peter, OMCap. "Grammatik der Palausprache." *Mitt. d. Seminars f. Orient. Sprachen* 14 (1911): 121-231.
- Ref. Walleser, Bishop Salvator Peter, OMCap. **Palau Wörterbuch.** Hong Kong, 1913.
- Ref. Webb, Herschel. **Research in Japanese Sources: A Guide.** New York, Columbia University Press, 1965.
LC# Z3306.W42.R4.
- Ref. Welsh, Doris Varner (ed.) **A Catalogue of Printed Materials Relating to the Philippine Islands, 1519-1900, in the Newberry Library.** Chicago, Newberry Library, 1959 (179 pages).
LC# Z3299.N4. See also Lietz, Butler.
- Ref. Welsh, Doris Varner (ed.) **Bibliographical Check List of Works on the Philippine Islands for the Spanish Period.** Chicago, Newberry Library, 195-.

- Ref. Welsh, Doris Varner. **A Catalog of the William B. Greenlee Collection of Portuguese History & Literature... Materials in the Newberry Library.** Chicago, Newberry Library, 1953.
Some references to missions to Japan ca. 1600.
- Ref. Wenckstern, Fr. von. **A Bibliography of the Japanese Empire.** Leiden, E. J. Brill, 1895.
Contains a reprint of Leon Pagès' Bibliographie Japonaise.
- Ref. Whincup, Tony. **Nareau's Nation: A Portrait of the Gilbert Islands.** London, Stacey, 1979.
A photo essay about the people and the land.
- Ref. Wieder, Frederick Caspar (ed.) **Monumenta Cartographica: Reproductions of Unique and Rare Maps, Plans and Views in the Actual Size of the Originals.** 5 vol., The Hague, M. Nijhoff, 1925-33.
Vol. I is "The Secret Atlas of the Dutch East India Company". Size, 56.5 x 77.5 cm. Dutch cartography, to 1670s only.
- Ref. Winsor, Justin. "A Bibliography of Ptolemy's Geography." *Harvard University Bulletin*, before 1884.
See also Ptolemaeus, Nordenskiöld, Sabin, Stevens.
- Ref. Woodhouse, Margaret. **Cumulative Index to Pacific Islands Monthly: Volumes 1-15, August 1930-July 1945.** Sydney, Pacific Publications, 1968.
- Ref. Woodworth, Stephen C. **Navigating the Micronesian Culture Area: A Guide to Source Materials.** Saipan, Historic Preservation Office, TTPI, 1980.
- Ref. Wright, Gordon (ed.) **A Bibliography of Reports, Surveys, and Studies Prepared by, for, or about the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands.** Saipan, Dept. of Education, TTPI, 1969.
MARC Z4501.W7.
- Ref. Wroth, Lawrence C. **The Early Cartography of the Pacific.** New York, 1944; reprinted NY 1963 and Mansfield Centre 1999.
LC# GA383.W7. Vol. 38 of the Papers of the Bibliographical Society of America, pp. 87-268.
- Ref. Wuerch, William L. & D. A. Ballendorf. **Historical Dictionary of Guam and Micronesia.** Metuchen, NJ, Scarecrow Press, 1994 (206 pages).
- Ref. Young, John E. de (ed.) **The Use of Names by Micronesians.** Guam, Office of the Staff Anthropologist, TTPI, 1958.
Mimeo. Anthropological Working Papers, no. 3. Names used in Marianas, Palau, Yap, Chuuk, Pohnpei, and Marshalls.

- Ref. Young, John. **Checklist of Microfilm Reproductions of Selected Archives of the Jap. Army, Navy, and Other Gov't Agencies, 1888-1945.** Washington, Georgetown University Press, 1959.
LC# CD2164.Y6. See also Uyehara.
- Ref. Zambrano, Fr. Francisco & Fr. José Gutierrez C. **Diccionario bio-bibliográfico de la Compañía de Jesús en México.** 14 vol., Mexico, Ed. Jus & Tradición, 1963-67+
BN Madrid H-A 53227-240.

**SHIPS
THROUGH
MICRONESIA**

by

Rodrigue Lévesque

Vol. 20, Book 2

**SHIPS
THROUGH
MICRONESIA**

**A CHRONOLOGICAL LIST OF SHIPS
THAT PASSED THROUGH MICRONESIAN WATERS
FROM MAGELLAN'S TIME TO THE 21ST CENTURY,
1521-1999**

by
Rodrigue Lévesque

**Definitive edition
2002**

USER'S GUIDE

This listing identifies about 4,500 ship voyages. All types of ships and voyages are included, in chronological sequence. The period covered begins with the European discovery of Guam by Magellan in 1521. For the period since World War II, the list is no longer comprehensive.

Individual entries are arranged chronologically, and then indexed alphabetically by name of ship. Ships in a fleet are listed together. A chronicler marked with an asterisk is a primary source; this generally, but not always, means an eyewitness report written by someone who was aboard the said ship. The same name appearing without the asterisk usually refers to the sighting of the ship in question.

Many sources have been used to collect the information appearing in this data base. All sources will be fully quoted at the appropriate volume of the series. However, there exist useful reference books whose abbreviated titles appear in this issue; they are:

Jones' Ships = A.G.E. Jones. **Ships Employed in the South Seas Trade**. Vol. 1: 1775-1861; Vol. 2: 1775-1859 (Roebuck Soc., 1986 and 1991).

Jentschura = Hans Georg Jentschura, et al. **Warships of the Imperial Japanese Navy, 1869-1945** (Annapolis, 1976).

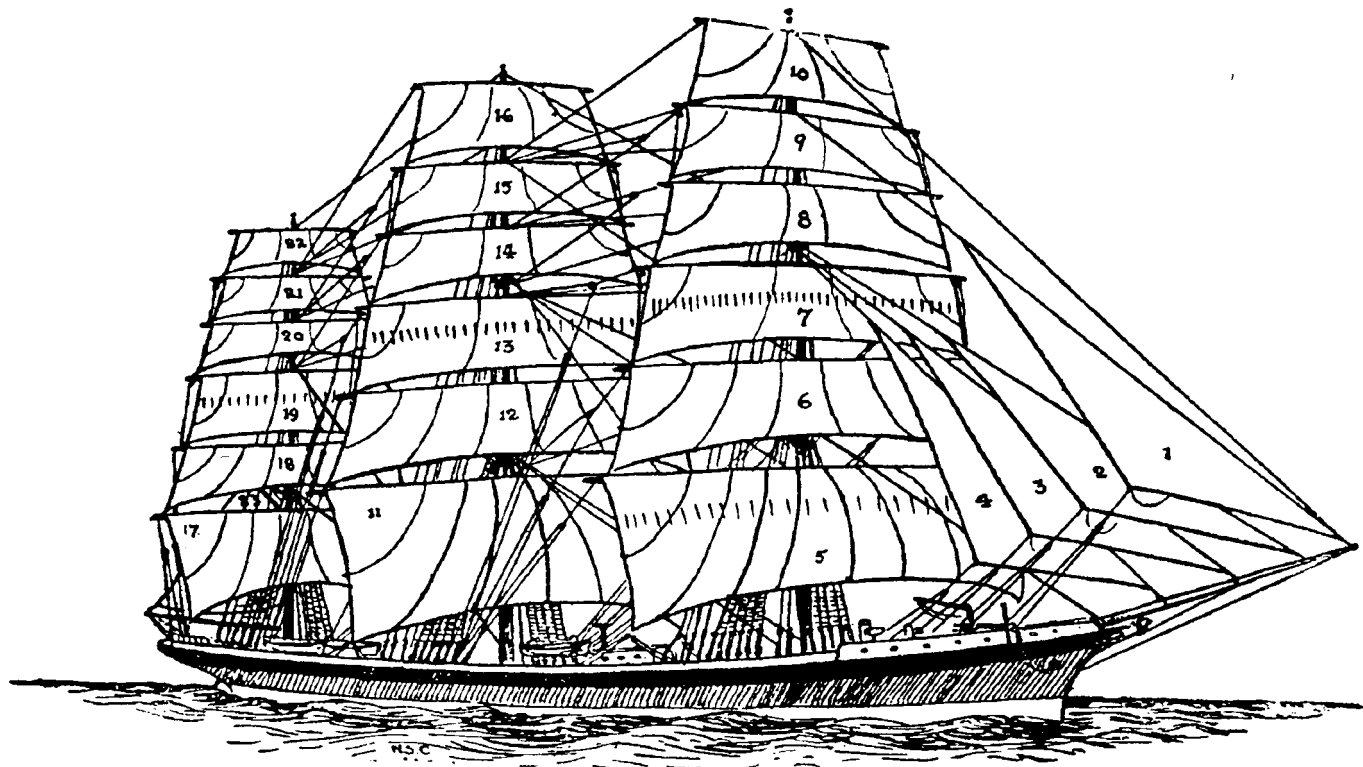
Log Inv. = Sherman, et al. **Whaling Logbooks and Journals 1613- 1927. An Inventory...** (New York, Garland, 1986).

Nicholson = Ian Nicholson. **Log of Logs**. 2 vols., Roebuck Soc., 1990 and 1993.

See also other names in the Ref. section of the Bibliography, e.g. Blake, Colledge, Cotton, Hegarty, Hildebrand, Howay, Starbuck, etc.

	Page
SECTION 1: Chronological List of Voyages, 1521-1999	383
SECTION 2: Flow Diagrams of Ships Across the Pacific, 1565-1827	584
SECTION 3: Ship Index	601

*“They mark our passage as a race of men,
Earth will not see such ships as those again.”*
John Masefield.



FULL-RIGGED SHIP.

- | | | | |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--|-----------------------------------|
| 1. Flying jib | 8. Lower fore topgallant sail. | 14. Lower main topgallant sail. | 19. Upper mizzen topsail. |
| 2. Outer jib. | 9. Upper fore topgallant sail. | 15. Upper main topgallant sail. | 20. Lower mizzen topgallant sail. |
| 3. Inner jib. | 10. Fore royal. | 16. Main royal. | 21. Upper mizzen topgallant sail. |
| 4. Fore topmast staysail. | 11. Main course <i>or</i> mainsail. | 17. Cross-jack (<i>pr.</i> cro'jack). | 22. Mizzen royal. |
| 5. Fore-course <i>or</i> foresail. | 12. Lower main topsail. | 18. Lower mizzen topsail. | 23. Driver <i>or</i> spanker. |
| 6. Lower fore topsail. | 13. Upper main topsail. | | |
| 7. Upper fore topsail. | | | |

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
521 a 3	Trinidad	Ferdinand Magellan	Spanish	*Pigafetta, *Alvo, Maximilian, Martyr.	Discovered Guam and Rota.
521 b 3	Victoria	C. Rabelo	"	" " " " " "	Navarrete, pp. 65-66.
521 c 3	Concepción	Juan Serrano	"	" " " " " "	Serrano's position confirmed by Brito.
522 5	Trinidad	G. Gomez de Espinosa	Spanish	*Espinosa, *Mafra, *Vigo, Brito, Galvão.	Discovered Sonsorol and Northern Marianas.
525-26	(unnamed ship)	D. da Rocha + G. Sequeira	Portuguese	Galvão, Urdaneta, Barros, Faria, Andrade	Discovered the Sequeira [Ulithi] Is.
526 a 8	Santa María de la Victoria	T. Alonso de Salazar	Spanish	*Torre, *Urdaneta, *Paris, *Vigo.	Loaysa Expedition. Discovered Taongi.
526 b 8	Santa María del Parral	J. Manrique de Nájera	Spanish	Urdaneta, Saavedra, Oviedo.	Shipwrecked at Sarangani, near Mindanao.
527-28	Florida	Alvaro Saavedra Cerón	Spanish	*Saavedra, *Urdaneta, *Nápoles.	Saavedra Expedition. Re-discovered Ulithi.
528	Florida	Alvaro Saavedra Cerón	Spanish	*Saavedra, *Urdaneta, *Nápoles.	First return attempt.
529	Florida	Alvaro Saavedra Cerón	Spanish	*Saavedra, *Urdaneta, *Nápoles.	Second return attempt.
537	Santiago	E. Castilla (ex-Grijalva)	Spanish	*Noble, Galvão, Escalante, Navarrete.	Discovered Kapingamarangi & Mapia.
538	(unnamed ship)	Francisco de Castro	Portuguese	Galvão, Jorge de Castro.	
542-43 a	Santiago	Villalobos/de la Torre	Spanish	*Escalante, *Santiesteban, *Gaytan, etc.	Villalobos Expedition. Gaspar Rico pilot.
542-43 b	San Jorge	A. Manrique/A. Fernandez	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
542-43 c	San Antonio	F. Merino/F. Ruiz	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
542-43 d	San Juan de Letrán	M. Alvarado/G. de Mafra	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
542-43 e	San Cristóbal	P. Ortíz de Rueda	"	" " " " " "	A galliot. " " "
542-43 f	San Martín	C. Pareja	"	" " " " " "	A "fusta". " " "
543	San Juan de Letrán	B. de la Torre	Spanish	*Gaytan, *Escalante, *Santiesteban et al.	Ex Villalobos Expedition.
565 a	San Pedro	M. López de Legazpi	Spanish	*Legazpi, *Rodriguez, *Plin, *Espinosa, *Fortún & Martín, *Mirandaola, etc.	
565 b	San Pablo	M. del Sanz	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
565 c	San Juan	J. de la Isla	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
565 d	San Lucas	A. de Arellano	Spanish	*Arellano & Martín.	First voyage eastward across the Pacific.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1565	e	San Pedro	Spanish	*Urdaneta, *Espinosa, *Rodriguez.	First official eastward passage.
1566		San Jerónimo	Spanish	*Martínez, Legazpi, Saz, Lavezaris, etc.	Pericón Expedition. Marooned mutineers.
1567	a	San Pedro	Spanish	*Artieda, Figueroa.	Juan de Salcedo aboard.
1567	b	San Lucas	"	" "	B&R 3:130; 34:205.
1568	8	San Pablo	Spanish	Legazpi, Lavezaris, Mirandaola.	Shipwrecked at Guam. B&R 3:29-44.
1568	a	Los Reyes	Spanish	*Mendaña, *Sarmiento, *Gallego, Catoira.	Discovered Namu atoll and Wake I.
1568	b	Todos los Santos	"	" " " " " " "	" " " " "
1569		San Juan	Spanish		
570	4	San Lucas + 2 other ships	Spanish	*Herrera, Alba.	B&R 3:108,130; 34:230.
571	a	Santiago	Spanish	Gaspar de San Augustin, Riquel, Anon.	B&R 3:239, 241.
571	b	San Juan	"	" " " " " "	" "
572		Espíritu Santo	Spanish	Gaspar de San Augustin, Riquel, Anon.	B&R 3:239, 241.
572		San Juan	"	" " " " " "	Turned back. Captured 1 Guamanian.
574	a	Espíritu Santo	Spanish	Lavezaris, Cauchela & Aldave.	B&R 34:296.
574	b	Santiago	"	" " " " "	"
575	a 6	San Juan	Spanish	*Sande.	Gov. Sande aboard. B&R 4:75, 116-7.
575	b 6	San Felipe	"	"	" " " "
576		Espíritu Santo	Spanish	Sande, Enriquez.	Shipwrecked in Philippines.
577		(unnamed ship)	Spanish	Enriquez, Concepción.	BN 19692.
578		San Juan	Spanish	*Pablo de Jesús, Enriquez.	B&R 34:317.
579		Golden Hind	English	*Fletcher, *Drake, *Anon.	Discovery of Palau.
580		(unnamed ship)	Spanish	*Ronquillo.	AGI Fil. 2; B&R 53:256.
580		Trinidad	Spanish		AGI 67-6-6.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1581	Espíritu Santo	?	Spanish	*Mendoza, *Loyola, Concepción.	Took port in Casiguran, Philippines.
1582	5 San Martín	L. de Sahajosa	Spanish	*Sedeño, *Sanchez, *Burgos, *Anon.	B&R 53:257-8. AGI 67-6-6.
1583	3 N. S. de la Cinta	?	Spanish	*Mendoza.	
1584	San Juan Bautista	F. Gali	Spanish	*Gali, *Moya, *Mendoza, Vera.	Gali's voyage eastward. AGI 67-6-18.
1584	5 Santa María de Jesús (alias Mora)	S. de Vera	Spanish	*Vera, Moya.	B&R 53:258; 6:67. AGI 18-2-10.
1585	a San Juan Bautista	F. Gali	Spanish	Vera.	B&R 6:66-75. Westbound.
1585	b San Martín	?	"	"	" " "
1586	(unnamed ship + 1 other)	P. de Unamuno	Spanish	Audiencia, Pereira.	Unamuno westbound.
1586	(unnamed ship)	R. de Cordoba	Spanish		From Peru to Canton.
1587	a San Martín	L. de Palacios	Spanish	Aduarte, Salazar. B&R 6:73-75;7:215; 30: 129-130.	To Macao; wrecked on China coast
1587	b (unnamed ship)	?	"	Aduarte.	
1587	c N. S. de Buena Esperanza	P. de Unamuno	Spanish	*Unamuno.	Eastward passage.
1587	d Santa Ana	?	Spanish	*Alzola, *Sierra.	Eastward passage. Captured by Cavendish.
1588	(unnamed ship)	?	Spanish	Aduarte.	
1588	1 Desire	T. Cavendish	English	*Pretty, *Fuller, *Alzola.	Captured Santa Ana. Ship Content disappeared.
1589-90	(unnamed ship)	L. de Palacios/J. da Gama	Portuguese	Dahlgren, Wagner, Boxer.	1st Portuguese ship to cross the Pacific.
1590	a 5 Santiago	G. P. Dasmariñas	Spanish	*Dasmariñas, *Ordoñez, Velasco, Salazar.	B&R 7:239. Gov. Dasmariñas aboard.
1590	b 5 San Pedro	?	"	" " " " " "	" " " "
1591	a Santiago	Lope de Avalos Santillán	Spanish	Dasmariñas, Velasco.	B&R 34:410.
1591	b San Ildefonso	D. Ronquillo/J. de Solis	Spanish	Dasmariñas, Velasco.	B&R 9:42.
1591	c (unnamed ship)	?	Portuguese		Westbound. Ex-Gama.
1592	San Felipe (?)	?	Spanish	*Jaque de Los Rios, Dasmariñas.	B&R 8:236, 255.
1594	a San Pedro	S. Rodriguez Cermeño	Spanish	Velasco, Martínez de Zúñiga.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1594 b	Santiago	?	"	" " " " "	
1595 a	Santiago	A. de Morga	Spanish	Aduarte, Chirino. Dr. Morga aboard.	B&R 9:141; 30:284.
1595 b	San Felipe	M. de Landecho (?)	"	" " " "	" + AGI 105-2-11. Lost in Japan 1596.
1595-96 a	San Jerónimo	P. Fernández de Quirós	Spanish	*Quirós, Figueroa, Zaragoza.	2nd Mendaña Expedition. Disc. Pohnpei.
1595-96 b	San Felipe	F. Corzo	"	" " " " "	Mendaña's galliot. Via Palau?
1596 a	San Pedro	L. de Ulloa	Spanish	*Tello, *Carletti, Ribadeneira.	B&R 10:262. Gov. Tello aboard.
1596 b	San Pablo	?	"	" " " " "	
1597	San Pablo	L. de Ulloa	Spanish	*Tello, Ribadeneira.	B&R 10:262. AGI 67-6-6.
1598	(2 ships)	?	Spanish	*Tellez de Almazan.	AGI 67-6-6. B&R 53:269.
1599 a	Santa Margarita	J. P. de Losada	Spanish	Chirino, Colin.	B&R 10:163. Capt. Martínez, says Morga.
1599 b	San Jerónimo	F. de Castro	"	" "	
1599 c	N. S. de los Remedios	?	"	" " Alias La Contadora?	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1600	a 2	Hoop [Hope]	Dutch	*Adams, Purchas, Hakluyt.	Mahu Expedition. Shipwrecked in Japan.
1600	b 2	Liefde [Charity]	"	" " " "	" " " "
1600	c	(2 unnamed ships)	Spanish	*Anon.	See Doc. 1601B.
1600	d 9	Mauritius	Dutch	*van Noort, Morga, de Bry.	First Dutch circumnavigation.
1600	e 9	Eendracht [Concord]	"	" " " "	Captured at Manila and renamed.
1601	3	Santa Margarita	Spanish	*Anon., Pobre, Castro, Morga, Colin.	Shipwrecked at Rota. B&R 27:190.
1601	4	Santo Tomás (+ 1 patache)	Spanish	Morga, Colin, Chirino.	Shipwrecked in Philippines. B&R 27:191.
1602	a 4	Santa Potenciana (+ 1 patache)	Spanish	*Pobre, *Acuña, *Colmenero, Morga +	Gov. Acuña aboard. 25 rescued at Rota.
1602	b 4	N. S. de los Remedios	"	+ Aduarte, Castro, Díaz, Concepción.	B&R 12:49, 54; 31: 165, 169.
1602	c 4	N. S. de la Antigua	"	" " " " " "	From Peru. " " " "
1602	d 4	San Alfonso	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
1602	e 10	Jesús María	Spanish	*Pobre, Morga.	B&R 27:192. Rescued Fr. Pobre at Rota.
1603	a	N. S. del Rosario	Spanish	*Pobre, *Alcaraz, Aduarte, Morga.	AGI Fil. 19, Doc. 147. Pobre ch. 74.
1603	b	San Antonio	"	" " " " " "	" " " " " "
1604	a	Espiritu Santo	Spanish	Pobre, Martínez de Zúñiga, Colin.	
1604	b	Jesús María	"	" " " " " "	
1605	a	(3 ships + 1 patache)	Spanish	Acuña, Colin, Martínez de Zuñiga.	B&R 14:54, 64; 16: 49, 286.
1605	b	Jesús María	"	Acuña.	Wrecked in Mindanao in Jan. 1606.
1606		San Pedro y San Pablo	Spanish	*Quirós, *Leza, *Munilla, Figueroa.	Discovered Butaritari I.
1606	a	Espiritu Santo	Spanish	San Nicolás, Concepción.	B&R 17:117; 21:122-7, 266-8.
1606	b	(1 patache)	"	*Aduarte.	B&R 14: 332.
1607		(2 pataches)	Spanish	Aduarte.	B&R 14:332.
1608		San Francisco	Spanish	*Vivero, *Cevicos, Aduarte, Colin.	Gov. Vivero aboard. MN 477. RAH 9/3657.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1609	(unnamed ship)	Ezquerria? Juan Tello?	Spanish	Martínez de Zúñiga, Aduarte, Grau.	Gov. Silva aboard.
1610	San Buenaventura	R. de Vivero	Span. & Jap.	*Vivero. Eastward passage.	1st Japanese ship to cross the Pacific.
1610	a San Andrés	?	Spanish	*Medina, *Arce, Silva.	B&R 17:132, 148; 23: 138; 24:53, 58.
1610	b San Francisco [Peruvian]	?	"	" " "	
1611	San Francisco [Peruvian]	S. Vizcaíno	Spanish	*Vizcaíno. Condemned Japan 1613.	Took 23 of 30 Japanese back to Japan.
1611	a 5 Santísima Trinidad	F. de Silva	Spanish	*Rios Coronel, Concepción, Vizcaíno.	MN 142. BN 3176. B&R Bibl 279.
1611	b 5 San Buenaventura	J. de Balmaceda	"	" " " " " "	Purchased from Japanese.
1613-14	Date Maru	L. Sotelo & Hasekura R.	Japanese	*Vizcaíno, *Cardona, Lera, Murakami.	2nd Japanese ship to cross the Pacific.
1615	Date Maru	?	Japanese	Pagés.	Westward passage back to Japan.
1616	Angel de la Guarda + 1 patache	F. Bravo de la Serna	Spanish	Alcaraz, Ríos Coronel, Cocks.	To Japan. B&R 18:32, 51; 20:48.
1616	a 1 Sun	Joris van Speilbergen	Dutch	*Speilbergen, de Bry.	
1616	b 1 Moon	?	"	" " "	
1616	c 1 Morning Star	?	"	" " "	+ 1 captured Spanish ship.
1616	d 1 Aeolus	?	"	" " "	
1616	e 1 Jagher	?	"	" " "	
1616-17	Date Maru	Shogen M.	Japanese	*Fr. San Francisco, Pagés.	Came back to recover Japanese embassy.
1617	a (2 pataches)	?	Spanish	Alcaraz.	B&R 18: 43.
1617	b San Jerónimo	?	Spanish	Alcaraz, Fajardo. Peruvian ship.	B&R 18:53; 20:48; 24:91.
1618	a Espiritu Santo + 1 patache	?, ?	Spanish	*Fajardo, *Sotelo, Martínez de Zúñiga.	Fajardo aboard. B&R 18:92,116, 187, 250.
1618	b Date Maru	Shogen M. & Hasekura R.	Japanese	" " " , Pagés.	Shogen Mukai was from the Shogun's court.
1619	(2 unnamed ships)	?	Spanish	Fajardo, Martínez de Zúñiga.	B&R 18: 133,247; 20: 128.
1620	6 San Nicolás + 1 patache	F. de Ayala + ?	Spanish	*Roman, Fajardo, Martínez de Zúñiga.	Both wrecked Samar. B&R 18:252;19:90-3.
1621	San Andrés	F. Bravo de la Serna	Spanish	Fajardo.	B&R 20:34,44,114.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1622	(3 ships)	Nuñez, Salazar, Muñoz	Spanish	Fajardo, Medina, Díaz.	B&R 20:45; 24:120.
1623	3 (unnamed ship)	?	Dutch	*Fernberger.	JPH 7.
1624	(unnamed ship)	?	Spanish	Medina.	B&R 24:128. Augustinians aboard.
1625	(unnamed ships)	?	Spanish	*Silva, *Cartagena, Martínez de Zúñiga.	Silva aboard. B&R 22:62. RAH Jes. 108.
1625	2 Delft + Eendracht + 9 others	H. Schapenham et al.	Dutch	*Decker, de Bry. L'Hermite expedition.	Discovery of Yap. The Nassau Fleet.
1626	(2 ships)	R. de Guillestegui (?)	Spanish	Martínez de Zúñiga, Díaz.	Gov. Tavora aboard. B&R 22:76,93.
1628	a San Luís	J. Quiñones	Spanish	Tavora, Medina, Martínez de Zúñiga, Díaz.	B&R 22:242, 277; 24:146-7.
1628	b San Raimundo	D. Muñoz	"	" " " " " "	" " "
1629	San Ignacio + 1 other ship	P. de Axcueta Menchaca	Spanish	Tavora, Colin.	B&R 22:239; 23:60-1.
1630	San Juan	?	Spanish	Medina.	B&R 23:47; 24:160-1, 165.
1631	a Santísima Trinidad	?	Spanish	Medina, Martínez de Zúñiga.	B&R 22:235; 24:166. A patache from Peru.
1631	b San Nicolás	?	"	Lopez.	B&R 29:200. Doc. 1679H.
1632	San Luis + 1 other patache	?	Spanish	*Bernalto, Tavora, Murillo V., Martínez.	B&R 24:166, 197, 274; 44:55-56.
1633	(2 ships)	?	Spanish	*Salamanca.	Gov. Salamanca aboard. B&R 24:285.
1634	(unnamed ships)	?	Spanish	Salamanca.	B&R 24:210, 289, 290, 325.
1635	a N. S. de la Concepción	A. Cottiglio	Spanish	Bañuelos, Díaz, Santa Cruz, Concepción.	Corcuera aboard. B&R 25:158; 35:26.
1635	b San Luís	Pacheco(?)	"	" " " " " "	" " " "
1636	San Ambrosio + 1 patache	P. Almonte & A. Alcoçer	Spanish	Bañuelos, Corcuera, López.	B&R 26:270, 27:313; 29:72.
1637	San Juan Bautista + 1 patache	J. de Bañuelos y Carrillo	Spanish	*Bañuelos.	B&R 29:83, 44:297.
1638	a N. S. de la Concepción	J.F.H. de Corcuera	Spanish	Corcuera, López, Díaz.	Eastbound. Concepción wrecked at Saipan.
1638	b San Ambrosio	J. de Bañuelos	"	" " "	" AGI 21-12-66. B&R 29:168;35:44.
1639	a San Ambrosio	?	Spanish	Santa Cruz.	Shipwrecked Cagayan. B&R 29:196; 35:52.
1639	b Concepción (galliot)	?	"	"	" " " " " "

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1640	San Nicolás [patache]	Machado	Spanish	López.	Planned voyage to Ladrones. B&R 29:200.
1641/2 a	San Juan Bautista	Enríquez (?)	Spanish	Corcuera.	Lilly ms. 21534(1).
1641/2 b	San Diego (?)	?	"	"	" "
1641?	N. S. de la Concepción (Cambojana)	?	Spanish		B&R 29:167, 194, 200.
1642 ?	San Luís (?)	?	Spanish		Unconfirmed voyage.
1643 a	N. S. de la Encarnación	M. de Arreguía	Spanish	*Bobadilla, *Perez, Murillo Velarde.	B&R 37:69; 44:76-77.
1643 b	N. S. del Rosario	Martin de Arreguía	"	" " " " " "	" " "
1644	San Luís	?	Spanish	Perez.	Gov. Fajardo aboard. B&R 35:176.
1645	(unnamed ship)	M. G. Vries	Dutch	Tasman (Heeres).	Cruised near Marianas for Manila galleon.
1645 a	N. S. de la Encarnación	C. Marqués de Valenzuela	Spanish	Díaz, Fayol.	B&R 35:215-6, 228-9; 37:161-3; 44:97.
1645 b	N. S. del Rosario	L. Orella	"	" "	" " " " "
1646	San Luís	F. López Perona	Spanish	Fayol, Fajardo.	Lost in Cagayan. B&R 35:234, 250.
1648	Buen Jesús	Cristóbal Romero	Spanish	*P. Navarrete, Fajardo, Santa Cruz, etc.	Patache, burnt in Phil. B&R 37:81-6, 287.
1648 ca	(1 champan)	Choco	Chinese	Concepción.	Drifted to Marianas.
1649	N. S. de la Encarnación	López de Colindres	Spanish	Fajardo, Sola, Díaz.	Shipwrecked Camarines. B&R 36:51; 37:177.
1650	N. S. de Guía	?	Spanish	Sola.	B&R 35:253; 36:51. Doc. 1648B.
1653	San Francisco Xavier	L. Orella y Ugalde	Spanish	*Lara, Santa Cruz, Díaz, Navarrete.	Gov. Lara aboard. Doc. 1667G. B&R 37 & 38.
1654	San Diego	P.F.Villaroel de la Cueba	Spanish	Viceroy, Díaz.	Shipwrecked at Manila. B&R 37:207-12.
1655	San Francisco Xavier	Lorenzo Orella y Ugalde	Spanish	Díaz, Uriarte.	Shipwrecked Samar. B&R 37:213-4; 47:69.
1658	Victoria? & Santiago?	D. Ortiz & García Fresno	Spanish	Viceroy, Santa Cruz.	AGI Fil. 23-2-4, p. 379. B&R 37:112.
1659	N. S. de la Concepción	?	Spanish	Gov. Manrique de Lara.	
1660	San José	?	Spanish	Gov. Manrique.	AGI Fil. 23-2-4.
1660	Victoria	?	Spanish	Ansaldo.	Shipwrecked at Palau (ref. Doc. 1668K3).

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1662	San Damián	Manuel de Alarcón	Spanish	*Sanvitores, García, Concepción.	Fr. Sanvitores aboard. Wrecked Phil.
1663	San José	Medina & F. García del F.	Spanish	*Salcedo, Díaz.	Gov. Salcedo aboard. B&R 36:261; 37:121, 224-355.
1664	N. S. de la Limpia Concepción	Esteban Ramos	Spanish	*Ramos.	AGI Fil. 82-2.
1665	San José	Zebrian Vaez	Spanish	Salcedo, Díaz.	B&R 37:238-9.
1666	N. S. de la Concepción	José de Zamora	Spanish	Salcedo, Santa Cruz, Díaz, Muñoz, Robles	AGI Fil. 9-3-49. B&R 37:131. Doc. 1703D.
1667	San José	Pedro Rodriguez	Spanish	Salcedo, Díaz, Robles (Doc. 1703D).	B&R 37:251-2; 41:199; 42:133; 53:307.
1668	a N. S. del Buen Socorro	Diego de Arévalo	Spanish	*Ansaldo, Salcedo, Díaz.	B&R 37:141-4, 250-8, 261-8, 274-5.
1668	b San Diego	B. Muñoz & A. Nieto	"	" " " "	" " " " "
1669	6 San José	?	Spanish	*León, *Pimentel, *Santa Cruz, Díaz.	Gov. León aboard. B&R37:275-8. Doc.1682U.
1670	Santa Maria de Guadalupe	Juan de Santa Cruz	Spanish	*Sanvitores.	Boat based in Marianas (ref. Doc. 1670B2).
1671	N. S. del Buen Socorro	D. de Arévalo	Spanish	*Tarín, Montero, León, Díaz, Florencia.	B&R 42:119, 43:27.
1672	5 San Diego	A. Nieto & L. Coello	"	*Solano, León, Montero, Díaz, Le Gobien.	B&R 42:135.
1673	5 San Antonio (de Padua)	J. Durán de Montfort	Spanish	*Bouwens, *Coomans, García, Díaz.	B&R 42:133. Brought first horse to Guam.
1674	Buen Socorro	D. de Arevalo	Spanish	*Lopez, Payo, Concepción, García.	Left Esplana at Guam. AGN Calif. 26.
1675	San Telmo	T. de Endaya	Spanish	García, Montero, Díaz, Concepción.	B&R 42:140, 146. Second horse to Guam.
1676	San Antonio (de Padua)	A. Nieto	Spanish	*Bustillo, Montero, García, Le Gobien.	B&R 41: 200.
1676	Santa Rosa (boat)	F. Ruiz & N. de Tolentino	Spanish	*Gayoso.	ARSI Phil. 13:133-140v. Drift voyage from Guam. Wrecked Luzon.
1677	Santa Rosa (galleon)	F. de Tejada	Spanish	*Tejada, Díaz.	B&R 42:155, 161-4. Doc. 1679H.
1678	San Antonio (de Padua)	F. de Mansilla y Prado	Spanish	*Cubero, Díaz.	B&R 42:169. Eastward passage.
1678	Santa Rosa	A. Nieto	Spanish	Díaz.	
1678	6 San Telmo	T. de Endaya	Spanish	*Sorondo (map),*Vargas, *Besco, *Coomans	Vargas aboard. B&R 42:163, 170, 175-6.
1679	6 San Antonio (de Padua)	F. de Mansilla y Prado	Spanish	*Lazcano, *Xaramillo, *Besco.	Brought Quiroga to Guam. Doc. 1687P.
1680	San Francisco Xavier (sloop)	F. Lazcano	Spanish		Doc. 1683B. Manila to Guam. Turned back.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT		NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1680	6	Santa Rosa	A. Nieto	Spanish	*Solorzano, *Salgado, *Xaramillo.	
1681	6	San Antonio (de Padua)	T. de Endaya	Spanish	*Borja, Díaz.	B&R 42:190, 194-5, 199-206.
1681	6	San Telmo	F. Enriquez de Losada	Spanish	*Borja, *Solorzano, Rodriguez.	Brought Governor Saravia to Guam.
1682		San Antonio (de Padua)	T. de Endaya	Spanish	*Saravia, *Solorzano, *Gregorio.	RAH 9/3593.
1683	8	San Francisco Xavier (sloop)	D. Esplana & P. Gomez	Spanish	Solorzano, et al.	Sloop from Manila, wrecked Guam. Brought Esplana & Quiroga.
1684		(unnamed sloop)	?	Spanish	Anon.	From Manila; relief to Marianas.
1684	a 6	Santa Rosa	J. de Zelaeta	Spanish	*Curuzeláegui (aboard), Solorzano, Díaz.	B&R 39:175; 42:213, 224-6, 282; 43:69.
1684	b 6	San Telmo	F. M. de Fabra	Spanish	Solorzano, Esplana, Díaz, S. F. de Asis.	B&R 41:204; 42:224-9. AGI Fil. 12-1-5.
1685	3	Nicholas	J. Eaton	English	*Cowley, *Bouwens, *Tilpe.	Pirate ship, visited Guam.
1685	6	Santo Niño (Jesús de Cebú)	A. Nieto	Spanish	*Bustillo,*Cerezo, Curuzeláegui, Xaramillo	Quiroga to Manila. B&R 42:214, 237-8.
1686		N. S. de Aranzazu y San Ignacio	M. Martinez	Spanish	Curuzeláegui.	Frigate to Guam. Turned back.
1686		Santo Tomás	J. de Toledo	Spanish	Curuzeláegui.	Frigate to Acapulco. Turned back.
1686	a 5	Cygnets + 1 bark	Swan, Teat	English	*Dampier, *Kuklein, *Bouwens, *Bustillo.	Pirate ships. B&R 38:241-267; 39:51-2.
1686	b 6	Santa Rosa	Fco. Gonzalez Zorilla	Spanish	*Gonzalez.	Discovery of Carolina [Yap]. AGI Ultr.561. B&R 39:131-4,143-4;42:235-6.
1686	c 6	Santa Rosa's launch	F. Lazcano	Spanish	Curuzeláegui.	Drifted from Marianas to Cagayan.
1686	d 6	Santo Niño	Endaya & Urquiza	Spanish	Ahumada.	Discovery of San Barnabas [Yap] when on patrol. B&R 39:131;41:48;42:260.
1687		San Gabriel	Major Juan de Toledo	Spanish	Curuzeláegui, Xaramillo, Le Gobien.	Frigate from Manila, turned back.
1688		San Fernando (patache)	A. de Astina	Spanish	Viceroy, Curuzeláegui, Campos V., Díaz.	From Acapulco. B&R 42:270-3,285,303-4.
1688	8	San Gabriel	J. de Medrano & Lazcano	Spanish	*Bustillo, Curuzeláegui, Xaramillo.	Frigate from Manila.
1689		2-4 Chamorro canoes	N. Rodriguez & A. Soón	Spanish	*Bouwens (1689B1), *Bustillo (1690G).	2 unsuccessful searches for Caroline I.
1689	5	San Gabriel	Esplana & F. Lazcano	Spanish	*Morales, et al.	From Manila. Brought Esplana back.
1689	6	Santo Cristo de Burgos	G. Arnedo/P. de Ariosolo	Spanish	*Baraona, *Van Hamme, Díaz.	B&R 42: 260, 272, 303-304.
1690	09	San Gabriel	Juan Quintero	Spanish	*Bustillo, Cruzat, Concepción, Mansilla.	From Manila.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1690	3	4 Charmorro canoes	Alonso Soón	Spanish	*Bustillo, Le Gobien. ARSI Fil. 14 f.77. Unsuccessful search for Caroline Island.
1690	a	06 Santo Niño	Juan de Garaycochea	Spanish	*Bustillo, Sanchez. Gov. Cruzat aboard. B&R 39:300; 40:24,31; 42:278-92; 47:75.
1690	b	06 N. S. del Pilar (de Zaragoza)	Urquiza and/or Gardaga	"	Robles. Ship owned by Tomás de Endaya. Pilar wrecked at Cocos I., Guam.
1691		Santo Cristo de Burgos	B. Iñiguez del Bayo	Spanish	Cruzat, Díaz. B&R 42:303, 307-9. AGI Ultramar Leg 561.
1692		N. S. del Rosario	José Madrazo	Spanish	Cruzat, Morales, Díaz. B&R 42:289. One of 2 ships by that name.
1693		Santo Cristo de Burgos	B. Iñiguez del Bayo	Spanish	Díaz, Uriarte, Concepción. Eastward. Lost at sea. B&R 42:304, 307-9.
1694	a	San José (patache)	A. de Arriola	Spanish	LeRoulx, Díaz, Salazar, Bargas, Robles. Westward. Condemned Manila. Doc. 1696G.
1694	b	Concepción (patache)	A. de Arriola	Spanish	Díaz, Bargas, Robles. Eastward. Discovered Marcus Island.
1695	a	Concepción (patache)	?	Spanish	Cruzat, Robles. Westward. Returning to Mla. Doc. 1696H.
1695	b	San José y Bendición de Dios	?	Spanish	Cruzat, Robles. Small patache, sold Manila. Doc. 1696G.
1696		Concepción (patache)	J. Rodriguez	Spanish	Clain, Cantova. Discovered Faraulep. Shipwrecked Santa Rosa Reef. B&R 41:48.
1696		N. S. del Rosario	F. de Ardila	Spanish	Gemelli-Careri, Robles.
1696	9	San José (galleon)	Miguel Martínez	Spanish	*Gemelli-Careri, Dahlgren. Eastward passage. New galleon. B&R47:75.
1697	6	San José (galleon)	Miguel Martinez	Spanish	*Sarmiento, *Bishop Camacho. B&R 42:25. Doc. 1696H, 1697G & M.
1698		San Francisco Xavier	B. de Endaya	Spanish	Cruzat, Robles. AGI Fil. 332, libro 10, pp. 434+
1699		N. S. del Rosario	?	Spanish	Audiencia. B&R 43:89; 44:303.
1699		Santa Rosa	Carlos José	Spanish	Cruzat, Morales. Patache from Manila, turned back.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1700	5 (unnamed galliot)	Juan Martin (Flamenco)	Spanish	*Martin, *Bustillo, Tuccio. Doc. 1711C5.	Drifted from Guam to Phil., via Ulithi.
1700	5 San Francisco Xavier	M. Martínez	Spanish	*Bustillo, *Sarmiento, Dahlgren.	BM Add. mss. 19293.
1700 & 01	N. S. de la Concepción (patache)	?	Spanish	Cruzat.	
1700-01	N. S. del Rosario	D. Ruiz/T. de San Lucas	Spanish	*Bustillo, Dahlgren.	Doc. 1701G. BM Add.mss.19293. Gov. Zabalburu aboard.
1702	6 San Francisco Xavier	M. Elorriaga	Spanish	Zabalburu, Robles, Dahlgren.	AGN AHH 332 BM Add. mss. 19293. AGI Fil. 214.
1703	6 N. S. del Rosario	J. Martínez Ciriano	Spanish	Robles, Sarmiento.	Arcocha was prev.Capt. RAH Leg 4, nº 24. AGN AHH 332.
1703 & 04	N. S. de la Concepción (patache)	Juan Rodriguez Ballique	Spanish	*Rodriguez. AGI Ultramar 561, Cruzat #3.	Wrecked Tabaco Shoals, Albay, March 1704.
1704	N. S. del Rosario (patache)	A. Fernandez de Roxas	Portuguese	Zabalburu.	Chartered voyage to Guam.
1704	6 N. S. del Rosario	T. de San Lucas	Spanish	Viceroy. Full name: N.S. del Rosario y San Vicente Ferrer.	BM Add. mss. 19293.
1705	N. S. del Rosario	F. de Salavarría	Spanish	Viceroy, Dahlgren.	BM Add. mss. 19293. AGI Fil. 119.
1705	San Francisco Xavier	S. Zabalburu	Spanish	Concepción, Díaz.	Eastbound. B&R 44:142. Lost. Shipwrecked in Oregon?
1705	Santo Domingo de Guzman	?	Spanish	Zabalburu.	AGI Ultramar 561.
1705	4 Dragon	W. Funnell	English	*Funnell.	Sighted Yap & the Mapia Is. See 1537.
1705	4 St. George	W. Dampier	English	*Dampier, Funnell.	
1707	Santo Domingo de Guzman	?	Spanish	Zabalburu	AGI Ultramar 561.
1707	5 N. S. del Rosario	J. Martínez Ciriano	Spanish	*Astudillo, Concepción, Le Gobien.	B&R 44:144, 239.
1708	N.S. del Rosario (galliot)	P. Gonzalez de Pareja	Spanish	Concepción, Velarde. Doc. 1708B8.	Unsuccessful search for the Carolines.
1708	6 N. S. de Begoña	?	Spanish	*Frondat, Concepción.	Possible error for Encarnación.
1708	6 N. S. de la Encarnación	F. de Salavarría	Spanish	*Tallandier, Dahlgren.	Alias Desengaño. BM Add mss. 19293. Captured 1709.
1708	6 St-Antoine-de-Padoue	N. de Frondat	French	*Frondat, *Giovo, *Moirie, Dahlgren.	
1709	N. S. del Rosario	José Madarí	Spanish	*Faure.	Shipwrecked Leyte. Gov. Ursúa, Count of Lizarraga, aboard.
1709	Santa Rosa	Juan Ignacio Vertis	Spanish	Audiencia.	AGI Fil. 105. Same as above?
1709	Santísima Trinidad	M. Elorriaga	Spanish	*Elorriaga,*Acosta, *Cortyl, Concepción.	Unsuccessful search for the Carolines.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1709	9	Rosario (patache)	Spanish	*Pimentel.	Brought Pimentel to Guam.
1710	a 3	Duke	English	*Rogers, *Cooke.	Pirate ships. Discovered Tobi.
1710	b 3	Duchess	"	" "	" "
1710	c 3	Marquis	"	" "	Former French ship named Håvre-de-Grace.
1710	d 3	Batchelor	"	" "	Alias Encarnación, taken as a prize.
1710	e 4	(unnamed boat)	Spanish	*Pimentel. Guam-based boat, took rescued prisoners from pirate ships to Manila.	
1710	f 6	N. S. de Begoña	Spanish	AGN AHH 1733.	Via Saipan. BM Add mss. 19293.
1710	g 11	Santissima Trinidad	Spanish	*Somera, *Baudin, Serrano, Lizárraga.	Visited Sonsorol. Sank October 1711.
1711	01	Solide	French	*Moncourant.	Condemned in Brazil 1716.
1711	05	N. S. del Rosario	Spanish	Lizárraga.	BM Add mss. 19293. Elorriaga, not Acosta.
1711	06	N. S. del Rosario, her launch	Spanish	*Binasa.	Re-discovered Ngulu.
1711	07	Santo Domingo de Guzman	Spanish	*Egui, *Pimentel.	AGI Ultr. 561. Returned 1712 via Ulithi.
1711	a 5	Découverte	French	*Dubocage.	Discovered Clipperton Island. See 1721.
1711	b 5	Princesse	French	*Prudhomme.	" " " " "
1712		Grand-Dauphin	French	Dahlgren. First French circumnavigation.	Possibly via the Marianas. See 1716.
1712	2	Santo Domingo de Guzman	Spanish	*Egui, *Mexía, Lizárraga, Concepción.	Via Ulithi. See also 1527.
1712	6	N. S. de Begoña	Spanish	Dahlgren.	Via Rota. BM Add mss. 19293.
1713	6	Santo Cristo de Burgos	Spanish	*Carriedo, *Bourges.	AGN AHH 332. Doc. 1713C. Doc. 1721D.
1713	a 2	Grande-Reine-d'Espagne	French	*Brunet, Dahlgren.	Via Guam and Manila.
1713	b 2	Saint-Louis	"	" " "	" " "
1713	c 2	François	"	" " "	" " "
1713	d 5	Eclair	French	*Labbe, *Bourges. Seized in Philippines. Capt. jailed, 1714. Renamed Carmen, 1719.	
1714		(unnamed ship)	(Various)	Defoe.	Fictitious (quoted for the record)

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1714	N. S. de Begoña	E. Higuíño [Iñiguez?]	Spanish	Concepción.	AGN AHH 1733, fol. 151. B&R 53:328.
1715	6 Santo Cristo de Burgos	F. de Olavide	Spanish	Dahlgren.	B&R 44:251-2; 41:219-20; 46:38.
1716	a 1 N.-D.-de-Lorette	G.-R. Delaage	French	Dubocage, Dahlgren.	Possibly via Marianas.
1716	b 3 Grand-Dauphin	Dufresne des Saudrais	French	Dahlgren.	Possibly via Marianas. See 1712.
1716	c 6 Jupiter	M. Béven	French	*Béven, *Le Gentil de la Barbinais,	*Brossi, Dahlgren.
1716	d 6 Comte-de-Lamoignon	De la Fond	"	" " " " " "	"
1716	e 6 Martial	Collet de la Villepoulet	"	" " " " " "	"
1716	f 6 Marquis-de-Maillebois	De la Perche	"	" " " " " "	"
1716	g 6 Bien-Aimée	Hardouin des Courtils	"	" " " " " "	Disappeared after leaving Guam.
1717	Santo Cristo de Burgos	F. de Angulo	Spanish	*Bustamante, Concepción. AGN AHH 332.	Gov. Bustamante aboard. Nebra was Master.
1717	10 Pontchartrain	Luis Rocha (alias Roche)	French	*Gov. Bustillo, Dahlgren.	Took Count Lizarraga away from Macao.
1718	6 N. S. de Begoña	F. de Echeveste	Spanish	*Valdivieso, *Bonani, *Spilimberg.	B&R 44:150-1, 300. BM Add ms. 19293.
1719	N. S. del Carmen [alias Relampago]	D. Iturralde	Spanish	*Iturralde, *Cermeño, Bustillo B., etc.	Patache, turned back. Former Éclair 1713.
1719-1720	San Andrés (patache)	?	Spanish	*García.	AGI Ultramar 561.
1720	Sacra Familia	Manuel Santisteban	Spanish	Pimentel, Fray Cuesta.	AGI Ultramar 561.
1720-21	San Andrés (patache)	B. de Egui & A. Bernabal	Spanish	AGI Ultramar 561 & 99-10. Stayed 5 extra months. Fought Clipperton. Bernabal French	
1721	05 Success	J. Clipperton	English	*Taylor, *Betagh, Harris, Kerr.	
1721	07? Santo Cristo de Burgos	J. Ignacio de Vertiz	Spanish	Concepción.	AGN AHH 332. Gov. Cosio aboard.
1721	10 Happy Return (ex-Sacra Familia)	G. Shelvocke	English	*Shelvocke. Re-discovered Socorro Island A 300-ton prize, captured at Sonsonate.	
1721-22	(unnamed ship)	?	Spanish	*Cantova, *Walter, Valdés Tamón, Gobien. See also 1731-34.	
1721-22	Ruelep + another canoe	?	Carolinian	*Cantova.	From Faraulep to Guam.
1722	N. S. de Begoña	José de Aguirre	Spanish	*Sanchez.	AGN AHH 332. AGI Escríbanía 1119B.
1722 & 23	Sacra Familia	J. P. de Orduña	Spanish	Dahlgren.	BM Add mss. 19293.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1722-23	Santo Toribio (patache)	Juan de Miranda	Spanish	To Guam, until 1723.	B&R 44:266-75+ AGI Fil 591-2.
1724	10 N. S. de los Dolores y San F. X.	Juan de Miranda	Spanish	*Díaz, *García. Left Merizo under fire.	AGI Fil. 591-2 & Ultramar 561.
1725	Sacra Familia	D. Gonzalez Cosio	Spanish	*García.	AGI Ultramar 561.
1726	N. S. de los Dolores y San F. X.	J. D. de Nebra	Spanish	Dahlgren.	B&R 44:198, 46:38.
1727	N. S. de los Dolores y San F. X.	A. Gonzalez de Quijano	Spanish	Dahlgren.	B&R 46:38. BM Add mss. 19293.
1728	6 Sacra Familia	P. Gonzalez del Rivero	Spanish	Orozco, Dahlgren.	BM Add mss. 19293. B&R 51:309.
1729	N. S. de los Dolores y S. F. Xavier	M. de los Santos Camacho	Spanish	*Camacho.	Fr. Cantova aboard, returned in distress.
1729	6 N. S. de Guía	F. A. de Abarca y Valdés	Spanish	Orozco, Dahlgren.	Gov. Valdés aboard. AGI F.236/B&R44:196.
1730	N. S. de Loreto(?)	?	Spanish	Bonani (Doc. 1733B).	Brought Fr. Cantova back to Guam.
1730	6 Sacra Familia	Gerónimo Montero	Spanish	Vargas, Dahlgren. (Doc. 1734E).	BM Add mss. 19293. Lost Mindoro, Phil.
1731	2 (unnamed boat)	Father J. A. Cantova	Spanish	*Cantova, *Walter, Valdés Tamón, Gobien.	Attempt at colonizing Ulithi.
1731	7 N. S. de Guía	F. A. de Abarca y Valdés	Spanish	Dahlgren.	AGI Fil 239. B&R 45:30. BM Add mss.19293.
1732	San Fernando	José Zacarias	Spanish	Audiencia.	Shipwrecked at Guam.
1732	a 6 N. S. de Covadonga	A. González de Quijano	Spanish	Dahlgren.	BM Add mss. 19293.
1732	b 6 San Cristobal	J. Manuel de la Vareda	"	"	" " "
1733	6 N. S. de Guía	F. Sanchez de Tagle	Spanish	Dahlgren.	BM Add mss. 19293.
1734	N. S. de las Caldas	Juan Antonio Jove	Spanish	*Walter, Valdés Tamón, Gobien.	Patache visited Ulithi. Used Apra Harbor.
1734	a N. S. de Covadonga	G. Montero	Spanish	Dahlgren.	B&R 45:51-2. BM Add mss. 19293.
1734	b N. S. del Pilar	J. Gonzalez Bueno	"	"	" " " "
1735	6 San Cristobal	G. de Zumalde	Spanish	Concepción, Dahlgren.	MP Fil. 259. B&R 46:56. Wrecked in Phil.
1735 & 36	N. S. de Guía	J. D. de Nebra	Spanish	Dahlgren.	BM Add mss. 19293.
1736	11 (1 patache)	?	Spanish	*Walter.	Anchored in San Luis de Apra Harbor.
1737	a 6 N. S. de Covadonga	J. F. de Irisarri	Spanish	Dahlgren.	AGI Fil. 241. BM Add mss. 19293.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1737 b 6	N. S. del Pilar	Balthasar de Araneta	"	"	As above, plus AGN Calif. 26, fol.83v.
1737 & 38	N. S. de Guía	P. D. Gonzalez del Rivero	Spanish	Dahlgren.	AGI Fil. 241. BM Add. mss. 19293.
1738	N. S. de la Concepción (patache)	?	Spanish	*Galvez (Doc. 1730B9).	Possible Mariana patache.
1738 & 39	N. S. del Pilar	F. A. Sendín & G. Montero	Spanish	Dahlgren. AGN Calif. 26, fol. 86v.	Gov. de la Torre aboard (1739).
1740 7	N. S. de Guía	B. de Illumve	Spanish	*Bonani, Dahlgren.	
1741	N. S. de Covadonga	G. Montero	Spanish	Dahlgren.	Did not stop at the Marianas.
1742 8	HMS Centurion	George Anson	English	*Anson, *Saumarez, *Thomas, *Walter, etc	First R.N. ship in Pacific & last pirate.
1743 4	N. S. del Pilar	?	Spanish		Detained at Acapulco because of Anson.
1743 6	N. S. de Covadonga	G. Montero	Spanish	Martínez de Zúñiga.	Captured by HMS Centurion off Samar.
1745	San Francisco	?	Spanish		Small Calif. mission boat sent to Mla.
1746 3	Santo Domingo	José Rodriguez Ortigosa	Spanish	Enriquez.	B&R 47:237. Passed by N. Marianas.
1746 9	Santo Domingo	?	Spanish	Castillo.	Brought Gov. Gomez to Guam.
1746-1747	Hersteller [= Repairer]	Jan Luis Wins	Dutch	*Wins. From Batavia to New Spain.	Illegal trading. Fate of ship unknown.
1746-1747	Hervatting [= Restorer]	L. Gottschack (?)	Dutch	*Gottschack. " " " " "	" " " " " " "
1747 9	Santo Domingo	?	Spanish	Castillo, Safford.	AGN Fil. 3/4/45-67.
1747 a 6	N. S. del Rosario	F. González de Quijano	Spanish	Castillo, Martínez de Z., Concepción.	B&R 47:236, 243; 48:145, 154-5.
1747 b 6	N. S. del Pilar	J. B. Pañales Carranza	"	" " " " "	Lost in 1750 (B&R 48:155).
1748	Santo Domingo	?	Spanish	Gov. Archbishop.	See Doc. 1748B. Wrecked 1 Dec. 1748.
1749	(1 patache)	?	Spanish	Safford.	Brought Gov. Olavide to Guam.
1750	N.S. del Rosario y los Santos Reyes	Francisco Ustariz	Spanish	Velarde, Martínez de Zúñiga. AGI Fil. 94	Gov. Obando aboard. B&R 48:153.
1752	Santísima Trinidad (=Buen Fín)	A. de Cossio (?)	Spanish	Arrieta, Castro (Doc. 1758F).	
1753	N. S. del Rosario (alias Philipino)	T. de Iturralde	Spanish	Viceroy Revillagigedo, Castro.	
1754	N. S. de la Porteria	?	Spanish	AGI Ultramar 562.	To Marianas. Owner José Rafael Acevedo.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1754	6	Santísima Trinidad (= Buen Fin)	Marquis of Villamediana	Spanish	*Tornos, *Arandia. Gov. Arandia aboard. AGI Fil. 98 & 108-3-11. B&R 48:167-8.
1755		N. S. del Rosario (alias Philipino)	C. M. Velarde	Spanish	*Boucourt. AGI Fil. 98 (22 Dec. 1756). Fil. 679.
1755		N.S. de la Porteria	A. del Barrio y Ravago	Spanish	Gov. Arandia. AGI Fil. 679. Mariana patache, turned back.
1756		Santísima Trinidad (= Buen Fin)	Marques de Villamediana	Spanish	*Boucourt, *Cosio, *Arandia, Castro. AGI Fil. 679. B&R 48:189, 49:315-7.
1757		N.S. del Rosario (alias Filipino)	D. Gomez de la Sierra	Spanish	Viceroy Amarillas, Castro. AGI Fil. 335, L.17, p. 113. Fil. 679.
1757		San Juan Bautista	?	Spanish	AGN Fil. 5.
1758		N.S. de la Porteria	Manuel Basco de Vergas	Spanish	*Galvan, Castro. AGN Fil. 5. 25 tons, 35 cubits long.
1759		(1 patache)	J. de Soroa	Spanish	*Bishop Espeleta. AGI Fil. 480. See also 1769.
1759		Santísima Trinidad (=Poderoso)	A. P. de Aguirre	Spanish	*Fraslin. Archbishop Rojo on board. AGI Fil. 480. AGN Fil. 6.
1760		N.S. del Rosario (alias Filipino)	J. F. Solano	Spanish	*Solano, *Pimentel, *Bishop of Cebu. AGI Fil. 480. AGN Fil. 6. Eastward 1759.
1761	7	Santísima Trinidad	J. de Eslava	Spanish	Anda on board. AGN Fil. 4.
1761	a 3	Caernavon	N. Hutchinson	English	*Dewar, *Scott, Stevens, Horsburgh. Logbook in India Office, London.
1761	b 3	Warwick	J. Dewar	"	" " " " " " " " " "
1761	c 3	Princess Augusta	T. Baddison	"	" " " " " " " " " "
1762		N.S. del Rosario (alias Filipino)	J. A. Blanco de Sotomayor	Spanish	Soroa, Rojo. B&R 48; 49; 50. AGN Fil. 4.
1762		Santísima Trinidad	F. V. Meylan	Spanish	Le Gentil. B&R 49:15, 58-59. AGI Fil.681 Turned back. Captured by English in Samar.
1763		Governour	?	English	Robertson, Stevens.
1764	3	Santa Rosa	F. Estorgo	Spanish	*Estorgo,*Rodriguez, Martínez, Pazuengos B&R 49:341-5; 53:94, 350. AHH 19: 231+
1765	a 7	HMS Dolphin	Byron	English	*Byron, *Clerke, *Mouat. Discovered Nukunau (Gilberts).
1765	b 7	HMS Tamar	?	"	" " " " " " " " " "
1766		San Carlos (patache)	M. de Arza y Urrutía	Spanish	*Izquierdo, et al., Le Gentil. Mariana patache, wrecked in N. Samar.
1766		Santa Rosa (galleon)	?	Spanish	*Le Gentil. Built in Peru. Went eastward in 1767 (MN 584).
1767		San Carlos (Borromeo)	R. Español (repl. Rivero)	Spanish	*Le Gentil, *Ramirez. Built Cavite 1766. AGI Fil 684. AGN Fil 4.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS	
1767	9	HMS Dolphin	S. Wallis	English	*Wallis, *Clarke.	Discovered Rongerik and Rongelap.
1767	9	HMS Swallow	P. Carteret	English	*Carteret.	Re-discovered Tobi, Pulo Ana, Sonsorol.
1768		N. S. de la Soledad (=Sonora)	F. J. Estorgo y Gallegos	Spanish	*Estorgo, *Croix. A 36-foot boat.	Schooner. Ayer#1341. Map AGI MP Fil. 64.
1768	6	Santa Rosa	Ignacio Barzola	Spanish	*Croix, *Olavide, *Blas, *Pagès, LeGentil	Brought Gov. Olavide to Guam a 2nd time.
1769		St-Jean-Baptiste	J. de Surville	French	*Surville; *Labé.	Abandoned 3 crew members in N. Luzon.
1769	2	Ponsborne	J. Payne	English	*Waghom, Stevens, Dalrymple, Torin, 1801	Log 462B in India Office.
1769	8	N. S. de Guadalupe	José Scroa	Spanish	De la Costa, Safford. AHN 5853.	Brought Recollects from Manila to Guam.
1769-70		San Carlos (Borromeo)	F. Ceraín	Spanish	*Puig, *Tornos, Viceroy Croix (Fil. 684)	Eastward passage with expelled Jesuits.
1770-72		San José	F. Davie	Spanish	*Bucareli, *Estorgo.	Built 1769. Eastward in 1770 & 1771.
1771		N. S. del Rosario	J. Gonzalez	Spanish	Gov. Anda.	AHN 5853. Launch bought from Fco. Casten.
1771		San Carlos (Borromeo)	?	Spanish		
1772		N.S. del Rosario	J. Rodriguez Montenegro	Spanish	*Ibarra, *Duclesmeur.	Patache Mla-Guam-Mla. AGI Fil. 390 & 645.
1772		San José (de Gracia)	F. David	Spanish	Viceroy Bucareli, Gov. Anda.	AGI Fil. 684. 49 Chinese on board.
1772	a 9	Marquis de Castries	A.B.M. Le Jar Duclesmeur	French	*Duclesmeur, *Crozet, *Roux, *Ibarra,	Langara. Ex-Marion Expedition.
1772	b 9	Mascarin	J. Crozet	"	" " " " " "	" " " "
1773 & 74		N. S. de la Consolación (=Buen Fín)	Juan F. Solano	Spanish	*Tompson, *Vazquez, *Ibarra, Concepción,	Merchant ship. Discovery Ngatik & Oroluk.
1774		N.S. de la Consolación (=Buen Fín)	J. F. Solano (owner)	Spanish		AGN Fil. 10.
1774		San José (de Gracia)	V. Zorrilla	Spanish		AGI 108-3-22/27. AGN Fil 8/11/473-488.
1774 ?		San Carlos (Borromeo?)	J. Manuel	Spanish		AGN Fil 14/10. Burned Cavite 1776.
1775	10	N. S. de la Concepción (=Desengaño)	F. David	Spanish	*David, *Conde.	Her first voyage. AGN Fil. 9, 10. Shipwrecked at Guam.
1776		N. S. del Carmen (=La Mariana)	F. Viera	Spanish	*Gov. Ceraín.	Manila-Guam-Manila. May be same as Carmen, alias Fénix.
1776		San José (de Gracia)	A. Pacheco	Spanish		AGN Fil 11 and 12.
1777		N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	F. Viera	Spanish		Built in San Blas in 1772.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1778	San José (de Gracia)	A. Díaz Conde	Spanish		AGI Fil. 337/L20,946-947;642. AGN Fil. 13.
1779	San Carlos	J. Manuel de Ayala	Spanish	*Ayala, *Gov. Basco. Arrived Mla. in Feb 1780. Back to S. Blas in Aranzazu.	
1779	San Pedro (=Caviteño)	F. David	Spanish	*Gov. Sarrio, Del Arco.	RAH. AGI Fil. 333,495,951. AGN Fil. 13,14.
1779	07 San José (de Gracia)	J. Emparán	Spanish	*Emparán.	Eastward via N. Marianas.
1779	a 11 Resolution	Gore	English	*Anon.	Via Volcano Is. Cook's 3rd exped. Quoted for the record.
1779	b 11 Discovery	King	"	"	" " " " " " " "
1780	3 San Antonio (=Príncipe)	D. Choquet de Isla	Spanish	*Choquet.	MN 577. Built San Blas 1772.
1780	a 5 San José (de Gracia)	J. Emparán	Spanish	*Maurelle. AGI Dil. 947. AGN Fil. 14.	Maurelle aboard Princesa. Via Tinian.
1780	b 5 N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	B. Heceta	"	"	" " " "
1781	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	F. A. Mourelle	Spanish	*Mourelle, *Vasquez.	Eastward, via Guam.
1781	San Pedro (=Caviteño)	J. Bermudez/E. Martinez?	Spanish	*Gov. Basco, *Anon.	MN 577. AGN Fil 17.
1781	1 Earl of Mansfield	W. Fraser	English	*Fraser.	Log 530B in India Office, London.
1781	1 Vansittart	R. Young	English	*Agnew.	Log 46E, India Office, London.
1782	Fox	?	English	D'entrecasteaux (map).	A packet boat, or HMS, via Palau.
1782	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	F. A. Mourelle	Spanish	Landín.	
1782	San José (de Gracia)	?	Spanish		AGN Fil. 15.
1782	San Pedro (=Caviteño)	A. de Anda(?)	Spanish	AGN Fil. 19/43. Marina Indef. 23Apr1788.	Eastward, lost at sea.
1782	San Pedro, alias Caviteño	?	Spanish		AGN Fil. 17.
1782	7 Lord North	W. Hambly	English	Horsburgh, Stevens, Purdy, Wichmann.	Log 494D India Office. Via Tobi Island.
1783	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	Domingo de Sevilla	Spanish		MN 584. AGN Inquisición, tomo 2.
1783	a Antelope	H. Wilson	English	*Wilson.	Shipwrecked at Palau.
1783	b Oroolong	H. Wilson	English	*Wilson.	Built at Palau following shipwreck.
1784	San José (de Gracia)	Lieut. Diego Choquet	Spanish		AGN Fil. 19, 29. AGI Fil. 948 & 949.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1784	01 Earl of Sandwich	?	English	*Eastabrooke.	Via Sonsorrol and Palau.
1784	01 Ganges	J. H. Dempster	English	*Dempster.	Via Sonsorrol and Palau.
1784	01 Kent	?	English	*Eastabrooke.	Via Sonsorrol and Palau.
1784	01 London	Eastabrooke	English	*Eastabrooke, Robertson.	Via Sonsorrol and Palau.
1784	12 True Briton	H. Farrer	English	*Farrer, Eilers.	Log 297K, India Office.
1785	San Felipe	Lieut. P. Basco	Spanish		AGN Fil 19. Eastward in 1786.
1786	N. S. de los Placeres	A. Zavaleta	Spanish		1st RPC ship. Via Guam? AGI Fil 985.
1786	San José (de Gracia)	P. A. de Anda	Spanish	*Fr. de la Concepci<162>n.	AGN Fil. 15, 19.
1786	12 London	J. Eastabrooke	English	*Bayer, Robertson.	Saw Palau.
1786	a Boussole	J.F.G. La Pérouse	French	*La Pérouse.	
1786	a 01 Fidelidad, alias la Mexicana	F. A. Mourelle	Spanish	*Mourelle.	AGN Fil. 21.
1786	b Astrolabe	P.A. de Langle	"	"	
1786	b 01 San Carlos, alias el Filipino	J. Cañizares	Spanish	*Mourelle.	AGN Fil. 21.
1786	c Captain Cook	H. Laurie	English	*Strange, *Walker, Gough.	Strange Expedition. 350-ton, ex-Betsey.
1786	d Experiment	Guise	"	" "	" "
1786	e Nootka	J. Meares (or W. Douglas)	English	Stevens, Gough.	200-ton snow owned by Bengal Fur Co.
1786	f Sea Otter	W. Tipling	"	Gough.	Snow owned by Bengal Fur Society.
1787	Alliance	T. Read	U.S.A.	*Dale, Shaw, Nicholson.	Sighted Pohnpei.
1787	Rey Carlos	R. de Ansoátegui	Spanish		RPC ship. Via Guam? AGI Fil 987. MN 584.
1787	San Andrés	Lt. Pedro Basco	Spanish		AGI 108-4-3/6 & 953. AGN Fil 15.
1787	San Felipe	F. Maurelle	Spanish	Malaspina.	MN 584. Same as 1785?
1787	Warren Hastings	J. P. Larkins	English	*Leigh.	AJCP M1620. Via Merir.
1787	04 Astrea	A. Malaspina	Spanish	*Malaspina, *Agoto.	RPC ship. See 1794 map.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1787	05 (2 Carolinian canoes)	U. Luito	Carolinian	*Arleguí.	AHN 5456.
1787	a Résolution	D'Entrecasteaux	French	*Huon de Kermadec.	
1787	b Subtile	De Castries	"	" "	
1787	c 11 Glatton	C. Drummond	English	*Drummond.	Log 172J, India Office.
1787	d 11 Woodcot	N. Lowis	English	*Lowis.	Log 445A, India Office.
1787	e 11 Louisa	Ross	English	*Drummond.	
1787	f Queen Charlotte	G. Dixon	English	*Dixon, *Portlock, *Nicol.	Via Saipan.
1787	g King George	N. Portlock	English	" " " "	" "
1788	Felice Adventurer	J. Meares	Port. & Eng.	*Meares.	Grampus = Marcus I.?
1788	Lady Penrhyn	W. C. Sever	English	*Sever, *Watts, *Bowes Smyth.	AJCP PRO5777,M1933. ML Doc 1313.
1788	N. S. de los Dolores	T. Montilla	Spanish		RPC ship. Via Guam? AGI Fil 987.
1788	Prince of Wales	J. Colnett	English	*Colnett.	NW Coast to Canton. Via Micronesia?
1788	San José (de Gracia)	Lt. Fco. J. Vasco y Rocha	Spanish		Eastward in 1787. AGN Fil. 19/45; 338 & 950. MN584.
1788	Santa Rufina	G. de Sorondo	Spanish		RPC ship. Via Guam? AGI Fil 987.
1788	a Charlotte	T. Gilbert	English	*Gilbert, *Marshall, Maude.	Discovered most of Gilberts & Marshalls.
1788	b Scarborough	J. Marshall	"	" " "	" " " " "
1788	d Alexander	D. Sinclair	English	*Shortland, Phillip, Bateson.	AJCP PRO 3553, 5777. Convict ship.
1788	e Friendship	F. Walton	"	" " " "	" " " " "
1788-89	Iphigenia Nubiana	W. Douglas & F. J. Viana	Port. & Eng.	*Douglas, *Martinez.	AGN Hist. 65.
1789	N. S. de los Placeres	P. Pineda	Spanish		RPC ship. Via Guam? AGI Fil 987.
1789	Rey Carlos	A. de Villavicencio	Spanish		RPC ship. Via Guam? AGI Fil 987.
1789	7 (4 Carolinian canoes)	U. Luito	Carolinian	*Arleguí.	AHN 5856.
1789	a Mercury	J. H. Cox	English	*Mortimer.	Ship alias Gustavus III.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS	
1789	b	San Andrés	J. de Marquina	Spanish	Espinosa y Tello.	AGI Fil 954. Eastward via Uracas.
1789	c 1	Raymond	H. Smedley	English	*Smedley, Stevens, Horsburgh.	Log 453C, India Office.
1789	d 1	Asia	J. D. Foulkes	English	*Foulkes, Stevens, Horsburgh.	Log 24G, India Office.
1789	e 1	Duke of Montrose	J. Dorin	"	*Dorin, "	Log 775B, India Office.
1789	f 1	Contractor	J. Bartlet	"	*Bartlet, "	Log. 319D, India Office.
1789	g 1	Bridgewater	W. Parker	"	*Parker, "	Log 42J, India Office. AJCP PRO 1601.
1790		San Andrés	J. Bermudez de Castro	Spanish		AGN AHH 803.
1790	a	Surprise	N. Anstis	English	Bateson, Richards.	NSW to Canton.
1790	b	Justinian	B. Maitland	"	Richards.	" "
1790	c	Scarborough	J. Marshall	"	" "	NSW to Canton. Second visit by this ship.
1790	d	Lady Juliana	G. Aitken	"	*Nicol, *Collins, Richards.	" "
1790	e	Neptune	Trail	"	" "	" "
1791		Argonaut	James Colnett	English	*Colnett, *Martinez.	AJCP PRO 1599. AGN Hist. 65.
1791		Princess Royal	Manuel Quimper	Spanish	*Quimper. Captured English sloop.	AGN Hist 65-66, S. Blas-Hawaii-Guam-Macao.
1791		San José y las Animas	?	Spanish		
1791		Valdés	C. Bertedano	Spanish		Schooner from San Blas. MN 575 bis.
1791	a	Waakzamheydt (=Vigilance)	D. Smith	Dutch	*Hunter, *Bradley, *Southwell, *Nagle.	BM 16381 (53-114). Chartered at Batavia.
1791	b	Solide	E. Marchand	French	*Marchand, *Chanal, Fleurieu.	
1791	c	Panther	J. McCluer	English	*McCluer, *Delano, Hockin, Nicholson.	BM19301. NL Canberra ms. 4088. See 1793.
1791	d	Endeavour	Haswell & Proctor	"	" " " " "	" " " " "
1791 & 92		San Andrés	J. Berenguer de Marquina	Spanish	*Berenguer, Malaspina.	AGI Fil 955. AGN Fil 24, 28.
1792	12	Royal Admiral	E. H. Bond	English	*Bond, Collins, Stevens, Purdy, Duperrey.	India Office M1620. Visited Ralik Chain.
1792	a 02	Descubierta	A. Malaspina	Spanish	*Malaspina, *Viana, *Espinosa y Tello, etc.	Malaspina Expedition.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1792	b 02	Atrevida	"	*Bustamante, " " "	" " "
1792	c 05	Halcyon	English	*Barkley, *Mrs. Barkley, Horsburgh, Purdy Horsburgh says U.S.A.	
1792	d 05	Venus	"	" "	" " "
1793		America	U.S.A.	*Gov. Aguilar. Did not make it to Guam. Turned back to Mla. AGI Estado 45, n° 18.	
1793		San Fernando (=Magallanes)	Spanish	*Maqueda, *Aguilar.	AGI Fil 957. MN 2029. See 1795.
1793	01	Philadelphia	U.S.A.	Collins, Churchward.	Via Micronesia?
1793	02	Hope	U.S.A.	Collins.	Via Tinian. See 1794, 1797 and 1798.
1793	12	Britannia	English	*Murray, Espinosa y Tello, Freycinet.	PMB 215. Discovered Mortlocks. See 1796.
1793	a 12	Exeter	English	*Wilson, Stevens, Horsburgh.	Via Yap. Log 138E, India Office.
1793	b 12	Hawke	"	*Pennell, " "	" Log 390L " "
1793	c 12	Henry Dundas	"	*Carruthers, " "	" Log 331C " "
1793	d	Panther	English	*McCluer, *Wedgeborough, *Delano, Hockin. See refs. 1791.	
1793	e	Endeavour	"	" " " " " " "	"
1793	f	Sugar Cane	English	Collins.	Musgrave discovered Pingelap.
1793	g	Boddingtons	"	"	" " " "
1793	h	Recherche	French	*Rossel, *Labillardière.	In search of La Pérouse.
1793	i	Espérance	"	" "	" " "
1794		Arthur	English	Jones 2:509.	NSW to NW Coast. Via Micronesia?
1794		Fairy	U.S.A.	Jones 2:509.	NSW to NW Coast. Via Micronesia?
1794		Halcyon	U.S.A.	Magee, Collins, Latourette.	Via Wake = Halcyon I. See 1792c.
1794		Hope	U.S.A.	Collins, Churchward.	Via Micronesia?
1794		Mercury	U.S.A.	Jones 2:509.	NSW to NW Coast. Via Micronesia?
1794		Resolution	English	Jones 2:509.	NSW to Canton. Via Micronesia?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1794	San Andrés	?	Spanish		See Doc. 1789C.
1794	Venus	J. McCluer	English	Hockin.	Lost in Indian Ocean in 1795.
1794	04 Helen	Seton	English	Horsburgh, Krämer.	Ref. Helen Reef.
1794	a 12 Duke of Bucc'leugh	T. Wall	English	*Wall, Stevens.	Log 293R, India Office
1794	b 12 Boddam	J. Jones	"	*Jones, Stevens.	Log 351C, India Office.
1794	c 12 Lord Macartney	J. Hay	"	*Hay, Stevens.	Log 415E, India Office.
1794	d 12 Walpole	T. Butler	English	*Butler, Stevens.	Log 293R, India Office. Visited Eniwetok.
1794	e 12 Genoese	?	English	Butler.	In company with Walpole.
794	f 12 Carnatic	J. Jackson	English	*Jackson, Stevens.	Log 165D, India Office.
794	g 12 Dublin	W. Smith	English	*Smith, Stevens.	Log 399D, India Office.
795	Reina Maria Luisa	V. Martínez	Spanish	AGI Fil 989.	RPC ship. Via Guam?
795	11 Young William	J. Mortlock	English	*Mortlock.	AJCP M1622. Re-discovery Satawan. Discovery Puluwat.
795	a 5 San Fernando (=Magallanes)	L. de la Concha	Spanish	*Concha, *Aguilar.	Via Hawaii. AGI Fil 957. MN 577. NLA 1401. AGN Fil 44.
795	b 5 Concepción	A. Salazar	"	" "	" " " " " " " "
795/96?	San José (=Princesa)	F. Menéndez de Miranda	Spanish		RPC ship. Via Guam? AGI Fil 989.
796	Britannia	W. Raven (or Layman)	English	Murray.	Re-discovered Ngatik? See 1793, 1797.
796	Grand Turk	Mallaby	U.S.A.	*Magee.	Via Micronesia?
796	Mercury	Gardin	U.S.A.	Collins, Richards.	From Macao to Sydney. Via Micronesia?
796	San Andrés	M. Ayensa	Spanish	*Ayensa, Espinosa y Tello.	AGI Fil 346, 956. MN 577.
796	Susan	Trotter	U.S.A.	Péron.	Via Micronesia?
796	02 Activo	A. Salazar	Spanish	Aguilar, Franciforte, Ayensa.	AGI Estado 46, nº 45. MN 577 fol. 76.
796	03 Nautilus(?) [of Bristol]	Bishop	English	Anon, copied by Espinosa y Tello.	MN 96: 253. From Naval Chronicle?
796	03 Santa María	F. Quintano	Spanish	*Quintano, *Aguilar, Espinosa y Tello.	Via Taongi. Lost later that year.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & VISIT	MONTH	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
'96	04	Abigail	C. Thornton	U.S.A.	*Thornton, Nicholson.	Discovered Eauripik. Visited Peliliu.
'96	09	Prince William Henry	S. Wake	English	Arrowsmith, Gulick, Brigham.	Re-disc. Wake. With Sally, Cpt. Pierpont?
'96	a 12	HMS Suffolk	Rainier	English	*(Logbooks). Stevens, D'Urville, Furne.	Via Ngulu. AJCP PRO 1608-09.
'96	b 12	HMS Gloucester	King	"	" " " " " " "	" " "
'96	c 12	Europa	I. M. de Alava	Spanish	*Alava, *Poterat.	MN 577. AGI Estado 45.
'96	d 12	San Pedro	?	"	"	
'96	e 12	Montañés	?	"	"	
'96	f 12	Fama	?	"	"	
'96	g 12	N. S. del Pilar	?	"	"	
'96 & 97		Ceres	T. Hedley	English	*Hedley.	Log 215I, India Office. To China & back.
'96 & 97		Indispensable	W. Wilkinson	English	Jones 2:509.	NSW to Canton. Via Micronesia?
'96 ca		HMS Providence (+ 1 schooner)	W. R. Broughton	English	*Broughton.	AJCP PRO 1600. Via Micronesia?
'97		Britannia	T. Dennett	English	Findlay, Purdy, Stevens, Bateson.	Discovered Kili, saw Ailing., Namu, Lib.
'97		Duff	J. Wilson	English	*Wilson, *Godsell, *Puckey.	AJCP M1624. Discovered Woleai, Ifaluk+
'97		India Packet	Rogers	U.S.A.	*Johnson, Latourette.	
'97		Zenobia	Benjamin Page	U.S.A.	Via Micronesia?	Via Tinian, as in 1793 & 1798?
'97	01	Otter	E. Dorr	U.S.A.	*Péron, *Muir, Collins, Latourette.	ML B1622-7, FM3/91. Wrecked on NW Coast.
'97	07	Lucia	?	Spanish	Aguilar.	Warship in company with Rey Carlos.
'97	07	Rey Carlos	M. de Oyarvide	Spanish	*Oyarvide, *Muro, Aguilar.	RPC ship. Brought news war with England.
'97	08	Experiment	Swain (ex-McClelland)	U.S.A.	Muro, Torres, Fanning, Ward.	Shipwrecked Tinian. Ship name not Bramin.
'97	10	San Andrés	M. de Ayensa	Spanish	Gov. Aguilar.	B&R 50:72. Shipwrecked at Naranjos, Phil.
'97	a 02	Thames	R. Williams	English	*Williams. Naval Chronicle, 1807.	Log 8E, India Office. Via Mapia.
'97	b 02	Carnatic	J. Jackson	English	*Jackson.	Log 165E, India Office.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
797 c 02	Glatton	C. Drummond	English	*Drummond.	Log 172L, India Office.
797 d 02	Duke of Buccleugh	T. Wall	English	*Wall.	Log 132D, India Office.
797 e 02	Walmer Castle	E. H. Bond	English	*Bond.	Log 181A, India Office.
797 f 02	Royal Charlotte	W. Roger	English	*Roger.	Log 150N, India Office.
797 g 11	Warley	H. Wilson	English	*Snook, Delano.	Sailed past Palau.
797 h 11	Neptune	?	English	" "	" "
797 i 11	Abergavenny	?	English	" "	" "
797 j 11	Hindostan	?	English	" "	" "
797 k 12	Thames	?	English	Jackson.	
797 l 12	Carnatic	J. Jackson	English	*Jackson.	Log 165E, India Office.
797 m 12	Walmer Castle	?	English	Jackson.	
797 n 12	Duke of Buccleugh	?	English	Jackson.	
798	Betsey	E. Fanning	U.S.A.	*Fanning.	Fanning's first voyage. See 1809.
798	Semiramus	J. Smith	U.S.A.	Collins.	Newport Gazette 11 June 1799.
798 01	Duckensfield Hall	J. Moring	English	*Moring, Stevens, Horsburgh.	Log 403A, India Office.
798 07	Diamante	S. Snook	English	*Snook, Delano, Hockin.	India Office G/12/119 & 122.
798 10	Neptune	D. Greene	U.S.A.	*Townsend, *Torres.	
798 11	Barwell	J. Cameron	English	*Cameron, Norie chart.	Log 420G, India Office. NSW to China.
798 11	Hunter	John Fearn	U.S.A.	*Fearn, Collins, Purdy/Stevens.	Discovered Pleasant I.= Nauru.
798 a 11	Ann & Hope	Benjamin Page	U.S.A.	*Page, Jr., *Bentley, *Carter, Collins.	PMB 540 & 769. Via Ngatik & Tinian.
798 b 11	Jenny	Richard Brown	"	" " " " " " "	" " " " "
798 c	San Fernando (=Magallanes)	Manuel de Espinosa Tello	Spanish	*Espino Tello, *Espinosa y Tello.	AGN Fil 63. MN 577.
798 d	Fama	Miguel Zapiain	"	" "	" "

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1799	N.S. de Aranzazu	J. M. de Ayala(?)	Spanish		AGN Fil 33/4, 37/1. Built in Peru.
1799	07 Nautilus	C. Bishop	English	*Bishop, Simpson, Dalrymple, Collins, &c	Discovered Tabiteuea, Nonouti & Abemama.
1799	08 Caroline	R. J. Cleveland	English	*Cleveland. U.S. captain, Eng. registry A	50-ton cutter, alias Dragon.
1799	08 Filipino	J. Ibargoitia	Spanish	*Ibargoitia, Espinosa y Tello.	Discovery of Cata I.(=Pulusuk) MN 577.
1799	09 San Rafael (alias Aguilar)	J. Navarrete	Spanish	*Muro.	Manila-Guam-Manila.
1799	10 Resource	N. Pearce	U.S.A.	*Magee, Collins, Riesenberg.	PMB 770. Via Puluwat.
1799-1800	Ann & Hope	Christopher Bentley	U.S.A.	*Warner, Magee.	See also 1798 & 1800. Discovered Ebon.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
800	Belle Sauvage	D'Orkington	U.S.A.	Richards.	Sydney to Canton. Via Micronesia?
800	Betsey	O. Clark	English	Jones 2:510.	NSW to NW Coast. Via Micronesia?
800	John Jay	B. G. Dexter	U.S.A.	Collins, Richards.	Sydney to Canton. Via Micronesia?
800	Minerva	J. Salkeld	English	Lessa.	Convict ship.
800	N. S. del Pilar	M. de Zapiain	Spanish	Alava, Espinosa y Tello.	MN 577. B&R 50:73. AGN Fil. 38, 63.
800	San Rafael (alias Pala, Comercio)	A. de Ainsiburu	Spanish	*Ainsiburu.	
800	2 Swallow	J. Luard	English	*(Logbook), Collins.	PMB ? India Office, London. See 1801.
900	3 Glatton	C. Drummond	English	*Drummond.	Log 172M, India Office.
900	a Fama	?	Spanish	*Poterat.	Eastbound. AGN Fil 37/5 & 7.
900	b Lucia	?	"	"	" " " "
900	ca HMS Lion	?	English	Holden, Browning.	Charles Washington deserted at Palau.
900-01	Filipino (=San Francisco Xavier)	J. Ibargoitia	Spanish	*Monteverde, *Navarro, Espinosa y Tello.	MN 92 (or 96), 577. Discovered Puluwat.
901	(unidentified ship)	?	U.S.A.(?)	*Muro.	Passed by Guam on 20 November.
901	Ann & Hope	Christopher Bentley	U.S.A.	*Arnold (and/or Jackson).	PMB 769.
901	Concord	O. Wyer	U.S.A.	*Appleton, Moulton.	PMB 200.
901	Nautilus	C. Bishop(?)	English	*Simpson.	
901	Perseverance	Wheatland	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 204. Via Tinian.
901	Royal Admiral	W. Wilson	English	*Wilson, *Smith, Nicholson.	AJCP M1620. ML A1963, ms. 1296.
901	01 Diana (of New Bedford)	J. Gardner (not Barnard)	U.S.A.	Barry, Maude, Ward, Nicholson.	Discovered Banaba.
901	03 Swallow	J. Luard	English	Horsburgh.	No log in India Office. Via Yap.
901	04 San Fernando, alias Magallanes	Ventura Bracamonte	Spanish	*Muro.	AGI Fil. 959 & 960. AGN Fil. 35.
901	12 Hope	N. Ray	U.S.A.	*Ray, *Sharp. BM17637 f.53.	Saw Nauru & either Ebon or Hope=Kosrae. See 1804.
901	a 01 HMS Belliqueux	Bulsteel	English	*Torin, Stevens, Nicholson.	PRO London.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
301 b 01	Neptune	N. Spens	"	"	Log 98L, India Office.
301 c 01	Coutts	R. Torin	"	"	Log 171B, India Office.
301 d 01	Bombay Castle	J. Hamilton	"	"	Log 125I, India Office.
301 e 01	Dorsetshire	J. Ramsden	"	"	Log 13A, India Office.
301 f 01	Exeter	H. Meriton	"	"	Log 138I, India Office.
301-02	Lydia	M. Barnard	U.S.A.	*Haswell. PMB 201,219. ML FM3/59.	Gov. Blanco aboard. Saw Nukuoro, 1801?
802	(unnamed ship)	N. Tucker	English	Hockin.	
802	Lord Nelson	Dobson	English	Horsburg, Gulick.	Jones, Ships p. 177-8.
802	San Rafael (=La Pala, Comercio)	D. Navarro/A. Ainsiburu	Spanish	Espinosa y Tello. MN 577. AGI Fil 961.	AGI 108-4-11. AGN Fil 20, 36, 48.
802 01	N. S. del Rosario (= Paloma)	W. Reid	English	*Barnard, *Muro, *Blanco, *Torres, etc.	Not Plumier. Condemned Guam, Doc. 1802A.
802 08	Arthur	S. Jenks	U.S.A.	*Milius, Riesenbergs, Latourette. Mitchell FM4/2233-4.	Discovery Nama-Losap & Murilo.
802 08	Coromandel	A. Sterling	English	*Sterling, Riesenbergs. NSW convict ship.	Co-disc. Nama-Losap, Murilo. Disc. Nomwin.
802 09	Ganges	Murdock	English	Wilkinson, Horsburgh.	Via Helen Reef.
802 09	Santo Domingo (=Príncipe de la Paz)	J. de Latre	Spanish	*Latre. Callao to Manila via Guam.	RPC ship. MN 577. MN 96:137.
802 10	Príncipe de Asturias	J. Lafita	Spanish	*Lafita, Espinosa, Duperrey, Coello.	Via Ngatik. MN 577.
802 a 03	HMS Arrogant	Osborne	English	*Osborne, et al.	AJCP PRO 5720-21, etc.
802 b 03	Dover Castle	P. Sampson	English	*Sampson.	Log 232B, India Office.
802 c 03	Asia	R. Wardlaw	English	*Wardlaw.	Log 24M, India Office.
802 d 03	Rainier	?	English	*Clarke.	
802 e 03	Orpheus	?	English	*Clarke.	
802 f 03	True Briton	W. S. Clarke	English	*Clarke.	Log 2970, India Office.
802 g 04	Canada	W. Wilkinson	English	*Wilkinson.	AJCP M1623-4. Convict ship.
802 h 04	Minorca	J. Leith	"	*Leith.	" " " "

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1802 i 04	Nile (1)	J. Sunter	"	*Sunter.	" " " "
1802 j	Montañés	F. M. Valcárcel	Spanish	*Valcárcel (1801), *Crespo (1801).	AGN Fil. 20, 40, 63, etc.
1802 k	Rey Carlos	F. Sanchez Crespo	"	" " " " "	" " " " "
1802-1803	San Francisco Xavier (Chamorro)	?	Spanish	*Gov. Blanco. Built at Guam out of wreck of the Paloma.	Condemned Manila 1803.
1803	Bridgewater	?	English	Cumpston.	NSW to China. Via Micronesia?
1803	Lady Adams	O. Fitch	U.S.A.	*Gardner.	PMB 392. Log Inv. 2761.
1803	Lord Duncan	Barton	English	Horsburgh, Snow.	Jones, Ships p. 178.
1803	N. S. de Guía (=Casualidad)	J. Goyenechea (owner)	Spanish	*Dayot.	AGN Fil. 35, 53, etc. AHH 803.
1803 01	San Francisco Xavier (=Chamorro)	?	Spanish	*Blanco.	Took English prisoners from Guam to Mla.
1803 07	Lelia Byrd	W. Shaler	U.S.A.	*Cleveland.	A 175-ton vessel, via Guam.
1803 11	Rolla	R. Cumming	English	*Cumming.	AJCP PRO 1587, M1627. NSW convict ship.
1803 ca	Perseverance	A. Delano	U.S.A.	*Delano.	Starbuck, p. 200. Capt. Coffin instead?
1803-04	N. S. de la Paz	J. Zavalla	Spanish	*Zavalla, *Martínez Camacho.	RPC ship. MN 96: 137.
1803-04	Patterson	J. Aborn	U.S.A.	*Aborn, *Snow.	Via Ngatik & Tinian. PMB 770.
1804	Mary (of Boston)	William Bowles	U.S.A.	*Torres, *Martinez, Arago, Dubos, Howay.	Name recorded in files: Samuel Williams.
1804	Ocean	J. Mertho	English	*Mertho, *Torres.	Re-disc. Banaba & disc. Ujae. AJCP M1627.
1804	Rose	J. Cary	U.S.A.	*Cary, Stackpole.	PMB 226. Discovered Tamana.
1804	Wasa	Hansen	Swedish	Stevens, Horsburgh.	Via Helen Reef.
1804 01	Iphigenia	F. Catalá	Spanish	Espinosa y Tello.	From Calcutta to Manila, via Helen Reef.
1804 09	Concepción	A. de la Riva	Spanish	*Dufretay, Baleato, Espinosa y Tello.	AGN Fil. 39, 42. MN 96. Eastward.
1804 09	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	Angel Crespo	"	" " " "	" " " "
1804 11	(unnamed ship)	?	French	A ms. map annotated in French exists.	Discovered Kosrae.
1804 11	Asia	N. Pearce	U.S.A.	*Carter.	Via Palau. See also 1805.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1804 11	George Washington	Schilling	U.S.A.	*Pearce, Horsburgh, Eilers.	Via Ngulu. Name maybe General Washington.
1804 12	Nancy	J. Crocker (not Crozer)	U.S.A.	*Crocker, Duperrey. "Monitor" 1/2/1806.	Name of captain was not Crozer.
1804 a 12	HMS Athenian	F. Fayerman	English	*Fayerman, Nicholson.	AJCP PRO 5737, etc.
1804 b 12	Neptune	W. Donaldson	English	*Donaldson.	Log 98N, India Office.
1804 c 12	Royal Charlotte	R. Franklin	English	*Franklin.	Log 150Q, India Office.
1804 d 12	Alnwick Castle	A. Gledstanes	English	*Gledstanes.	Log 189B, India Office.
1804 e 12	Arniston	P. Wedderburn	English	*Wedderburn.	Log 149E, India Office.
1804 f 12	Ceres	W. Dunsford	English	*Dunsford.	Log 215N, India Office.
1804 g 12	Cuffnells	H. Halkett	English	*Halkett.	Log 178D, India Office.
1804 h 12	Perseverance	J. Tweedale	English	*Tweedale.	Log 255D, India Office.
1804 i 12	True Briton	H. Hughes	English	*Hughes.	Log 297P, India Office.
1804 j 12	Taunton Castle	T. B. Peirce	English		Log 107F, India Office.
1805	Activo (?)	?	Spanish	Montero.	B&R 51:167.
1805	Aeolus	Mather	U.S.A.	Richards.	Via Micronesia? PMB 201 begins at Canton.
1805	Asia	N. Pearce	U.S.A.	Purdy, Latourette.	See also 1804.
1805	Criterion	P. Chase	U.S.A.	Cumpston.	Sydney to China. Via Micronesia?
1805	Neva	U. Lisiansky	Russian	*Lisiansky, *Krusenstern.	370-ton ship, formerly named Thames.
1805	San Fernando (=Prínc. de Asturias)	J. Alias	Spanish	*Alias. From Callao to Manila via Guam.	RPC ship. AGI Fil 991. MN 96. See 1802.
1805	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	Angel Crespo	Spanish		AGN Fil. (Nov. 1804). By deduction.
1805 01	Neptune	W. Donaldson	English	*Donaldson, Norie chart.	Log 98N, India Office.
1805 02	Herald	Z. F. Silsbee	U.S.A.	*Silsbee.	PMB 201. Via Namorik & Saipan.
1805 11	Huron	Malthrop	U.S.A.	*Shaler.	Via Pagan I.
1806	Anna	?	English	Horsburgh.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1806	Favorite	Paddock	U.S.A.	Cumpston.	Sydney to China. Via Micronesia?
1806	Hardanger	Michael Christian Herbst	Danish		AGN Fil 42, 52, 58, 59. Chartered.
1806	Mangles	A. Barclay	English	*Barclay, Horsburgh.	Naval Chronicle, 1807.
1806	N. S. del Rosario	José Canpus	Portuguese	*Blanco.	Chartered to go from Manila to Guam.
1806	02 San Rafael (=La Pala)	J. B. Monteverde	Spanish	*Monteverde, Baleato, Espinosa y Tello.	Via Nukuoro & Oroluk. AGI 991. MN96,577.
1806	07 Althea	?	English	Horsburgh, Eilers.	Via Ngulu.
1806	a 12 Neptune	T. Buchanan	English	*Buchanan.	Log 980, India Office.
1806	b 12 Arniston	P. Wedderburn	English	*Wedderburn.	Log 149F, India Office.
1806	c 12 Marquis of Ely	J. Dalrymple	English	*Dalrymple.	Log 193C, India Office.
1806	d 12 Circencester	H. Halkett	English	*Halkett.	Log 179F, India Office.
1806	e 12 Royal Charlotte	R. Patterson	English	*Patterson.	Log 150R, India Office.
1806	f 12 Thames	M. Riches	English	*Riches.	Log 8K, India Office.
1806	g 12 Glatton	J. Haliburton	English	*Haliburton.	Log 1720, India Office.
1807	08 Maryland	J. Perry	U.S.A.	*Iselin, *Patterson.	Voyage 1805-08. Via Guam.
1807	10 Hope	R. Bromley	U.S.A.	*Bromley, Fanning.	PMB 728. Via Kosrae, Tinian & Saipan.
1807	11 Atahualpa	W. Sturgis	U.S.A.	*Reynolds.	Left settlers at Agrigan I.
1807	12 HMS Cornwallis	C. Johnston	English	Purdy.	Discovered Cornwallis or Johnston I. Sighted Taongi. See 1526.
1807	a 01 Perseverance	J. Tweedale	English	*Tweedale.	Log 255E, India Office.
1807	b 01 Albion	B. Richardson	English	*Richardson.	Log 84I, India Office.
1807 ?	Neva	L. A. Hagemeister	Russian		Crossed Line at 167°
1808	Commerce	E. Luttrell	English	Nicholson. Capt.'s name Huttrell?	Sydney Gazette 11/2/1810.
1808	Jenny	W. Dorr	U.S.A.	*Lockerby, *Corey, Kotzebue.	See Corey, 1808, 1810.
1808	9 Diana	V. M. Golovnin	Russian	Ivashintsov.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1808 a	Santa Gertrudis, alias Neptuno	J. Delgado	Spanish	*Corey.	AGI Fil. 963; AGN 231. RPC ship, wrecked near Surigao, Phil.
1808 b	Santa Rosa	F. Zualdea	"	"	
1808-09	Canonnière	César Bourayne	French	*Bourayne.	MN 96: 215-221. AGN Fil. 18, 52, 57, 58, 59.
1808-09	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	Cmdr. J. Bernaci	Spanish	*Anon.	Carried 26, or 32 guns. MN 96; AGN Fil. 58, 59, 60.
1809	Cumbrian	J. Tate	English	Horsburgh, Lessa.	Via Mapia.
1809	Elizabeth	Patterson	English	*Anon, Purdy, Duperrey.	Discovery Arorae, Maiana, Jaluit, Ailinglapalap; via Namu.
1809	Lady Barlow	A. MacAskill	English	Arrowsmith, Horsburgh, Nicholson.	Jones 2:510. Discovered Pingelap.
1809	San Luís (=Modesto)	J. M. Fernandez	Spanish	Chamisso, Krämer.	Visited Fais and Palau. See July 1812.
1809 04	Tonquin	R. Bromley	U.S.A.	*Fanning, Riesenber.	Fanning's second voyage. Re-discovered Kapingamarangi.
1809 12	Cuffnells	R. Welland	English	*Welland.	Log 178E, India Office.
1809 ca	Derby	Brown (or B. Swift)	U.S.A.	Chamisso.	Brought settlers to Tinian & Saipan.
1810	Amethyst	Seth Smith	U.S.A.	*Coolidge.	PMB 780. Perhaps 1808 also.
1810	Martha	Tobey (?)	U.S.A.	Ward.	Shipwrecked at Helen Reef.
1810	Mosquito	E. Corey	Spanish		Capt. Corey died at Guam.
1810	San Carlos	Lieut. Jacobo Murphy	Spanish		AGN Fil. 45. 20 guns, belonged S. Blas.
1810	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	Lieut. Gregorio Roldán	Spanish	*Roldán.	AGN Fil. 59, 60. Capt. Bernaci died.
1810 08	Hope	O. Chase	U.S.A.	Baleato.	MN 96:141v. From Tahiti to Canton.
1811	Providence (I)	A. Barclay	English	*Barclay, *Anon.	AJCP M1626. ML C224. Re-disc. Ujelang.
1812	General Graham	W. Watson	English	*Watson.	ML ms. 1593. AJCP 1627.
1812	Sally	R. C. Field	U.S.A.	Kotzebue, Im Thurm.	Capt. Dorr on board. Reported at Guam.
1812 07	San Luís (=Modesto)	J. M. Fernandez	Spanish	*Medinilla, Chamisso.	See 1809 & Doc. 1812C.
1812 12	New Hazard	D. Nye, Jr.	U.S.A.	*Reynolds.	PMB 220.
1812 a 02	Dorsetshire	R. H. Brown	English	*Brown, Horsburgh, Krämer.	Log 13F, India Office. Via Helen Reef.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1812 b 02	Scaleby Castle	T. Talbot	English	Brown.	
1812 +	N. S. de la Concepción	R. Wilson, et al.	Spanish	*Medinilla.	Guam-based schooner.
1812 ca	Santa Rosa de Lima (=Ramoncita)	J. Tirado	Spanish	*Tirado. Eastward via South Pac. in 1813	MN 96:141. Westward in 1812?
1813	Activo	P. de Toro	Spanish	Gov. Gonzalez.	See Doc. 1814D.
1813	Forester	Jennings	U.S.A.	Corney, Howay.	
1813 3	Rey Fernando	?	Spanish	Medinilla.	AGN Fil 45, 62. See 1815.
1814	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	?	Spanish	*Navarrete.	MN 96: 319-320.
1814 2	Santiago (=Infante Don Carlos)	J. Tirado	Spanish	Medinilla, D.-Trechuelo. LCM97:47a.	AGI Fil 991/2? Shipwrecked Guam.
1814 7	Fidelidad, alias Santa Potenciana	M. A. Martija	Spanish	Medinilla.	AGN Fil. 47, 53, 62. Visited Bonins 1812.
1814 & 15	Columbia	Robson, Jennings	English	*Corney.	Via Micronesia?
1814 & 15	San Antonio	M. Dublon	Spanish	Medinilla, Chamisso, D'Urville, Lesson.	A Manila brig. Re-discovered Truk.
1815	Marquis of Wellington	G. Betham	English	*Betham.	AJCP M1625. Discovered Mokil (?).
1815 1	Descubierta	A. de la Riva	Spanish	*Matta (See 1818).	Via Guam 29 Jan. Navy ship round the world.
1815 1	Mercurio	?	Portuguese	Medinilla.	
1815 1	Orina	A. Baranov(?)	Russian	Medinilla. Owned by Baranov's uncle.	Formerly U.S. ship O'Cain. Doc. 1819A.
1815 5	Rey Fernando (=San José)	Lieut. J. Echenique	Spanish	*Uztariz, Medinilla.	MN 577:90-91. AGN Fil 47, 53. Had 28 guns.
1815 8	Experiment	?	English	Medinilla.	Manila-Guam-Bengal.
1815-18	N. S. de los Dolores	J. Navarrete	Spanish	*Medinilla. Alias Bella Rosita Limeña.	Captured April 1818 by ship Argentina.
1816	Beverly	Edes	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1816	Ophelia	S. Hill	U.S.A.	*Hill.	Ms. in NYPL. PMB 512.
1816	Resolución	J. Díaz Galguera	Spanish		AGN Fil 47.
1816 03	Milwood	S. H. Bailey	U.S.A.	*Barnard.	Brought settlers to Agrigan I.
1816 05	Rurik	O. von Kotzebue	Russian	*Kotzebue.	Visited Marshall Is.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1816	11 San Fernando (=Prínc. de Asturias)	?	Spanish	*Vila. Via Saipan. See also 1802, 1805.	RPC ship. MN 96: 77. AGI Fil. 993.
1816-17	Victoria, alias la Manileña	Felix Ruiz	Spanish		MN 96, fol. 31. AGN Fil. 62: Marina 214.
1817	China	B. Shreve	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Latourette.	PMB 203.
1817	Indus	N. Page	U.S.A.	*Forbes, Hill, Latourette.	PMB 202.
1817	Lynx	F. Read	English	*Anon.	ML A2006. Via Micronesia?
1817	Rurik	O. von Kotzebue	Russian	*Kotzebue, *Chamisso, *Choris, Medinilla	Russian expedition.
1817	Santa Rita	F. Dapena	Spanish	*Vila. Eastward via Pagan, N. to Bonins.	MN 96:31,77+,293. AGN Fil 43.
1817 ?	Feliz	Fernando Cuervo	Spanish	*Cuervo.	AGN Marina 214: 277+, 318+ Eastward 1816.
1818	Clarion	H. Gyzelaar	U.S.A.	Howay.	
1818	María	A. Morgado	Spanish	Folgueras.	AGN Fil. 49.
1818	San José (=Rey Fernando)	A. de la Riva	Spanish	*Riva. Lima to Calcutta via S. Pacific.	MN 1777, fol. 137-144. Not Micronesia.
1818	01 Argentina	Hypolite Bouchard	Argentinian	Blockaded Manila Bay. Seized Concepción.	36 guns. Rebel ship. AGN Fil. 50.
1818	03 Infante Don Carlos	J. Varela	Spanish	*Matta. MN 96, fol. 50v-52v.	RPC ship from Lima to Calcutta.
1818	07 Osprey	?	U.S.A.	*E.T.T.	PMB 769. See 1821.
1818	09 Sonora	J. Navarrete	Spanish	Medinilla, Golovnin.	Spanish Navy lighter sent to Guam.
1818	12 Kamchatka	V. M. Golovnin	Russian	*Golovnin, *Matiushkin, Medinilla.	
1818	12 Lydia	T. Brown	U.S.A.	Reynolds.	
1818-19	Resource	C. Sowle	U.S.A.	*Mayhew, *Wyman. Survivors to Marianas.	Shipwrecked on a reef NW of Hawaii.
1819	2 Bordelais	Roquefeuil	French	*Roquefeuil.	
1819	2 Kutusov	L. A. Hagemeister	Russian	*Medinilla.	
1819	2 San Ruperto (=Aventurero)	F. Cagigas Varela	Spanish	*Cagigas, *Garcia, Ward.	Picked up survivors of Resource shipwrec
1819	3 Paz	A. Rocha/Ramirez	Spanish	Medinilla, Lafond de Lurcy.	AGN Fil 49. Eastward.
1819	3 Uranie	Louis de Freycinet	French	*Freycinet, *Mrs. Freycinet, *Arago.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1819 a 2	Carmen	N. Yrastorza	Spanish	*Medinilla, Lafond de Lurcy.	AGN Fil. 49; Marina 214, fol. 431+
1819 b	Santa Rita	Claudio Vila/Felix Dayot	"	" " "	AGN Fil. 49, 50.
1820	Feliz	F. Cuervo	Spanish		AGN Fil 49, 50.
1820 4	Blagonamerennyi	G. S. Shishmarev	Russian	Ivashintsov.	
1820 4	Otkrytie	M. N. Vasilev	Russian	Ivashintsov.	
1820 4	Packet	S. Hill	U.S.A.	*Hill.	Ms. in NYPL. PMB 512.
1820 4	San Juan (=La Espina)	?	Spanish	Medinilla.	
1820 8	Syren	F. Coffin	English	*Medinilla.	Jones, Ships p. 54, 65. See also 1823.
1821 03	María	A. Morgado	Spanish	Medinilla.	AGN Fil 49.
1821 06	Osprey	?	U.S.A.	*E.T.T.	PMB 769. See 1818.
1821 10	Magnet	Thomas Brown(?)	English	Medinilla.	An early whaler.
1822	(General) Hamilton	W. Martain (or Martin)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Howay, Latourette.	PMB 218. Capt. S.B. Bacon instead?
1822	Paragon	Bunker (or Cole)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). *Malvin, Howay.	PMB 202.
1822	Peruvian	Robertson	English	Lafond de Lurcy, Villalobos.	Pirate captain & treasure, N. Marianas.
1822 08	N. S. de los Dolores	D. de la Mar	Spanish		Gov. Montilla aboard. See 1815-18.
1822 09	Santa Rita	F. de la Peña	Spanish	Montilla.	
1822 09	Sir George Osborne	J. Stavers	English	Montilla.	A whaler.
1822 11	N---	N---	English	Same as Peruvian?	Unidentified brig, stopped at Guam.
1822 & 23	Arab (not Arabia)	A. Sinclair	English	*Carter, *Montilla, *Ganga, Nicholson.	Whaler, Check AJCP PRO 3188.
1822 & 23	Reynard	J. Gradon	English	Montilla.	Jones, Ships p. 59, 72. See 1828 & 1833.
1822-24	Mary	E. David	English	Ganga	Jones, Ships p. 71, 74.
1823	Catherine	T. Younger	English	Reported 2 ships in battle off Tinian.	Jones, Ships p. 74-75. Treasure seekers?
1823	HMS Mentor	Harmssen	Prussian	Berghaus.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1823	James Scott	Mackenzie	English		Ship name = James Cook?
1823	Marcus	Sayre	U.S.A.	Sanford.	Re-discovered Marcus I. in 1824.
1823	Peruvian [of Nantucket]	E. Clark	U.S.A.	*Joy.	Discovered a reef near Kapingamarangi.
1823	Phoenix (of New Bedford)	Benjamin Worth	U.S.A.	*Sanford.	PMB 863. Log Inv. 3878. Via Alamagan.
1823	Rambler	W. Worth	U.S.A.	Sanford.	Via Alamagan.
1823	Syren	F. Coffin	English	*Coffin, Clark, Krämer, Ward.	Jones 1:74; 2:477. Attacked at Palau.
1823	3 Amy Turner	?	U.S.A.	Worden.	Sank off Guam on March 27th.
1823	6 Alerta	A. Morgado	Spanish	Montilla.	From San Blas to Manila.
1823 & 24	Castor	J. Bunker	English	Montilla, Ganga.	Whaler. Jones 1:74; 2:477-8.
1823 & 24	Copernicus	C. MacGregor	English	Montilla, Ganga.	Whaler. Jones, Ships p. 63, 75.
1823 & 24	Lady Blackwood	J. Hall	Australian	Saliz, Duperrey.	Re-discovered Murilo & Nomwin. See 1802.
1823 & 24	Rebecca	A. S. De Peyster (?)	English	*Montilla.	Gov. Ganga aboard, 1823. Mla-S.Blas-Mla.
1823 & 24	Sir Charles Price	J. Duncan	English	*Duncan, Coffin, Montilla, Ganga.	Jones, Ships p. 67, 77. See also 1826.
1823 +	Señor San José (ex-B. Constitución)	Garrido/Martinez et al.	Spanish	*Montilla.	Guam-based. See 1830+.
1823-24	Ann	J. Lowry & Gray/Grey	English	Coffin.	Whaler. Jones, Ships p. 75, 196.
1823-24	Mary	E. David	English	Ganga,	Jones, p. 64, 79. Lost at Jarvis, 1825.
1823-25	Saracen	J. G. Dunn	English	*Dunn, Nicholson.	Jones 71-2,74,80. Wrecked off Chile 1828.
1823-25	Transit	John Coffin	English	*Coffin. The captain was a Yankee.	Took Montilla to Mla. Via Bonins 1823.
1824	Ann Elizabeth	T. Caslin(?)	English	*Newby(?), Ganga, Nicholson, Jones p. 77	Check Log Inv. 338 (Newby 1820-21).
1824	Beaver	?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 683.
1824	Boston	G. Joy	U.S.A.	*Duperrey. Captain's name Joy, not Ray.	Visited Ebon, Namorik. See 1799-1800.
1824	Bridges	Newton	English	Ganga.	Jones p.71,77,79. Lost Marquesas 1825.
1824	Cape Packet	B. Clark	English	Ganga.	See 1828. Jones, p. 74, index p. 57.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1824	Coquille	L. I. Duperrey	French	*Duperrey, *Lesson, *Dumont D'Urville.	Discovery Marakei & re-discovery Mokil.
1824	Cretan	H. R. Gulliver	English	*Gulliver, Ganga.	Jones, 1:69, 70, 239; 2:172.
1824	Daniel	J. Allen	English	Ganga.	Whaler. Jones, Ships p. 72-73.
1824	Emily	P. Russell	English	*Russell.	Jones, Ships p. 68, 74, 77.
1824	Greenwich	R. P. Thompson	English	Ganga.	Jones 1:77-78,210; 2:478.
1824	Griffin	Garbutt	English	Ganga.	Whaler. Jones, Ships p. 68, 79.
1824	Harleston	T. Gulliver	English	Ganga.	Jones, Ships p. 72, 74, 77.
1824	Indian	J. Gibson	English	Ganga.	Jones, Ships p. 78, 212.
1824	Lyra	Smith	English	*Torres (Doc. 1827G4).	Jones, Ships p. 65, 74, 76.
1824	Maro	R. Macy	U.S.A.	Reynolds.	1822-25 voyage.
1824	Predpriatie [Enterprise]	O. von Kotzebue	Russian	*Kotzebue, *Eschscholtz.	Kotzebue's 2nd voyage. Discovered Bikini.
1824	Sarah	Buckle(?)	English	Ganga.	Jones, Ships p. 73, 77.
1824	Timor	E. Ford	English	*Ford.	Ship name was not Times. Jones, p. 74.
1824	Wildman	Samuel Barney	English	Ganga.	Whaler. Jones, Ships p. 75, 78.
1824	09 Concepción	J. Beristain	Spanish	Ganga.	Officers killed, brig destroyed, Fiji.
1824	10 China	?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 216. Via Alamagan.
1824 & 25	Coquette	J. Stavers	English	*Ganga.	Gov. Ganga killed this captain (1824).
1824 & 25	Melantho	N. P. Folger	English	Ganga.	Jones 1:74, 77, 80, 221; 2:562.
1824 & 25	Royalist	J. Cook	English	Ganga.	See 1830, 1831. Jones, Ships p. 71, 80.
1824 & 25	Supply	S. Thompson	English	*Thompson, Ganga.	Jones, pp. 74, 77. Visited Bonins also.
1824 & 26	Rambler	W. Worth	U.S.A.	*Leon Guerrero (1826), Stackpole.	
1824-25	Briton	Benson (?)	English		Ship name not Britain.
1824-25	Globe	Comstock	U.S.A.	*Lay, *Hussey. Mutiny on this whaler.	Comstock replaced Worth. Marooned Mili.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
824-25	Mentor	G. Newell (+ Martin?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Howay, Lyman.	PMB 385.
824-27	Japan	S. Chase	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Stackpole, Maude.	Discovered Onotoa in 1826?
825	Asia	Stone	U.S.A.	Horsburgh.	See also 1729.
825	Caroline	Taylor	English	*(Logbook).	PMB 204. Jones, Ships p. 79, 80.
825	Citizen	Keen	U.S.A.	Hunter, Krämer.	
825	Leonidas	J. H. Bartlett	U.S.A.	*Bartlett.	Via Ngulu.
825	Loper	O. Starbuck	U.S.A.	*McCleave, Stackpole.	PMB 859. Log Inv. 2903. 1826 also?
825	Pollux	C. Eeg	Dutch	Maude, Lessa.	Perhaps with Maria Reygersberch, Capt. Koerzen.
825	USS Dolphin	J. Percival	U.S.A.	*Paulding.	Sent in search of the Globe mutineers.
1825	5 Flor de Mar	M. Coll	Spanish	Ganga.	
1825	9 John Bull	J.H. Rowe	Australian	*O'Connell, *Cattlin(?), Simpson (1843),	Riesenbeyrg. See 1830. Check ML ms 1800.
1825	a 3 Asia	R. Guruceta	Spanish	*Ganga, *García, Montero, d'Urville.	Peruvian crew mutinied at Guam.
1825	b 3 Aquiles	J. Fermin	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
1825	c 3 Constante	Martinez	"	" " " " " "	" " " " "
1825	d 3 Caristo	?	"	" " " " " "	Caristo burned at Guam.
1825 & 26	Amelia Wilson	M. Underwood	English	*Leon Guerrero.	Jones, Ships p. 80, 81, 83, 195.
1825 & 26	Spartan	P. B. Mooers	U.S.A.	Stackpole.	Sighted Kapingamarangi.
1825 ?	Triton	J. Upham	French	*Gauthier.	Possibly via Marianas.
1825 ca	Princess Charlotte	J. Blyth	English	Simpson (1843), Nicholson.	Simpson reports loss near Nauru. Doubtful.
1825-27	Eclipse	Duncan	English	D'Urville, Clement.	Jones, Ships p. 80, 81.
1826	Bolivar	C. Merrick	U.S.A.	*Leon Guerrero.	
1826	Carmen II	David	Spanish		
1826	Daniel IV	W. Buckley	English	Jones, Ships p. 81. See George IV, Joy.	Committed acts of vandalism at Tinian.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1826	Dawn	J. Butler (or Gardner)	U.S.A.	*Leon Guerrero.	
1826	Elisabeth	Mattinson(?)	English	Delano.	Jones, Ships, p. 81.
1826	George IV	Joy	English	Ward.	Jones, Ships p. 78. See Daniel IV, Buckley
1826	Henry Porcher	J. Thompson	English	*Thomson, Bateson.	AJCP 1625. NSW convict ship.
1826	Hope	N. Harris	English	*Leon Guerrero.	Jones, Ships p. 85.
1826	Indispensable	J. Fenton	English	*Leon Guerrero, Delano.	Jones, Ships p. 81.
1826	Janus	?	U.S.A.?	*(Logbook).	PMB 205. Did not stop.
1826	John Palmer	J. Clark	English	*Clark, Delano, Findlay, Maude.	Discovered Beru and perhaps Onotoa also.
1826	Lady Amherst	W. Lisle (not Lyle)	English	*Leon Guerrero.	Jones, Ships p. 79, 82, 88, 215. See 1832.
1826	Lyra	J. Renneck	English	*Leon Guerrero.	Jones, Ships p. 76, 82. See 1823.
826	N. S. de los Dolores	?	Spanish	*Medinilla.	Brought in Medinilla, took Ganga away.
826	Princess Mary	J. Smith	English	*Leon Guerrero.	Jones, Ships p. 82.
826	Prudent	W. Gulliver	English	*Leon Guerrero, *Floyd, Mertens, Lütke.	Jones, Ships p. 84.
826	Rover	Cooper	U.S.A.		
826	Sir Charles Price	J. Butler (or May)	English	*Leon Guerrero.	Jones, Ships p. 80. See 1823 & 24.
826	Stanton	J. Howland	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Delano.	PMB 728. Log Inv. 4454.
826	Tuscan	Stavers(?)	English	Delano.	Jones, Ships, p. 81.
826	05 Friendship	N. Osgoode	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 202. Via Farallon de Medinilla.
826	06 Peruvien (of Bordeaux)	P. Saliz	French	*Saliz, Duperrey.	Jones, Ships p. 82. Was Rienzi aboard?
826 & 27	Atlantic	J. J. Gardner	U.S.A.	*Leon Guerrero (1826), Reynolds.	1826 only?
826 ?	Superior	?	U.S.A. (?)	*(Logbook).	PMB 769, 770. Year=1836?
826 ca	Peruvian	A. Macy	U.S.A.		Left some Gilbertese on Agrigan.
826 ca.	(unnamed ship)	?	?	*Rienzi. (See Péruvien below)	Visited W. Carolines. Ref. Océanie 2:108.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
826-27	Harvest	Macy	U.S.A.	Reynolds, Stackpole, Nicholson.	Via Namoluk in 1827.
826-27	Independence II	W. Plaskett	U.S.A.	*Colt, Stackpole.	PMB 674. Log Inv. 2393.
827	Diana	?	U.S.A.	Starbuck.	Lost Beru I. on December 1.
827	Francis (or Frances)	Paddock (?)	U.S.A.	Duperrey.	Sighted Beru I.
827	General Sucre	?	ex-Spanish	*Medinilla.	
827	Guilford	Johnson	English	Findlay.	NSW convict ship.
827	HMS Blossom	F. W. Beechey	English	*Beechey, *Pearl, *Wolfe.	Visited the Bonins also. Wolfe in PMB 538.
827	Marcus (of Sag Harbor)	Sayre	U.S.A.	Stackpole.	Re-discovered Marcus I. See 1694.
827	Sisters	R. Duke	English	Colt.	Whaling on the Gilberts.
827-28	Seniavin	F. Lütke	Russian	*Lütke, *Mertens, *Kittlitz.	See also 1828.
828	Cretan	H.R. Gulliver/S. Reynolds	English	Jones (Ships 2:272).	Whole crew mutinied in Marianas.
828	Ephemina	W. M. Harper	English	Nicholson, Osborne.	Via Pohnpei.
828	Globe	Dixey	U.S.A.	*Harrold.	Via Meriere I.
828	Hannah	Martin	English	Harrold.	Home port was Bombay, says Harrold.
828	Heros	Duhaut-Cilly	French	*Duhaut-Cilly.	Exact ship name was Héros. Via Asunción.
828	Infatigable (ex-Calder)	Lofgreen (ex-Hunter)	English	*Leon Guerrero, Lafond de Lurcy.	Mutiny aboard. Nicholson's Log, p. 247.
828	Partridge	N. P. Folger	English	*Lütke.	Jones 1: 82; 2:563.
828	Prinzess Louise	Harmssen	Prussian	Boelen, Berghaus.	See 1831, 1833.
828	Reynard	Gradon	English	*Medinilla.	Jones, Ships p. 87.
828	04 Cape Packet	J. Duncan	English	*Medinilla.	See 1824.
828	04 Fawn	C. Dale	English	*Medinilla, Clement.	Jones, Ships p. 81, 85.
828	04 Wilhelmina en Maria	J. Boelen	Dutch	*Boelen.	Dutch Navy corvette, via Agrigan.
828	05 Astrolabe [ex-Coquille]	Dumont D'Urville	French	*D'Urville, *Dubouzet, *Quoy, *Gaimard.	D'Urville's first voyage.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
828 07	Bayonnaise	Legoarant de Tromelin	French	*Legoarant de Tromelin.	
828 12	Helen	Kromchenko	Russian	Lütke.	See ca. 1832.
828 12	Minerva Smyth	D. McKenzie	U.S.A.	*McKenzie.	Via Abemama & Kuria Is.
828 12?	HMS Rainbow	H. J. Rous	English	*Rous, *Earle, Hackforth-Jones.	Picked up mutineers of Infatigable.
828 a	N. S. del Carmen (=Griego)	Matta	Chile	*Medinilla.	
828 b	Araucana	Donato	"	"	
828 c	Figueroa	?	"	"	
828 d 06	Alzire	Darluc	French	*Lafond de Lurcy.	With Solitude. Via Saipan.
828 e 06	Solitude	Anderson	English	" "	In company with Alzire.
828 f	Seniavin	F. Lütke	Russian	*Lütke, *Mertens, *Kittlitz.	See also 1827-28.
828 g	Möller	Staniukovitch	"	" " "	" "
328 ca	Minerva	Tapsell	Australian	*Tapsell.	Shipwrecked on Minerva Reef 1829.
328 ca.	Dunira	Hamilton	Australian?	*Rienzi.	Ship perhaps Dunera. Ref. Océanie 1:321.
328-29	Clay	W. R. Driver	U.S.A.	*Driver.	PMB 216. 1828 only?
328-29	Harriet	J. Clark	English	*Dalton. Gunson (ed.)	Jones 1:88-89;2:503. Wrecked Fanning 1832.
328-31	Recovery	W. T. Brookes	English	*Brookes, Nicholson, Jones 2:488, 496.	NMM J0D/61. See also 1832-34.
329	Admiral Cockburn	P. Kemp	English		Jones, Ships p. 91. See 1831, 1838 ca.
329	Cyrus (not Cyprus)	Hingston	English		Jones, Ships p. 84, 88-9, 94, 98.
329	Dawn	?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	See Doc. 1830G. Visited Tinian.
329	Independence II	Joy (or Whippey?)	U.S.A.		See also 1826-27.
329	Maria	A. H. Joy (?)	U.S.A. (?)	*Villalobos.	MARC WP 20.
329	Sarah Ann	Green	English		Jones, Ships p. 85, 87, 89-91.
329	Spartan	Mooers	U.S.A.		

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
829 02	Roscoe	J. Briggs	U.S.A.	*Briggs.	Via Saipan & Tinian.
829 12	Caledonia	G. Browning?	Australian	*Villalobos.	Nicholson: 25-ton schooner, Sydney.
829 12	USS Vincennes	W. B. Finch	U.S.A.	*Finch, *Stewart, *Dornin.	
829 5	Krotky [Debonair]	L. A. Hagemeister	Russian	Lütke, Ivashintsov.	Via Ebon, Namy, Lib, Eschscholtz Is.
829 & 30	Caroline	Swindles	Australian	*Heberley.	
829 ca	Mary Mitchell	T. Upham	U.S.A.	Heberley.	Voyage 1827-31.
829-30	Infatigable (ex-Calder)	C. Ramirez	Spanish	*Medinilla, *Villalobos.	See 1828. Formerly English and Chilean.
829-31	Ricafort	L. Sunico	Spanish	*Villalobos.	WP 20. Mail to/from Manila.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1830	Antarctic	B. Morrell & Skiddy	U.S.A.	*Morrell, *Mrs. Morrell, *Keeler.	Jones, Ships p. 87, 91.
1830	Brothers	J. Gibson	English	*Palomo.	Jones 1:86, 90; 2:498.
1830	Edward	J. Gilbert (?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 689, 771.
1830	Hashmy	Daniels (late Cook)	English		Jones, pp. 89, 91. Capt. Cook drowned.
1830	John Bull	Barkus	Australian	*Cattlin.	Mitchell Lib. ms. 1800. See also 1826 ca.
1830	Larkins	W. Campbell	English	Findlay.	NSW convict ship.
1830	Lyra	J. Sullivan	English	*Palomo, Lyell.	
1830	Marquis of Lansdowne	Plant	English	Worth.	Jones, Ships p. 88, 91, 95.
1830	Panther	L. Bowers	U.S.A.(?)	*(Logbook).	PMB 769.
1830	Reynard	Graydon	English		Jones, Ships p. 91, 92.
1830	Sophia	Elley (?)	English	*Bennett, Nicholson.	
1830	Venelia	Minor (or Miner)	English		Jones, Ships p. 91, 94.
1830	Wildman	G. Skelton	English		Jones, Ships p. 91.
1830	Zephyr	Billinghurst (Bellinger?)	English	Lyell.	Jones, Ships p. 89, 91, 95, index 49.
1830	2 Roman	Lavender	U.S.A.	*Abeel.	Via Palau.
1830	8 Glide	H. Archer	U.S.A.	*Endicott, *Dix.	PMB 218, 225.
1830 & 31	Royalist	T. Harris	English	*Palomo.	Jones, Ships p. 91, 96. See 1824 & 25.
830 +	N. S. del Buen Viaje (=Bienvenida)	J. Anderson/Zu<164>iga(?)	Spanish	*Medinilla, *Villalobos.	Formerly Bella Constitución. See 1823.
830 ?	Hope	J. Paddack, Jr.	U.S.A.	Lyell.	In N. Pacific, June 1830. Via Micronesia?
830 ?	Zenas Coffin	G. Joy	U.S.A.	Lyell.	In N. Pacific. Via Micronesia?
830-31	Admiral Cockburn	P. Kemp	English	*Palomo.	See 1829.
830-31	Harriet	Young	English		Jones, Ships p. 91, 94.
830-31	Ranger (of London)	W. (or T.) Garbutt	English	*Lyell, *Palomo.	Jones, pp. 93, 226. ISLA 1:2 (1992).

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH IF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
830-33	N. S. de los Dolores (=Perdurable)	E. Cornelio & B. Lizama	Spanish	*Medinilla, *Villalobos.	Built at Guam in 1830 for Gov. Medinilla.
831	Alliance	H. Covell	U.S.A.	Ward.	Visited Ebon.
831	Cadmus	Snowden	English		Jones, Ships p. 90, 94.
1831	Derby	J. W. Cheever	U.S.A.	*Cheever.	PMB 205.
1831	Fawn	C. Dale	English	Lyell.	Jones, Ships p. 87, 90, 93.
1831	Layton	J. W. Hurst	English		Nicholson, Log p. 298.
1831	Matilda	Pockley	English	Lyell.	Jones 2:493.
1831	Montano	B. Worth	U.S.A.	*Worth.	PMB 882. Log Inv. 3341.
1831	7 Prinzess Louise	W. Wendt	Prussian	*Meyen.	See 1828. Wendt's first voyage.
1831 & 33	Lloyds	R. T. Howe	English	*Lafond de Lurcy, *Villalobos.	Jones, Ships p. 91-98.
1831-32	Kent	Lawton (or Langton)	English	*Beale, Lyell.	Jones, Ships p. 90, 94, 96, 98.
1831-32	Lady Amherst	W. Lisle (not Leslie)	English	Lyell.	Jones, Ships p. 89, 91, 93-6. See 1826.
1831-32	Pusey Hall	R. Newby	English	*Newby, Nicholson, Jones.	Log Inv. 4017. UK NMM MRF/90.
1831-33	Peru	J. E. Eagleston	U.S.A.	*Eagleston, *Ross(?)	Sold at Manila, 1833.
1832	Albion	Evans	English		Jones, Ships p. 96, 97.
1832	Arabella	J. Pierson	U.S.A.	*Pierson.	PMB 687. Log Inv. 401.
1832	Arkmore (?)	?	Australian	Cattlin.	Ship name Ashmore?
1832	Australian	E. Cattlin	Australian	*Cattlin.	Mitchell Lib. ms. 1800.
1832	Braganza	Wood	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), *Endicott.	PMB 218. 1831 also?
1832	Caroline	E. P. Tregurtha	Australian	*Tregurtha, *Anon, Sprod.	PMB 12.
1832	Kitty	Whitton (?)	English		Jones, Ships p. 95-6, 105.
1832	Mary (of London)	Miller	English	Pierson.	
1832	Nimrod	White	Australian		

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1832	Planter	Fraser	English	*Fraser.	Nautical Mag. 1834, pp. 74-76.
1832	Ploughboy	N. Chase	U.S.A.	*Gray (Log Inv. 3944-5), Pierson.	See Am. Neptune 1961: p. 22.
1832	Sarah and Elizabeth	W. Swain	English	Pierson.	
1832	7 Amerika	Kromchenko	Russian	Lütke, Ivashintsov.	See also 1833 & 1835.
1832 ?	Potomac	J. Downes	U.S.A.	*Reynolds.	U.S. Navy brig. Via Marianas?
1832 ca	(unnamed ship)	?	?	Coulter.	Cut off at Tabiteuea.
1832 ca	Canton	?	English	Nichols (1867).	Shipwrecked at Taongi.
1832-33	Anna Robertson	Brown	English		Jones, Ships p. 96, 98.
1832-33	Hashmy	Harwood	English	Cattlin. Nautical Mag. 1832, p. 272.	Jones, Ships p. 97. See 1830.
1832-34	Mentor	E. C. Barnard	U.S.A.	*Barnard, *Holden, Aulick, Browning.	Shipwrecked at Palau.
1832-34	Recovery	Morgan	English	*Bishop.	UH Pac. Coll. F.I. Bishop. See 1828-31.
1833	(unnamed ship)	?	Russian	*Villalobos.	Probably the Amerika, Capt. Kromchenko.
1833	Elizabeth	H. J. Finnis	Australian		Men seized at Ebon.
1833	Prinzess Louise	W. Wendt	Prussian		See 1828, 1831. Wendt's second voyage.
1833	Renard (=Reynard)	T. Rideout	English	Villalobos.	Jones, Ships p. 94,109. See 1822 & 23.
1833	02 Bolivar Liberator	C. Underwood	U.S.A.	Ward. National Mag. 1833, p. 678.	Via Taongi, then called Farnharm's I.
1833	02 Sabina	Gomez (or Somes)	Spanish	*Barnard, *Holden, Krämer.	
1833	06 Legaspi	?	Spanish	*Villalobos.	Brought Gov. Villalobos' brother to Guam.
1833	11 Nimrod	McAuliffe	Australian	Knights, Batchelder.	Cut off Pingelap. Captain McAuliffe killed there.
1833	11 Spy	J. B. Knights	U.S.A.	*Knights, *O'Connell.	PMB 220, 546.
1833 & 35	Cheviot	Bateman	Australian	*McLaren, Nicholson.	Log in ATL NZ. Jones p. 92-109.
1833 & 35	Pallas	H. Archer	French	*Archer.	PMB 205, 206.
1834	Betsy (ol Leith)	Peter Petrie	English	*Villalobos. Nautical Mag, 1836, p. 625.	Master was Lieut. RN. Surveyed Marianas.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1834	Charles Doggett	G. Batchelder	U.S.A.	Felt, Ward.	Wrecked Rarotonga, 1836.
1834	Dash	O. Keating	U.S.A.	Batchelder, Browning, Krämer.	Shipwrecked at Ngulu.
1834	Eliza	J. Winn	U.S.A.	*Winn.	A whaler. PMB 206.
1834	Howard	W. Worth	U.S.A.		Via Micronesia? At Bonins Apr-June.
1834	Japan (of London)	J. May	English	*Jarman.	Jones, Ships p. 91, 97, 102.
1834	Juno	Banks	Australian		Jones, Ships p. 101, 105.
1834	North Briton	G. Morrison	English	Hugel, Nicholson.	
1834	Toward Castle	Brind	English		Unconfirmed. Jones' Ships says at N.Z.
1834	Victoria	Dowsett	English	*(Logbook).	NZ ATL. Cut off at Bikini (or Rongerik).
1834	04 Conway	Renneck	English	Villalobos, Blake, Chisholm, Nicholson.	Not Renwick, not Reney, nor Reneg.
1834	05 John Coggeshall	Macy	U.S.A.	*Macy, Ward.	
1834	11 Britannia	H. Short	English	*Short, *Holden, Krämer.	
1834	12 Kalainioku (or Kalaimoku)	?	Hawaiian	Villalobos.	Formerly the Legaspi. See 1833.
1834 ?	Matilda	W. T. Brookes	English	*Brookes.	NMM LOG/M/20. Via Micronesia?
1834 ca	Genii (=Janie)	Papes	English	Hudson.	Jones, Ships p. 104, 106. See 1835.
1834-35	Waverly (alias Kaahumanu)	Cathcart	Hawaiian	*Appleton, Snow, Hammet.	Cut off at Kosrae. All aboard murdered.
1834/35	Clémentine	J. Dudoit	Hawaiian	Winn.	Formerly an English ship.
1834/35	Hound	Trainer	English	*Coulter.	Schooner built at Baltimore.
1834/35	Stratford	A. Lock	English	*Coulter.	Jones, Ships p. 95, 105, 109.
1835	Amerika	I. von Schantz	Russian	Findlay.	Visited Wotho.
1835	Amethyst	Hammond	U.S.A.		
1835	Avon	?	Hawaiian (?)		See 1836.
1835	Awashonks	P. Coffin	U.S.A.	*Jones, Davis. 1834 also?	PMB 854. Log Inv.508. Cut off at Namorik.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1835	Cabot	J. M. Low	English	*Low, Krämer.	Rescued survivors of Dash shipwreck.
1835	Consul	T. N. Chapman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 206. Sold at Manila in 1836.
1835	Coquette	?	English		Jones, pp. 109, 110. Lost before Nov.
1835	Franklin (of Sag Harbor)	C. C. Griffin	U.S.A.	*Brown.	PMB 688.
1835	Genii (=Janie, Jean)	E. Cattlin	English	*Cattlin, Hudson.	Jones, Ships p. 112, index p.16.
1835	Honduras	J. G. Scott	U.S.A.	Ward.	Cut off at Kosrae.
1835	Japan (of London)	W. E. Hill	English	*Brown.	Log Inv. 2513.
1835	Peru (?)	Eagleston	U.S.A.	*Eagleston.	
1835	Ploughboy	M. Brown	U.S.A.		
1835	Resolution	Garbutt	English		Jones, Ships p. 100, 106, 109, 117.
1835	Sarah and Elizabeth	W. Swain	English	Clement.	Jones, pp.107-108, 111. In Bonins 1834.
1835	Superior	?	U.S.A.		Jones, Ships p. 109. Starbuck p. 304-5.
1835	Thetis	ex-Rogers	Hawaiian	Ward.	Captain Rogers killed by own crew.
1835	Walmer	T. Robbins	English	Clement.	Jones, Ships p. 109. In Bonins 1833.
1835	William Wirt	I. Daggett	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 4960.
1835	01 Corsair	W. Venables	English	*Reny, *Dr. Smith, *Howard, Villalobos.	Jones,109. Wrecked Onotoa (or Tabiteuea).
1835	03 Monsoon	T. Remmonds	U.S.A.	*Remmonds.	Via Meriere.
1835	04 Pronto	Yrassary (or Irassarrai?)	Spanish	Safford.	From Manila to Sydney via Guam.
1835	08 L. C. Richmond	J. Sherman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 206. Log Inv. 2755.
1835	11 USS Vincennes	J. H. Aulick	U.S.A.	*Aulick, *Browning, Krämer, Ward.	Rescued last survivors Mentor shipwreck.
1835 & 36	Fox Hound	Garbutt & Grey	English		Jones, Ships p. 106, 109, 113, 115.
1835 & 36	Henriette (or Henrietta)	Henderson	English	Clement, Howard.	Jones, Ships p. 109, 115. In Bonins 1834.
1835 & 36	Samuel Enderby	W. Lisle	English		Jones, pp. 104, 109, 113, 192 (photo).

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1835 & 37	Nautilus	O. N. Swift	U.S.A.	*Swift, *Anon.	PMB 354, 883. Log Inv. 3463-4.
1835 ca	HMS Raven	?	English	*Campbell, Ward.	Visited Pohnpei.
1835 ca	Mary (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	Haws	Canadian		Via Micronesia? Voyage 1834-36.
1835-36	Harmonie (=Harmony)	Brown	French	Nautical Mag. 1838, pp. 138-139.	Jones, Ships p. 114. Crew & ship lost.
1835-39	Lambton	C. H. Hart	English	*Campbell, *Plumb, Blake, Villalobos+	Ngatik Massacre, 1837.
1836	Augustus	Lawson	U.S.A.	Ward.	Captain Lawson killed by Carolinians.
1836	Bonite	Vaillant	French	*Vaillant.	
1836	Fabius	B. C. Chase	U.S.A.	Nautical Mag., 183, pp. 138-139.	See also 1850, 1856.
1836	Palinure	H.	U.S.A.	*Endicott.	PMB 206. Palinure means cray-fish.
1836 7	Avon	J. Dudoit	Hawaiian	Blake, Krämer.	
1836 7	Falcon	J. W. Hingston	English	Blake, W.B. Hingston (ATL NZ). Jones 114	Nich. 2:167. Shipwrecked Pohnpei.
1836 7	Unity	Hart	Hawaiian	Blake, Krämer.	
1836 & 37	Eliza	J. D. Winn	U.S.A.	*Bassett.	
1836 ?	Addison	A. F. Parker	U.S.A.	*Snell.	PMB 571. Log Inv. 105. Via Micronesia?
1836 ca	(2 ships)	?	Spanish	Cheyne.	Cut off at Yap and/or Ulithi.
1836 ca	Mechanic (of Newport)	H. Daggett	U.S.A.	*Oxx. PMB 880.	Oxx is a pseudonym of a 13-year-old boy.
1837	(unnamed ship)	?	Spanish (?)	*García Camba.	Chartered ship sent to Marianas.
1837	Catawba	J. Coleman	U.S.A.	*Torrey.	
1837	illinois	Merchant	U.S.A.		
1837	Pearl	M. Grombeck	Hawaiian	*Grombeck, Wilson.	
1837	Prinzess Louise	Rodbertus	Prussian	Berghaus.	Rodbertus' first voyage.
1837 03	Indian	Freeman	English	*Flores.	Jones, Ships p. 108, 124. See 1824.
1837 04	Mellish	Cowley	English	*Flores.	Jones, Ships, p. 106, 113, 131.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1837	05 Persia	H. Almy	U.S.A.	*Flores.	Whaler.
1837	07 Rochester	Kenney	English	*Flores.	Jones, Ships p. 111.
1837 ca	Mechanic (of St. John, N.Brunswick)	Pease and/or Fisher	Canadian	Jones (p.121). Richards.	Via Micronesia? Voyage of 1836-38.
1837-38	N.-D. de Paix (ex-Honolulu)	M. Grombeck	Hawaiian	*Father Maignet, Kuykendall.	Catholic missionary voyage to Pohnpei.
1837-38	Newark	W. H. Whitfield	U.S.A	*(Logbook).	PMB 837. Log Inv. 3510.
1838	Admiral Cockburn	Lawrence	English	Hudson, Jones' Ships p. 130.	Left John Kirby on Kuria. Wrecked 1839.
1838	Ann	Ball	English		Jones, Ships p. 122, 127.
1838	Coronet	W. A. Bond	English	*(Logbook).	PMB 375. Log Inv. 1268. Jones, p. 126.
1838	HMS Imogene	H. W. Bruce	English	*Dalrymple, Krämer.	Met the Brixton in Oct. 1837.
1838	Mermaid	Eagleston	U.S.A.	*Eagleston.	
1838	4 Fawn	Gardner	English	*Fr. Maignet, Clement.	Jones, Ships p. 109, 128. In Bonins 1834.
1838	4 Folkstone	A. Bliss	English	*Fr. Maignet, Clement.	Jones, Ships p. 126. In Bonins 1834.
1838 ca	Samuel Cunard (of Halifax)	Finlay + another	Canadian		Jones, Ships p. 116-118. Via Micronesia?
1838-39 a	Astrolabe	Dumont D'Urville	French	*D'Urville, *Dubouzet, *Dumoutier, *Le Guillou, *Desgraz, *Rocquemaurel.	
1838-39 b	Zelée	Jacquinet	French	" " " " " "	Correct spelling Zélée.
1838-40	Ferdinand	P. M. Tropol	French	Lacroix.	Jones, Ships p. 124, 130, 131, 135-6.
1839	Achilles	Howe? Lee?	Austr/Eng.?	Bates.	Jones, Ships p. 127, 130.
1839	British Sovereign	Spurling	English		Jones, Ships p. 127, 131-2.
1839	Frances Charlotte	Veale? Wellbank?	English	Ward.	Shipwrecked on some reefs.
1839	HMS Larne	P. L. Blake	English	*Blake.	Investigated Ngatik Massacre.
1839	Herald	F. Ricketson	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Coffin.	Log Inv. 2249.
1839	Juno	Banks	Australian	Bates.	Jones, Ships p. 125-6, 133.
1839	Louisa	Wright	English	Bates.	Jones, Ships p. 128-9, 132-3.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1839	Marcus	O. Shearman	U.S.A.	Coffin.	
1839	Peruvian	Osborne	U.S.A.	Coffin.	
1839	Prinzess Louise	Rodbertus	Prussian	Berghaus.	Rodbertus' second voyage.
1839 ca	Loan	H. H. Marchant	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 875. Log Inv. 2895. Via Micronesia?
1839-40	Daniel Webster	Plasket	U.S.A.	Bates, Harding.	
1839-40	Elizabeth	Cowan (ex-Bunker)	English	Simpson.	Jones 1:131, 136; 2: 503.
1839-40	Hesper	Almy	U.S.A.	Bates, Bonney.	
1839-40	Howard	W. Worth	U.S.A.	*Nichols. PMB 868. Log Inv. 2349.	Not on her first visit. In Bonins 1834.
1839-40	Ohio	C. W. Coffin	U.S.A.	*Coffin.	PMB 268. Log Inv. 3632.
1839-40	Rifleman	Davis	English	Simpson, Bates.	Jones, Ships p. 116, 120-1, 127, 160.
1839-40	Victoria	Dillon (ex-McAuliffe)	English		Jones, Ships p. 121, 136.
1839-41	Alert	J. Palmer	English	Bates, Simpson, Wilson.	Jones, Ships p. 121, 126, 161.
1839-41	Gideon Howland	M. Baker	U.S.A.	*Bates et al, Simpson, Harding.	PMB 863. Log Inv. 1980.
1840	Alpha	Congdon	U.S.A.	Bonney.	
1840	Danaïde	J. de Rosamel	French	*Various officers on board.	French Navy survey of Bikar & Pohnpei.
1840	Eliza	W. C. Radcliff	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 206. Log Inv. 1505. See 1833-34.
1840	Henry (of Salem)	T. Dean	U.S.A.	*Hard.	Via Wake I.
1840	Martha (of Fairhaven)	J. D. Taber	U.S.A.	*Taber.	PMB 876. Log Inv. 3078-79.
1840	Mechanic (of St. John, N.Brunswick)	Allen	Canadian	Ward.	In company of Brixton at Pohnpei.
1840	Ploughboy	Brown	U.S.A.	Bates.	
1840	Rapid	A. Devlin	Australian	*Rawson, Nicholson.	Check NL Canberra ms. 4279.
1840	Sapphire	A. Cartwright	U.S.A.	*Crowell.	Log Inv. 4225.
1840	Wilmington & Liverpool Packet	G. J. Place	U.S.A.	Bonney.	See 1842-44.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1840 03	Rosa	Metcalf	Hawaiian	*Metcalf, *Michelena, Riesenberg, Ward.	Visited Nauru, Pohnpei, Ulithi, Fais.
1840 12	Marshall Bennett	R. L. Hunter	English	*Hunter.	Visited Nukuoro.
1840 ca	Clarence	Lindsay(?)	Australian	Simpson.	
1840 ca	Seringapatam	Courtney	English	Snow.	Captain perhaps Gordon.
1840 ca	William	?	Australian	Simpson.	
1840 ca	Woodlark	Grimes	Australian	Simpson, Nicholson.	
1840-1844	Sussex	G. Hammer	English	*Hammer, *Foster, Jayne, Ward.	Woodford (1895), Nautical Mag, 1854:111.
1840-41	Brixton	Elbourne	English	Ward.	Jones, Ships p. 120, 161-2, 164-6.
1840-41	Courier	E. Harding	U.S.A.	*Harding.	PMB 797. Log Inv. 1285.
1840-41	Elizabeth (of London)	Gowen	English	Wilson, Bates.	
1840-41	Franklin	Howland? Butler?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Baker.	PMB 688. Check Log Inv. 1826.
1840-41	Galen	L. M. Borden	U.S.A.	Bates, Bonney, Harding.	
1840-41	Java (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	Price	Canadian	Baker, Bates.	Jones, Ships p. 159.
1840-41	Lancaster	O. N. Swift	U.S.A.	Bonney, Harding.	
1840-41	Mary Ann	Chase	U.S.A.	Wilson, Harding.	
1840-41 ?	Active	W. T. Brookes	English	*Brookes.	Jones 2:491. Nicholson 1:3.
1840-42	Charles Drew	N. Bonney	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Wilson, Harding.	PMB 736. Log 931. Later wrecked Honolulu.
1840-42	Emily Morgan	S. Clark	U.S.A.	*Stanton.	PMB 323. Log Inv. 1579.
1840-42	Gipsy	J. Gibson	English	*Wilson, *Smith, Harding.	Jones p.130,133,167. Log Inv. 2108.
1840-42	London Packet (of Fairhaven)	Howland (Sampson?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Baker, Benjamin.	Log Inv. 2899 (2900-1?). 1839-43 voyage.
1841	Avon	?	Hawaiian (?)	Bates.	See 1836. Same?
1841	Cape Packet	Powell	Australian		Formerly English. Jones, p. 159, 165, 167.
1841	Caroline	Hunter	Australian		Jones, p. 165, 167. See also 1841-42.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1841	Diana	Watson	Australian	*Cheyne. See Cheyne 43-44, 44-45, 46-47, 53, 59-61, 61-66.	
1841	Draco	Ray	U.S.A.	Smith.	
1841	Giraffe	T. B. Simpson	Australian	*Simpson.	See 1843.
1841	Hope	Simpson	English	*Simpson, Goodwyn.	
1841	India	C. W. Gelett	U.S.A.	*Gelett.	See his autobiography.
1841	Indian	Maughan	English	Wilson, Harding.	Jones, Ships p. 127, 162, 168.
1841	Isabella	A. Mausland (McAusland?)	Hawaiian(?)	Nautical Mag. 1842, p. 49.	Formerly of Boston? Wrecked at Oroluk?
1841	Jean	Grimes	Australian	Ward.	Not Genii; perhaps Jane. See Jones.
1841	Jefne (?)	?	Australian	Bates.	Jessie, Capt. Sargeant? Genii, Williamson?
1841	Lady Blackwood	Harris	Australian	Bates, Simpson.	Jones, Ships p. 159, 161, 163.
1841	Louisa	Wright	English	Bates, Harding, Smith.	Jones, Ships p. 164-5.
1841	Offley	Lazenby	English	Wilson, Simpson, Hudson, Ward.	Jones, Ships p. 128, 163, 167. See 1844.
1841	Paradise	Zybrandts	German	Ward.	
1841	Reaper	B. B. Neal	U.S.A.	Wilson.	
1841	Rebecca Sims	Ray	U.S.A.	Bates.	
1841	St. George	Fisher	U.S.A.	Bonney, Harding.	
1841	Thames	Wells	English	Smith.	Jones, Ships, p. 164.
1841	Vigilant	Grey (or Gray)	English	Wilson, Harding.	Jones, Ships p. 124, 133, 159, 166.
1841	Wallaby	C. Bayley	Australian	*Bayley, *Young, Bates.	Log Inv. 4787-8.
1841	William Hamilton	W. Swain	U.S.A.	*Smith.	PMB 819. Log Inv. 4935.
1841	2 Clarinda	E. P. Godby	English	*Godby.	Nearly cut off at Ngatik.
1841	4 Florentia	W. Goodwyn	English	*Goodwyn. Nautical Mag. 1841, pp. 448-51	
1841	a 4 USS Peacock	W. L. Hudson	U.S.A.	*Hudson, *Wilkes, *Hale, et al.	PMB 416, 773. See also 1842.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1841 b 4	USS Flying Fish	Knox	"	" " " " "	" " " "
1841 ca	Clarkston (or Clarkstone)	?	Australian	Simpson.	
1841-42	Caroline	Dryborough	English		Jones, Ships p. 165, 168.
1841-42	Rochester	Kenney	English	Wilson, Clement, Harding.	Earlier visits. In Bonins 1833. See 1838.
1841-42	Saint George	Fisher	U.S.A.	Bonney, Wilson, Norris.	
1841-42 a	Eleanor	Barnett	English	Simpson, Foster.	Jones, Ships p. 136, 162, 167, 170-1.
1841-42 b	Sharon	H. S. Norris	U.S.A.	*Norris, *White.	PMB 693. Log Inv. 4338-9.
1841-43	Grasshopper	J. Yates (ex-Gardner)	English	Wilson, Smith, Nickerson.	Jones, Ships p. 131, 165, 169.
1842	Abigail	J. V. Cox	U.S.A.	Norris.	
1842	Caroline	Wilson (or Williamson)	English	Brush, Nicholson.	Revue Coloniale 1847.
1842	Countess of Minto	Wishart	English	*Wishart, Cheyne.	Nautical Mag. 1843, p. 131.
1842	Crescent	T. W. Roys	U.S.A.	*Roys.	Log Inv. 1312.
1842	Fawn	Dunn	English	Norris.	
1842	George (of New Bedford)	Lake	U.S.A.	Shearman.	
1842	Japan (of Nantucket)	B. F. Riddell	U.S.A.	Brush & Weeks.	
1842	John	Steel	Australian	Nicholson's Australian Shipwrecks, p. ?	Shipwrecked at Guguan I.
1842	John Howland	Whitfield	U.S.A.	Norris.	
1842	Lagrange	M. Stetson	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Norris.	Log Inv. 2791.
1842	Lion	C. F. Howland	U.S.A.	*Howland.	PMB 874. Log Inv. 2878-9.
1842	Magnet	Champlin	U.S.A.		
1842	Margaret Scott	Smith	U.S.A.	Benjamin, Dexter.	
1842	Obed Mitchell	E. Coffin	U.S.A.	*Coffin, Brush/Weeks, Weeks, Nickerson.	Log Inv. 3591.
1842	Orion (of Nantucket)	J. Nichols	U.S.A.	Dexter.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1842	Parker	Kelly	U.S.A.		Kelly replaced Sherman. Shipwreck Banaba.
1842	Rifleman	Davis (or Davies)	English	Simpson, Benjamin.	Jones, Ships p. 163, 166, 170, 172.
1842	Samuel Enderby	Wilson (or Watson)	English	Norris.	Jones, Ships p. 134-5, 160, 169.
1842	Thomas Crisp	Ross (?)	English	Brush & Weeks.	
1842	Young Eagle	E. C. Austin	U.S.A.	*Austin.	PMB 676. Log Inv. 4988.
1842	9 Harriet	C. Bunker	English	Rounds, Cathcart, Hammer, Foster.	Cut off Kosrae. Bonins 33-34. See 1829.
1842	a USS Vincennes	C. Wilkes	U.S.A.	*Wilkes et al.	PMB 89, 223, 773. ML FM4/4614-40.
1842	b USS Peacock	Hudson	"	"	
1842	c USS Flying Fish	Knox	"	"	
1842	d USS Relief	Long	"	"	
1842 & 44	Martha (of Fairhaven)	R. S. Sayer	U.S.A.	*Eldridge, Weeks, Brush, Nickerson.	Log Inv. 3080.
1842 & 44	Matilda	A. Bliss	English	*Pettyjohn, Wilson, Marshall, Sherman.	Pettyjohn deserted at Pohnpei.
1842 ca	Mars	A. Brownell	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 876. Log Inv. 3063. Via Micronesia?
1842-43	Australian	Wiles	Australian	Creighton, Weeks, Nicholson.	
1842-43	Bull	N. Werngren	Swedish	*Cheyne, Brush & Weeks, Nicholson.	Mitchell B1408. 5 months in Pohnpei 1843.
1842-43	Clarice	J. Dexter	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 319. Log Inv. 1085.
1842-43	Edward Carey	Tobey	U.S.A.	Norris, Weeks, Benjamin, Nickerson.	
1842-43	Elizabeth (of Salem)	I. C. Hedge	U.S.A.	*Norton (or Morton), Weeks, Benjamin.	PMB 780. Log Inv. 1542.
1842-43	Fame	Sullivan	Australian	Norris.	Jones, Ships p. 168-9.
1842-43	Fortune	W. H. Almy	U.S.A.	*W. H. Almy, Wilson, Norris.	PMB 862. Log 1795. See 1846,48-49,51-52.
1842-43	Hesper	Handy	U.S.A.	Brush, Creighton.	
1842-43	Monticello	Coggeshall	U.S.A.	Benjamin, Brush/Weeks, Marshall, Nichols	
1842-43	Omega	G. Haggerty	U.S.A.	*Weeks, Brush, Nickerson.	PMB 381. Log Inv. 3670.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1842-43	Peruvian (of Nantucket)	F. Arthur	U.S.A.	Brush & Weeks.	
1842-43	Salus	?	English	Nicholson.	ML ms. 2120.
1842-43	Surprise	Miller (or Hill)	English	Wilson, Sherman.	Jones, Ships p. 172. See 1845.
1842-43	Tuscaloosa	F. C. Taber	U.S.A.	*De Wolf.	PMB 289. Log Inv. 4674.
1842-43	William and Eliza	S. F. Rogers	U.S.A.	Norris.	See 1845-47.
1842-43	Young Phoenix	J. A. Shearman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Benjamin, Marshall, Nickers.	PMB 820. Log Inv. 5000.
1842-44	Isabella (of Fairhaven)	Fletcher (or Netcher)	U.S.A.	Creighton, Dexter, Sherman.	
1842-44	Massachusetts (of Nantucket)	S. Nickerson	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Brush, Weeks, Marshall.	PMB 784. Log Inv. 3157.
1842-44	Potomac	I. B. Hussey	U.S.A.	*Macy, Norton, Benjamin, Brush & Weeks.	Alias Arethusa in Macy's book.
1842-44	William and Henry	I. B. Benjamin	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Nichols.	PMB 882. Log Inv. 4903.
1842-44	Wilmington & Liverpool Packet	G. J. Place	U.S.A.	*Brush & Weeks, Nickerson.	PMB 899. Log Inv. 4970. Condemned 1845.
1843	Adeline Gibbs	Baylies	U.S.A.	Benjamin, Nichols.	
1843	Adèle	Louis Chandler	French	Mallory.	Jore, p. 398; DuPasquier, 1841.
1843	Ann	Curry (?)	English	Creighton.	Jones, Ships p. 167.
1843	Champion (of Edgartown)	Pease	U.S.A.	Sherman.	
1843	Charles Frederick	Allen	U.S.A.	Marshall.	Starbuck, p. 386.
1843	Columbia (of Nantucket)	G. F. Joy	U.S.A.	*Marshall, Benjamin, Raymond, Nickerson.	PMB 820. Log Inv. 1118.
1843	Drymo (of Sippican)	Hammond	U.S.A.	Raymond.	
1843	Edward (of Hudson)	Daggett	U.S.A.	Robbins.	
1843	Elizabeth (of London)	J. Bunker	English	Simpson.	Jones, Ships p. 167, 170.
1843	Elizabeth Starbuck	H. Bigelow	U.S.A.	Marshall, Nickerson, Sherman.	Starbuck, p. 376.
1843	George and Susan	Howland	U.S.A.	Robbins.	
1843	Henrietta (of London)	Longford? Henderson?	English	Marshall, Sherman.	Jones, Ships p. 162, 169. See 1835.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1843	Hydaspe	F. Post	U.S.A.	Creighton.	
1843	Java (of Fairhaven)	Lane	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Almy, Raymond.	See Lefkowitz Bull. 63, No. 19.
1843	Lalla Rookh	O. Raymond	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 873. Log Inv. 2798.
1843	Levi Starbuck	Nye	U.S.A.	Macy, Nickerson.	
1843	Lexington (of Providence)	J. P. Jayne	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Hammer, Raymond.	PMB 874. Log Inv. 2871.
1843	Lindsays	Williamson	Australian		Jones, Ships p. 168-9.
1843	Lydia	Cathcart	U.S.A.	*Cathcart, Hammer, Macy, Jayne, Sherman.	
1843	Martha (of Plymouth?)	Davenport	U.S.A.		
1843	Mary and Martha	Coffin	U.S.A.	Creighton.	
1843	Montreal	?	U.S.A.	Benjamin.	
1843	Mount Vernon	L. B. Imbert	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Macy, Nickerson, Sherman.	Log Inv. 3406-7.
1843	Nassau	Weeks	U.S.A.	Raymond.	
1843	Nelson	Rogers	Australian	Creighton, Nicholson.	Jones, Ships p. 166, 172.
1843	Nereide	Fidash (=Febarb? Fedart?)	English	Creighton.	Jones, Ships pp. 164,167,170-1,index 65.
1843	Pacific (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	Rounds	Canadian	Foster, Starbuck, Ward.	
1843	Pearl (of Sippican)	E. A. Blankenship	U.S.A.	Cathcart, Hammer, Raymond, Sherman.	Starbuck, p. 390. Hegarty, p. 33.
1843	Peruvian (of St. John, N.B.)	Wood (?)	Canadian	*Coffin. Via Micronesia?	Jones, p.170. Tahiti 3/43, Hawaii 11/43.
1843	Rajah (of New Bedford)	West	U.S.A.	Benjamin.	
1843	Shaw	E. du Pernet	Hawaiian	Cheyne, Ward. Captain's first name	Édouard or Bernard. Shipwrecked Oroluk.
1843	Susan (of Nantucket)	R. Russell	U.S.A.	Robbins, Marshall.	
1843	Thule (of Nantucket)	Coffin	U.S.A.	Creighton, Ewer, Dexter.	
1843	Tigress	Abbott (& Eury)	Australian	Creighton, Nicholson, Jones p. 164, 167. Capt. Abbott died at Kosrae.	
1843	Tobacco Plant	Skinner	U.S.A.	Creighton.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1843	William Gillies	?	English (?)	Simpson.	
1843	2 Giraffe	T. B. Simpson	Australian	*Simpson, Nicholson.	ML A2619.
1843	3 Venice (of Philadelphia)	?	U.S.A.	Benjamin.	
1843	4 Wave	?	English	Cheyne, Shineberg.	
1843	9 Brothers	R. Lawrence	English	Gov. Sta. Maria. Jones Ships index p.78.	Brought R. Millinchamp from the Bonins.
1843	9 Lingayen	?	Spanish	*Celix.	Gov. Santa Maria + prisoners aboard.
1843 & 44	Magallanes	Somes (or Gomez?)	Spanish	Krämer.	See 1833 Sabina.
1843 & 45	Bermondsey	Stokes	English	Simpson, Creighton, Benjamin, Smith.	Jones, Ships p. 165, 168, 172.
1843 & 45	Galen	Bowers	U.S.A.	Macy, Creighton, Ewer, Nickerson, Smith.	Wrecked 1846.
1843-44	Balaena	R. Manchester	U.S.A.	*Robbins.	PMB 575. Log Inv. 522.
1843-44	Emily Morgan	P. E. Ewer	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Creighton.	Log Inv. 1580.
1843-44	Howard	A. Bunker	U.S.A.	*Nichols, Creighton.	PMB 831. Log Inv. 2350. See 1839-40.
1843-44	Naiad	A. Cheyne	Australian	*Cheyne, Creighton.	ML B1408.
1843-44	Onyx (of London)	Brown	English	Benjamin, Nickerson.	Jones, Ships p. 166-7, 172.
1843-44	Phoebe	S. W. Harris	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Creighton, Ewer, Nickerson.	Log Inv. 3871.
1843-44 ?	Two Brothers	Tinkham	U.S.A.	Creighton.	
1843-45	California	G. Lawrence	U.S.A.	*Lawrence, Creighton, Benjamin, Raymond.	Log Inv. 734.
1843-45	Margaret	Courtney	English	Creighton, Nickerson, Jones p. 165, 174.	Sydney Morning Herald, 14/2/45.
1843-45	Oregon	O. Sherman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Benjamin, Marshall, Nichols.	PMB 853. Log Inv. 3697.
1843-45	Rose (of Halifax, Nova Scotia)	T. F. Wood	Canadian	*Creighton, Jayne, Ewer, Nichols.	Log Inv. 4163. Jones, Ships p. 165.
844	Addison	T. West	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Benjamin, Mallory.	Log Inv. 108 (Lilly Lib.)
844	Anita	?	English (?)		
844	Damon (of Newport)	Potter	U.S.A.	Creighton, Benjamin.	Revue Coloniale 1847.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1844	Emma	J. Aberdeen (?)	English	Eldridge.	Revue Coloniale 1847.
1844	Franklin	Winslow	U.S.A.	Nichols.	Starbuck, p. 398.
1844	Hector	Martin	U.S.A.	Nickerson.	
1844	James Stewart (of St. John, N.B.)	Jackson	Canadian	*Baker, Weeks, Creighton, Nichols.	Jones, Ships p. 168.
1844	Josephine	T. W. Roys	U.S.A.	*Roys, *Woolley.	Log Inv. 2681.
1844	Leonidas (of Bristol)	Waldron	U.S.A.	Brush & Weeks, Macy, Nickerson.	Starbuck, p. 402.
1844	Nimrod	Sullivan	Australian	Creighton.	Jones, Ships p. 172.
1844	Offley	Lazenby	English	Brush & Weeks.	Jones, Ships p. 171, 175. See 1841.
1844	Rosalie	Mosher	U.S.A.	Mallory, Benjamin, Brush/Weeks, Nichols.	Starbuck, p. 394. See also 1848-49.
1844	Roscoe	G. H. Clark	U.S.A.	Creighton.	Revue Coloniale 1847.
1844	Saint Peter	Foster	U.S.A.	Ewer.	
1844	Swift	Fisher	U.S.A.	Creighton.	See 1850.
1844	Three Brothers	J. Mitchell	U.S.A.	Harris, Benjamin, Mallory.	
1844	United States	C. B. Worth	U.S.A.	Nichols.	
1844	William Hamilton	Cole	U.S.A.	Brush & Weeks.	
1844	William Penn	J. C. Lincoln	U.S.A.	*Lincoln, *Anon., Gulick.	PMB 854. Log Inv. 4943-4.
1844	04 Eliza Frances	J. Miner	English	Gov. Sta. María. Jones' Ships, p. 166.	Took R. Millinchamp back to Bonins.
1844	12 Angéline	Hyenne & Votte	French	*Marant-Boissauveur, *Votte, Bérard, and Halligon.	Warship, cut off at Mili.
1844	12 HMS Vestal	C. Talbot	English	*(Logbook).	PRO. Nautical Magazine 1845, pp. 337-340.
1844 & 46	Seringapatam	Courtney (& Lovell?)	English	Ewer, Macy.	Jones, Ships p. 168, 173-4.
1844 +	Java (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	Allen	Canadian	Creighton.	
1844-45	Cortes	J. W. Hammond	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Benjamin.	PMB 259, 321, 957. Log Inv. 1271.
1844-45	Emerald (of New Bedford)	O. Cathcart	U.S.A	*Creasy.	PMB 376. Log Inv. 1567.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1844-45	Uncas	C. W. Gelett	U.S.A.	*Gelett, *Allen.	Log Inv. 4693. See Gelett's autobiography
1844-45	Waverly	Munroe	U.S.A.	Mallory.	
1844-45 a	Naiad	A. Cheyne	English	*Cheyne.	ML B1408. Naiad attacked at Ebon in 1845.
1844-45 b	Will O' the Wisp	Walker	"	"	Jones, Ships p. 171.
1844-46	Cassander	H. F. King	U.S.A.	*D. King, *Warner.	PMB 791. Log Inv. 845.
1844-48?	HMS Collingwood	G. Seymour	English	*Seymour, *Markham, *Jones, *Somerville.	Via Micronesia? No mention by Walpole.
1845	Chandler Price	J. H. Pease	U.S.A.	*Pease, Luce, Ward.	Rescued Columbia survivors.
1845	Charles W. (of Salem)	?	U.S.A.	Akin.	Brig bound to Manila.
1845	Columbia (of New London)	R. Kelly	U.S.A.	*Kelly, *Crocker, *Pease.	Cut off and shipwrecked at Nonouti.
1845	HMS Hazard	F. P. Egerton	English	*Egerton, Gulick.	PRO Adm 51/3613 (3163?). AJCP PRO 5770.
1845	Harriet (of Freetown)	Durfee	U.S.A.	King, Luce.	Starbuck, p. 414.
1845	Helena	Benjum	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1845	Heroïne	Hamelin	French	*Marant-Boissauveur.	Exact ship name was Héroïne.
1845	John Howland	T. Leary	U.S.A.		
1845	Levant	Allen	U.S.A.	Cheevers.	Starbuck, p. 390.
1845	Louisa	J. Curry	English		Jones, Ships p. 170, 174-5.
1845	Margaret Scott	B. Price	U.S.A.	Luce.	
1845	Marteros de Funkin	Cuarteron	Spanish	*Cuarteron.	= Mártires de Funkin?
1845	Mindoro	Davis	?	*Davis.	PMB 211.
1845	Minerva	Macomber? Smalley?	U.S.A. (?)	*Delessert.	
1845	Samuel Enderby	W. Lisle	English	Akin.	Jones, Ships p. 170, 175.
1845	Surprise (or Surprize)	Hill(?)	English		Jones, Ships p. 173.
1845	Warwick	G. N. Cheevers	U.S.A.(?)	*(Logbook).	PMB 210.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1845	Zone	Starbuck	U.S.A.		
1845	1 Ianthe	Woodberry	U.S.A.	*Anon, Ward.	Discovered Ianthe Shoal.
1845	8 Rhin	Bérard	French	*Bérard, *Fabre, *Meryon?	AJCP M595, 3591-2, 3594.
1845-46	Chariot	O. Luce	U.S.A.	*Luce, Cox, Warner, King.	PMB 675. Log Inv. 897.
1845-46	Empire	C. A. Veeder	U.S.A.	Cox.	
1845-46	Henry Tuke	H. Champlin	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Cox, Luce.	Log Inv. 2228.
1845-46	Peruvian	W. R. Brown	U.S.A.	*Burr, Ward.	PMB 857. Log Inv. 3855.
1845-46	Virginia	J. T. Chase	U.S.A.	*Akin.	PMB 853. Log Inv. 4773.
1845-46	Zephyr	T. J. Smith	U.S.A.	*Smith, Cox.	PMB 900. Log Inv. 5014.
1845-47	Hope	A. Tucker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 333. Log Inv. 2325.
1845-47	William and Eliza	W. H. Whitfield	U.S.A.	*Whitfield.	PMB 837. Log Inv. 4899. 1844-48 voyage.
1846	Alexander Coffin	Hathaway	U.S.A.	Cox.	
1846	Baltic	C. Butler	U.S.A.	*Butler.	Shipwrecked.
1846	Canton II	G. Taber	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 315. Log Inv. 800.
1846	Ceres	Harris	U.S.A.	Cox.	
1846	Christopher Mitchell	E. Ackley	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 389. Via Micronesia? See 1851.
1846	David Paddack	C. B. Swain (?)	U.S.A.	*Andrews, Macdonald.	Wrecked in Japan in July 1848.
1846	Fortune	T. S. Bailey	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 844. Log Inv. 1788. Via Micronesia?
1846	Gambia	J. Hartwell	English	*(Logbook), Nicholson.	PMB 218.
1846	Hansa (not Hanseat)	?	German	Butler.	
1846	Isaac Hicks	Rice	U.S.A.	Butler, Cox.	
1846	Margaret Swift	Pierce	U.S.A.	Cox.	
1846	Mayflower	Gifford	U.S.A.	Cox.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1846	Navy	J. W. Norton	U.S.A.	*Norton.	PMB 676. Log Inv. 3477.
1846	North America	N. Richards	U.S.A.	*Smith, Cox.	PMB 884. Log Inv. 3568.
1846	Plymouth	L. B. Edwards	U.S.A.	*MacDonald.	Possibly again in 1847.
1846	Stephania	S. Coggeshall	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 269. Log Inv. 4475.
1846	Washington	Wheldon	U.S.A.	Cox.	Check Log Inv. 4830-1, 4847.
1846	William Neilson	Weston	U.S.A.	Damon.	Shipwrecked at or near Namorik.
1846	Young Eagle	Lathrop	U.S.A.		See 1842.
1846	2 Lucy Ann	E. P. Brown	U.S.A.	*Brown.	PMB 688. Log Inv. 2942.
1846	2 Seringapatam	Courtney? Lovell?	English		Jones, Ships p. 173, 174.
1846 & 47	Zotoff	B. Wallis	U.S.A.	*Mrs. Wallis.	
1846 ca	America	Fisher	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1846 ca	Merrimack	G. Destin	U.S.A.	*Watrous, Clement.	Log Inv. 3250. In Bonins 1835.
1846-47	Entreprise	Penny & Briançon	French	Lacroix, Jurien.	
1846-47	Orotava	Nail	Australian	*Meeking.	
1846-47	Starling	A. Cheyne	Australian	*Cheyne, Shineberg.	
1846-48	Splendid	G. A. Baylies	U.S.A.	*Baylies, *Baker.	PMB 894. Log Inv. 4419-20.
1846-50	Canmore (of St. John, N.B.)	Cudlip & Courtenay	Canadian	Potter (1848Z).	Also at Bonins 1846 & 47, Sydney 1848.
1847	(unnamed ship)	?	Austrian (?)	*Mrs. Pfeiffer.	See 1852/53? Seneca. Her 1st voyage.
1847	Australian	?	Australian		Reported in Gilberts by Alfred.
1847	Catherine	C. L. Pratt	U.S.A.	*Cloutsman.	PMB 211.
1847	Courrier des Indes (=India Packet)	Rivallon	French	Lacroix.	Jones, Ships p. 175. Lost off Guam.
1847	Eleanor	E. Woodin	Australian	*Woodin, *Westbrook.	See also 1851-52. Crowther 910.4 ELE. Tas. Arch. NS676/1.
1847	Franklin	Davis	U.S.A.	Ward.	New Bedford bark.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1847	Gipsy	J. Gibson	English	Ward.	Jones, Ships p. 171, 176. See 1840-42.
1847	Golconda II	B. R. Studley	U.S.A.	*Anon.	PMB 266. Log Inv. 2007.
1847	John Harield (or Harrold?)	?	English	Lacroix.	= John Laird? (see 1849)
1847	Martha (of Nantucket)	H. B. Folger	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 399b. Log Inv. 3087. Via Micronesia?
1847	Nile	Hamlin	U.S.A.	Ward.	Took first 2 white residents to Mokil.
1847	Ranger (of London)	Cuthbert	English		
1847	Uncas	C. W. Gelett	U.S.A.	*Gelett, *Newton.	Not Micronesia then. Log Inv. 4694. See his autobiography.
1847	Will Watch	Taylor	English		Reported in Gilberts by Alfred.
1847	Woodlark	?	Australian		Reported in Gilberts by Alfred.
1847 & 50	Wolga	Luce	U.S.A.	Coffin, Doane, Potter.	
1847 ca	Earl of Clare	?	English		
1847-1848	Eliza Adams	E. Harding	U.S.A.	*Harding.	PMB 272. Log Inv. 1507.
1847-48	Ann-Alexander	I. F. Sawtell	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Log Inv. 336.	PMB 267, 306, 307. Ship stove by a whale.
1847-48	Ariane	Dutailis	French	*Dutailis, *Halligon.	
1847-48	Athol (of St. John)	J. D. Coffin	Canadian	*Coffin, *Doane.	Log Inv. 451.
1847-48	Atkins Adams	S. Lane	U.S.A.	*Fisk (or Fish).	PMB 286. Log Inv. 452.
1847-48	Eliza L. B. Jenney	Allen	U.S.A.	Potter, Ward.	
1847-48	George Holmes	Distant	English		Jones, Ships p. 176.
1847-48	Harvest (of Fairhaven)	Lahey	U.S.A.	Jackson.	
1847-48	James Stewart (of St. John, N.B.)	Kenney	Canadian	*Kenney, Dr. George, Gov. Perez.	Jones, Ships p. 175-7.
1847-48	Mechanic (of Newport)	O. Potter	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 880. Log Inv. 3204.
1847-48	Omega	I. Morey	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Log Inv. 3664.	PMB 885. Nearly wrecked Tabiteuea 1847.
1847-48	Potomac	O. C. Swain	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), *Harding.	PMB 384i. Log Inv. 3967. 1846 also?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1847-48	Samos	H. Archer	U.S.A	*Archer.	PMB 212.
1847-48	Triton I	T. Spencer	U.S.A.	*Spencer, Haley.	Starbuck, pp. 436-7. Cut off at Nonouti.
1847-48	United States	J. E. Smith	U.S.A	*Smith. Log Inv. 4729.	Rescued Triton. Lost Tonga 1849.
1847-48	Vishnu	Haberdier	English (?)	Ward.	
1847-49	Alabama	B. Coggeshall	U.S.A	*Marshall, Spencer.	PMB 373. Log Inv. 162. Rescued Triton.
1847-50	Alfred	J. P. Davenport	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Bryant, Potter.	PMB 801. Voyage of 1845-52.
1848	Amelia	Lindsay	English	Ward.	A 149-ton schooner.
1848	Anglona	?	U.S.A	Jurien de la Gravière.	=Eng. Anglia?
1848	Ansell Gibbs	Merrihew	U.S.A.	Potter.	
1848	Atlantic	J. Coleman	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 438.
848	Brighton	C. G. West	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 313. Log Inv. 691.
848	California	Fisher	U.S.A	Coffin.	
848	Champion	?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 239. See 1849; same ship?
848	Cherokee	J. L. Cleveland	U.S.A.	*Pierce.	PMB 793. Log Inv. 1013.
848	Garland	Crowell	U.S.A	Baylies.	
848	Genii	Oliver	Australian	Maude, Howard.	Left Walter Holliwell on Abemama.
848	Globe	J. C. Daggett	U.S.A.	Potter.	
848	Inez	W. L. Jackson	U.S.A.	*Jackson.	
848	Isaac Howland	West	U.S.A.	Baylies.	
848	Japan (of Nantucket)	V. S. Riddell	U.S.A.	*Swain, Baylies.	Log Inv. 2517.
848	John Jay	W. Harwood	U.S.A	*Harwood.	PMB 783. Log Inv. 2614.
848	Josephine	Hedges	U.S.A.		Check PMB 290.
848	Liverpool II	C. West	U.S.A.	*West.	PMB 875. Log Inv. 2889.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1848	Mount Vernon	G. A. Covell	U.S.A.	Baylies.	
1848	Newton	Hale	U.S.A.	Baylies.	
1848	Oscar	W. A. Green	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 836. Log Inv. 3725.
1848	Rebecca Sims	Taber	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1848	Resolution	Park/Lane/Plank (=Plant?)	English		Jones, Ships p. 173, 176-7.
1848	Rowena	Adams	U.S.A.	Jackson.	
1848	Samuel Robertson	J. K. Turner	U.S.A.	*(Logbook)?	PMB 775. Log Inv. 4213. 1847 also?
1848	Sarah Parker	Russell	U.S.A.	Baylies.	
1848	South America	Sowle	U.S.A.	*Harding.	
1848	03 Maria	B. Sproule	English (?)	*Sproule.	Visited Wake. Not on her first visit.
1848	10 Canton	?	Australian	*Gilles, *Gov. Perez.	Shipwrecked at Tinian.
1848	10 La Manche	Armand Gilles	French	*Gilles, *Gov. Perez.	Took survivors of Canton wreck from Tinian to Guam & Mla.
1848 & 50	Bayonnaise	Jurien de la Gravière	French	*Jurien de la Gravière.	
1848 ca.	Junior	S. Tinkham	U.S.A.	*Osbon.	From Tahiti to Okhotsk, via Micronesia?
1848-49	Adeline	Jernegan	U.S.A.		
1848-49	Alpha	J. W. Folger	U.S.A.	*Macy, Jennings.	PMB 373f, 390a. Log Inv. 250.
1848-49	Boy (of Warren)	O. Luce	U.S.A.		See also 1850-51.
1848-49	Fortune	E. H. Woodbridge	U.S.A.	*Anon (or Hathaway).	PMB 266. Log Inv. 1789.
1848-49	Hamilton	Wade	U.S.A.		Condemned Hong Kong 1849.
1848-49	Jefferson	S. P. Smith	U.S.A.	Cady.	
1848-49	Julian	C. Taber	U.S.A.	*Cady, *Robinson.	PMB 848, 872. Log Inv. 2693-4.
1848-49	Marcia	Ellison	U.S.A.	Cady.	
1848-49	Milwood	F. W. Deane	U.S.A.	Bryant.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1848-49	Minerva II	O. Smalley	U.S.A.	*Smalley.	Log Inv. 3307.
1848-49	Moctezuma	E. Tower	U.S.A.	Cady.	
1848-49	Nile	?	U.S.A.	Cady.	
1848-49	Rosalie	Mosher	U.S.A.	Baker, Bryant.	See 1844.
1848-49	St. George	W. Hawes	U.S.A.		See 1851-54.
1848-50	Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	M. Baker	U.S.A.	*Lawrence, *Bryant, Jennings.	PMB 808, 217? Log Inv. 1536-7.
1848-50	Milton	T. J. Smith	U.S.A.	*Smith, *Gifford, Jennings, Bryant.	PMB 881. Log Inv. 3287-8.
1848-50	Olympia	W. Woodward	U.S.A.	*Potter.	PMB 273, 274. Log Inv. 3661.
1848-50	Planter	I. B. Hussey	U.S.A.	*Paddack, Jones.	
1848-51	North America	G. Pendleton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook + painting). Nicholson.	Tasmania State Archives NS 614/3.
1849	Abraham Barker	A. R. Barker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Potter.	PMB 671. Log Inv. 75.
1849	Bengal	Hempsted	U.S.A.		
1849	Braganza	Devoll	U.S.A.	Damon.	Starbuck, p. 434.
1849	Cambria	E. Harding	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Potter.	PMB 580. Log Inv. 778.
1849	Champion	A. F. Parker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 253. Log Inv. 883. See 1848.
1849	Chandler Price	Taber	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 452.
1849	Erie	I. Norton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 266. Log Inv. 1631.
1849	Franklin (of Sag Harbor?)	Cooper (?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 683. Check Log Inv. 1840-41.
1849	George (of ...)	Clark (?)	U.S.A.		One of 3 ships named George...
1849	George Washington	A. C. Baker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 288. Log Inv. 1965.
1849	Huntress	E. T. Shearman	U.S.A.	*Ackerman.	PMB 867. Log Inv. 2377.
1849	John Laird	?	English	Jennings.	
1849	Labason	?	U.S.A.		Name probably incorrect.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1849	Lagrange	Henry M. Dexter	U.S.A.	Baker, Bryant.	Ref. Hegarty, p. 38.
1849	Levi Starbuck	Nye	U.S.A.		
1849	Mary and Susan	G. Pendleton, Jr.	U.S.A.	*Pendleton, Jr., *Anon.	PMB 844, 877. Log Inv. 3121-2.
1849	Mercury	G. Pendleton	U.S.A.	*Pendleton.	PMB 846a. Log Inv. 3229.
1849	Montezuma (of New London)	Benjamin	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 458.
1849	Morea	R. T. Wyatt	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 444.
1849	Nathaniel P. Tallmadge	J. Mulford	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 684. Log Inv. 3458.
1849	Phoenix (of New Bedford)	J. McCleave (or CC Ray?)	U.S.A.	*McCleave, *Ray, Ward.	PMB 399, 847. Log Inv. 3879-80.
1849	Pioneer	P. W. Hathaway	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 888. Log Inv. 3907.
1849	Roscoe	McCleave? Gorham?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Baker.	Ship or bark? See 1851-53.
1849	Sally Anne	Brooks	U.S.A.		
1849	Scotland	G. A. Smith	U.S.A.	Ward.	Check Log Inv. 4275. See 1853.
1849	Sheffield	T. W. Roys	U.S.A.	*Roys, *Jessup.	Log Inv. 4349.
1849	William Hamilton	H. A. Shockley	U.S.A.	Potter.	See 1851-53.
1849	William Thompson	A. G. Ellis	U.S.A.	*Ellis.	PMB 369. Log Inv. 4955.
1849	Zephyr	Shearman	U.S.A.	Potter.	
1849	2 Richmond	Swift?	U.S.A.	Perez, de la Corte.	Brought Dr. George to Guam.
1849	3 Montpelier	J. M. Young	U.S.A.	*Young, *Tucker.	PMB 351, 883. Log Inv. 3365-6.
1849	9 Union	?	Spanish (?)	Perez, Ibañez.	Brought relief supplies to Guam.
1849 & 50	Inga	Barnes	U.S.A.		See Dec 1852.
1849 ca	Rhone (=Rome?)	Dennis	Australian	*Mullett.	See 1851, 1852.
1849-50	Abigail	G. E. Young	U.S.A.	*Jennings.	PMB 571. Log Inv. 65.
1849-50	Awashonks	G. D. Smith	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Snow.	PMB 310. Log Inv. 511.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1849-50	Barclay (of Nantucket)	E. Baker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Jennings, Bryant.	PMB 727. Log Inv. 532.
1849-50	Cowper	Cole	U.S.A.	Snow.	Starbuck, p. 452.
1849-50	George Champlin	Swain	U.S.A.	Jones.	
1849-50	Henry Kneeland	G. H. Clark	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Bryant.	PMB 288. Log Inv. 2214.
1849-50	Hobomok	Caloft	U.S.A.	Bryant, Ward.	
1849-50	Levant	Lowen	U.S.A.	Wing.	Starbuck, p. 450.
1849-50	Marengo	Z. A. Devoll	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 346. Log Inv. 3005.
1849-50	Maria Theresa	M. Swift	U.S.A.	*Anon, Bryant.	PMB 265. Log Inv. 3052.
1849-50	Martha	Folger? Chase?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 678. Log Inv. 3087-8.
1849-50	Massachusetts (of Nantucket)	S. Nickerson	U.S.A.	*Snow.	PMB 287, 813. Log Inv. 3158.
1849-50	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	J. T. Chase	U.S.A.	*Chase.	PMB 258. Log Inv. 3160.
1849-50	Ocmulgee	F. W. Manter	U.S.A.	*Dias.	PMB 251. Log Inv. 3623.
1849-50	Rajah	H. S. West	U.S.A.	Potter.	
1849-50	Superior	Sloan	U.S.A.	Snow.	Starbuck, p. 458.
1849-51	Arabian	W. Jacobs	Australian	*(Logbook), Harding.	Crowther Library.
849-51	Emma	C. W. Hussey	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Hammet, Potter, Harding.	Log Inv. 1588. Burned Paita 1853.
849-52	Belle	I. Handy	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Jones, Pierson. ABCFM Papers	#11. PMB 680. Log 565. Voyage 1844-52.
849-52	Hector	P. Smith	U.S.A.	Potter, Jones, Jennings.	
849-52	Herald (of Fairhaven)	C. T. Terry	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Jennings.	PMB 867. Log Inv. 2240. See 1852-53.
849/50	Benjamin Morgan	Chappel	U.S.A.		

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1850	Alpha	Congdon (?) Folger (?)	U.S.A. (?)		See 1848-49. Same ship? German ship?
1850	America	Seabury (?)	U.S.A.(?)		
1850	Badger	?	?		
1850	Benjamin Tucker	D. D. Wood	U.S.A.	*Chappell, Snow.	Log Inv. 614.
1850	Betsey Williams	F. Hancox	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 577. Log 646.
1850	Bowditch	N. J. Waldron	U.S.A.	*Newman, *Wood, *Anon.	PMB 296, 577, 836d. Log Inv. 670-2.
1850	Bramin (=Bremen?)	Butts	German (?)	English Brahmin?	Check The Friend Oct. 1848, p. 77.
1850	Cavalier	T. P. Dexter	U.S.A.	*Wilson.	Log Inv. 870.
1850	Charles Rogers	?	French (?)	Newman.	=Charles, Capt. Rogers?
1850	Cherokee	Cleveland	U.S.A.		Voyage of 49-51.
1850	Columbia	Cash (?) Chase (?)	U.S.A.(?)		Check Log Inv. 1119.
1850	Columbus (of Fairhaven)	W. H. Crowell	U.S.A.	*Pulver, Wing.	Log Inv. 1132.
1850	Daniel Watson	?	Australian		Name perhaps Donald or Marian Watson.
1850	Dover	Jeffrey (or Jeffries)	U.S.A.		
1850	Endeavour	Hamblin	U.S.A.		
1850	Fabius	P. S. Wing	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 861. Log Inv. 1706.
1850	Flying Fox	Brown	Australian	Jones, Haley, Damon.	Shipwrecked at Nonouti.
1850	General Scott	Fisher	U.S.A.	Jennings, Snow, Bryant.	Starbuck, p. 458, says Capt. Harris.
1850	Good Return	C. Cook	U.S.A.	*Wing, *Anon.	PMB 256. Log Inv. 2047-8.
1850	Grant	?	?		Possibly Potomac, Capt. Grant.
1850	Gratitude	P. S. Wilcox	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 2079.
1850	Honqua	Brown	U.S.A.	Potter.	Lost in Arctic July 1851.
1850	Hydaspe	J. R. Tallman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Ward.	PMB 954. Log Inv. 2384.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1850	J. E. Donnell	Bennett	U.S.A.	Potter.	
1850	Litherland	Davis	Australian	Dakin, Nicholson.	Via Banaba.
1850	Lucy Ann	Brown (?)	U.S.A.		
1850	Marcus	Babcock	U.S.A.		
1850	Maria (of New Bedford?)	J. Coffin (or Mooers?)	U.S.A.		Check Log Inv. 3046.
1850	Menkar	T. H. Norton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 3210. 1849 also?
1850	Mexican	Cudworth	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1850	Mogul	Huntley	U.S.A.	Dias.	Starbuck, p. 450.
1850	Mount Vernon	J. M. Willis	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Jennings.	PMB 814. Log Inv. 3409.
1850	Narragansett	John B. Rogers	U.S.A.	Jones.	
1850	Nimrod	Hagerty? Sherman?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 884. Log Inv. 3535.
1850	Prince Regent	J. Gardiner	Australian	*Fisher.	Tasmanian Arch. NP29/7. Log Inv. 4003-4.
1850	Regal	?	?		
1850	Romulus	Hull	U.S.A.	Ward.	Also in The Friend, 1 Sept. 1850.
1850	Sarah	Purrington	U.S.A.	Wing.	Ship-rigged.
1850	St. Lawrence	Baker (?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 275.
1850	Swift	F. Vincent	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Log Inv. 4531.	PMB 367b, 842d, 895.
1850	Tenedos	N. Middleton	U.S.A.	*Fisk, M. Baker.	
1850	Tigress	?	Australian		
1850	Tuscany	S. W. Edwards (?)	U.S.A.	Wilson.	Starbuck p. 450.
1850	Vanguard	?	English (?)		
1850	Venice	F. B. Harris	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 776. Log Inv. 4746.
1850	William Melville	Thomas	Australian	Ward.	Attacked at Kwajalein.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1850	William Sprague	?	Australian?	*(Logbook).	PMB 771.
1850	Woodlark	Thendak(?)	Australian		Reported on the Line by Ganges.
1850	04 Freak	T. B. Simpson	Australian	*Simpson, Nicholson.	Caught in typhoon near Marianas.
1850	04 Freak	T. B. Simpson	Australian	*Simpson.	Nicholson 2:182.
1850	10 John Quincy Adams	?	U.S.A.	Newell.	
1850	10 Sea Breeze	G. Newell	U.S.A.	*Newell.	
1850	10 Wisconsin	?	U.S.A.	Newell.	
1850	11 Eliza L. B. Jenney	Allen	U.S.A.	Newell.	
1850 & 51	Armata	C. Strong Holt	U.S.A.	Potter, Barns.	Starbuck, p. 466. Lost July 1851.
1850 & 52	Jane	?	Australian		
1850 +	Chieftain	R. Randell	Australian		Trading schooner in Gilberts.
1850 ca	Brougham	Wells? Ballinger?	English	Cheyne.	Whaler, visited Ngatik. Jones, p. 177-9.
1850-51	Boy (of Warren)	O. Luce	U.S.A.	*Dawson, Hammet, Ward.	Attacked at Pingelap. See also 1848-49.
1850-51	Daniel Webster	H. C. Bunker	U.S.A.	*Mearn & Bailey.	PMB 279. Log Inv. 1343.
1850-51	Desdemona	J. A. Beckerman	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1850-51	Falcon	Smith	U.S.A.	Newman, Wood, Ward.	
1850-51	Ganges	T. Coffin, Jr.	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Jones.	PMB 727. Log Inv. 1857.
1850-51	Mary Frazier	Hagerty	U.S.A.	Jones, Newman, Wood.	See 1852.
1850-51	Wolga	G. Luce	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Potter.	Log Inv. 4977.
1850-52	Omega	C. C. Russell	U.S.A.	Munro, Wyer.	
1850-53	Emily Morgan	P. E. Ewer	U.S.A.	*Jones, Hammet.	
1851	Ariel	?	English (?)	*Bradley, Nicholson.	Via Micronesia?
1851	Australian	?	Australian	Harding.	Reported in Gilberts by Saratoga.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1851	Benjamin Rush	Swan	U.S.A.		
1851	Capricieuse	?	French	Gulick, Krämer.	See 1852.
1851	Christopher Mitchell	T. Sullivan	U.S.A.	Haley.	
1851	Covington	Devoll	U.S.A.	Harding.	Starbuck, p. 464.
1851	Fellows	B. F. Pendleton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 861. Log Inv. 1743.
1851	George and Mary	S. Greene	U.S.A.	*Scovel.	Log Inv. 1916.
1851	HMS Pantaloon	Parker	English		
1851	India	Miller	U.S.A.		
1851	Inez	Miller	U.S.A.		
1851	Joseph Maxwell	E. T. Howland	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Via Micronesia? Check PMB 379m-380a. Log Inv. 2657.
1851	Lion (of Providence)	Nichols	U.S.A.	*Warner, Jones.	Cut off in Marshalls (Doc. 184401).
1851	Margaret	?	Australian	Woodin.	
1851	Maria Laura	Mansfield	Australian	Jones, Nicholson.	Perhaps same as Marie Laure, of Hobart.
1851	Mary (of New Bedford)	Henry	U.S.A.		
1851	Merrimack	Wilson? Destin?	U.S.A.		
1851	Montauk	Folger	U.S.A.		Not in Starbuck. Reported by Ganges.
1851	Neptune	Allen	U.S.A.		
1851	Odd Fellow	Hedges	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1851	Oneco	Drew	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1851	Phoenix (of Nantucket)	P. Winslow	U.S.A.	*Sandsbury, *Merritt.	PMB 383a, 389. Log Inv. 3874-5.
1851	Rhone (=Rome?)	Dennis	Australian		See 1849 ca., 1852.
1851	Richard Mitchell	R. McCleave	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 456.
1851	Saratoga	E. Harding	U.S.A.	*Harding, *Worth, *Anon.	PMB 272. Log Inv. 4267-9.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1851	Smyrna	Tobey (or Taber)	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 462. Reported by Ganges.
1851	Sophia	W. Baldwin	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 456. Sold to California.
1851	Sutton	McKenzie	English		
1851	Timor (of Sag Harbor)	E. M. Baker	U.S.A.	*Barns.	PMB 683. Log Inv. 4612.
1851	Two Brothers	E. Nichols	U.S.A.	*Nichols, Haley.	Log Inv. 4685.
1851	USS Saratoga	Walker	U.S.A.	*Walker.	Part of Commodore Perry's squadron.
1851	Wanderer	B. Boyd	English	*Webster, *Hall?	ML ms. 644. Shipwrecked New South Wales.
1851	Washington (of New Bedford)	M. Palmer	U.S.A.	*Palmer.	PMB 369? Log Inv. 4840.
1851	William H. Harbeck	?	?	*(Logbook).	PMB 376.
1851	10 Amelia	Hetherington	English	*Gov. Perez.	Took 18 soldiers back to Manila.
1851	11 Alegria (or Angélica)	?	French	*Gov. Perez.	Warship, supposedly.
1851	12 Arco Iris	G. Coffin	U.S.A.	*Coffin.	1849-52 voyage around the world.
1851	12 Rodolph	C. D. Perry	U.S.A.	Kemble, Ward.	Crew killed & ship burned at Tabiteuea.
1851 & 52	Clavileño	M. Varanda	Spanish	*Gov. Perez. Same as Caviteño? Manileño?	Brought 63 convicts to/from Guam.
1851 ca	Elizabeth & Henry	?	U.S.A.	*Warner.	Not in Starbuck (Doc. 184401).
1851-52	Bengal	W. D. Phillips	U.S.A.	*Clarke, *Allen, Almy, Jones, Baker.	Log Inv. 590.
1851-52	Charles W. Morgan	J. D. Sampson	U.S.A.	*Haley, Leavitt, Snow, Jones.	Log Inv. 958.
1851-52	Eleanor	E. Woodin	Australian	*Woodin, Gulick.	See also 1861-63.
1851-52	Fortune	D. E. Hathaway	U.S.A.	*Hathaway, *Anon., Baker.	PMB 266, 862. Log Inv. 1790-1.
1851-52	Hibernia II	A. Baker	U.S.A.	*A. Baker, Hathaway.	PMB 900. Log Inv. 2300.
1851-52	Jasper	Rotch	U.S.A.	Munger, Wyer, Ward.	Condemned N.Z. Sept. 53.
1851-52	John and Elizabeth	Chappell	U.S.A.	Jones.	
1851-52	Metacom	C. Bonney	U.S.A.	Almy, Baker.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1851-52	Midas	E. H. Woodbridge	U.S.A.	*Starr.	PMB 880. Log Inv. 3264.
1851-52	Phocion	C. Nichols	U.S.A.	*Fuller, Jones, Smith. Log Inv. 3902.	Rescued some from Ontario shipwreck.
1851-52	Roman II	P. Tripp	U.S.A.	*Thomas, Munger.	PMB 816. Log Inv. 4123.
1851-52	Sheffield	Royce	U.S.A.	Gulick.	New York trader. Capt. Roys?
1851-52	Supply	?	Australian	*Smith, Nicholson.	ML ms. 1805. Rescued some from Ontario shipwreck.
1851-53	Harvest (of New Bedford)	J. C. Almy	U.S.A.	*J. C. Almy.	PMB 331? Log Inv. 2151. See 1853.
1851-53	Mohawk	O. C. Swain	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Baker, Gulick.	PMB 390. Log Inv. 3332.
1851-53	Roscoe (bark)	J. R. Gorham	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks), Wyer, Ward.	Log Inv. 4157-8. 1850 also?
1851-53	William Hamilton	H. Shockley (& Holme)	U.S.A.	*Munger, *Ellis.	PMB 821. Log Inv. 4939.
1851-54	St. George	W. Hawes (or J. Dias?)	U.S.A.	*Dias, Munger.	PMB 773. Log Inv. 4431.
1851-56	Secreto	G. Calvo	Spanish	*Perez, *de la Corte.	Formerly English schooner Secret.
1852	Alexander (of New Bedford)	Ryan	U.S.A.		
1852	Alfred Tyler	G. Luce	U.S.A.	Jones, Earle.	
1852	Arab	M. L. Snell	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 574. Log Inv. 396. Capt. Grinnell?
1852	Australian	W. H. Clough (?)	Australian	*(Logbook).	PMB 212.
1852	Black Warrior	Lyon	U.S.A.	Snow.	Capt. Bartlett?
1852	Canton Packet	T. J. Howland	U.S.A.	*King.	PMB 242. Log Inv. 826.
1852	Capricieuse	Roquemaurel	French		Took mutineers of L. Caesar to Manila.
1852	Clematis	W. Benjamin	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 893. Log Inv. 1099.
1852	Commodore Morris	L. H. Lawrence	U.S.A.		Reported by Ganges.
1852	Condor	S. Kempton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 319. Log Inv. 1176.
1852	Cossack	C. Slocum	U.S.A.	*Homan, Munger.	PMB 240. Log Inv. 1277.
1852	Emily Frances	?	U.S.A.(?)	Thompson.	Same as 1852 Frances?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1852	Eugenie	C. A. Virgin	Swedish	*Andersson, *Skogman, *Gulick.	First Swedish circumnavigation.
1852	Eureka	Page	U.S.A.		
1852	Fair Tasmanian	?	Australian	Woodin.	Nicholson, Log of Logs, p. 181.
1852	Frances	W. Swain, Jr.	U.S.A.	*Shattuck, Munger.	PMB 956. Log Inv. 1805.
1852	Franklin (ship or bark?)	A. Lake(?)	U.S.A.	*Fernandes, Earle.	PMB ... Log Inv. 1828?
1852	Freak	Burns	Australian	Gulick.	Sandalwood trader.
1852	General Pike	Baker	U.S.A.	Munger.	Burned by CSS Shenandoah, Arctic 1865.
1852	Genii	R. Towns (or Brown)	Australian		Captain left ship at Kosrae.
1852	Hannibal	Lester	U.S.A.	Gulick.	
1852	Ida	A. Jones	U.S.A.	Simpson.	
1852	J. E. Donnell	W. Earle	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 676. Log Inv. 2457 or -58.
1852	James Allen	Newcomb	U.S.A.		
1852	Jeanette	C. G. West	U.S.A.	*Peets.	PMB 273. Log Inv. 2545.
1852	Kohinoor	Levine (or Levien)	English (?)	*Gelett, Gulick, Nicholson.	A trading vessel.
1852	Lagoda	A. S. Tobey	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 343g-344a. Log Inv. 2785.
1852	Lalla Rookh	Gardner	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 454. Reported by Ganges.
1852	Louise Caesar	J. I. Weissenhaven	German	*Weissenhaven.	Mutiny aboard this Bremen merchantman.
1852	Marcella	Winslow? Thorton?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 2982.
1852	Marcia	I. Wing	U.S.A.	Hathaway.	
1852	Mary Frazier	Hagerty	U.S.A.		
1852	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	J. E. Bennett	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 349. Log Inv. 3161. See 1854-55.
1852	Mogul	Fitch	U.S.A.	Wyer.	Starbuck, p. 488.
1852	Monticello	J. M. Folger	U.S.A.	*Folger.	PMB 227. Log Inv. 3356.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1852	Montpelier	M. G. Tucker	U.S.A.	*Tucker.	PMB 351. Log Inv. 3367.
1852	Napoleon	Holley	U.S.A.	Jones, Ward.	
1852	Niagara	B. Clough	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 268. Log Inv. 3517.
1852	Nimrod	Green	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1852	Noble	Nicholl	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1852	Oliver Crocker	W. B. Cash	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 832e. Log Inv. 3656.
1852	Potomac	C. Grant	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 384h. Log Inv. 3968. 1850-51 also?
1852	Pronet(?)	?	Australian		Reported by Ganges.
1852	Prudent	E. Nash	U.S.A.	*Nash.	PMB 841. Log Inv. 4016.
1852	Rome	Dennis	Australian	Almy, Baker.	
1852	Royal Sovereign	Johnstone	Australian		
1852	Susan	V. Smith	U.S.A.		Starbuck, p. 486. Reported by Ganges.
1852	Vineyard	E. Coffin	U.S.A.	*Coffin.	PMB 253. Log Inv. 4766.
1852	William C. Nye	C. H. Adams	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 369. Log Inv. 4931.
1852	William Penn	I. P. Hussey	U.S.A.	*Paddack, Jones, Hammett.	Mutiny in which Captain killed.
1852	William Thompson	Jernegan	U.S.A.		Burned by CSS Shenandoah, Arctic 1865.
1852	01 Ontario	Slocum	U.S.A.	Randell, Jones, Smith.	Shipwrecked at Makin (= Butaritari).
1852	10 Glencoe	Samson	U.S.A.	Hussey, Gulick, Doane, Moore.	Cut off at Ebon.
1852	12 Inca (not Inga)	T. D. Barnes	U.S.A.	*Mayhew, Hammet, Jones, Starbuck, Gulick.	Cut off, abandoned Nauru. See 1849 & 50.
1852	12 Sea Nymph	McKenzie	U.S.A.	Gulick, Brown, Doane.	Schooner cut off Jaluit. Crew murdered.
1852 & 53	Italy	Rowley	U.S.A.	Wyer, Snow, Gulick.	Starbuck, p. 490.
1852 ca	Cornelius Howland	Crosby	U.S.A.	Munger.	
1852 ca	Friends	Low	U.S.A.	Munger.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1852 ca	Mount Wollaston	Barker	U.S.A.	Munger.	
1852-53	(25 whaling ships)	(Various)	USA +	Gulick.	Wintered at Pohnpei.
1852-53	Atlantic	Z. M. Coleman	U.S.A.	Jones.	Starbuck, p. 472. Capt. Gardiner instead?
1852-53	Eliza L. B. Jenney	W. Marsh	U.S.A.	*Marsh, Earle, Ward.	
1852-53	Enterprise (of Nantucket)	C. B. Swain	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Earle.	PMB 673? Log Inv. 1612.
1852-53	HMS Serpent	L. U. Hammet	English	*Hammet, Jones.	PRO London. Nautical Mag., 1854.
1852-53	Henry Kneeland	W. H. Vinal	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Earle.	PMB 288. Log Inv. 2215.
1852-53	Herald (of Fairhaven)	C. T. Terry (?) Harlow?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). PMB 867. Log Inv. 2240.	See 1849-52. Sold to Honolulu 1854.
1852-53	Montezuma (of New London)	C. W. Kempton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Wyer.	PMB 351. Log Inv. 3348.
1852-53	Narragansett	J. Coleman	U.S.A.	Snow.	Captain's wife and 2 children aboard.
1852-53	Spartan	J. Wyer	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 385, Log Inv. 4406.
1852-53	Susan	Smith	U.S.A.	Jones, Thompson, Wyer.	
1852-53	Walter Scott	G. N. Collins	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 671. Log Inv. 4800.
1852-54	Canton II	H. B. Folger	U.S.A.	*Folger.	PMB 541. Log Inv. 802. See March 1854.
1852-54	Roscoe (ship)	Hayden	U.S.A.	Snow, Jones, Ward.	
1852-55	Milton	B. F. Jones	U.S.A.	*Lawrence, *Thompson, Eldridge, Gulick.	PMB 255, 256, 881? Log Inv. 3289-90.
1852-56	Caroline	Holdsworth & Long	Hawaiian	*Gulick, *Snow, Chase..	ABCFM missionary schooner.
1852/3	Lady Montague	A. Cheyne	Australian	*Cheyne, Shineberg.	AJCP 3598-9. ML ms. 2085.
1852/3 ?	South Boston	T. W. Williams	U.S.A.	*Morgan. Check Log Inv. 4395.	Via Micronesia? Touched at the Bonins.
1852/53?	Seneca	?	U.S.A.	*Pfeiffer.	Her 2nd voyage round the world.
1853	Alfred Gibbs	I. H. Jenney	U.S.A.	*Allen.	Voyage 51-54. PMB 802 (& 841?). Log 208-9.
1853	Arctic	C. W. Gelett	U.S.A.	*Gelett.	See his autobiography.
1853	Athol (of London)	Dumsdem (and/or Davidson)	English	Gov. Perez.	Formerly owned St. John, New Brunswick.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1853	Atkins Adams	M. R. Fish	U.S.A.		
1853	Averick Henathen	Geerken	German	Wyer, Gulick, Ward.	
1853	Black Dog	?	Australian	Maiden.	See 1857.
1853	California	D. D. Wood	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 772. Log Inv. 737.
1853	Chandler Price	J. Taber	U.S.A.		
1853	Columbus (of New London)	F. B. Harris	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 776. Log Inv. 1141.
1853	Coral	Plummer	U.S.A.	Eldridge, Wyer.	PMB ... Log Inv. 1231.
1853	Duke of Cornwall	Whitehead (?)	English		Nicholson, Log p. 152.
1853	Eclipse	?	English		HMS Eclipse?
1853	Empire	J. C. Henry	U.S.A.	Eldridge.	Starbuck, p. 492.
1853	General Scott	Smith	U.S.A.		
1853	George Howland	D. C. Wight	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 241. Log Inv. 1945.
1853	Globe	W. Handy	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 864. Log Inv. 1998.
1853	Gratitude	J. B. Cornell	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 330. Log Inv. 2080. See 1855-57.
1853	Harvest (of Nantucket)	W. H. Tice?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Check PMB331 & Log Inv 2150. See 1851-53.
1853	Indian Chief	G. W. Fish	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 776. Log Inv. 2405.
1853	John Howland	Taylor? Childs?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 378. Log Inv. 2611.
1853	John Wells	F. Cross	U.S.A.	Jones.	
1853	Junior	S. Tinkham	U.S.A.	*Sampson.	
1853	Lalla Rookh	Gardner (?)	U.S.A.	*Dr. Swain.	ML B1654 & CY1388. Via Micronesia?
1853	Levant	M. Cooper	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 683. Log Inv. 2850.
1853	Louisiana	Taber? Norton?	U.S.A.		Check Log Inv. 2930. See 1854-55.
1853	North America	Mason	U.S.A.	Hammet, Wyer.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1853	Paragon	Nelson	U.S.A.	Eldridge, Snow.	Shipwrecked at Kosrae in March.
1853	Peruvian	Morgan? Hussey?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 382? Log Inv. 3853-4. See 1855-56.
1853	Planter	H. Pease, Jr.	U.S.A.	*Easton, Munro.	Log Inv. 3921.
1853	Rosa	J. Ferreo	Italian (?)	*Maiden.	Cut off at Maiana. Chilean instead?
1853	Samuel Enderby	Oliver	English		Jones, Ships p. 178, 179.
1853	Sarah Mooers	J. Woodbury	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Gov. Perez, Sturges, Ward.	Shipwrecked Ngatik. Survivors to Guam.
1853	Scotland	G. A. Smith	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 297. Log Inv. 4275.
1853	Vernon	Little	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 731.
1853	Waverly	Kempton	U.S.A.	Snow.	
1853	William Barry (?)	?	U.S.A. (?)		William Henry? (1850-54). William Denny?
1853	William Tell	J. Taber	U.S.A.	Jones.	
1853	01 Rosario	M. Varanda	Spanish	*Gov. Perez.	Almost lost in Apra Harbor, Guam.
1853	03 John Gilpin	Doane	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Brooks, Nicholson 1:264.	Clipper ship via Pagan & Agrigan.
1853	12 Constantine	Tardy de Montravel	French		A map exists.
1853-1854	Copia	C. M. Newell	U.S.A.	*Newhall.	Visited N. Marianas Dec.1853 or Jan. 1854.
1853-54	(32 whaling ships)	(Various)	USA +	Gulick.	Wintered at Pohnpei.
1853-54	(unnamed ship)	Eastway	?		Check Whaling Masters.
1853-54	Alabama	B. Coggeshall	U.S.A.		
1853-54	Alice Frazier	D. H. Taber	U.S.A.	*Taber, Morrison, Howland.	PMB 291, 775, 776. Log Inv. 225.
1853-54	Alice Mandell	P. S. Wing (or Fisher?)	U.S.A.	Taber, Howland.	
1853-54	Betah	E. Woodin	Australian	*Woodin.	Crowther Lib. C2405.
1853-54	Cleora	J. L. Smith	U.S.A.	*Anon, Gulick.	
1853-54	Covington	A. M. Newman	U.S.A.	*Newman, Howland.	PMB 577. Log Inv. 1306.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
853-54	Desdemona	Ellis	English	Snow.	
853-54	Louisa	W. E. Beresford	Australian	*(Logbook).	ML ms. A2596 & CY677.
853-54	Margaret Scott	B. C. Eldridge	U.S.A.	*Eldridge, Snow, Ward.	PMB 853. Log Inv. 3029.
853-54	Philippe Delanoye	D. G. Pierce	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 805. Log Inv. 3896-7.
853-54	Sea	N. W. Sowle	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 795, 892. Log Inv. 4277-8.
853-55	Belle	I. Handy	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Fuller, Pierson.	PMB 680, 311? Log Inv. 566.
853-55	Gay Head	R. D. Wood	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), rSmith, Snow.	PMB 327. Log Inv. 1861.
853-55	Jireh Perry	G. Lawrence, Jr.	U.S.A.	De la Corte.	Recruited Guamanians. Left them Honolulu.
853-55	Nathaniel S. Perkins	G. L. Allyn	U.S.A.	*Allyn.	PMB 543. Log Inv. 3460. See also 1858-59.
853-55	Rifleman	J. Grossmith	English		Jones, Ships p. 178-180.
853-56	Martha (of Fairhaven)	S. B. Meader	U.S.A.	*Meader, Smith.	PMB 264. Log Inv. 3083.
854	Barclay	Cottle	U.S.A.	Snow.	
854	Bella Vascongada	?	Spanish	*Longley.	Took some Canton survivors from Guam.
854	Black Warrior	Bartlett	U.S.A.		
854	Caroline (of New Bedford)	G. W. Gifford	U.S.A.	Chase.	Starbuck, p. 492.
854	Chariot	?	U.S.A.		
854	City	S. H. Gifford	U.S.A.	*Clark.	PMB 794. Log Inv. 1067.
854	Commodore Morris	L. H. Lawrence	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 789. Log Inv. 1150. See 1857.
854	Delaware	Holt	U.S.A.		
854	Dragon	Dunn	U.S.A.	Findlay.	
854	Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	M. Baker	U.S.A.	*M. Baker (or Chase?)	Log Inv. 1538.
854	Ellen	J. B. Huxford	U.S.A.	*Huxford.	PMB 253. Log Inv. 1554.
854	General Scott	Eldridge	U.S.A.		

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
854	George (of New Bedford?)	Stevens	U.S.A.		
854	Hansa	Husing (?)	German		A Bremen whaler. Jones, Ships p. 178.
854	James Arnold	T. Sullivan	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 2471.
854	John A. Robb	W. H. Skinner	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 379. Log Inv. 2560.
854	John and Elizabeth	Long (or Chappell)	U.S.A.	Snow.	
854	Knut Bond	Kolinus	Swedish	Longley.	Took some Canton survivors from Guam.
854	Lexington	Brock? Mayhew?	U.S.A.	*Brock, *Luce.	PMB 378. Log Inv. 2867-9.
854	Maria (of New Bedford)	C. C. Mooers	U.S.A.	Chase.	Starbuck, p. 494.
854	Meteor	Jeffrey	U.S.A.	Taber.	
854	Miantonomi	W. W. Clement	U.S.A.	*Clement, Gulick.	PMB349. LogInv 3259. Shipwrecked Pohnpei.
854	Minerva	Pease	U.S.A.		
854	Nathaniel P. Tallmadge	Edwards	U.S.A.		
854	Ocean (of New Bedford)	W. C. Fuller	U.S.A.	*Fuller.	PMB 381. Inv. 3594.
854	Pacific (of Fairhaven)	R. F. Pease	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks), Howland.	PMB 886. Log Inv. 3763-4.
854	Polar Star	Holley	U.S.A.	Snow.	
854	Rover's Bride	Smith	U.S.A.		
854	Samuel Robertson	W. Washburn	U.S.A.		Check Log Inv. 4215. 1853 also?
854	Sarah (of Mattapoisett)	Swift	U.S.a.	Chase.	Starbuck, p. 496.
854	Sea King	?	English		Nicholson, Log p. 473.
854	Sophia Thornton	J. M. Young	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 893. Log Inv. 4389. Via Micronesia?
854	South America	W. T. Walker	U.S.A.	*Cook.	PMB 691. Log Inv. 4391.
854	Thomas	W. P. Snow	Australian	*(Logbook), Nicholson.	ML A309. A 16-ton cutter.
854	Venice	Harris	U.S.A.	Wyer.	Starbuck, p. 488.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1854	Warren (of Holmes' Hole)	Smith	U.S.A.		Longley.
1854	Winthrop	Woodward	U.S.A.		= ship John & Winthrop?
1854	02 Delta (of Greenport, NY)	Weeks	U.S.A.	*Gulick, *Sturges, Krämer.	Brought smallpox to Pohnpei.
1854	03 Canton II [i.e. her boats]	A. J. Wing	U.S.A.	*Longley, Meek, Starbuck, Ward.	Whaler shipwrecked at Canton Island.
1854	03 USS Patapsco	?	U.S.A.		
1854	11 Fanny	D.B. Nye, Jr.	U.S.A.	*Masters. Ref. Starbuck, p. 492.	Brought 1st U.S. Consul to Guam.
1854	11 Lady Elgin	D. Irons	English	*Irons, Cheyne.	Nautical Magazine, 1855, p. 278.
1854	11 Sofia	A. Costello	Italian	*Costello.	Nautical Magazine, 1855, p. 332.
1854	a 02 USS Vincennes	Rolands	U.S.A.	*Habersham, *Stuart, *Carnes, Cole.	
1854	b 02 USS Porpoise	Garnes	"	" " " "	
1854 & 55	Condor	S. Kempton	U.S.A.	*Hall(?)	See 1852 and Feb 1858.
1854-55	(40 whaling ships)	(Various)	USA +	Gulick.	Wintered at Pohnpei.
1854-55	Active	T. Morrison	U.S.A.	*Morrison, Taber, Snow.	PMB 571. Log Inv. 95.
1854-55	China	W. Howes	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 282. Log Inv. 1037.
1854-55	Daniel Wood	J. R. Tallman	U.S.A.	*Howland.	PMB 874. Log Inv. 1349.
1854-55	Edward	Smith	U.S.A.	Snow.	Burned by CSS Shenandoah in Dec. 1864.
1854-55	Gentleman	Cartwright	U.S.A.	Snow, Taber.	
1854-55	J. E. Donnell	J. Charry	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 845. Log Inv. 2459.
1854-55	Louisiana	Norton	U.S.A.	Wheldon.	
1854-55	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	J. E. Bennett	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 349. Log Inv. 3161. See 1852.
1854-55	Montpelier	J. Macomber	U.S.A.	*Wilson.	PMB 855. Log Inv. 3368.
1854-55	Norman	J. C. Chase	U.S.A.	*Chase, *Ray.	PMB 380, 381. Log Inv 3563-64.
1854-55	Omega	W. T. Hawes	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 677. Log Inv. 3671 (3665?)

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
854-55	Rambler (of New Bedford)	J. M. Willis	U.S.A.	*Chappell.	Log Inv. 4037. See also 1855.
854-55	Syren	Allen	U.S.A.	*Allen.	
854-55	Unicorn	Gootch	Australian	Gulick, Snow.	First steamship at Kosrae and Pohnpei.
854-55	Vineyard	T. N. Fisher	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 893, 897. Log Inv. 4767.
854-56	Eliza F. Mason	N. M. Jernegan	U.S.A.	*Shattuck.	PMB 956. Log Inv. 1524.
854-56	Jireh Swift	W. Earl	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Morrison.	PMB 336, 337. Log Inv. 2554. See 1861.
854-56	Othello	Norton & Beckerman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Payne, Harlow.	PMB 836.
854-56	Sea Shell	W. Martin	U.S.A.	*Whelden, Gulick. Log Inv. 4325.	Capt. Martin married Carmen Calvo of Guam.
854-56	Young Hector	P. G. Smith	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Smith.	PMB 819. Log Inv. 4989.
854-57	Syren Queen	I. Lakey	U.S.A.	Penny, Snow.	Starbuck, p. 506.
854/5	(unnamed ship)	?	?	Doane (1858).	Shipwrecked at Bikini.
855	Arab	E. Grinnell (?)	U.S.A.	*Stetson.	Log Inv. 398.
855	Arnolda	Harding	U.S.A.		
855	Canton Packet	Borden	U.S.A.		
855	Carnavon	Euric (or Eury)	Australian		
855	Charles Carroll	Hunting	U.S.A.		
855	Chili	Vice	French	Ward.	
855	Chrysolite	McClellan	English (?)		
855	Cicero	F. W. Manchester	U.S.A.	*Childs, Howland.	PMB 805. Log Inv. 1051.
855	Cossack	A. Tripp	U.S.A.		
855	Edgar	S. B. Pierson	U.S.A.	*Pierson.	Log Inv. 1466.
855	Edward Koppish (or Kippish)	J. H. Eagleston	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 213.
855	Eliza L. B. Jenney	W. Marsh	U.S.A.		Took sick seamen from Guam to Manila.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
855	Fortune (of Sydney)	?	Australian	Fuller.	At Gilberts in October.
855	George (of New Bedford)	Marston	U.S.A.	Smith.	Perhaps Captain Jenney.
855	Harmony	?	U.S.A.		
855	Hope	L. S. Gifford	Australian		See 1858-60, 63.
855	Iris (of New London?)	Harris	U.S.A.	Howland.	
855	Joseph Haden	?	German		
355	Junior	S. H. Andrews	U.S.A.		
355	Lewis	C. A. Bonney	U.S.A.		
355	Mary Frazier	J. S. Hazard	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 877, 259? Log Inv. 3140-2.
355	Mary Gardiner	Lowen	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 684. Log Inv. 3151.
355	Menkar	Norton	U.S.A.		Check Log Inv. 3212.
355	Metacom	Woodbridge	U.S.A.	Howland.	
355	Mohawk	C. Grant	U.S.A.	*Grant, *Anon, Fuller.	PMB 380. Log Inv 3333-4.
355	Morea	B. C. Manchester	U.S.A.	*Manchester & Peabody, Howland.	PMB 244, 245. Log Inv. 3374.
355	Nassau	H. C. Murdock	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 287, 288. Log Inv. 3452.
355	Paragon	?	U.S.A.	Snow.	See 1853.
355	Phoenix (of Nantucket)	I. Morey	U.S.A.	*Mrs. Morey.	Log Inv. 3876.
355	Rainbow	Plasket	U.S.A.		
355	Rambler (of Nantucket)	Porter? Winchell?	U.S.A.	*Payne.	Log Inv. 4036.
355	Roman II	S. M. Blackmer	U.S.A.	*Cather.	PMB 824. Log Inv. 4127. See 1856.
355	Roscoe II	Gifford	U.S.A.		A bark of New Bedford.
355	Speedwell	B. F. Gibbs	U.S.A.		
355	Tahmaroo	G. F. Neil	U.S.A.	*Neil, *Beck.	Log Inv. 4538.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
855	Viking	?	?	*(Logbook).	PMB 283.
855	William Cole	J. McLean	Australian	*McLean. Nicholson, p. 589.	La Trobe Library, Melbourne, ms. 9145.
855	01 Sumbilla	?	Spanish	*Gov. Perez.	A schooner.
855	02 Espadon	J.-V. Homond	French	*Frouin.	
855	02 General Teste	T. Rossiter	French	Frouin.	Actual name Général Teste.
855	05 John N. Gosler	Charles Emerson	U.S.A.		Sank 150 miles NE of Saipan.
855	06 Benjamin	W. Darvouxguilem(?)	French	Gov. Perez.	Took survivors of J.N. Gosler to H.K.
855	07 USS Vandalia	J. Pope	U.S.A.	*Pope, *De la Corte.	NA MCF pub. M-89, roll 9.
855	09 Caroline E. Foote	?	U.S.A.	De la Corte, Van Zandt.	
855	12 Edward L. Frost	Earl & Hempstead	U.S.A.	De la Corte, Ibañez.	Brought smallpox to Guam.
855 & 56	Consuelo	?	Spanish	*De la Corte, Ibañez.	Brought Gov. de la Corte to Guam.
855-56	(23 whaling ships)	(Various)	USA +	Gulick.	Wintered at Pohnpei.
855-56	Adeline Gibbs	G. P. Pomeroy	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 137.
855-56	Alfred Gibbs	E. A. Nichols	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Hardwick.	PMB 572(+802?). LogInv 210. Voyage 54-58.
855-56	Braganza	Jackson	U.S.A.	Smith.	
1855-56	Cambria	H. Pease	U.S.A.		
1855-56	Favorite	S. S. Spooner	U.S.A.	*Harmes, Howland.	PMB 247. Log Inv. 1741.
1855-56	Franklin (ship)	J. Richmond	U.S.A.	*Thomas, Fuller.	Wrecked in N.Z. 1859. Log Inv. 1829.
1855-56	Martha (of New Bedford)	F. Smith (or Drake?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 347, 264? Log Inv. 3089.
1855-56	Monticello	E. Baker	U.S.A.	*Payne, *Anon, Fuller, Harlow.	PMB 862. Log Inv. 3357-8.
1855-56	Nimrod	N. P. Baker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 789. Log Inv. 3536.
1855-56	Ocean (of Warren)	I. Norton	U.S.A.	*Norton, Smith, Snow.	Log Inv. 3612. 1854 also?
1855-56	Ocean Pearl	?	?	*(Logbook).	PMB 767. Ocean Bird?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH IF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
855-56	Orozimbo	Rowley	U.S.A.	Chase, Sturges.	
855-56	Peruvian	E. B. Hussey	U.S.A.	*Hussey, *Folger & Beebe.	PMB 382? Log Inv. 3853-4. See 1853.
855-56	Phoenix (of New London)	W. H. Pendleton	U.S.A.	Smith.	Starbuck p. 510 (bottom). Condemned 1858.
855-56	Potomac	Ackley? Swain?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Harlow.	PMB 389. Log Inv. 3969.
855-56	Seine	A. S. Landra	U.S.A.		
855-56	St. George	J. Dias	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 250, 251. Log Inv. 4431.
855-56	Two Brothers	Childs	U.S.A.	Payne, Harlow.	
855-56	William Badger	J. L. Braley	U.S.A.	Howland.	
855-57	Coral	Manchester	U.S.A.	Morgan, Smith.	Voyage 54-58.
855-57	Gratitude	J. B. Cornell	U.S.A.	*Cornell, Morgan, Snow.	Log Inv. 2081. See 1853.
855-57	Joseph Meigs	E. Coffin	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 855. Log Inv. 2666.
855-57	Montreal	S. L. Gray	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Smith, De la Corte.	PMB 351. Log Inv. 3372. See 1857-61.
855-58	Emily Morgan	J. B. Chase	U.S.A.	*Simonds & Foster (?), Smith, Harlow.	PMB 302, 692. Log Inv. 1581.
856	Apphia Maria	Chase	U.S.A.	Payne, Harlow.	
856	Atlantic	Z. M. Coleman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Chase, Payne, Harlow.	Log Inv. 463.
856	Awashonks	Tobey	U.S.A.	Harlow.	
856	Brighton	A. Tucker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 578. Log Inv. 690. Via Micronesia?
856	Chandler Price	J. Curn (& C.P. Holcomb)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 791. Log Inv. 893.
856	Cornwall	?	English		
856	E. Corning	F., O. Rotch	U.S.A.	Payne, Harlow.	Starbuck, p. 524.
856	Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	O. Pierce	U.S.A.	Payne.	Starbuck, p. 524.
856	Elizabeth Swift	J. E. Chase	U.S.A.	Hardwick.	Starbuck, p. 514.
856	Endeavour	I. Horsley	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 323, 324. Log Inv. 1607.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1856	Fabius	Wing	U.S.A.		See 1850.
1856	Florence	Champlin	U.S.A.	Ibañez.	
1856	Frances Henrietta	F. D. Drew	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 294. Log Inv. 1817.
1856	Franklin (bark)	R. T. Packard	U.S.A.	Harlow.	
1856	Ganges	J. R. Nickerson	U.S.A.	Hardwick.	Condemned Chile 1858.
1856	George and Mary	Thierry	U.S.A.		
1856	Hamlet	?	English	*(Logbook), Nicholson.	PMB 211. ML Syd doc. 2586, 3504.
1856	Harvest (of Fairhaven)	Spencer	U.S.A.		
1856	Henry Kneeland	Whalon	U.S.A.	Morgan.	
1856	Janet (of Westport)	H. S. West	U.S.A.	Smith.	
1856	John Howland	A. G. Taylor	U.S.A.		
1856	Kestrel	?	English	Hardwick.	A merchantman.
1856	Lady Hotchkiss	?	English		
1856	Lion (of Providence)	W. H. Hardwick	U.S.A.	*Macy.	PMB 875. Log Inv. 2882.
1856	Lydia	J. W. Leonard	U.S.A.	*Smith.	Log Inv. 2948.
1856	Mayflower	Gardner	U.S.A.	Payne, Harlow.	
1856	Messenger Bird	Homer	U.S.A.	Brooks.	Reported at Guam.
1856	Minerva II	C. Swain	U.S.A.	Payne, Harlow.	Starbuck, p. 526. Voyage 55-59.
1856	Nisus	Thierry	French (?)		
1856	Ocmulgee	C. West	U.S.A.	*Smith.	PMB 885. Log Inv. 3625.
1856	Ontario	Tooker	U.S.A.		
1856	Onyx (of Sydney)	?	Australian	Hardwick.	A merchantman?
1856	Pacific (of Fairhaven)	M. Snell	U.S.A.	*Snell.	PMB 886. Log Inv. 3765.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1856	Pocahontas	Butler	U.S.A.		
1856	Rebecca Sims	S. B. Gavitt	U.S.A.	*Shockley, Sampson.	PMB 816. Log Inv. 4047.
1856	Robert Morrison	J. C. Pease	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 734. Log Inv. 4107.
1856	Roman II	Z. A. Devoll	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 4128. See 1855.
1856	Rousseau	C. S. Pope	U.S.A.	*Selby.	PMB 258. Log Inv. 4177-8.
1856	Venice	Lester	U.S.A.		
1856	Virginia	Peakes	U.S.A.	Morgan, Harlow.	
1856	Washington (of New Bedford)	R. Holley	U.S.A.	*Woods.	PMB 369, 370 (?) Log Inv. 4841.
1856	Waverly	C. B. West	U.S.A.		Check Log Inv. 4871.
1856	Winslow	Watson	U.S.A.	Payne, Harlow.	Shipwrecked at Honolulu in 1858.
1856	Young Hero	V. C. Long	U.S.A.	Payne, Harlow.	Burned at Maui in 1858.
1856	Zone	M. R. Fish	U.S.A.	*Harlow, Payne.	PMB 831. Log Inv. 5017.
1856	1 Asia	L.-J.-B. Morin	French	Gov. de la Corte, Ibañez.	Burned in Apra, Guam.
1856	1 Invincible	Brier	N.Z.	De la Corte, Ibañez.	Shipwrecked Agaña, Guam.
1856	4 B. R. Millan	J. A. Risly (or Risby)	U.S.A.	De la Corte.	Ship name also Benjamin R. Milan.
1856	8 Rosario	?	Spanish	De la Corte.	Stayed 2 months at Guam.
1856 & 58	Roscoe (bark)	A. Coffin	U.S.A.	Gulick, Brown, Bingham.	
1856 ca	Wild Wave	Cheyne	Australian		Via Micronesia?
1856-57	(17 whaling ships)	(Various)	USA +	Gulick.	Wintered at Pohnpei.
1856-57	California	W. P. Manchester	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 313. Log Inv. 739.
1856-57	Commodore Morris	L. H. Lawrence	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 789. Log Inv. 1150. See 1854.
1856-57	Corinthian (of New Bedford)	T. N. Russell	U.S.A.	*Tripp, *Berry.	PMB 806? Log Inv. 1245-6. See 1860.
1856-57	Corinthian (of New London)	E. D. Rogers	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 806? Log Inv. 1256. Via Micronesia?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1856-57	Edward Carey	P. Winslow	U.S.A.	*Ray, Harlow.	PMB 383. Log Inv. 1478.
1856-57	General Scott	B. Clough	U.S.A.	*Clough.	PMB 327. Log Inv. 1880.
1856-57	Harvest (of New Bedford)	Winslow	U.S.A.	Hardwick, Harlow.	
1856-57	Isaac Howland	R. R. Hobbs	U.S.A.	*Hobbs, Payne, Harlow.	PMB 377. Log Inv. 2427.
1856-57	Marengo	J. T. Skinner	U.S.A.	*Skinner.	PMB 219. Log Inv. 3008.
1856-57	Ocean Rover	C. A. Veeder	U.S.A.	*Chase, Payne, Harlow.	PMB 382. Log Inv. 3618.
1856-57	South Boston	E. F. Randolph	U.S.A.	*Peets.	PMB 273. Log Inv 4396. Mate=Capt. Peets.
1856-57	Winthrop	Akin	U.S.A.	Gulick.	
1856-58	Henry Taber	P. E. Ewer	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 257. Log Inv. 2217.
1856-58	Norman	C. C. Ray	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Payne.	PMB 380. Log Inv. 3565.
1856-59	Joseph Butler	White	U.S.A.	Bingham, Moore, Harlow.	
1856-59	Northern Light	E. A. Chapel & S. Doane	U.S.A.	Morgan, Damon.	Clipper ship. Took the Nanakin of Pohnpei on a cruise.
1856-59	Secreto	Hadley, Andrews, et al.	Hawaiian	Ibañez.	Guam-owned. See 1859: Micronesia.
1857	(unnamed by Moore)	R. Randall	Australian	*Moore.	A trading brig from Sydney visiting Ebon.
1857	Alice	G. G. Penney	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 688. Log 220.
1857	Black Dog	Abby	Australian	Roberts.	
1857	Chamorrita	?	Spanish	De la Corte, Ibañez.	Sloop built and shipwrecked at Guam.
1857	Charles Phelps	Layton	U.S.A.		
1857	Emily Hort (or Hart or Holt?)	Sutton	?		
1857	Massachusetts (of Nantucket)	T. Chatfield	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 396b. Log Inv. 3159. Via Micronesia?
1857	Messenger	I. H. Jenney	U.S.A.	Penny.	Starbuck, p. 524.
1857	Newark	J. L. Smith	U.S.A.	Gulick.	
1857	Palmetto	?	U.S.A.		

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1857	Republic	?	German	Tripp.	
1857	Rose Pool	A. P. Fisher	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 672. Log Inv. 4166.
1857	Speck	Sprout	French	Harlow.	A merchantman.
1857	Vernon	Gardner	U.S.A.		
1857	01 Champion (of New Bedford?)	N. P. Gray?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), De la Corte.	PMB 265-266. LogInv 887. Mail to Manila.
1857	01 Parachute	A. J. Cory	U.S.A.	De la Corte.	Starbuck, p. 526.
1857	01 Washington	?	French (?)	De la Corte.	
1857	02 Black Eagle	E. H. Edwards	U.S.A.	De la Corte.	Starbuck, p. 522.
1857	08 Huahine Kase	N. Shaw	Hawaiian?	De la Corte.	
1857	11 Ville de Rennes	L. Guesdois	French	*De la Corte.	A whaler.
1857 & 59	Josephine	J. R. Allen	U.S.A.	*Allen & Chapman.	PMB 812. Log Inv. 2670.
1857 ca.	11 Wildman (or Mildman)	Webb	U.S.A.	*Webb.	Saw 2 unidentified wrecks on Minto Reef.
1857-58	(19 whaling ships)	(Various)	USA +	Gulick.	Wintered at Pohnpei.
1857-58	Antelope	O. Potter	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 273. Log Inv. 382.
1857-58	Vineyard	Caswell	U.S.A.		
1857-59	Milton	Halsey	U.S.A.	*Halsey.	PMB 350. Log Inv. 3291.
1857-60	Eliza L. B. Jenney	W. Marsh	U.S.A.	*Ackerman, Brooke.	Log Inv. 1526.
1857-60	Superior	R. D. Wood	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Damon, Sowle.	PMB 818. Log 4514. Crew massacred Solomor
1857-61	Montreal	N. W. Sowle	U.S.A.	*Sowle.	PMB 352. Log Inv. 3373. See 1855-57.
1857-65	Morning Star (I)	Moore, Brown, Gelett, James	U.S.A.	*Moore, *James, *Gelett, *Bingham, *Damon.	ABCFM missionary vessel.
1857/8	St. Nicholas	Sheretoff	Russian	*Marguerit.	
1858	Caroline (of New Bedford)	G. W. Gifford	U.S.A.	Gulick.	Lost Minerva Shoal, May 1859.
1858	Charles W. Morgan	T. N. Fisher	U.S.A.		

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1858	Citizen	W. Cash	U.S.A.	*Cash, Williams.	Log Inv. 1065.
1858	Columbia (of Nantucket)	H. Folger	U.S.A.		Starbuck p. 518.
1858	Cordelia Beran	Pederson?	English (?)	Nicholson.	= Cordelia, Capt. Vernon? PRO. AJCP 1578.
1858	Dragon	?	U.S.A.(?)		=Draco? (Starbuck p. 558)
1858	Empire	S. G. Russell	U.S.A.	Gulick.	Check Log Inv. 1601. See 1859.
1858	Governor Troup	A. Milton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Doane.	Log Inv. 2059.
1858	HMS Magicienne	Vansittart	English	*Sharpe, *Harvey (map), Ibañez, Sanchez.	NMM SHP/5-6; DH 1862. Captured 1863.
1858	Hawaii	Schimmelfennig	Hawaiian	Gulick.	See also 1860.
1858	Kauai	Mammen	Hawaiian	Gulick.	
1858	Lord Raglan	T. Hybert	English	Bateson, Nicholson.	Shipwrecked Helen Reef. AJCP PRO 3181?
1858	Marcia	R. Billings	U.S.A.	*Crapo, Streeks & Skiff.	Log Inv. 2995.
1858	Mercury	Hayden	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1858	Minerva	Crowell	U.S.A.	Gulick.	See 1856.
1858	Novara	B. von Wüllerstorff-Urbair	Austrian	*Hochstetter, *Scherzer, Sturges.	ML A2633-5. Austrian Navy ship.
1858	Prudent	J. A. Hamilton	U.S.A.	*Hamilton.	Log Inv. 4011.
1858	Sarah	Swift	U.S.A.	Gulick.	Ship-rigged.
1858	Sea Breeze	B. F. Jones	U.S.A.	*Ackerman.	PMB 578. Log Inv. 4283.
1858	South Seaman	Norton	U.S.A.		
1858	Warren	Miller	U.S.A.	Roberts.	
1858	01 Kate	Darling(?)	U.S.A. (?)	De la Corte, Ibañez.	Australian ship? See Nicholson, p. 275.
1858	02 Condor	S.H. Whiteside	U.S.A.	*Hall.	
1858	06 Denia	M. Gil	Spanish	De la Corte, Ibañez.	Schooner brought 63 Chinese to Guam.
1858	06 Scipion	?	Spanish		A warship (brig).

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1858	07 Constant (or Constance)	Utenhaven	Belgian	Tweddle, Seymour.	Shipwrecked at Oroluk.
1858	08 Reindeer	Townsend	U.S.A.	De la Corte.	Starbuck, p. 536.
1858	12 Invincible	J. Thompson	English	De la Corte. Check Canberra NL ms. 2758.	Took mail to Manila. See Jan 1856.
1858	12 Zealandia (alias New Zealander)	J. Foster	English	*Foster, Ibañez, Sanchez y Zayas.	Discovered Zealandia Bank off Sarigan I.
1858 ca	Adeline Gibbs	S. Whithington (?)	U.S.A.	Sturges.	Capt. Hetherington?
1858-59	(16 whaling ships)	(Various)	USA +	Gulick.	Wintered at Pohnpei.
1858-59	Arctic	Beekman	U.S.A.		
1858-59	China	Thompson	U.S.A.	Snow.	
1858-59	Pfeil (I)	J.W.S. Danelsberg	Hawaiian	Bingham, Ibañez, Ward.	Scrapped at Guam as unseaworthy.
1858-59	Sea Shell	P. Ware	U.S.A.	*Ware, *Baylies.	PMB 823. Log Inv. 4326-7.
1858-59	Tempest (=N. S. Perkins)	G. L. Allyn	U.S.A.	*Allyn, Roberts.	See also 1853-54.
1858-60	Daniel Wood	T. Morrison	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), De la Corte, Damon, Hall(?).	PMB 914. Log Inv. 1352.
1858-60	Gideon Howland	J. M. Williams	U.S.A.	*Williams, Ward.	PMB 330. Log Inv. 1984.
1858-60	Hope	L. S. Gifford	Australian	Sturges, Brown.	
1858-60	Wavelet	Swain	U.S.A.	Gulick, Sturges.	
1858-60	William C. Nye	J. M. Sowle	U.S.A.	*Sowle.	PMB 729. Log Inv. 4932.
1858-60	Young Hector	C. H. Hager	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Morgan.	PMB 820, 840i. Log Inv. 4990.
1858-62	Freak	Fairclough	English	Bingham.	Trading brig in Gilberts.
1858/9	Tybee	Freeman	U.S.A.	Sturges.	
1859	Amazon	R. D. Eldridge	U.S.A.	*Various, Clement.	PMB 262. Log Inv. 275. In Bonins 1835.
1859	Bowditch	Martin	U.S.A.	Borden.	
1859	Delaware	Kenworthy	U.S.A.		
1859	Eliza Adams	R. T. Thomas	U.S.A.		Check Log Inv. 1511.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1859	Empire	Macomber (Russell?)	U.S.A.		See 1858.
1859	Endeavour	R. C. Wilson	U.S.A.	*Bleaderheiser.	PMB 860. Log Inv. 1608.
1859	Hobomok	Marchant	U.S.A.		
1859	Kauai	Schimmelfennig	Hawaiian	*(Logbook).	PMB 822. Log Inv. 2736.
1859	Kensington	C. F. Stetson	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 771, 872? Log Inv. 2739.
1859	Louisa	W. R. Hathaway	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), *Brock.	PMB 875. Log Inv. 2912.
1859	Mary (of Edgartown)	Jenks	U.S.A.	Roberts.	
1859	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	D. B. Green	U.S.A.	Munro.	Log Inv. 3162.
1859	Micronesia	Foss	Hawaiian	Gulick, Damon.	Guam-owned. Formerly named Secreto.
1859	Midas	Tallman? Austin? Tuttle?	U.S.A.	*Bryant, *Tuttle, Damon.	PMB 880, 881. Log Inv. 3266-7.
1859	Monmouth	Ormsby	U.S.A.		
1859	Progressive Age	?	English (?)		
1859	Ripple (of New London)	Chadwick	U.S.A.		
1859	Roman II	A. Dehart	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 246. Log Inv. 4129-30.
1859	Silver Cloud	F. Coggeshall	U.S.A.	*Borden, Roberts.	PMB 840.
1859	Splendid	S. H. Norton	U.S.A.	*Norton.	Log Inv. 4422.
1859	Thomas Dickason	Plaskett	U.S.A.		
1859	Turku	Soderblom	Russian	Roberts, Damon, Brooke.	
1859	United States	Woodward	U.S.A.		
1859	Warren	Wilcox	U.S.A.		
1859	Waverly	Vinal	U.S.A.		Burned by CSS Shenandoah, Arctic 1865.
1859	1 (unnamed ship)	C. de Crespigny	English	Jungmichel, Wichmann.	See 1899.
1859	4 Lexington	J. Fisher	U.S.A.	*Fisher, Herrero.	Shipwrecked at Kosrae.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1859 5	USS Fenimore Cooper	J. M. Brooke	U.S.A.	*Brooke, *De la Corte, Ibañez, Fisher.	
1859 9	Himalaya	?	Danish		
1859 ?	Josuah Bragdon	Bates	U.S.A.	Stone.	Via Micronesia as planned?
1859-60	Chandler Price	C. P. Holcomb	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Doane.	PMB 834. Log Inv. 894.
1859-60	Cicero	C. Courtney	U.S.A.	*Courtney et al.	PMB 231. Log Inv. 1053.
1859-60	Florida (of Fairhaven)	T. W. Williams	U.S.A.	*Morgan, *Mrs. Williams.	PMB 301. Log Inv. 1762-3.
1859-60	Frances Henrietta	F. D. Drew	U.S.A.	Roberts, Hall(?)	
1859-60	General Scott	J. R. Huntting	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 809. Log Inv. 1881.
1859-60	General Williams	Fisk	U.S.A.	Ward.	
1859-60	George and Susan	R. Jones	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 329. Log Inv. 1934.
1859-60	Helen Snow	E. F. Nye	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Cholmondeley.	PMB 915. Log Inv. 2186.
1859-60	Martha	Manchester?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 678? Log Inv. 3084-5, 3090.
1859-60	St. George	J. C. Pease	U.S.A.	*Pease.	PMB 831. Log Inv. 4432.
1859-60	Vesper	G. N. Bailey	U.S.A.	*Bailey, Sowle, Roberts, Fisher.	Log 4749. Lexington survivors to Guam.
1859-60	Washington	Purrington	U.S.A.	Pease.	
1859-61	Belle	R. Brown	U.S.A.	*Smith, Damon.	PMB 311. Log Inv. 567. Captain's family aboard.
1859-61	Black River Packet	A. Cheyne	Australian	*Cheyne, Shineberg, Krämer.	See also 1861-66.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
860	Atlantic	Coleman (?)	U.S.A.		
860	California	E. L. West	U.S.A.		
860	Cambria	H. Pease, Jr.	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Ward.	Log Inv. 780.
860	Camilla	?	Australian?		=HMS Camilla?
860	Caroline	Harding	U.S.A.	Roberts.	
860	Corinthian (of New Bedford)	V. Lewis	U.S.A.	*Lewis.	Log Inv. 1247.
860	Cornelius Howland	F. Dougherty	U.S.A.	*Omev.	Log Inv. 1264.
860	Dromo (of Warren)	Cole	U.S.A.		
860	Edward L. Frost	?	U.S.A.	*De la Corte.	Took U.S. Consul Masters away from Guam.
860	Eliza & Ella	Lunt	U.S.A.	Doane.	
860	Eliza F. Mason	Smith	U.S.A.		
860	Florence	Spencer	Hawaiian	Roberts.	
860	Flying Dragon	Watson	English(?)		
860	Harvest	Manchester	U.S.A.		Capt. Charry instead?
860	Hawaii	Schimmelfennig	Hawaiian	Ibañez, Willis.	
860	Hope (of New Bedford)	?	U.S.A.	Brown.	Whaler. [Get further info from Starbuck]
860	Industry	A. H. Waters	U.S.A.	*Waters.	Clipper ship.
860	Japan	Grant	U.S.A.		
860	Jason	B. Hache	French	Sowle.	
860	Josephine	J. L. Chapman	U.S.A.	*Chapman, *Lepetett.	PMB 812. Log Inv. 2671-2.
860	Junior	Rowley	U.S.A.	Bingham.	
860	Kohola	Corsen	Hawaiian	Roberts.	See 1863-64.
860	Lancaster	T. N. Russell	U.S.A.	*Russell, Roberts.	PMB 812. Log Inv. 2803.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
860	Maria Theresa	H. J. Coop	U.S.A.	*Coop, Ibañez. Log Inv. 3053.	PMB 325. 2 Pohnpeians sailors drowned.
860	Moctezuma	J. Tinker	U.S.A.	*Anon, Gelett.	PMB 694. Log Inv. 3329-30. 1858-59 also?
860	Nile	Destin	U.S.A.	Ward.	Via Ianthe Shoal. Burned by CSS Shenandoah, Arctic 1865.
860	Omega	Whalon	U.S.A.	Morgan, Williams.	
860	Oregon	C. Tobey	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 815. Log Inv. 3701.
860	Oscar	Landers	U.S.A.	*Landers (?)	
860	Rapid	West	U.S.A.	Ibañez, Roberts.	
860	01 Black Warrior	?	U.S.A.		
860	10 James Shepherd	?	English	Bingham.	
860 & 61	Gazelle	Baker	U.S.A.		
860 & 62	Marengo	Weld & Eldridge	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks), Doane.	PMB 875. Log Inv. 3009-10.
860 & 62	Martha	Manchester	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 678. See 1859-60, 1862.
860-61	Arab	Grinnell	U.S.A.	Doane.	Also Capt. Washburn?
860-61	Elizabeth Swift	J. E. Chase	U.S.A.	*Chase.	Log Inv. 1551.
860-61	Eugenia	S. L. Hamlin	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 1662.
860-61	Gratitude	W. Davis	U.S.A.	*Fraser, *Peters.	PMB 331. Log Inv. 2082.
860-61	Magnolia	Pierce	U.S.A.	Roberts, Manchester, Sowle.	
860-61	Mohawk	G. Swain	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 390, 397. Log Inv. 3335.
860-61	Napoleon	T. Dallman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 698. Log Inv. 3424.
860-61	Sarah Ann	Randell (or Randall)	English	*Gelett, Bingham.	Trading vessel in Gilberts.
860-62	Isabella	M. G. Tucker	U.S.A.	*Tucker, Ward.	PMB 887. Log Inv. 2435.
860-62	Rousseau	P. Green	U.S.A.	*Gardner.	PMB 958. Log Inv. 4179.
860-62	South Boston	E. F. Randolph	U.S.A.	Roberts, Sarvent.	Starbuck, p. 562. Condemned Honolulu 1862.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
860-63	Fidelidad	?	Spanish	Ibañez.	Mail service from Manila.
861	Benjamin Rush	Fish	Hawaiian		
861	Black River Packet	Wood	Australian	Woodin.	Owned by Capt. Cheyne.
861	Charlotte (?)	?	German		
861	Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	P. Winslow	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 290. Log Inv. 1539. Via Micronesia?
861	Emily Morgan	Whiteside	U.S.A.		
861	Florence	Spencer	Hawaiian		
861	HMS Pioneer	H. H. Reilly	English	*Reilly, Seymour.	
861	Harrison	Dennis	U.S.A.	Sowle, Roberts.	
861	Hero	Meyer	Hawaiian	*Meyer, Ward.	
861	Jireh Perry	W. H. Sherman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 884. Log Inv. 2551.
861	Jireh Swift	W. Earl	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 337. Log Inv. 2555. Via Micronesia?
861	Kohola	Corsen	Hawaiian	Ward.	A brig.
861	Liholiho	Bush	Hawaiian	James, Sturges, Doane.	Disappeared after visiting Oroluk.
861	Othello	C. B. Killmer	U.S.A.		
861	Plymouth	?	English	Woodin.	
861	Robert Edwards	Wood? Hamblin?	U.S.A.	*Hamblin, Roberts.	Log Inv. 4100 (1863-67).
861	Stafford	O. Pierce	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 957. Log Inv. 4444.
861	Sun	T. H. Smith	U.S.A.	*Beauvais.	PMB 894. Log Inv. 4487.
861	2 Waialua	Lass	Hawaiian	Bingham.	
861	3 Norna (not Norma)	Wilson	English	*Tweddle, Brown, Seymour, Meyer.	Shipwrecked at Oroluk. See Sphinx 62-63.
861	4 Siglo de Oro	?	Spanish		Brig-schooner.
861	4 Zealandia (alias New Zealander)	J. Foster	English	*Foster.	Confirms Zealandia bank (see Dec. 1858).

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
861 & 63	Triton	R. T. Packard	U.S.A.	*Vanderhoof.	PMB 818. Log Inv. 4641.
861-62	Addison	Pierce	U.S.A.	Snow.	
861-62	Alabama	Coffin	U.S.A.	Snow.	
861-62	Florida (of New Bedford)	C. P. Fish	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Sarvent.	PMB 327. Log Inv. 1767.
861-63	Gay Head	L. H. Lawrence	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Snow.	PMB 958. Log Inv. 1863. 1864 also?
861-63	Lady Leigh	E. Woodin	Australian	*Woodin, *Semper.	Crowther Library C2409. Name Leith?
861-63?	James	?	Australian?	*Thurston, Nicholson.	In Thurston Papers, NL, Canberra?
861-64	Alpha	W. H. Caswell	U.S.A.	*Cathcart, Sturges.	PMB 372b,c. Log Inv. 254.
861-64	Cicero	J. R. Stivers	U.S.A.	*Stivers et al., Tinker.	PMB 231, 232. Log Inv. 1054.
861-64	Desdemona	F. Bates, Jr.	U.S.A.	Snow, Gulick, Bingham.	
861-64	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	D. B. Green	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Tinker.	Log Inv. 3163.
861-66	Acis	A. Cheyne, A. Tetens	Australian	*Cheyne, *Tetens, Woodin, Stevens.	
861/2	Pioneer	?	English	Seymour.	
862	Cervantes	Triay	Spanish	Escude Bartolí, Woodin.	Captain called "Spanish king of Palau".
862	Florence	Spencer	Hawaiian	Chadwick, Tinker.	
862	German	Lubbers	U.S.A.	Snow.	
862	HMS Fawn	T. H. Hood	English	*Hood, *Fasken, Nicholson.	Not Micronesia. Quoted for the record.
862	John P. West	D. J. Tinker	U.S.A.	*Tinker.	PMB 775. Log Inv. 2615.
862	Martha	J. B. Cornell	U.S.A.	*Cornell, Tinker.	PMB 347, 348. Log Inv. 3090.
862	Milo	T. E. Fordham	U.S.A.	*Fordham.	Check Log Inv. 3283. 1861 also?
862	Pelayo	A. Tetens (?)	Spanish	Krämer.	
862	San Francisco de Borja	?	Spanish	Ibañez.	Shipwrecked at Guam.
862	Storm King	Callaghan	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 771.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1862	Thomas Dickason	J. Stewart	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 4573.
1862	Waialua	Lass	Hawaiian		
1862	1 Esmeralda	P. A. Palack	German	*Palack.	
1862	6 Beemah	T. Johnson	Australian	*Johnson.	
1862-63	Fanny	G. W. Bliven	U.S.A.	Sturges, Sarvent.	Starbuck, p. 574.
1862-63	HMS Sphinx	R. Brown	English	*Brown, *King, *Coghlan,*Seymour,Semper.	PRO Adm 1/5790,101/175. Mitchell ms. 557.
1862-63	Milton	C. Halsey	U.S.A.	*Anon. Chadwick.	PMB 255, 685. Log Inv. 3292.
1862-64	Navy	A. S. Sarvent	U.S.A.	*Sarvent, *Haley, *Dimond.	PMB 281, 300, 814. Log Inv. 3479-81.
1863	Adelante	Grassau	Peruvian	Maude, Macdonald, Munro.	Slaver, visited Beru.
1863	Clara D. Robbins	?	Australian	Milne.	Shipwrecked at Majuro.
1863	Clarence (Packet)	?	Australian	*McLain, Church.	Took survivors of Asterion shipwreck.
1863	Ellen Elizabeth	?	?	Maude, Macdonald.	Slaver, visited Onotoa & Arorae.
1863	Hope	L. S. Gifford	Australian	*Warren & Taber.	PMB 222,279. Log Inv 2328. Micronesia?
1863	Lagoda	Z. A. Devoll	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 344. Log Inv. 2787.
1863	Maria (1)	J. T. Blodgett	Hawaiian	*Blodgett, *Hazard.	Shipwrecked at Ebon. See 1865.
1863	Vickery	Blair	English	James, Sturges.	
1863	2 N. B. Palmer	C. P. Low	U.S.A.	*Low.	
1863 & 65	General Williams	W. Benjamin	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Log Inv. 1884.	Burned by CSS Shenandoah, Arctic 1865.
1863 ca	Franz	Catenhusenleft	German	Snow.	Cut off at Rongerik.
1863-64	Harvest	?	Hawaiian	James.	See 1865.
1863-64	Kohola	Cogan	German	James, Snow.	Hawaii-based.
1864	Abby Forest	?	?		Nautical Magazine, 1865, p. 52.
1864	Abigail	Nye	U.S.A.		Burned by CSS Shenandoah, Arctic 1865.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1864	Agnes Holt	?	English	Brown.	Nautical Magazine, 1865, p. 231.
1864	Euryalus (=Euryalis?)	Williams	English (?)		
1864	Hae Hawaii	Heppingstone	Hawaiian	Stivers.	Ship formerly called Hudson.
1864	Kohala	?	Hawaiian	James.	A whaling brig.
1864	Narvaez	E. Sanchez y Zayas	Spanish	*Sanchez y Zayas.	Navy corvette. See 1866.
1864	Northfleet	W. Symington	English	*Symington.	Nautical Magazine, 1865.
1864	Pfeil II	Danelsberg	Hawaiian	Snow.	
1864	Water Lily	Bully Hayes	English	Cheyne.	
1864	09 Siglo de Oro	?	Spanish	Millinchamp.	Took Millinchamp bêche-de-mer to Manila.
1864	10 Nightingale	A. E. B. Brown	Australian	*Brown.	Nautical Magazine 1865. Via Nauru.
1864 ca	Lord Clive	Thomas Treenail	English	*Treenail. Romantic story of Woleai girl	Nautical Mag. Christmas 1872, pp. 59-69.
1864 ca	Mount Wollaston	Willis (?)	U.S.A.	*Hartshorn.	
1864-65	Alabama	Coffin	U.S.A.	Snow.	
1864-66	Ontario	W. M. Barnes	U.S.A.	*Barker.	PMB 886. Log Inv. 3681.
1865	Ann (alias Ana)	J. H. G. Johnston	English	Ibañez.	Guam-based schooner or brig.
1865	Berenguela	?	Spanish	Findlay.	Year perhaps 1866.
1865	Brunswick	A. T. Potter	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 312. Log Inv 712. Burned Arctic 1865.
1865	Cape Horn Pigeon	D. Sherman	U.S.A.	*Sherman.	PMB 361, 840. Log Inv. 829.
1865	Circe	?	Spanish	*de la Corte, Ibañez.	
1865	Comet	Weeks	German	Sturges, Goode.	Operating out of Hawaii.
1865	Favorite	Young	U.S.A.		Burned by CSS Shenandoah, Arctic 1865.
1865	Maria (II)	G.F. Hazard	Hawaiian	*...	Built Ebon 1863; sold Guam 1865.
1865	Oracle	?	?	*W.T. Brigham.	Visited Wake I.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1865	Oregon	?	German	Goode.	Operating out of Hawaii.
1865	Pfeil II	Danelsberg	Hawaiian	*Bulloch et al., Snow, Damon.	Captain perhaps Zeigenhirt.
1865	Splendid	Cleveland	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 953. Log Inv. 4423-4.
1865	William Rotch	E. C. Pulver	Hawaiian (?)	*Pulver.	Log Inv. 4948. See 1867, 1871.
1865	04 CSS Shenandoah	J. I. Waddell	U.S.A.	*Waddell, *Lining, *Mason, *Bulloch, etc	Formerly the Sea King (English).
1865	04 Edward Carey	G. O. Baker	U.S.A.	*Waddell, *Bulloch et al.	Burned by the Shenandoah at Pohnpei.
1865	04 Harvest	J. P. Eldridge	US/Hawaiian	*Waddell, *Bulloch et al.	Burned by the Shenandoah at Pohnpei.
1865	04 Hector	A. J. Chase	U.S.A.	*Waddell, *Bulloch et al.	Burned by the Shenandoah at Pohnpei.
1865	04 Pearl	E. P. Thompson	U.S.A.	*Waddell, *Bulloch et al, *Gardiner.	Burned by the Shenandoah at Pohnpei.
1865	09 Kamehameha V	W. J. Cunningham, Jr.	Hawaiian	*Cunningham, *Gardiner.	Bark, formerly Zoe.
1865	10 Isabella Brown	A.E.B. Brown	Australian	*Brown, Hall.	Nautical Magazine, 1869. See 1868/3.
1865 & 67	James Maury	Gray & Cunningham	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Pease, Smith. Log Inv. 2491.	Capt. Gray died at Guam. PMB 335, 336.
1865 ca	Ebba Brake	?	English (?)	Tetens, Terrien, p. 168.	Shipwrecked at Ngulu. Built Québec 1852?
1865 ca	Java II	Smith	U.S.A.	*Smith.	
1865-66	Addison	Pierce	U.S.A.		
1865-66	Charles W. Morgan	T. C. Landers	U.S.A.	*Chase.	PMB 316. Log Inv. 961.
1865-66	Merlin	Sherman? Baker?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). Beane, Sinclair.	PMB 361, 840. Log Inv. 3234.
1866	Camilla	R. T. Thomas	U.S.A.	*Thomas.	PMB 314, 315. Log Inv. 783.
1866	Coral	Crandall	U.S.A.		
1866	Lagoda	Fisher	U.S.A.		
1866	Mercury	G. S. Tooker	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 691. Log Inv. 3225.
1866	Milton	C. Grant	U.S.A.	*Grant, *Anon.	PMB 350, 379a. Log Inv. 3293-4.
1866	Pfeil II	Zeigenhirt	Hawaiian	*Doane, Snow, Sturges.	3 Hawaiian seamen killed at Butaritari.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1866	Sooloo	Beadle	U.S.A.	*Beadle.	Captain Hutchinson instead?
1866	01 Narvaez	?	Spanish		See 1864.
1866	03 Libelle	Tobias	German	*Bishop, *Van Reed, Ibañez.	Shipwrecked at Wake.
1866	05 Trinculo [sic = HMS Trincomalee?]	?	English?	*Van Reed. [check Nicholson's Log]	Brought some Libelle survivors to H.K.
1866	a 08 Numancia	C. Méndez Núñez & Pezuela	Spanish	*Iriondo.	
1866	b 08 Berenguela	?	"	"	
1866	c 08 Vencedora	?	"	"	
1866	d 08 Marqués de la Victoria	?	"	"	
1866-67	Canton Packet	Fraser (or Allen?)	U.S.A.		
1866-67	Java (I)	M. Enos	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), *Beane.	PMB 871. Log Inv. 2542.
1866-68	Adeline	J. M. Soule	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 304. Log Inv. 129.
1866-68	Illinois	Davis	U.S.A.		
1866-68	Stephania	J. G. Sinclair	U.S.A.	*Sinclair.	PMB 221. Log Inv. 4480.
1866-68	Vesta	A. Tetens	German	*Tetens.	
1867	Active	O. G. Robinson	U.S.A.	*Robinson, *Blackmer, Hamblin.	Log Inv. 100.
1867	Alert	Abbott	U.S.A.	Sturges, Snow.	See also USS Alert, 1877.
1867	Blossom	B. Pease	Hawaiian	Damon.	
1867	Caroline Mills	Nickols	U.S.A.	Damon.	Nautical Magazine, 1867, pp. 450-1.
1867	Comet	Weeks	German	Barrett, Snow, Smith.	
1867	Courseur	J. Hamblin, Jr.	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 797. Log Inv. 1291.
1867	Eagle	Bird	U.S.A. (?)	Stevens.	Check Log 1450. Already German-owned?
1867	Elizabeth Swift	R. Pontius	U.S.A.	*Hamill.	Log Inv. 1552.
867	Emma C. Jones	E. Gifford	U.S.A.	Damon, Bingham.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1867	Florida (of San Francisco)	T. W. Williams	U.S.A.	Pease, Hamilton.	
1867	Hae Hawaii	J. Heppingstone	Hawaiian	Smith.	Lost in Arctic in 1868.
1867	Hokulele	T. R. Foster	Hawaiian	Damon.	The Friend, Aug. 1867.
1867	Julian	Hoegermann	German	Bingham.	Operating out of Hawaii.
1867	Mary	Smith	U.S.A.		
1867	Moi Wahine	Z. Bent	Hawaiian	Damon.	Blown off Wake, and disappeared.
1867	Nautilus	Bliven	U.S.A.	Pease.	Capt. Smith instead?
1867	Navy	Davis	U.S.A.	Hamblin.	
1867	Norman	Childs	U.S.A.		Capt. Towle or Snyder instead?
1867	Oregon	Mammen	Hawaiian		
1867	Peru	Smith	U.S.A.	*Smith, Pease.	
1867	Stella	?	U.S.A.	Pease.	
1867	Sunbeam	D. C. Barrett	U.S.A.	*Barrett, *Withington.	PMB 364, 845. Log Inv. 4492-3.
1867	Washington	Baker	U.S.A.	Pease, Bingham.	
1867	William Rotch	?	Hawaiian		
1867	Xantho	J. A. Beebe	U.S.A.	*Beebe, *Mrs. Beebe.	Log Inv. 4980-2.
1867	04 HMS Perseus	C. E. Stevens	English	*Stevens, *Messer.	PRO Adm 1/6006. AJCP 709.
1867	05 Sebastian Cabot	J. B. Steele	English	*Steele.	Nautical Magazine 1867, pp. 540=541.
1867	10 Dundonald	Kewley	Australian	*Kewley.	· Visited Ujelang.
1867 & 68	Ann (alias Ana)	J. H. G. Johnston	English	Ibañez.	
1867-68	Aurora	J. O. Aveline	U.S.A.	*Flansburg.	PMB 310, 311. Log Inv. 495.
1867-68	Cicero	J. H. Paun	U.S.A.	*Paun, Doane.	Log Inv. 1055.
1867-68	Midas	D. R. Drake	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 350. Log Inv. 3273.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1867-68	Sea Queen	C. C. Mooers	U.S.A.	*Mooers, *Folger.	Log Inv. 4307-8.
1867-68	Three Brothers	J. Taber	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 367. Log Inv. 4605.
1867-69	Eugenia	Steen (or Barnes?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 324. Log Inv. 1664.
1867-69	Morning Star II	Bingham Jr. & Tengstrom	U.S.A.	*Bingham, Damon.	ABCFM mission vessel, shipwrecked Kosrae.
1868	Blossom	G. A. Bridges	Hawaiian	Damon.	
1868	Charlotte Jane	Richards	English	Findlay.	
1868	Clio	Cargill	English	Ibañez, Damon.	AJCP PRO 3608-9.
1868	Comet	Weeks	German		
1868	Eagle	B. F. Loveland	Hawaiian		German-owned. Log Inv. 1450. See 1869.
1868	Em Trader	?	?	JPS July 1984, pp. 11-20.	Brought Jap. laborers to Guam.
1868	Galionda	Marshall	?		
1868	John Wells	A. Dean	U.S.A.		See also 1871.
1868	Monticello	Comstock	U.S.A.		Capt. Phillips instead?
1868	Mooroa	Steenalt	German	Oates.	A labor trader.
868	Roscoe (schooner)	?	U.S.A.	Ibañez.	Shipwrecked at Guam.
868	Saint George	G. H. Soule	U.S.A.	*Soule, *Martin & Montross.	PMB 890. Log Inv. 4433-4.
868	Syringa	Brown (or Erskine?)	English	*(Logbook), Mahlmann, Ward, Nicholson.	Check ML ms. 2344. Shipwrecked Namorik?
868	1 Arthur Pickering	Jenks	U.S.A.		
868	1 Corinthian	V. Lewis	U.S.A.	*Lewis.	PMB 796. Log Inv. 1250.
868	1 John Carver	Worth	U.S.A.		
868	2 Alaska	S. H. Norton	U.S.A.	*Fish.	Log Inv. 165.
868	4 Isabella Brown	A.E.B. Brown	Australian	*Brown.	Nautical Mag. 1869; 72. E. of Marshalls.
868	8 Glenisle	W. Hall	English	*Hall.	Nautical Mag. 1870, pp. 1-4. Via Nauru.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1868	9 Neptuno	?	?		A brig.
1868 & 70	Count Bismarck	Dallman	Hawaiian		German-owned.
1868-69	Janus	F. C. Smith	U.S.A.	*Smith.	
1868-69	Lizzie Allen	Brown	English (?)		
1868-69	Orlando	J. M. Clark	U.S.A.	*Mrs. Clark.	PMB 281. Log Inv. 3708.
1868-70	Helen Snow	T. G. Campbell	U.S.A.	*Harris.	PMB 332. Log Inv. 2187.
1868-70	Malolo	Bridges, Pitman, etc.	Hawaiian	*(Various), Truxtun.	PMB 219.
1868-70	Water Lily (=Pioneer)	B. Pease	Hawaiian +	Truxtun.	
1869	Annie	W. Babcock	Hawaiian	Damon.	
1869	Britomart	?	English		Reported a reef W. of Asunción I.
1869	Camilla	B. F. Jones	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 580. Log Inv. 784.
1869	Coquette	?	English		
1869	Cornelius Howland	B. F. Homan	U.S.A.	*Potter.	Log Inv. 1267.
1869	Eagle	Loveland? McKenzie?	Hawaiian	Ibañez.	Alias Aguila in Spanish. Log Inv. 1450.
1869	Francis Allyn	Martin?	U.S.A.		English ship?
1869	Java II	C. Kempton	U.S.A.	*Kempton.	Log Inv. 2543.
1869	Julian	J. Heppingstone	Hawaiian		
1869	Lady Alicia	J. Daly	Australian		
1869	Martha Wrightington	Turner	U.S.A.		
1869	Vesta	?	German	*Pogue.	
1869 & 70	Japan	F. A. Barker	Australian	*Barker, *Wilkinson.	Log Inv. 2514. Shipwrecked Arctic Ocean.
1869 ca	Franz	?	German	Witt.	
1869-70	Anne Porter	Davie	English	Pogue, Truxtun.	Brig of Shanghai. Alias Annie Porter?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1870	Almar	Baldomero	Russian	Ibañez.	
1870	Anna	J. A. Thompson	English	Damon.	
1870	Annie	W. Babcock	Hawaiian	*Babcock, Bingham.	
1870	Aurora	Barnes	U.S.A.	*Koon.	See also 1867-68.
1870	Bushro (?)	?	French	Krämer.	Name doubtful, Perhaps Capt. Bujold.
1870	California	Wood? Willis?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 742.
1870	Dashing Wave	Vandervord	Australian	*Vandervord.	Shipwrecked at Wake.
1870	Ida	?	Australian	Babcock.	=Ada? See 1872, 1884.
1870	John Howland	A. Whelden	U.S.A.	*Mrs. Whelden.	
1870	Josephine	Cogan	U.S.A.	Doane.	
1870	Margaret	?	Hawaiian (?)		Owned by Capt. Pease.
1870	Norman	Towle (?) (or Childs?)	U.S.A.		
1870	Ohio	Lawrence	U.S.A.		
1870	Oriti	Beatson (or Bateson)	Australian?	Vandervord.	
1870	Spec	?	Australian	Babcock.	See 1872.
1870	Tyre	?	Australian	Babcock.	
1870	USS Jamestown	W. T? Truxtun	U.S.A.	*Truxtun, Sturges.	
1870	02 Renown	Adams	English	Robinson, Krämer.	Shipwrecked, at Palau.
1870	04 HMS Rinaldo	T.C.B. Robinson	English	*Robinson, *Buckley.	PRO London AJCP M708. Rescued those of the Renown.
1870	11 HMS Rosario	H. J. Challis	English	*Challis.	Nautical Mag. 1871, p. 420.
1870	a 4 HMS Liverpool	G.T.P. Hornby	English	*Anon, *Haynes *Henderson, *Buckle.	RN Flying Sqn., via Kosrae. NMM HEN/1/6...
1870	b 4 HMS Liffey	?	"	*May, *Jackson.	NMM MAY/5. NL Canberra ms. 5254.
1870	c 4 HMS Endymion	?	"	*Hawker.	PRO London. ML Sydney ms. 768.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1870 d 4	HMS Phoebe	?	"	*Creswell, *Wingfield, *Haynes, *Dicken.	See Nicholson's Log.
1870 e 4	HMS Scylla	?	"		
1870 f 4	HMS Barrosa	L. J. Moore	"	*Bruce.	
1870 & 71	Shanghae	?	Spanish	Ibañez. Revista Mercantil, Manila, 1870.	Took 11 exiles to Guam & back to Manila.
1870-71	Sophie	Heinsohn (?)	German	Paszkowski.	Brought Kubary to Ebon 1870. See 1877,80.
1870-72	Lagoda	S. L. Swift	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 277. Log Inv. 2788.
1870-73	Avola	Z. E. Bourne	U.S.A.	*Morrison.	PMB 803. Log Inv. 506. See 1876.
1870-73	Susanne	Peters	German	*Kubary, Wawn, Krämer.	A labor trader.
1870-74	John Williams III	Fowler et al.	English	*Fowler,*Whitmee, *Vivian, *Gill, Davies	*Turner. Mitchell B1444. LMS vessel.
1870-74	Leonora (ex-Pioneer)	"Bully" Hayes, Pease	English	Mahlmann, Ibañez.	Shipwrecked at Kosrae.
1871	(unnamed ship)	Blohm	German		Map of Yap, DH 1876.
1871	Augustite	?	German	Kubary.	
1871	Belvedere (or Belvidere)	Congreve	U.S.A.	Klingman (an unreliable source).	Ran aground near Yap. Brought O'Keefe.
1871	Corypheus	Roe	English	*Eisenhart.	Shipwrecked at Ailuk.
1871	Eole	?	German (?)	Kubary.	Ship name perhaps Solo.
1871	Eugene	?	Australian?		A labor trader.
1871	Henry Taber	T. C. Packard	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 258. Log Inv. 2222. Lost Arctic ice.
1871	John Wells	A. Dean	U.S.A.	*Ransom.	PMB 690. Log Inv. 2646. Lost Arctic ice.
1871	Lady Alicia	J. Daly	Australian		
1871	Lyra	?	Australian		Same ship as Tyre?
1871	Maria (del) Rosario	Cabeza de Vaca	Spanish	Alvarez-Guerra, Ibañez.	See 1872.
1871	Midge	?	N. Z.		A labor trader.
1871	Minerva	H. Allen	U.S.A.	Ransom.	Log Inv. 3311 (1872-73).

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1871	Navy	G. F. Bauldry	U.S.A.	*Bauldry, *Anon.	PMB 815. Log Inv. 3482-3.
1871	Oceania	Weber	German	Klingman.	
1871	Vitiaz	P. N. Nasimov	Russian	*Nasimov, *Ibañez García, Makarov.	Had left Miklucho-Maclay in New Guinea.
1871	William Rotch	?	Hawaiian	Ransom.	Lost in Arctic ice.
1871	3 Norman Court	Shewan	U.S.A.	*Shewan, Ellis.	China tea clipper, visited Nauru.
1871 ca	Ethan Allen	Snow	U.S.A.		
1871 ca	HMS Reindeer	W. R. Kennedy	English	*Kennedy, Nicholson.	
1871-72	Arctic	A. N. Tripp	U.S.A.	*Foss.	PMB 791. Log Inv. 411.
1871-72	Elizabeth K. Bateson	Keats	Australian	Whitney.	=Eliza K. Bateson?
1871-72	Emily (alias Neva)	E. A. Pitman & Powleys	U.S.A.	*Pitman, *Powleys, Meade.	PMB 220.
1871-72	Onward	J. Mammen	Hawaiian	*(Logbook), Nicholson.	NL Canberra, Ferguson 13631a. Micronesia?
1871-73	Carl	Armstrong	German	*Wawn, Restiaux, Doane, Nicholson.	Labor trader.
1871-73	Iserbrook	Levisohn	German	Kubary, Wawn.	Labor trader. Yearly voyages.
1871-73	Temata (or Jimata)	T.E.F. Milne & S.S. Brown	German	Snow, Fenn.	Perhaps Jemata, Jenuata, even Limata.
1871-84	Morning Star III	Matthews, Hallett, etc.	U.S.A.	*Matthews, *Garland, *Myers, *Gelett.	PMB 290. Shipwrecked at Kosrae.
1872	Benjamin Cummings	Brown	U.S.A.	Doane, Hallett.	
872	Catherine	O'Keefe	English		A renamed 70-ton Chinese junk.
872	Daphne	?	Australian	*Palmer, Restiaux, Wawn.	PRO Vic, VPRS1226 box 44. A labor trader.
872	Emma C. Jones	E. Gifford	U.S.A.	Hallett, Whitney.	
872	Fire Queen	Hamilton	Australian?		
872	Flores de Maria	?	Spanish	Ibañez.	
872	HMS Barrosa	L. J. Moore	English	*Moore, *Fenn, Snow, Whitney.	
872	HMS Blanche	C. H. Simpson	English	*Simpson, *Brazier, Whitney.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH IF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
872	Ida	Eury (?)	Australian	Tanner.	
872	K. Grant	?	N. Z.	Meade.	A labor trader.
872	Lady Alicia	J. Daly	Australian	Meade, Whitney.	
872	Lilian	Hammond	Hawaiian (?)	Wawn, Whitney.	
872	Matautu	?	German	Kubary.	
872	Quickstep	?	U.S.A.		
872	Restless	Bowman	Australian	Simpson.	
872	Samoa	Schmidt	German	Snow, Whitney.	
1872	Spec	Eury	Australian	Moore.	
1872	Stafford	G. W. J. Moulton	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Log Inv. 4447.
1872	Tamerlane	T. E. Fordham	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Hartwell.	Log Inv. 4546.
1872	Tasso	?	English	Brazier.	
1872	USS John Adams	?	U.S.A.		
1872	6 (Maria del) Rosario	A. Cabeza de Vaca	Spanish	*Alvarez-Guerra, *Ibañez.	Shipwrecked at Tinian.
1872	8 Margor (or Margot)	Doiron	French	*Doiron.	Shipwrecked at Guam.
1872	8 USS Narragansett	R. W. Meade	U.S.A.	*Meade, *Tanner, Whitney.	PMB 275.
1872 ca	Eagle	Bird	Hawaiian		
1872-73	Progress	Dowden	U.S.A.	Weston.	
1872-73	Sea Breeze	R. D. Wicks	U.S.A.	*Hartwell, O'Donnell.	PMB 277. Log Inv. 4287-8.
1872-73 ?	A. R. Tucker	D. L. Ricketson	U.S.A.	*Mrs. Ricketson.	Ref. Journal (pub. 1958) + PMB 307, 274, 8
1872-74	Savaii	Milne & Becker	German	Whitney.	
1872-75	Bartholomew Gosnold	J. M. Willis	U.S.A.	*Willis, Snow, Logan, Worth, Colcord.	
1872/3	Kate	Gall	English	Krämer.	Hawaiian bark Kale instead?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1873	Adeline Gibbs	F. J. Forman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 277. Log Inv. 139.
1873	Alfred	Bouchin (?)	German		
1873	HMS Alacrity	Moore	English		A schooner.
1873	HMS Dido	W. C. Chapman	English	*Chapman.	
1873	James Allen	Kelley	U.S.A.	Hallett.	
1873	Jessie Niccol	C. F. Wood	N. Z.	*Wood.	Yatching cruise.
1873	Kamehameha V	Weeks	Hawaiian		Shipwrecked at Pohnpei.
1873	Lady Alicia	J. Daly	Australian	Snow, Dupuis.	
1873	Live Oak	Whelden	U.S.A.		
1873	Lucy	Jto(?)	Australian		
1873	Marengo	W. M. Barnes	U.S.A.	*Barnes.	PMB 214. Log Inv. 3012.
1873	Matautu	Milne	German		
1873	Peter Godeffroy	Wendt	German		
1873	R. W. Wood	B. Whitney	Hawaiian	Hempstead.	
1873	South Sea (=Nanyo?)	Davis	Japanese		Ship name Nanyo Maru?
1873	04 Marqués de la Victoria	G. Camargo	Spanish	*Camargo, Ibañez.	Anuario Dep. Hidr. 1874.
1873	08 Eugénie	D. Clark	French	Hallett.	Shipwrecked at Tabiteuea.
1873	11 Cashmere	Norton	U.S.A.	Ibañez.	
1873	11 Tamesa	G. G. Jones	English	*Jones.	Nautical Mag. 1874, p. 624.
1873-74	Acors Barns	Allen	U.S.A.	Hallett.	
1873-74	Active	T. G. Campbell	U.S.A.	*Campbell, Hallett.	
1873-74	Europa	J. H. McKenzie	U.S.A.	Doane.	Note previous 1866-72 voyage to Pacific.
1873-74	Florence	T. W. Williams	U.S.A.	*W. F. Williams, Doane.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1873-74	Joseph Maxwell	S. Hickmott	U.S.A.	*Hickmott, Doane.	
1873-75	Triton	J. Heppingstone	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 368. Log Inv. 4647.
1873-76	Arnolda	G. F. Bauldry	U.S.A.	*Bauldry.	PMB 721. Log Inv. 429-430.
1873-76	Scotland	C. P. Holcomb	U.S.A.	*Holcomb, *Miklucho-Maclay, Ibañez.	See 1859-60, Chandler Price.
1874	(3 canoes)	?	Palauan	*Bax.	Drift voyage to Taiwan.
1874	Alfred	Ganter	German	Kubary.	Shipwrecked at Jaluit in September.
1874	Camilla	Pulver	U.S.A.	Bauldry.	
1874	Clearchus	Nelson	U.S.A.	*Hopkins.	
1874	E. A. Williams	?	German (?)		
1874	Elizabeth K. Bateson	Lessing	Australian	Wawn.	=Eliza K. Bateson?
1874	Forward	Spencer	Australian		Ship name Faraway instead?
1874	French Dove	?	Fijian		A labor trader.
1874	HMS Rosario	Dupuis	English	*Dupuis, *Daly, Goodenough.	PRO. Greenwich Log/N/R/3.9.10.
1874	Helen Mar	W. H. Koon	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 244. Log Inv. 2178.
1874	Matautu	Niebuhr	German	Wawn.	
1874	San José	?	Spanish	Ibañez.	Lost near Guam?
1874	St. George	Knowles	U.S.A.	Bauldry.	
1874	Sunbeam	J. W. Lavers	U.S.A.	*Lavers.	PMB 364. Log Inv. 4498.
1874	USS Tuscarora	?	U.S.A.		Visited Marcus Island.
1874	8 Panay	?	Spanish	Bravo, Ibañez.	Brought 239 deportees to Marianas.
1874 & 75	Arctic	Whitney	Hawaiian	Hallett, Ibañez, Bauldry.	
1874 & 75	Patiño	?	Spanish	Bravo, Ibañez.	Steam warship. Brought 471 more deportees in 1875.
1874-75	California	J. E. Chase	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 314, 578. Log Inv. 743-4.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1874-75	Coeran	E. Hershheim	German	*Hershheim, Krämer.	Brought Palauan drifters back, from H.K.
1874-75	Northern Light	G. L. Smith	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), *Conley.	PMB 233, 277. Log Inv. 3574.
1875	Agnes Donald	?	N. Z.	Whitney.	
1875	Arabia	Hayes & Holcomb	U.S.A.	Holcomb, O'Keefe.	
1875	Julie Reitz	Harshagen (or Harslager)	Prussian	Colcord.	Shipwrecked at Jaluit.
1875	Rupak	B.E. Gall	English	*Skinner, Robertson.	
1875	Stamboul	Montross	U.S.A.		
1875	Susanne	Levisohn	German	Krämer.	See below.
1875	1 Legazpi	?	Spanish	Ibañez.	
1875	5 Marqués de la Victoria	?	Spanish	Bravo.	Steam warship. See 1877.
1875	6 SMS Gazelle	Von Schleinitz	German	*Schleinitz.	See Hildebrand 3:175.
1875	a (unnamed ship)	Flages	U.S.A.	*Ibañez.	
1875	b Black Hawk	?	?		Same as above?
1875 & 76	Candida	?	Spanish	Bravo, Ibañez.	A bark.
1875 & 76	Susanne	Löser	German	Young.	
1875 ca	Mary Ann	Westfallen	N. Z.	Becke.	
1875 ca.	Rosario	?	Spanish	Miklucho-Maclay, Krämer.	See also June 1872.
1875-76	SMS Hertha	E. Knorr	German	*Knorr, *Riemer, Ibañez.	Ref. Hildebrand 4:128.
1875-80 a	Coeran	E. Hershheim	German	*Hershheim.	See also 1874-75.
1875-80 b	Goodluck	"	"	"	" "

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1876	Agnes Donald	Austin	N. Z.	Young, Westwood.	
1876	Ariel	Wawn?	Austr./Eng.?	Ellis.	
1876	Avola	Z. E. Bourne	U.S.A.	*Morrison.	Log Inv. 507. See 1870-74.
1876	Comet	?	Hawaiian	Young.	
1876	Fortune	J. Murray	N. Z.	Young, Westwood.	
1876	HMS Renard	Pugh	English	*(Logbooks 1873-84), Bingham (1876).	PRO London.
1876	HMS Sappho	Digby	English	*(Logbooks 1876-79), Young.	PRO. ML ms. 369. AJCP PRO 3615-6.
1876	Helena	Bahlmann	German	Young.	
1876	Jew	Cohen	French (?)	Krämer.	
1876	Levuka	Michelsen	German	*Michelsen, Whitney.	Hamburger Wirtschaft Chronik (1956).
1876	Tutuila	Witt	German	Young.	
1876	Vision	Loverock	N. Z.	Young.	Owned by L. D. Nathan & Co.
1876	3 Fanny Hare	Lee	U.S.A.	Damon.	Ship name not Fanny Waro.
1876	6 Sea Bird	Davis	English	*Miklucho-Maclay, Krämer.	Captained, or owned, by David D. O'Keefe.
1876	8 Manuel	F. Merens	Spanish	Bravo, Ibañez.	Schooner. Took 13 deportees to Saipan.
1876 ca	(unnamed ship)	Clark	?	Krämer.	
1876-77	Matautu	Stockflett	German	Young.	
1876-77	Vision	Morton	N. Z.	Young.	
1876-78	Norman	Campbell	U.S.A.	Young.	
1876-85	Rachel (ex-Arabia)	C. P. Holcomb	U.S.A.	*Holcomb.	
1877	Agnes Donald	J. Murray	N. Z.	Young, Westwood.	
1877	Cesar Godeffroy	?	German	Young.	
1877	Conchita	?	Spanish	Resano.	Took some deportees back to Manila.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1877	E. A. Williams	Becker	German	Young, Whitney.	
1877	Elise	Hernsheim	German	Young.	
1877	Fire Queen	Hamilton	Australian?	Findlay.	
1877	Flower of Yarrow	?	Australian?		Brought M.-Maclay to Palau.
1877	Franziska	Miller	German	Young.	
1877	Lotus	Hayes, Miller	U.S.A.	Young, Wawn.	Hayes killed by Miller.
1877	Montiara	Ravekilde	German	Young.	
1877	San Francisco	?	German (?)	Young.	
1877	Sophie	?	German		See 1880.
1877	Spray	Barston	?	Young.	
1877	Sunbeam	J. Brown	English	*Lord & Lady Brassey, *Freer.	ML A7144. See 1881-82.
1877	Susanne	Löser	German	Young.	
1877	USS Alert	?	U.S.A.	Nat'l Archives RG 37.	See also 1881.
1877	Vision	Hawkins	N. Z.	Young, Westwood.	
877	6 Marqués de la Victoria	Bollegui	Spanish	Garrido.	Took some deportees back to Manila.
877-78	Pacific	Peterson	German	Young.	
877-78	Patience	Stammerjohn	Fijian (?)	*Meader.	Nat'l Arch. Fiji N° 9 & 12. See 1884.
877-79	Maggie Johnston	Bliven	U.S.A.	Young, Snow.	
878	Flink	Moller (or Müller?)	German	Whitney.	
878	Horatio	C. Grant	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 256, 820j. Log Inv 2338. Micronesia?
878	John Bright	Merithew (?)	U.S.A.	Pease.	
878	John Williams III	?	English	*Turner.	LMS missionary vessel.
878	Lotus	Young	Marshallese	*Young.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
878	Queen	O'Keefe	English		
878	SMS Ariadne	B. von Werner	German	*Werner, Krämer.	Ref. Hildebrand 1:252.
878	SMS Augusta	Hassenpflug	German	*Hassenpflug.	Ref. Hildebrand 1:272.
878	Stormbird	Jackson (or Wawn?)	Hawaiian	*Wawn.	Labor trader. Visit before May 1878.
878	Tutuila	Fisher	German	Young, Westwood.	
878	Vision	G. H. Harris	N. Z.	Westwood.	
878 & 79	Manuel	?	Spanish	Resano.	
878-81	Belle Brandon	Ohlson/Robinson/Harris	N. Z.	Young, Logan, Munro.	See 1882. Owned by Henderson & MacFarlane.
879	C. M. Ward	?	U.S.A.	Whitney.	
879	Caroline	Becker	German (?)	Young.	See 1881-82.
879	Elisabeth	?	German	Snow.	A barque.
879	Gael	?	N. Z.		
879	Mana	Franks	Hawaiian		
879 & 80	John Bright	Bentley	U.S.A.		
879 & 81	Coronet	Anderson & Hayward	N. Z.	Westwood.	Wrecked in 1882. Schooner bought by King of Abemama.
879-1980	Tori	Kammaing	German	Young.	
879-80	Fleetwing	J. Heppingstone	U.S.A.		
879-80	Helen Mar	G. F. Bauldry	U.S.A.	*Carter.	PMB 244. Log Inv. 2180.
879-84	Lotus	Nahnsen	Marshallese	Young, Le Hunte.	
880	Elizabeth	Witherington	English		A schooner.
880	Falcon	Hayward	N. Z.		
880	Ferdinand	Westergaard	German	Young.	
880	Fortune	C. Wallace	U.S.A.	Young.	Sold to N.Z. 1881? Captain murdered 1882.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1880	George Blohm	Matfeld (or Witfeld?)	German	Young.	
1880	HMS Hawkesbury	Carvosso	English	Krämer.	
1880	Hawaii	Whitney	Hawaiian		
1880	Jaluit	Witt	German	Young.	
1880	Lilla	Keats	English	Kubary, Krämer.	Owned by O'Keefe. Shipwrecked at Palau.
1880	Manuel	Aguilar	Spanish	Young.	
1880	Mathilde	Nissen	German	Young.	
1880	Nicolaus	Jepsen	Hawaiian	Young.	Renamed Ninito ca. 1885.
1880	Norman	Keenan	U.S.A.	Young.	
1880	Pacific	Nowlan	German	*Hernsheim, Young, Maxwell.	
1880	Pannonia	Kustel	German	Young.	See 1892 ca.
1880	Pomare	A. N. Tripp	Hawaiian		
1880	Rainbow	B. Cogan	U.S.A.	Young.	
1880	SMS Freya	G. von Hippel	German	Young.	Ref. Hildebrand 3:97.
1880	Sophie	?	German	Young.	See 1886, 1893.
1880	Thomas Pope	Adams	U.S.A.	Young.	
1880	Tongatabu	Huffnagel	German	Le Hunte, Young.	
1880	Undine	Kustel	German (?)	Young.	
1880	Vavao	Breckwoldt	German	Young.	
1880	Venus	Cummins	English	Young.	
1880	Wrecker	Graham	English		Owned by O'Keefe.
1880	1 SMS Vineta	P. Zirzow	German	*Zirzow.	Ref. Hildebrand 8:36.
1880	9 Isabella	?	English		Nautical Mag. 1881, p. 664. Lost Tarawa.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1880 & 82	Alaska	Westphalen	German	Young, Swanston.	
1880 ca	Allerup	?	Danish	Klingman.	
1880-81	John Howland	F. M. Green	U.S.A.	Young.	
1880-82	Franziska	Rohlf	German	Young.	
1880-82	Montiara	Schneiders	German	Young, Swanston.	
1880-82	Olesaga	Schlüter	German	Young, Swanston.	
1880-88	Beatrice (=Beatriz)	H.T. Williams	English	Resano, Kubary, Young, Swanston, etc.	incl. Le Hunte. Guam-based.
1881	HMS Lily	Evans	English	*Grove.	See 1882.
1881	La Rochelle	J. Witt	German	*Witt, Krämer, Hager.	
1881	Manuel	Villarte	Spanish		
1881	Orwell	?	English (?)	Bridge.	Shipwrecked at Beru.
1881	Ryno	Fernandez	N. Z.		
1881	SMS Habicht (II)	F. Kuhn	German	*Kuhn, Pease, Maxwell, Krämer.	Ref. Hildebrand 4:46.
1881	Südsee	Bruck	German	Young.	
1881	Tarquin (?)	Kessel	German	Maxwell.	
1881	USS Alert	?	U.S.A.		See also 1877.
1881	William Rotch	?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 294.
1881	5 SMS Hertha	Von Kall	German	*Von Kall.	Ref. Hildebrand 4:129.
1881	6 HMS Emerald	W.H. Maxwell	English	*Maxwell, Young.	
1881	a 9 HMS Inconstant	V/Adm Earl of Clanwilliam	English	*Prince Albert Victor, Ellis.	Future King George V visited Nauru.
1881	b 9 HMS Bacchante	?	"	" " " "	
1881	c 9 HMS Carysfort	?	"	" " " "	
1881	d 9 HMS Cleopatra	?	"	" " " "	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1881 e 9	HMS Tourmaline	?	"	*Ballard, *Wilkin.	ADFA Lib. Canberra BRN131731.
1881 & 82	Caroline	Becker	German		Shipwrecked near Woleai or Faraulep.
1881-82	Palmetto	F. F. Tripp	U.S.A.	*Manchester.	PMB 250. Log Inv. 3790.
1881-82	San Agustin	?	Spanish	Jovellar.	Shipwrecked at Yap.
1881-82	Sunbeam	?	Gilbertese		Owned by King of Abemama. Wrecked 1882.
1881-86	Mazeppa	?	N. Z.	Westwood, Rasmussen.	
1882	Belle Brandon	Lehrne	N. Z.	Swanston.	
1882	Bellona	?	German	Swanston.	
1882	Cassilda	?	German	Le Hunte, Manchester, Swanston.	
1882	Fluellen	Scarlett	English	Le Hunte.	
1882	Freya	Hofmeier	German	Swanston.	
1882	Greyhound	Allen	U.S.A.	Swanston.	
1882	Julia	Brown	Hawaiian	Swanston.	See 1883 & 84.
1882	Louisa	?	German	Swanston.	
1882	Navigator	?	German	Swanston.	
1882	Northern Light	J. Slocum (or Campbell)	U.S.A.		Check Log Inv. 3578.
1882	Roderick Dhu	?	Australian	Wawn.	A labor trader.
1882	Romeo	?	Spanish		
1882	11 Karl	E. Kraeft	German	*Kraeft.	
1882 a	HMS Comus	J. W. East	English	*East, Bridge.	PRO Adm 1/6618.
1882 b	HMS Lily	Evans	"	" "	"
1882 & 83	Staghound	?	U.S.A.	Swanston, Garland.	Shipwrecked at Kosrae.
1882 ca	Pomare	A. N. Tripp	Hawaiian	*Cameron.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1882-83	Ryujo	?	Japanese	Irie, Yamada (?)	Visited Kosrae & Pohnpei. Year=1884?
1883	Agnes Edgell	?	German (?)	Swanston.	
1883	Arnolda	Jones	U.S.A.	Mitchell.	Crew reported in fight with Rainbow.
1883	Atlantic	W. Mitchell	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 676. Log Inv. 474.
1883	Castellano	?	Spanish		
1883	Emil Mullenhausen	?	German	Wawn, Le Hunte.	Ship name Emile Hessenmuller?
1883	Fleetwing	Nye	U.S.A.	Mitchell.	Hegarty, Returns, p. 14.
1883	HMS Espiègle	C. A. G. Bridge	English	*Bridge, *Henderson, *Le Hunte.	PRO Adm 1/6676. NMM N/N/2 (Henderson).
1883	Hermann	?	German	Swanston.	
1883	Hunter	A. C. Sherman	U.S.A.	*Sherman.	PMB 911, 954. Log Inv. 2371.
1883	John Howland	Green	U.S.A.	Mitchell.	Lost in Arctic July 1883.
1883	Mable	J. S. Carter	U.S.A.	Mitchell.	Hegarty, Returns, p. 14.
1883	Maria Louisa	Ohner	German (?)	*Swanston.	
1883	Midge	?	N. Z.	Macdonald.	Labor trader. See 1887.
1883	Montiara	?	German	Swanston.	
1883	Northern Light	S. F. Hamilton	U.S.A.	Mitchell.	Hegarty, Returns, p. 14.
1883	Rainbow	Owen	U.S.A.	Mitchell.	Hegarty, Returns, p. 14.
1883	Sea Breeze	Macdonald	U.S.A.	Mitchell.	Hegarty, Returns, p. 14.
1883	Seaver	?	?	Swanston.	
1883	Skobeloff	Kopitoff	Russian		
1883	05 SMS Leipzig	Herbig	German	*Herbig.	Via Wake. Ref. Hildebrand 5:197.
1883	07 Luzon	?	Spanish	Resano.	Manila mail steamer.
1883	12 Kate McGregor	Hayward	N.Z.	Moore, Maude.	Chartered by Abemama to invade Nonouti.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
883 & 84	Julia	A.N. Tripp	Hawaiian		See 1882. Wrecked at Nikunau.
883 & 84	Kaluna	Lovell	Hawaiian	Walkup.	
883-84	Francisco	Ryan	?	Swanston.	Same as Franziska?
884	Ada (= Ida?)	Hardy (= Harding?)	Australian	*Suzuki, Ouchi.	Brought Japanese mission to Marshalls.
884	Belvedere	G. F. Smith	U.S.A.	*Smith, *McLane.	PMB 253, 675. Log Inv. 578-9.
884	Colonial	Simpson	Australian	Swanston.	
884	Dora	?	Swedish (?)	Swanston.	
884	Eliza	Gilley	U.S.A.		
884	Forçade de La Roquette	?	French	Macdonald. Rather La Rochelle, 1881?	Labor trader at Nonouti.
884	H. L. Tiernan	?	U.S.A.	McCormick, Humphrey.	
884	HMS Dart	W. U. Moore	English	*Moore.	PRO.
884	Hans	?	German (?)	Swanston.	
884	Jennie Walker	Holland	Hawaiian	Logan.	
884	Klakuk (?)	Phillips	?	Humphrey.	Same as Karluk?
884	Mabel	P. Cook	U.S.A.		Hegarty, Returns, p. 16.
884	Musea (?)	?	German	Swanston.	Ship name Morea? Moorooa?
884	Neptune	Narruhn	German	Logan.	
884	Nieu	?	German (?)	Humphrey.	
884	Patience	?	Fijian (?)	*Woodford, Nicholson.	Woodford Papers, London. See 1877-8.
884	Rainier	S. Morrison	U.S.A.	*Humphrey, *Suzuki, Nicholson.	AJCP PRO 2684. Shipwrecked at Ujae.
884	San Quintin	G. España (?)	Spanish	Resano.	
884	Sovereign	?	N. Z.	Roberts, Moore.	
884	USS Essex	McCormick	U.S.A.	*McCormick, Humphrey.	See also 1887.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1884	Vauadis (?)	Kiwlbing (?)	Swedish	Moore.	
884	01 Highflyer	C. Schliemann	German	*Schliemann.	
884	01 Jupiter	C. Ringe	German	*Ringe.	
1884	01 Prudencia	V. B. Diedrichsen	German	*Diedrichsen.	
884	01 SMS Hyäne (II)	Geiseler	German	*Geiseler, Krämer.	Mitchell Lib. FM4/1021. Hildebrand 4:187.
1884	03 Estrella	R. de Vargas (?)	Spanish	Vargas, Resano.	A steamer.
884	10 Hiram Emery	F. W. Gorham	U.S.A.	*Hurd.	See Lefkowicz Bull. 63, No. 18.
884	12 Bothwell Castle	Boyer	Australian	*Boyer.	A barque wrecked on Ngatik Island.
1884 & 85	Lucretia	J. S. Carter	U.S.A.	*Kelley.	PMB 251, 252. Log Inv. 2938-9.
884-85	Agnes Donald	H. C. Hayward	N. Z.	*Hayward.	Nat'l Archives of N.Z. Consul Ser. 7/1.
1884-85	Mangaréviennne	?	French	Logan.	
1884-89	Swan	Henderson	English		250-ton brig owned by O'Keefe.
885	Doña Bartola	C. P. Holcomb	U.S.A.		Holcomb killed at Tench I. See 1890 +
885	Eclaireur	?	French		Visited Marcus Island.
885	Franziska	?	German	Logan.	
1885	Myrtle	?	Australian?	Macdonald.	Labor recruiter.
1885	Ransom	?	?	Ellis.	Shipwrecked at Nauru.
1885	02 Velasco	E. Butrón	Spanish	*Butrón, *Romero.	1,150-ton steel cruiser.
885	08 Manila (ex-Carriedo)	L. Bayo	"	*Bayo.	
885	08 SMS Iltis (I)	Hofmeier	German	*Hofmeier.	Ref. Hildebrand 4:193.
885	08 San Quintin	G. España	Spanish	*Bayo.	
1885	09 SMS Albatross	M. Plüddemann	German	*Plüddemann.	Ref. Hildebrand 1:204.
1885	10 SMS Nautilus	Rötger	German	*Rötger, Krämer. Ref. Hildebrand 6:142.	German Protectorate over Marshall Is.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1885	11	Castellano	?	Spanish	
1885	11	Julieta	?	Spanish	
1885	11	Marqués del Duero	J. Cano	Spanish	*Otal (map). 500-ton gunboat.
1885 +		Two Boys	Sullivan	English	Owned by O'Keefe.
1885 ca		HMS Dart	Keats	English	*Keats. Nautical Mag. 1886, p. 173.
1885 ca		USS Iroquois	J. Bishop	U.S.A.	
1885-00		Morning Star IV	Bray, Turner, Garland	U.S.A.	Q. Was Kessler captain in 1897? ABCFM missionary vessel.
1885-86		Fleetwing	H. M. Gifford	U.S.A.	*(Logbook). PMB 327. Log Inv. 1753.
1885-87		Brazileira	H. Schlüter/Robeck	German	*Rasmussen.
1885-90		Don Juan de Austria	(Various)	Spanish	Resano. Regular mail Manila-Guam. See 1887, 1891.
1886		Amoy	Kröger	German	Rasmussen. Shipwrecked at Yap.
1886		Anna	Meinschien	German	Rasmussen.
1886		Belvedere	Cook	U.S.A.	
1886		Bernhard Carl	E. Niemann	German	*Niemann.
1886		Estelle (or Esther)	Schneider	German	Rasmussen, Cabeza. 80-ton only. Owned by Hershheim & Co.
1886		HMS Miranda	E. Rooke	English	*Rooke.
1886		Ingeburg	Zimmermann	German	Rasmussen.
1886		John Carver	H. B. Montross	U.S.A.	*Tucker. Log Inv. 2582.
1886		Sophie	Schönwand	German	Rasmussen. See 1893.
1886		Tsukuba Maru	?	Japanese	*Shiga. Warship, ex-Royal Navy. Visited Carolines.
1886		Volage	?	French	Mentioned in English Sailing Directions.
1886	1	Auguste	K. Jost	German	
1886	2	Embla	?	Danish	See also May 1890.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS	
1886	2	Manila	L. Bayo	Spanish	*Bayo.	
1886	2	Marqués del Duero	J. Cano	Spanish		
1886	3	Castellano	?	Spanish		
1886	3	USS Ossipee	McClelland (?)	U.S.A.	Perhaps also 1885, Capt. McGlensey(?)	
1886	5	Velasco	?	Spanish		
1886	5	Visayas	?	Spanish		
1886	6	Emma	?	Rasmussen.	Same as Embla?	
1886	7	Dunotter Castle	?	English	Stranded at Banaba (ref. Nautical Mag.)	
1886	a	SMS Bismarck	Kuhn	German	*Kuhn, Baudissin, Rasmussen, Krämer.	Brought Dr. Knappe to Jaluit.
1886	b	SMS Albatross	Graf von Baudissin	"	" " " " " "	" " " "
1886	c	SMS Gneisenau	?	"	" " " " " "	" " " "
1886	d	Olga	?	"	"	
1886-87		Buster	P. Theet	N. Z.	*Moss, *Logan, Ellis.	
1886-97		Milli (or Milly)	Leemann/Reuter/Domnick	German	Rasmussen.	Annalen der Hydr. 1901.
1887		(unnamed ship)	?	Japanese	*Hattori.	With S. Mizutani?
1887		Kapiolani	Worth	Hawaiian (?)	*Logan.	
1887		Lilian	?	Hawaiian	Cameron/Farrell.	
1887		Manila	L. Bayo	Spanish	*Valencina.	Spanish colony founded in Pohnpei.
1887	02	Coral	R. D. Wicks	U.S.A.	*Wicks.	Log Inv. 1235.
1887	02	Midge	?	N. Z.	Davis.	See 1883.
1887	03	Afton	J. Gilmour	English	Ibañez, Marche.	Shipwrecked Lisiansky. To Guam in 2 boats
1887	04	Don Juan de Austria	?	Spanish	*Marche.	1,159 tons. MN 2121, fol. 93, etc.
1887	04	La France	?	French		

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1887	09 San Quintin	Patero	Spanish		
1887	10 Cebu	?	Spanish		
1887	10 General Lezo	Díaz V.	Spanish		520-ton gunboat.
1887	12 USS Essex	Jewell	U.S.A.		Visited Pohnpei.
1887 & 89	Soyo Maru	MIZUTANI Shinroku	Japanese	Go.	See also 1896 & 97.
1887 ca	Dunotter Castle (II)	?	English	Cameron. Ship's boat took survivors of	Gen. Seigel wreck from Midway to Marshalls
1887-90	Mikronesia	O. Kessler	German	*Kessler, Cabeza.	40-ton only, Hershheim & Co. vessel.
1887-90	Montiara	Jumpfer, Kessler	German	*Kessler, Logan.	
1887-90	William Baylies	H. B. Montross	U.S.A.	*Bartlett, *West.	PMB 898. Log Inv. 4913-6.
1887-91+	(Doña Ma. de) Molina	Pintado & Concha	Spanish		Hulk in Pohnpei Harbor.
1888	Augusta	Jost	German	Krämer.	
1888	Ehukai	O. Thomas	German	*Cameron, Cabeza.	30-ton only. Owned by Hershheim & Co.
1888	Elizabeth (=Tamasese)	Wilson(?)	Australian ?	*Bontemps, *Leray.	See 1880.
1888	F. H. Drevos(?)	?	German		Shipwrecked in North Pacific.
1888	Fabert	Bernier	French	*Bontemps.	
1888	John & Winthrop	W. H. Poole	U.S.A.(?)	*(Logbook).	PMB 811. Log Inv. 2569.
1888	SMS Eber (I)	Bethge	German	Krämer. Hildebrand 2:276.	Protectorate established over Marshalls & Nauru.
1888	02 Rock Terrace	?	Canadian	Ibañez, Cameron.	A ghost ship. Abandoned near Guam. Ran aground Tarawa.
1888	10 Champion	?	English	Nicholson p. 100.	Shipwrecked at Metalanim, Pohnpei.
1888 ca	Elcano	Lopez	Spanish		520-ton gunboat.
888 ca	H. L. Hazeltine	?	U.S.A.	Mrs. Stevenson, MacCallum.	Shipwrecked at Butaritari (not Ebon).
888 ca	Paula	O. Diekmann	German		
888-90?	Ariel	Wawn?	Australian?	*Wawn.	Check 1888-90 Private logs Mitchell Lib.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
888-91	Esmeralda	Williams	English	Ibañez, Portusach.	Guam-based schooner. See 1892-01.
889	Alaska	C. W. Fisher	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 278. Log Inv. 168. Via Micronesia?
889	Belvedere	Cook	U.S.A.		Reported on way from Manila to Pohnpei.
889	Caluna (or Kaluna)	?	German (?)	Woodford (1895).	See 1883 & 84.
889	Cebu	?	Spanish	Ibañez.	See 1890.
889	Coral	Weeks	U.S.A.		Reported on way from Manila to Marianas.
1889	J. L. Tiernan	Saxe	Austr. (?)	*Stevenson, *Mrs. Stevenson.	
1889	Lancer	White	U.S.A.		Reported on way from Manila to Marianas.
1889	Little Chio	Amand	U.S.A.		Reported from Manila to Marianas.
1889	Minerva	?	?	Davis.	
1889	1 Cape Horn Pigeon	T. Scullen	U.S.A.		San Francisco whaler.
1889	1 Hiniter (or Ternate?)	?	U.S.A.		Rather the Ninito, ex-Nicolaus?
1889	1 Lisbin (or Lisbon?)	?	U.S.A.		
1889	1 Lydia	Cleveland	U.S.A.		San Francisco whaler.
1889	2 Abraham Barker	Gifford	U.S.A.		San Francisco whaler.
1889	2 Bounding Billow	Thaxter	U.S.A.		San Francisco whaler.
1889	2 John P. West	Hallett	U.S.A.		San Francisco whaler. Also in 1890?
1889	2 Mars	L. S. Lewis	U.S.A.	*West.	San Francisco whaler. Also in 1890?
1889	4 T. L. Sweat	Gooding	U.S.A.	Damon.	Shipwrecked on Susanna Reef.
1889	5 Mangarévienne	?	French	Viviani.	
1889	6 Athlet	J. Natvig	Norwegian	*Natvig, *Falero.	Shipwrecked at Yap. Crew sent to Manila.
1889	9 John M. Clerk	Pendleton	U.S.A.		Shipwrecked at Ujelang.
1889 ca	John Williams III	?	English		LMS missionary vessel. Sold 1894, lost 1894

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1889-90	George Noble	?	Australian	Leray	Wrecked Nonouti, Oct. 1890 (Nautical Mag.
1889-90	Nyanza	J. C. Dewar	English	*Dewar.	Shipwrecked at Pohnpei.
1889-91	Equator	D. Reid	U.S.A.	*Mr. & Mrs. Stevenson, MacCallum, Davis.	See 1892.
1889-93	Ebon	J. Cameron	U.S.A.	*Cameron, Davis.	See 1893-94.
1889/90	Wanderer	Corrigan	U.S.A.		Reported on way from Manila to Pohnpei.
1890	(unnamed ship)	?	German	*Deeken.	
1890	(unnamed ship)	Andersen	Norwegian	*Rabe.	3-masted barque chartered by Germans.
1890	Helen W. Almy	?	U.S.A. (?)	Macdonald.	Recruited labor for Guatemala.
1890	John & Winthrop	J. A. Cook	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 290. Log Inv. 2570-1.
1890	SS Janet Nicoll	?	Australian	*Stevenson, *Mrs. Stevenson, *Cameron.	Owned by Henderson & MacFarlane.
1890	02 Abraham Barker	C. Gifford	U.S.A.		
1890	02 Alexander	W. S. Shorey	U.S.A.		
1890	02 Bounding Billow	Thaxter	U.S.A.		
1890	02 Cape Horn Pigeon	T. Scullan	U.S.A.		See also 1890, 1891, 1892, 1894.
1890	02 Lagoda	Lake	U.S.A.		
1890	05 Embla	?	Danish	*Rabe.	
1890	06 Tenyu Maru	Taguchi U.	Japanese	*Taguchi, *Suzuki, *Inoue, *Rabe.	
1890	08 Fowler	?	U.S.A.	Moreno Eliza, Rabe.	Took news of Pohnpei rebellion to Manila.
1890	09 (Don Antonio de) Ulloa	J. Ferrer	Spanish	Cabeza.	2,160-ton cruiser. Sunk Cavite 1898.
1890	09 Antonio Muñoz	Osoro	Spanish	Cabeza.	
1890	09 Manila	Regalado	Spanish	*Cabeza.	
1890	09 Salvadora	?	Spanish	Cabeza.	
1890	09 Velasco	J. de Paredes y Chacón	Spanish	Cabeza.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1890	10 Cebu	?	Spanish	*Serrano, *Cabeza Pereiro.	
1890	10 Nervion (?)	?	"	" " "	
1890	10 Uranus	?	Spanish		
1890	11 Columbus	?	German	Krämer.	Visited Tobi.
1890	11 USS Alliance	H. C. Taylor	U.S.A.	*Taylor, *Cadarso, Cabeza.	
1890	a 02 Hiei	Mori	Japanese	*Suzuki, *Ibañez.	English-built warship. See also 1891.
1890	b 02 Kongo	Magsomura	"	" "	" " " " "
1890 & 92	Flink	Richter	German	*Rabe, Davis.	170-ton HERNSHEIM & CO. schooner.
1890 +	Doña Bartola	C. Bluchard (Blanchard?)	U.S.A.	*Rabe.	Schooner based at Yap.
1890 +	Jenny	D. D. O'Keefe, et al.	U.S.A.	*Rabe.	Registered Hong Kong. Bought at Manila.
1890 ca	(unnamed ship)	?	Spanish	*Cabeza Pereiro.	
1890 ca	Balmain	?	?	Davis.	
1890 ca	SMS Sperber	Foss	German		Ref. Hildebrand 7:177. See 1891, 92, 93.
1890 ca	SMS Wolf	Credner	German	*Credner.	Ref. Hildebrand 8:103.
1890 ca	Thrasher	Jorgenson	U.S.A.	Davis.	
1890-91	SMS Alexandrine	Von Prittwitz, et al.	German	*v. Prittwitz, Davis.	Ref. Hildebrand 1:218.
1890-93	Robert W. Logan (I)	Worth	U.S.A.		Lost at sea, 1893 or 1894?
1890-97	Santa Cruz (ex-Southern Cross)	D. D. O'Keefe, et al.	Eng. & Span.	*Rabe, Christian.	92-ton schooner, based Yap, reg'd Sydney & Mla.
1890-99	John Wesley	Schneiders/Domnick	German	Credner, Bontemps, Brandeis, Davis.	Annalen der Hydr. 1901.
1891	Andrew Hicks	P. H. Cook	U.S.A.	*Cook.	PMB 305. Log Inv. 313.
1891	Balaena	Smith	U.S.A.		
1891	Charles W. Morgan	J. Earle	U.S.A.		Accused of piracy at Guam.
1891	Don Juan de Austria	J. Cincúnegui	Spanish	*Cincúnegui.	Part of military expedition to Pohnpei.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1891	Norma	Charles Thomson	English	PNA.	Capt. died at sea. Ship detained at Guam.
1891	Tahiti	?	U.S.A.	Davis, Macdonald.	Labor recruiter, shipwrecked off Mexico.
1891	Tenyu Maru	Komida K.	Japanese	Go.	Visit to Pohnpei.
1891	Yap	?	?	Ibañez.	Shipwrecked (at Guam?)
1891	10 (unnamed ship)	?	Russian	Davis.	
1891	10 Hiei (or Heiei Maru)	Mori	Japanese	*Gov. Santos, *Miyake, *Ibañez.	
1891 & 92	SMS Sperber	L. Fischer	German	*Fischer.	Ref. Hildebrand 7:177.
1891 & 92	William Baylies	Hallett (or Cleveland?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	PMB 898. Log Inv. 4917-8.
1891 ca	Lizzie Vance	R. Robertson	U.S.A.	Cameron.	
1891 ca	Tarawa	White	U.S.A.	Davis.	
1891-95	Venus	?	Spanish	Ibañez, Resano.	See 1895-96.
1892	Abraham Barker	Gifford	U.S.A.		Reported on the way from Manila to Guam.
1892	Cape Horn Pigeon	T. Scullen	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 289.
1892	Equator	Tierney	U.S.A.	Davis.	See 1889-91.
1892	Fleur-de-Lys	Kustel	German (?)	Davis.	
1892	HMS Rapid	H. Ogle	English	*Thurston.	Annexed the Gilbert Islands.
1892	HMS Royalist	E. H. M. Davis	English	*Davis, Cameron, Nicholson.	PRO. Ship called Mutine by Cameron.
1892	Helen Mar	Thaxter	U.S.A.	*Mrs. Thaxter.	
1892	Kaitsu Maru	MIZUTANI Shinroku	Japanese	Purcell, Peattie.	Visited Truk. Shipwrecked at Hokkaido.
1892	Monserate	?	Nicaraguan	Sabatier, Davis.	Recruited labor for Guatemala.
1892	Ninroahiti (alias Poi)	Rorique (alias Degrave)	French	Davis, Cameron, Jacquier, Hinz.	Stolen at Tahiti, impounded at Pohnpei.
1892	2 Eastward Ho	Meredith (?)	English	*Davis.	Labor trader based in Fiji.
1892	6 SMS Bussard	Gertz	German	*Krämer, Davis. Ref. Hildebrand 2:158.	See also 1893, 1896, 1897-98.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS	
1892	6	Speculant	?	German	Davis.	Shipwrecked at Jaluit.
1892	?	HMS Caroline	Sir W. Wiseman	English	Langdon? Jones 2;554.	Annexed Ocean = Banaba Island.
1892	ca	Pannonia	Lovdahl	German	*Hahn, Cameron.	Shipwrecked at Ailuk or Rongelap.
1892	ca.	Sonora	J. Sepulveda	Mexican	*MacCallum.	Labor trader.
1892-1901		Esmeralda	Harrison	Eng. & USA	*Harrison, Artero.	Guam-based. See 1888-91.
1892-1901		SS Archer [or perhaps Arthur]	?	N. Z.	*Kramer, *Davis, van Reuzel etc. Owner:	Pacific Is. Co. (Henderson Macfarlane).
1892-93		Loongana	Bowers	Australian	Bontemps, Davis.	
1892-97		Tenyu Maru	?	Japanese	Go.	Visit to Pohnpei & Truk in 1892.
1892-99		Hiram Bingham (I)	A. C. Walkup	U.S.A.	*Walkup.	ABCFM missionary vessel.
1893		Arabia	Hayes	U.S.A.	Lubbock.	
1893		Helen W. Almy	?	U.S.A.		See 1890.
1893		Liliu	?	?	Sabatier.	
1893		Oscar	G. Piltz	German	*Piltz.	
1893		Sophie	?	German		
1893		Soyo Maru No. 2	M. Kawaguchi	Japanese	*Kawaguchi.	First Mate = Lieut. Miura, IJN.
1893	03	Don Juan de Austria	?	Spanish		
1893	05	SMS Bussard	Flichtenhöfer	German	*Krämer.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:158.
1893	11	SMS Sperber	Von Arnoldi	German	*Von Arnoldi.	Ref. Hildebrand 7:177.
1893	ca	Golden Fleece	?	U.S.A.		Nautical Mag. 1893, p. 974. Found reefs of Kapeniur I., Marshalls.
1893	ca	Saipan	J. McGuinness	U.S.A.	McLean.	Schooner.
1893-94		Ebon	J. Cameron	English (?)	*Cameron, Davis.	See also 1889-93.
1893-94		San Quintin	Villegas	Spanish		
1893-95		Charles W. Morgan	J. Earle	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 318. Log Inv. 985.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1894	Alice Knowles	Lapham	U.S.A.		
1894	Cape Horn Pigeon	T. Scullan	U.S.A.		Lost in Japan Sea in 1897.
1894	HMS Pallas	?	English	Krämer.	Visited Tobi.
1894	Triton	W. C. Hegarty	U.S.A.	*Hegarty.	Log Inv. 4654.
1894 9	Minatagawa Maru	Sakurai	Japanese	Safford.	
1894 & 95	California	E. L. West	U.S.A.	*West, *Joseph.	PMB 579, 804. Log Inv. 753-4.
1894 ca	Maria II	?	Spanish	Christian.	Manila trader cut off at Palau.
1895	Quirós	L. Moyá	Spanish	*Moyá.	2 voyages. See also 1896.
1895-1900	Maris Stella	Campbell (not Cable)	French	*Fr. Bontemps, *Fr. Leray, *Sr. Rogatienne	R. C. missionary vessel.
1895-96	SMS Falke	Krieg	German	*Krieg, Krämer.	
1895-96	Venus	?	Spanish	*Christian.	
1895-98	SMS Möwe	Faber	German	*Faber.	Faber in 1895. Was of 845-ton capacity.
1896	Churruca	?	Spanish	Resano.	
1896	Quirós	M. Velasco	Spanish	*Velasco, Christian.	
1896	Toma Maru	?	Japanese		See 1901.
1896	Uranus	?	Spanish	*Christian.	
1896 6	SMS Bussard	R. Winkler	German	*Krämer.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:158.
1896 8	Iolanthe	Mansfield	U.S.A.		Shipwrecked at Saipan.
1896 & 97	Tenya Maru (or Tenyu Maru)	MIZUTANI Shinroku	Japanese	Yanaihara.	
1896-1901	Tulengkun (not Tulenkin)	M...	U.S.A.	*Christian (1896).	Trading schooner.
1896-98	Robert W. Logan II	Bray, Foster	U.S.A.	*Bray, *Foster, *Tuthill.	ABCFM missionary vessel, shipwrecked Satawan.
1896-98	Saturnus	?	Spanish	Christian, Resano, Portusach.	Manila-Guam mail steamer.
1897	Matsuzaka Maru	N. Jugito [Fushida?]	Japanese		See also 1898.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1897	Neptun	U. Kessler	German	*Krämer, Winkler.	A trading schooner. See 1899-1902.
1897	Villalobos	Estanga	Spanish	*Noonan.	.
1897	Yoshimo	?	Japanese		One man arrested at Guam.
1897	02 Robert Sudden	?	U.S.A.		Passed by Marcus Island.
1897	11 SMS Möwe	Merten	German	*Merten.	Ref. Hildebrand 6:92.
1897 ca	Kongo Maru	?	Japanese	Matsuoka.	IJN training/survey ship.
1897-98	Merkur	?	German	*Kramer.	
1897-98	SMS Bussard	R. Winkler	German	*Winkler, *Krämer.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:158.
1898	(unnamed ship)	Jumpfer (?)	German(?)		Shipwrecked Nukuoro. See 1887. Montiana?
1898	Alice Knowles	T. S. Ogden	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 305. Log 230.
1898	Benak	?	German	*Kramer.	Belonged to Marshallese Chief Kabua.
1898	Matsuzaka Maru	Oda	Japanese		
1898	Minatokawa Maru	?	Japanese		Check account by Glass, USS Charleston.
1898	Queen of the Isles	Hitchfield	English(?)	Foster.	
1898	SMS Arcona	Reincke	German	*Reincke, Portusach.	Annalen der Hydr. 1899. Hildebrand 1:245.
1898	SMS Falke	Wallmann	German	*Wallmann.	Ref. Hildebrand 3:77.
1898	Villalobos	?	Spanish		Annalen der Hydr. July 1901.
1898	02 Paul Rickmers	A. Walsen	German	*Walsen, Eilers.	
1898	03 SMS Möwe	Merten	German	*Merten.	Ref. Hildebrand 6:92.
1898	09 USS Pennsylvania	?	U.S.A.	Resano, Portusach.	
1898	11 Uranus	?	Spanish	*Christian.	
1898	a 6 USS Charleston	Glass	U.S.A.	*Myers, *Coontz, *Davis, *Ralli, *White. *Sixto, *(Logbook).	
1898	b 6 City of Peking	Smith	"	" " " " " " " "	"

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1898 c 6	Australia	?	"	" " " " " "	"
1898 d 6	City of Sydney	?	"	" " " " " "	"
1898 e 7	USS Brutus	V. L. Cottman(?)	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	
1898 f 7	USS Monterey	?	"		
1898 g 7	USS Monadnock	Whiting (?)	U.S.A.	Portusach, White.	
1898 h 7	USS Nero	?	"	" " "	
1898 i 7	USAT Thomas	F. V. Greene	U.S.A.	Bryan.	Landed a party at Wake I. See 1912-18.
1898 & 99	Horatio	E. L. West	U.S.A.	*Joseph, *Mrs. West.	PMB 833, 810. Log Inv. 2345-6. See 1901.
1898-1900	Loongana	W. T. Wawn	Australian	*Wawn, Nicholson.	ML A14477-3 (8?).
1898-1904	Fernmount	Menmuir	Australian	Quoirier, Chatfield.	On Chong's steamer.
1899	Bessie E. Stevens	Benjamin Havner	U.S.A.	*Havner.	Spent 3 months in Guam.
1899	California	H. P. Smith	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 252. Log Inv. 756.
1899	España	?	Spanish	Resano, Cabanillas, Ortiz.	
1899	John Wesley (?)	C. Domnich	German	Krämer.	See 1886-97, 90-99. Annalen Hydr. 1901.
1899	Oranjeboek	?	Dutch	Jungmichel, Wichmann.	
1899	Rob Roy	?	English	Quoirier, Nicholson.	Owned by Samoa Shipping & Trading Co.(?)
1899	USS Nero	C. Belknap	U.S.A.		Discovered the Nero Deep.
1899 01	USS Bennington	E. D. Taussig	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks), *Dr. Ward.	Annexation of Wake I. & Guam.
1899 01	USS Brutus	V. L. Cottman	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), Resano.	Returned in August.
1899 02	USS Yorktown	?	U.S.A.		
1899 03	USNC Nanshan	Stovel	U.S.A.	*Kaiser, Portusach.	Took Filipino ex-convicts to Mla. in Sept.
1899 04	USS Iris	?	U.S.A.		
899 04	USS Oregon	?	U.S.A.	Portusach.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1999	04 USS Wheeling	?	U.S.A.	*Kaiser.	
1999	05 Elcano	?	Spanish		
1999	07 Newport	Saunders	U.S.A.	*Millet.	
1999	08 USS Yosemite	R. P. Leary	U.S.A.	Hanford.	Sank off Guam, November 1900.
1999	09 Jun-ho Maru	?	Japanese		Took Fr. Resano to Saipan.
1999	10 Relief	?	U.S.A.	Safford.	Hospital ship.
1999	11 USS Zafiro	?	U.S.A.		Brought stores and mail from Manila.
1999	a 10 SMS Jaguar	Kinderling	German	*Bennigsen, *Volkens, *Serrano.	Handover ceremonies.
1999	b 10 SMS Kudat	?	"	" " " "	" " "
1999	c 10 General Alava	?	Spanish	*Arias Rodriguez, *Serrano.	Handover ceremonies.
1999	d 10 Uranus	?	"	" " "	" " "
1999	e 10 Quirós	?	"	" " "	" " "
1999	f 10 Villalobos	?	"	" " "	" " "
1999 +	Matsuzaka Maru	Yoko	Japanese		
1999-1900	Albatross	Moser	U.S.A.	*(Logbook), *Agassiz, *Fasset, Safford.	PMB 772. Fasset photos RG22.
1999-1900	Alice Knowles	Montgomery	U.S.A.	Hahl.	
1999-1902	Neptun	O. Kessler	German	*Kessler, *Father Lebeau.	Jaluit-based schooner.
1999-1907	SS Titus	J. Runcie	Australian	*Francheteau, Sabatier, Lebeau, Quoirier.	Sold in 1907.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1900	General Alava	?	U.S.A.		Gunboat captured from the Spanish.
1900	Queen of the Isles	?	Hawaiian	Bliss.	See 1898.
1900	SMS Seeadler	Schack	German	*Schack, Krämer.	Ref. Hildebrand 7:151.
1900	SS Victoria	J. E. Blakey	English		Chartered by U.S. Army. Disabled at Guam.
1900	USS Scindia	?	U.S.A.	Rev. Price.	Mentioned in Br. Admiralty Sailing Dir.
1900	02 USS Brutus	?	U.S.A.		
1900	02 USS Warren	?	U.S.A.	Safford.	Gen. Wheeler aboard.
1900	08 SS München	Krebs	German	*Krebs.	
1900	09 Jan-ho Maru	?	Japanese	Safford.	Took some Recollects to Saipan.
1900	09 USS Nanshan	?	U.S.A.	Safford.	Took 15 Filipino ex-convicts to Manila.
1900	10 USS Ohio	?	U.S.A.	*Anon.	Leslies Weekly.
1900	11 USS Solace	?	U.S.A.	*Hanford.	
1900 ca.	Lady Robinson	?	?	*Kessler.	Not listed in Jones, nor in Nicholson.
1900-03	USS Justin	?	U.S.A.	Hanford.	A collier.
1900?-09	Hiram Bingham II	A. C. Walkup	U.S.A.	Delaporte.	Sank west of Ebon.
1900s	Eanjen Rakjen	DeBrum	Marshallese		52-ton schooner owned by Chief Kabua.
1900s	Frolic	Bishop/Davenport	English		PIM Sept. 1952.
1900s	Hetty Smith	Bishop/Davenport	English		PIM Sept. 1952.
1900s	Louisa J. Kelly (or Kenny)	Bishop/Davenport	English	Davenport.	PIM Sept. 1952.
1901	California	H. P. Smith	U.S.A.	*Joseph.	PMB 541. Log Inv. 759. See 1803 & 04.
1901	Charles W. Morgan	J. Earle	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 318. Log Inv. 988.
1901	Horatio	E. L. West	U.S.A.	Hobbs.	Shipwrecked at Kosrae. See 1898 & 99.
1901	Laurel	Burnett	English	*Burnett.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1901	SS Donau	Anton Haus	Austrian	Mayer & Winkler.	
1901	Stephan	?	German	*Senftt, Krämer.	
1901	Tora Maru	?	Japanese	*Fritz.	See also 1910 and 1914-16.
1901	Tutuila	?	German		
1901	USS Solace	Dunlap	U.S.A.	*Stevens, *Major Orwig, Safford.	Visited Guam twice. Brought 11 deportees.
1901	01 SS Rosecrans (=Columbia)	?	U.S.A.	*Major Orwig, Palma.	Brought 32 Filipino insurgents to Guam.
1901	02 USAT Lawton	?	U.S.A.	*Major Orwig.	
1901	03 Oopack	?	U.S.A.	*Major Orwig.	
1901	03 USS Justice	?	U.S.A.	*Major Orwig.	
1901	04 USAT Buford	?	U.S.A.	*Major Orwig.	
1901	04 USAT Indiana	?	U.S.A.	*Major Orwig.	
1901	05 Wong Koi	W. Bartling	German	*Bartling.	
1901	09 HMS Pylades	R. G. O. Tupper	English	Langdon.	Official annexation of Banaba.
1901	11 Neuntung	?	German (?)	*Valencia.	From Manila to Yap.
1901 & 02	SMS Cormoran	M. Grapow	German	*Grapow, Hahl.	Surveyed Truk & Pohnpei. Hildebrand 2:192
1901-02	Chomei Maru No. 1	?	Japanese	Fritz.	A schooner. See also 1907.
1901-03	SS Ozeana	?	German	Meyer, Valencia, Treue.	Regular liner of the Jaluit Company.
1901-04	Carrie & Annie	Foster	German	*Foster.	ABCFM missionary vessel.
1901-15	John Williams IV	?	English	*(Logbooks).	Austr.Arch.Syd. SP2. LMS mission vessel.
1902	Aeolus	?	German	*Erdland.	Motor schooner. As of 1900?
1902	Diana	?	German	Meyer.	
1902	Gay Head	C. W. Fisher	U.S.A.	Grapow.	San Francisco whaler.
1902	Guam Maru	?	Japanese	Fritz.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1902	Sirrah	?	Norwegian	Kessler.	
1902	USAT Buford	A. Croskey	U.S.A.	*Croskey.	Via Wake. Surprised Jap. birders there.
1902	Victoria	?	German	Kessler.	
1902	9 USS Warren	?	U.S.A.	Palma.	Took most insurgents back to Manila.
1902 ca	Ouraka	?	?	Walkup.	
1902-1907	SS Ysabel	Legge	Australian	*Chatfield, *Petit, Julie, Francheteau.	PMB 15. Burns Philp ship, wrecked Marshal
1902-20	USAT Sheridan	(Various)	U.S.A.	USNA, Guam News Letter.	Regular visits. Sold for scrap in 1920.
1903	Anglia	?	?	Rev. Price.	
1903	Celtic	?	?	Rev. Price.	
1903	Dolores	?	?	Rev. Price.	
1903	Hanalei	?	U.S.A.		Commercial Pacific Cable Co. cable-laying
1903	Loongana	?	Australian	*Quoirier.	
1903	2 USAT Thomas	?	U.S.A.		Took Mabini back to Manila.
1903 & 04	California	W. F. Joseph	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 804. Log Inv. 761-2.
1903-04	USS Guam	?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	
1903-17	USS Supply	Schofield, Pond, et al.	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	
1904	Aighburoth	?	German		Wrecked in Truk.
1904	Charles W. Morgan	J. Earle	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	PMB 318. Log Inv. 992 or 993.
1904	Elba	?	Austr.(?)		Shipwrecked at Banaba.
1904	1 Scotia	?	English		Cable steamer wrecked Apra Harbor, Guam.
1904	4 Mary L. Cushing	?	U.S.A.		
1904	7 USAT Sherman	?	U.S.A.	*Chamberlin.	
1904-05	Morning Star V (ex-Sunbeam)	Garland	U.S.A.		ABCFM missionary vessel.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1904-06	Hercules	O. Kessler	German	Father Narbonne, Wigishoff.	Shipwrecked at Onotoa in 1906.
1904-1914	SS Germania	Various	German	*Wallin, *Stuckhardt, *Krämer.	Mail ship seized and renamed Mawatta in 1914.
1904-1915	SS Brunner	Campbell (not Cable)	Australian	*Wallin, *Leray, *Francheteau.	Wrecked Abemama, May 1915. Salvaged June.
1905	Carl & Ella	J. Beguhl	German		Ref. Dresdner Nachrichten, 1 May 1905.
1905	USS Solace	?	U.S.A.	Damon.	
1905	3 Stephan	?	U.S.A.		Laid cable from Guam to Yap.
1905 & 07	Chomei Maru No. 2	?	Japanese	Lehmkuhl.	See also 1915-31.
1906	Musashi Maru	?	Japanese		IJN despatch vessel.
1906	SS Urmston Grange	?	U.S.A.		Laid cable from Guam to Bonin Is.
1906	12 USS Adams	Pershing	U.S.A.	Admiral Dewey.	Visited Wake.
1906 & 07	Ponape	Martens	German	*Martens, *Berg.	Shipwrecked in Namonuito.
1906 & 07	SS Seestern	Waalsen	German	*Fritz, *Krämer.	Brought Krämer to/from Palau.
1906-08	SMS Condor	Begas & Ahlert	German	DK 1 Apr 1906.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:189.
1907	Malaita	?	Australian	Berclaz.	
1907	04 SMS Planet	E. Kurtz	German	*Kurtz, *Krämer.	Ref. Hildebrand 6:230.
1907	10 Tarang	Scott	German		Yap-based schooner visited Guam.
1907-08	Vidette	P. D. Voss	German	*Voss.	
1907-18	USAT Thomas	(Various)	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Regular visits to Guam.
1907=08	Alexander	?	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	Collier, regular visits to Guam.
1908	Fifeshire	Nichol	Australian?	*Chatfield, Buckley.	4-masted barque wrecked Tabiteuea in 1908
1908	Langerooog	?	German	*Schlaginhausen.	
1908	Louise J. Kenny	?	Australian	*Chatfield, Buckley.	Shipwrecked in Gilberts, March 1908.
1908	SMS Planet	Nippe	German		Ref. Hildebrand 6:230.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1908	USAT Buford	Tobin	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1908	White Rose (ex-Nueva Tigre)	Mortleman & Skerritt	Belgian	*Chatfield, Buckley.	Belgian pirates & ship seized at Abemama.
1908	4 Musashi Maru	?	Japanese	Gov. Dorn.	Now belonging to South Sea Trading Co.
1908	6 USAT Dix	R. Clark	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1908	7 USS Alabana	T.E. De W. Veeder	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1908	7 USS Maine	G. B. Harber	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1908 & 09	SMS Jaguar	Wehner & Boland	German	*Pisa, Gartzke, Gov. Dorn.	Ref. Hildebrand 4:221.
1908-09	Concord	?	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	Her guns moved to Orote Point.
1908-10	Hokyo Maru	?	Japanese	Stuckhardt.	Took birders to Taongi Atoll.
1908-15	Triton	Othmer	German	Narbonne, Francheteau.	Owned by the Jaluit Co.
1908-1913	Muniara	?	Australian	*Chatfield, *Wallin, *Quoirier, Cunin.	Replaced SS Titus. Wrecked before 1915.
1909	Delphin	?	German	*Buse.	Government station vessel. See also 1911.
1909	Natuna	?	German		Phosphate Co. ship.
1909	SMS Arcona	H. von Hippen	German	Gov. Dorn, Pisa.	Ref. Hildebrand 1:248.
1909	SMS Leipzig	Heuser	German	Pisa.	Visited Nauru, Pohnpei & Truk.
1909	04 SMS Leipzig	K. Heuser	German		Ref. Hildebrand 5:211.
1909	05 Aeolus	?	German		Owned by Jaluit Co. Went to Taongi to arrest Jap. birders.
1909	05 Iris	Whitten	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1909	07 USS Buffalo	?	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1909	10 SMS Condor	Kranzbühler	German	*Kranzbühler, *Begas, Spennemann.	Visited the Marshalls. Hildebrand 2:189.
1909-10	Peiho	R. Vahsel	German	*Krämer et al.	Hamburg Südsee-Expedition.
1909-10	Titania	Boedicker	German	*Pisa, Gov. Dorn.	Guam News Letter. Ref. Hildebrand 1:260.
1909-19	USAT Logan	C. F. Williams	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	See also 1920-22.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1909-1913	Induna	?	Australian	*Chatfield,*Wallin,*Quoirier, Nicholson.	Austr. Arch., Syd. SP2, D13.
1910	Guam Maru	?	Japanese	Gov. Dorn.	First voyage of a new schooner.
1910	SMS Scharnhorst	RAdm Gühler & Capt. Kraft	German	Gov. Dorn.	Guam News Letter. Ref. Hildebrand 7:105.
1910	Siar	?	German	*Gartzke.	
1910	Tora Maru	?	Japanese	*Von Rummel. Guam News Letter.	Also visited Guam in June 1910.
1910	USS Chattanooga	J. McDonald	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1910	USS Cleveland	H. Rodman	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1910	1 USS Denver	?	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1910	1 USS Galveston	?	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	
1910	2 Unyo Maru	Asari	Japanese	Gov. Dorn.	A training ship. Guam News Letter.
1910	6 SMS Nürnberg (I)	C. Tägert	German	Gov. Dorn.	Guam News Letter. Ref. Hildebrand 6:167.
1910	6 USS Pompey	?	U.S.A.	Gov. Dorn.	Guam News Letter. See also 1918.
1910 +	Kinanwe	?	German		Missionary boat, Truk.
1910 +	Regina	Br. A. Müller	German	Hezel.	R.C. missionary boat.
1910 ca	Maria	Br. Newmann?	German	Hezel.	R.C. missionary boat.
1910-12	SMS Cormoran	Siemens (Werner) & Ebert	German	*Gartzke, Eilers.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:189. See 1913, 1914-17.
1910-19+	Tambo	(Various?)	Australian	*Wallin, Narbonne, Dontenwill, McMahon.	Wrecked? Abemama. Austr.Arch., Syd. SP2.
1910-1914	Eugene	?	Australian	*Wallin.	
1910-22	USAT Sherman	Various	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Withdrawn from service in 1922.
1911	SMS Condor	Bene	German	Gartzke.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:189.
1911	USAT Buford	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1911	02 USNA Abarenda	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	See also 1915.
1911	06 Delphin	P. Wittstock	German	Guam News Letter.	Dr. Hahl aboard.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1911	10 USAT Dix	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1911	a SMS Emden (I)	Huth & Vollerthun	German	*Gartzke.	Put down Pohnpei Rebellion. See 1914.
1911	b SMS Nürnberg	Hentschel & Tägert	"	"	" " " " " "
1911	c SMS Planet	Habenicht	"	"	" " " " " "
1912	Nippon	?	Swedish	Südsee Handbook.	
1912	Wigand	?	German	Annalen der Hydrographie, 1913.	Phosphate steamer.
1912	6 USS Colorado	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1912-13	SMS Condor	Mommsen	German	Guam News Letter.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:189.
1913	SMS Cormoran	A. Zuckschwerdt	German	Guam News Letter.	Ref. Hildebrand 2:192. See also 1914-17.
1913	08 Nitto Maru	I. Samota	Japanese	Guam New Letter.	
1913	10 USS Galveston	R. H. Leigh	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1913-14	USS Ajax	J.R. Driggs/T. Lundberg	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A collier.
1914	Caroline Maru	?	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	See also 1920s.
1914	Nubia	?	German	*Foy.	Foy forcibly disembarked at Yap.
1914	Peilboot III	?	German		Ref. Hildebrand 6:232.
1914	Polenia	Handley	Australian	*Wallin.	
1914	SMS Emden (I)	K. von Müller	German	Jerram, Hitaka.	Escaped to Indian Ocean.
1914	SMS Gneisenau	Maerker	German	Jerram.	Ref. Hildebrand 3:211. Sunk off Falklands in December.
1914	SMS Planet	Collmann (Oswald)	German	Yanaihara.	Shipwrecked Yap. Ref. Hildebrand 6:230.
1914	SMS Scharnhorst	Admiral Von Spee	German	Jerram.	Ref. Hildebrand 7:105.
1914	SS Prinz Eitel Freidrich	?	German	Hitaka, Burdick.	Interned at Newport News, Virginia.
1914	Tilikum II	Voss	Canadian	Safford.	Probably the Sea Queen, 1912 instead.
1914	Volador	Handley	Australian	*Wallin.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1914	Yahagi	?	Japanese		IJN cruiser.
1914	03 Moresby	?	Australian	*Grimble, Nicholson.	Visited Gilberts.
1914	08 SMS Nürnberg (I)	Von Schönberg	German		Ref. Hildebrand 6:167.
1914	08 SS Coblentz	?	German		Ref. Hildebrand 6:232.
1914	08 SS Princess Alice	?	German		Ref. Hildebrand 6:232. Visited Angaur.
1914	08 SS Rio Pasig	J. S. Ageo	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1914	09 HMAS Melbourne	?	Australian	Viviani.	Destroyed German wireless station Nauru.
1914	09 Kurama	Yamaya	Japanese		IJN cruiser, occupied the Marshalls.
1914	09 Messina	?	Australian	Viviani.	
1914	10 Katori	?	Japanese	*Fr. Corbinian.	IJN cruiser, occupied the Marianas.
1914	10 Satsuma	Matsumura	Japanese	Burdick, Peattie.	IJN battleship, occupied W. Carolines.
1914	10 Tsukuba Maru	?	Japanese		IJN cruiser.
1914	12 Iwate Maru	?	Japanese		IJN cruiser.
1914	12 Nankai Maru	?	Japanese	Nakajima.	Provided coal to Nitsshin Maru at Nauru.
1914	12 Nitsshin Maru	Kawahara K.	Japanese	Nakajima.	IJN warship. Visited Nauru.
1914	12 Taiyo Maru	?	Japanese	Nakajima.	Loaded with phosphate at Nauru.
1914	a HMS Minotaur	Jerram	English	*Jerram.	Destroyed wireless station at Yap.
1914	b HMS Hampshire	?	"	"	" " " " "
1914	c HMS Newcastle	?	"	"	" " " " "
1914	ca Sumatra	?	German	*Schafroth, Emory.	
1914-15	SS Totomi Maru	?	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	
1914-16	Tora Maru No. 1	A. I. Ashiyama	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	Owned by the J. K. Shimizu Co.
1914-17	Mariana Maru	S. Shimada	Japanese	Fr. Corbinian, Guam News Letter.	See also 1917+ and 1935-38.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1914-17	SMS Cormoran	A. Zuckschwerdt	German	Bartlett, Burdick, Ward.	Scuttled at Guam.
1914-1916	Mawatta (ex-Germania)	?	Australian	Buckley.	Freighter, formerly named Germania.
1914-22	Haidee	H. Davenport	English (?)	Davenport.	Mapia-based yacht shipwrecked Nukuoro.
1915	Carl	Domnick	Marshallese	*Wallin.	A cutter owned by Domnick of Jaluit.
1915	Choiseul	Allen	English(?)	*Wallin.	Owned by Samoa Shipping & Trading Co.
1915	City of Papeete	Foley	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1915	Heijun Maru	?	Japanese	*Wallin.	
1915	Joseph Sims	?	Australian	*Chatfield, Buckley.	Auxiliary trading schooner, Yee Wing.
1915	Kaga Maru	?	Japanese	*Matsumura, *Hasebe, *Shibata, *Okada.	
1915	Kagoshima Maru	?	Japanese	*Shimazu, *Hasebe, *Okada.	
1915	USNA Nereus	Hutchinson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A collier.
1915	01 Hokuto Maru	?	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	A schooner.
1915	01 USS Mars	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1915	04 Annie M. Campbell	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A schooner from San Francisco.
1915	05 USS Hector	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1915	10 USNA Abarenda	E. C. Jones	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	See also 1918 +
1915-19	USS Piscatagua	Derrington, De Fries, etc	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A tug.
1915-31	Chomei Maru No. 2	?	Japanese	*Hijikata.	NBK schooner. See 1907, 1933.
1916	Carnegie	J. P. Ault	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Carnegie Institution yacht. See 1929.
1916	Irmgard	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A schooner.
1916	USNA Nereus	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A collier.
1916	USS Brooklyn	G. C. Day	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1916	USS Orion	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
916	USS Piscataqua	?	U.S.A.		
916	1 Pukaki	R. S. Stobo	N. Z.	*Stobo.	Visited Pingelap.
916	1 USS Saratoga	S. E. Moses	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
916	7 Sadie	J.H.F. Von Dahlen	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
916 ca	Daininagamon Maru	?	Japanese		NBK steamer.
916 ca	Daishin Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
916 ca	Hide Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
916 ca	Ichi Maru	?	Japanese		NBK steamer.
916 ca	Jinju Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
916 ca	Kamiyoshi Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
916 ca	Nagamon Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
916 ca	Nankai Maru	?	Japanese		NBK steamer.
916 ca	Oomizo Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
916 ca	Shu Maru	?	Japanese		NBK steamer.
916 ca	Tamon Maru No. 8	?	Japanese		NBK steamer.
916 ca	Togo Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
916-17	Bertha Dolbeer	J. Ferem	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
916-18	Bertie Minor	Piltz, Hellquist	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
916-30	Avarua	Scharff, Tenstrom, et al.	U.S.A.	Ballendorf.	Atkins Kroll power schooner, Guam.
917	Koei Maru	Joshiharu Tsubei	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	
917	Marian	S. A. Mansfield	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
917	Nanyo Maru	Sadaji Nitta	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	
917	Otillie Fjord	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1917	Seafarer	S. Edmonds	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1917	USS Cincinnati	F. H. Brumby	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1917	USS Monterey	D. A. Scott	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1917	USS Piscataqua	?	U.S.A.	Bartlett.	A tug (Guam).
1917	USS Proteus	?	U.S.A.	Bartlett.	A collier.
1917 +	Nansho Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
1917+	Nanei Maru	?	Japanese		NBK vessel.
1917-18	Ethel Zane	N. Borgeson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Sank 350 miles NE of Guam in a typhoon.
1917-18	Tora Maru No. 1	S. Shimoda	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	Captain formerly with the Mariana Maru.
1917-18	USS Ajax	Bowers, Staples	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A collier.
1917-19	Mariana Maru	S. Ogino	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	
1917-29	Kavara	Various	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter, Guam Recorder.	Owned by Atkins, Kroll & Co. of Guam.
1918	Admiral Sims	J. O. Faria	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A new but damaged schooner.
1918	Arapahoe	?	U.S.A (?)	Guam News Letter.	Rescued survivors of Ethel Zane sinking.
1918	James Makee	R. V. Woods	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1918	Keau Hou	W. G. Purdy	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1918	Noeau	D. E. Austin	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1918	Puck	A. Munze	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1918	SS Dumaru	O. Borrensen	U.S.A.	*Harmon.	Sank W. of Guam. Cannibalism in boat.
1918	SS Lurline	C. Peterson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1918	USS Caesar	P. H. Sheridan	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A collier.
1918	USS Pompey	Balsley, Pippo	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1918	07 SS Pacific	H. Christiansen	Danish	Guam News Letter.	Cable repair ship.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1918	12 Selandia	F. Tillisch	Danish	Guam News Letter.	Gov. Gen. Harrison aboard.
1918-19	USS Abarenda	H. M. Bostwick	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	See 1922+
1918-20	Tagua	C. M. Forest	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1919	Matsuriki	?	Japanese	Hezel.	Evacuated missionaries.
1919	SS Kaeo Samud	W. G. Purdy	U.S.A. (?)	Guam News Letter.	
1919	Tora Maru No. 1	K. Kugatio	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	See 1914-16, 1917-18.
1919	USS Saturn	F. Luckel	U.S.A.	*Pisa. Guam News Letter.	
1919	01 Ester Buhne	P. Nelson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1919	07 C. D. Bryant	L. Larson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Went on to Tahiti.
1919	07 Mindoro	E. C. Larson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1919	09 Zampa	O. Eversen	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1919	12 SS Bundarra	J. S. Jamieson	Australian	Guam News Letter.	From Singapore, to Seattle.
1919 ca	Carla	DeBrum	Marshallese		
1919-24	USS Newport News	L. M. Edelman, E. E. Tod	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter, Guam Recorder.	
1919-24	USS Pensacola	Clarkson, Coburn, et. al.	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter, Guam Recorder.	
1919-34	Mauno	Henley et al.	Australian	Depigny, Dontenwill, Wood.	230-ton schooner, Burns Philp & Co.
1920	Kokura Maru	?	Japanese	Hobbs.	Shipwrecked at Yap.
1920	Nanyo Maru	S. Nitta	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	
1920	USAT Liscum	W. C. Berclay	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1920	4 USS Elliot	E. L. Gunther	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.
1920	4 USS Greer	E. R. Slupp	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.
1920	4 USS Lea	G. W. Kengar	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.
1920	4 USS Rizal	E. S. Root	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH IF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
920	4 USS Sarah Thompson	J. M. Berman	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
920	4 USS Tarbell	G. B. Hoey	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.
920	4 USS Upshur	E. W. Strother	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.
920	4 USS Yarnell	S. M. Steuart	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.
920	5 SS President Monroe	C. Jokstad	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	First U.S. passenger liner to visit Guam.
920	5 USS Hart	J. M. Deem	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	A torpedo boat destroyer.
920	6 USAT Logan	C. F. Williams	U.S.A.	*Crampton.	Gov. Wettengel aboard. See 1921-22.
920	7 SS Derbyline	L. C. Hansen	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	U.S. Shipping Board ship.
920	8 USAT Great Northern	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
920	8 USS West Hixton	L. C. Drewson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	U.S. Shipping Board ship.
920	9 SS Intan	E. F. Mitchell	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	U.S. Shipping Board ship.
920 & 21	USS Bittern	Evans, Backmann	U.S.A.	*Crampton, *Hobbs.	Minesweeper. Sunk April 1942.
920 ca	Massa	DeBrum	Marshallese		
920 ca	Meriba	DeBrum	Marshallese		
920-21	Kavara	Certeza, Malcolm	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	See also 1917. Saipan-based.
1920-21	Matsue [Maru]	?	Japanese	Hobbs.	Survey ship.
1920-21	USAT Madawaska	Johnson, Kerr	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1920-22	Mariana Maru	Ryosuke Kato, K. Okano	Japanese	Guam News Letter.	See also 1917-19 and earlier.
1920-22	USS Patoka	E. F. Robinson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1920-28	USAT Thomas	F. Hall	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter, Guam Recorder.	Withdrawn in 1928.
1920-29	USS Napa	White, Legg, et al.	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter, Guam Recorder.	Station tug/tender.
1920-33	Shizuoka Maru	?	Japanese	*Bodley, Price, Yanaihara.	Shipwrecked at Yap in 1933.
1920-41	USS Gold Star	Bradley, et al.	U.S.A.	*(Logbooks).	Station ship, Guam.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1920-41	USS R. L. Barnes	Various	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter, *McMillin.	Captured by Japanese.
1920s	Caroline Maru	?	Japanese	See also 1914.	
1920s	John Williams IV	?	English	*(Logbooks), Davenport.	Austr.Arch.Syd.SP2. LMS mission vessel.
1920s	Omi Maru	?	Japanese	Peattie.	NYK Line.
1920s	Yamashiro Maru	?	Japanese	*Hijikata, *Maturana.	NYK Line.
1920s	Yawata Maru	?	Japanese	*Maturana, Peattie.	NYK Line.
1920s +	Yokohama Maru	?	Japanese	*Price.	NYK Line. Sunk 1942.
1921	Matsuyama Maru	Aoki	Japanese	*Hobbs.	NYK Line.
1921	USS Abarenda	H. A. Arnold	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1921	USS Ajax	F. A. Pippo	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1921	USS Jason	M. J. Flanagan	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	See also 1924.
1921	Yodo	Tokiwa	Japanese	*Hobbs.	IJN cruiser.
1921	01 Diana	A. N. Koroleff	Russian	Guam News Letter.	Capt. Ivan Houdley drowned at sea.
1921	05 SS Mulpua	F. C. Howard	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Manila to New York via Guam.
1921	10 USS Avocet	F. Myers	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1921	10 USS Finsch	J. R. McMeekin	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1921	10 USS Heron	C. Axelson	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1921	10 USS Ramapo	J. D. Smith	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	See also 1919, 1936.
1921 ca	Aroma	Nanpei	Pohnpeian	Hobbs.	
1921-22	USAT Logan	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Withdrawn in 1922.
1921-22	USS Celtic	A. P. Jensen	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	Guam Station ship.
1921-22	USS Houston	W. H. Lee	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1921-26	Chikuzen Maru	Fujisawa	Japanese	*Hobbs, *Madariaga.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1921-51	Maira (or Mira or Mera)	DeBrum (and/or Capelle)	Marshallese		
1922	USS Abarenda	H. A. Arnold	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1922	USS Beaver	T. C. Hart	U.S.A.	Dierdorff.	Visited Wake. At Guam with 8 subs. in Dec
1922	02 USS Pyro	?	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1922	11 USS Rainbow	J. V. Ogan	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	With 2 submarines to Manila.
1922	12 USS Bath	J. R. Driggs	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	To Manila.
1922	12 USS Buffalo	J. V. Babcock	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1922	12 USS Huron	I. H. Cone	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	
1922	12 USS Panther	E. S. Root	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	To San Francisco.
1922	12 USS Pecos	J. Newell	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter.	From Boston to Manila.
1922-1938	Mariana Maru	K. Okano	Japanese		Shuttle between Marianas and Yokohama.
1922-37	USS Chaumont	Enochs, Oliver, et al.	U.S.A.	Guam News Letter, Guam Recorder.	
1923	USS Milwaukee	W. C. Asserson	U.S.A.		Year = 1933?
1923	USS Tanager	S. W. King	U.S.A.	*Bryan, Dierdorff.	Scientific expedition. Visited Wake.
1923	3 Shiokaze Maru	?	Japanese	Ballendorf.	Destroyer visited Guam on a spy mission.
1923 +	Nauru Chief	?	Australian	Dépigny.	Austr.Arch.Syd. SP2,SP458, Melb. MP49/7.
1923 ca	Olympic	?	N. Z. (?)	McClure.	
1923 ca	Ranadi	?	Australian	*McClure, Depigny.	Gilbert Is. Government steamer.
1923 ca	St. George	?	Australian	Dépigny.	
1923 ca	Wonganella	?	Australian	Dépigny, Nicholson.	Austr. Arch., Melbourne & Sydney.
1924	SS Pacific	H. Christiansen	Danish	Guam Recorder.	Cable repair ship.
1924	USS Canopus	F. H. Roberts	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1924	02 SS Radnor	J. M. Lane	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	From Iloilo to Honolulu.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH IF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
924	02 USS Vega	?	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Took Bishop Olaiz to Manila & returned.
924	03 SS Hanover	E. D. Nicholson	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	From Pulupandan, Phil., to Honolulu.
924	04 SS Resolute	?	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	22,000-ton round-the-world tourist ship.
924	05 USS Jason	Ritter	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
924	07 USS Argonne	A. Staton	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
924	10 USS Pecos	?	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	From China to Manila.
925	Konoe Maru	?	Japanese	*Kawabata.	NYK Line.
925	SS Stuart Dollar	W. A. Ross	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
925	05 USS Barker	B. Perlman	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Destroyer Division 38.
925	05 USS Borie	C. S. Keller	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Destroyer Division 38.
925	05 USS John D. Edwards	A. L. Wolfe	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Destroyer Division 38.
925	05 USS Smith Thompson	L. W. Comstock	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Destroyer Division 38. Sarah Thompson?
925	05 USS Tracey	H. E. Kimmel	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Destroyer Division 38.
925	05 USS Whipple	E. W. Spencer	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Destroyer Division 38.
925	07 USS Beaver	T. A. Symington	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	With 5 submarines from Honolulu to China.
925	09 Manshu	?	Japanese	*Tsuboya.	IJN transport. Ex-Manchuria.
925	10 SS Stanley Dollar	M. Olsen	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	See also 1929, 1935.
925 & 27	Alexa	G. Heyen	Australian	*Heyen, *Russell, Nicholson.	HRR 540. NL ms 1824. See also 1929.
925-28	SS Grace Dollar	Guthrie, Jokstad	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
926	02 MV Mazatlan	J. J. Meany	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
926	12 Restorer	W. C. Dillon	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Cable repair ship. See also 1937.
926	12 USS Pittsburg	G. W. Steele, Jr.	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
926-41	USS Henderson	Morris, Adams, et al.	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Regular service to Guam.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
927	Koshu	Kondo	Japanese	DeBrum.	See 1933-40.
927	USS Nitro	?	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	01 USS Huron	Y. S. Williams	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	04 USAT Somme	?	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 SS Simpson	J. D. Smith	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Bulmer	E. W. Morris	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Edsall	C. A. Lucas	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Hart	R. P. Meclewski	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Hulbert	A. D. Burhaus	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Memphis	R. E. Pope	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Milwaukee	R. T. Menner	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Parrott	J. W. Reeves	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Pillsbury	T. S. McCloy	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Pittsburg	C. T. Hutchins	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Pope	S. S. Brown	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Pruitt	C. M. Elder	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Rizal	H. W. Underwood	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Sicard	E. B. Nixon	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Stewart	A. D. Tilsdale	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Trenton	J. R. Y. Blakely	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS Truxton	H. H. Good	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
927	11 USS William B. Preston	G. B. Ashe	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
928	01 USS Pittsburg	G. W. Steele, Jr.	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1928	07 SS Celtic	M. C. Didricksen	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1928	11 SS Diana Dollar	C. J. Fosen	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1928	11 SS Viking	I. Halversen	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1928	11 USS Ramapo	L. M. Stewart	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1928-31	USAT Grant	Scott, McLellan	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	See 1933+
1929	Alexa	G. Heyen	Australian	Nicholson, 2: 14-15.	Burned at Butaritari.
1929	Ara	W.K. Vanderbilt (owner)	U.S.A.	*Vanderbilt.	Yatch, via Jaluit, Kusaie, Ponape, Truk.
1929	Carnegie	J. P. Ault	U.S.A.	*Ault, Paul, Nicholson.	Scientific expedition. See 1916.
1929	01 SS Pacific	H. J. Christiansen	Danish	Guam Recorder.	Cable repair ship.
1929	02 USS Tulsa	W. B. Decker	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1929	05 USS Asheville	R. K. Awtrey	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1929	07 SS Kinau	M. F. Del-Pan	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1929	12 USAT Cambrai	B. E. Torning	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1929-31	USS Nitro	E. P. Finney	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	See 1933+
1929-34	USS Ramapo	Stewart, Woods, et al.	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1929-35	SS Stanley Dollar	Olsen, McClements, etc.	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1929-41	USS Penguin	Hayes, Hansen, et al.	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Station tug. See also 1941.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1930	SS President Hayes	J. J. Cadogan	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1930	SS President Monroe	C. Jokstad	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	First U.S. passenger liner to visit Guam.
1930	12 USS Hart	T. J. Keliher	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1930	12 USS Rizal	D. A. McElduff	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1930s	Chikugo Maru	?	Japanese	*Rittlinger.	NYK Line.
1930s	Kasachi Maru	?	Japanese		NYK Line.
1930s	Kasao Maru	?	Japanese		NYK Line.
1930s	Kasuga Maru	?	Japanese		NYK Line. See 1934.
1930s	Konoe Maru	?	Japanese		NYK Line. See 1925.
1930s	Nansei Maru	?	Japanese		Nantaku Co. ship.
1930s	Nantaku Maru	?	Japanese		Nantaku Co. ship.
1930s	Nippon Maru	?	Japanese	Rev. Hirata.	4-masted training ship. Built 1930.
1930s	Omi Maru	?	Japanese	*Rittlinger.	NYK Line.
1930s	Palau Maru I	?	Japanese		Nantaku Co. ship. See 1937-42.
1930s	Taian Maru	?	Japanese		NYK Line. Sunk 1943.
1930s	Yamagi Maru	?	Japanese	*Akimori.	NYK Line.
1930s ?	Admiral Halstead	?	U.S.A.		A Pacific Lighterage Co. ship.
1931	Daito Maru	Saito B.	Japanese		52-ton motor vessel.
1931	2 USS Houston	R. S. Dawes	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1931	6 France	J. R. Lang	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	A research yacht, via Kosrae and Guam.
1931	7 SMS Emden	Witthoeft	German	Guam Recorder.	From Japan to Java via Guam. Hild. 3:54.
1932	Saipan Maru	Z. Yamaguchi	Japanese	Guam Recorder.	
1932	03 USS Asheville	A. A. Corwin	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1932	03 USS Sacramento	H. H. Norton	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	04 USS Borie	G. P. Brewster	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	04 USS Jason	E. D. McWhorter	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Aircraft tender.
1932	04 USS MacLeish	A. E. Schrader	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	04 USS McCormick	J. H. Lawson	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Flagship of Destroyer Div. 17, E.W. McKee.
1932	04 USS Rochester	W. L. Calhoun	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	04 USS Simpson	P. W. Rutledge	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	04 USS Tracy	R. E. Webb	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	04 USS Truxton	G. C. Kriner	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	05 USS Beaver	E. J. Blankenship	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	With 6 subs of Submarine Div. 9, A.H. Gray.
1932	07 USS Avocet	B. P. Vosbury	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	From Manila to Honolulu.
1932	09 USS Fulton	H. G. Cooper	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1932	10 Yamashiro Maru	Kikuzo Torii	Japanese	Guam Recorder.	NYK Line. Brought Baron Matsuda to Guam.
1932 ca	Golden Eagle	?	?	*Weydmann.	Ship named Aigle d'Or? French?
1933	SS Restorer	C. M. C. Fleming	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Commercial Pacific Cable Co. ship.
1933	1 SS California State	E. Topp	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
1933	3 SS Defender	O. T. Pedersen	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	California Packing Corp. ship.
1933	3 SS Del Monte	P. A. Berntsen	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	California Packing Corp. ship.
1933	3 SS Sunkist	B. Nelson	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	California Packing Corp. ship.
1933	6 SMS Köln	Otto Schniewind	German	Guam Recorder.	From Rabaul to Kobe. Hildebrand 5:95.
1933	9 Vanora	W. F. Hollins	English	Guam Recorder.	Yatch on a round-the-world cruise.
1933-34	Chomei Maru No. 2	Z. Yamaguchi	Japanese	Guam Recorder.	
1933-34	USAT Grant	R. W. Shears	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
933-34	USS Nitro	McCain, Markland	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
933-38	Santa Teretia (ex-Arekantara)	Toakam	Gilbertese	*Gauthier.	R. C. missionary vessel. See 1938+
933-40	Koshu	Konishi	Japanese		IJN survey ship. Ex-Michael Jebsen.
933-40	SS Triona	?	English	*(Logbooks), Gill, Nicholson. BPC ship.	Arch. Melb MP49/7, Syd SP458, Vic MP444.
934	Ardenvohr	?	English	*Dontenwill.	
934	Hakuo Maru	?	Japanese		Government fisheries research vessel.
934	Kasuga Maru	?	Japanese	*Fukumi, *Watanabe, *Kanda, *Araki.	
934	Kitano Maru	?	Japanese	Guam Recorder.	Took Chancellor Sugiyama, Saipan to Mla.
934	Nimanoa	?	English	Dontenwill.	Gilbert Is. Government steamer.
934	10 SS Larry Doheny	W. H. Wilder	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Richfield Oil Co. ship. Near shipwreck.
934	10 USAT Meigs	L. R. M. Kerr	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	
934	10 USS Augusta	C. W. Nimitz	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder.	Flagship of the U.S. Asiatic Fleet.
934 ca	Ralum	?	Austr.(?)	Dumas, Dontenwill.	
934 ca.	Dayski Maru	S. Ito	Japanese	*Rittlinger.	
934 ca.	Yamashiro Maru	?	Japanese	*Rittlinger.	
935	Rosaura	Lord Moyne	English	*Moyne.	Research yacht.
935	USS Nitro	H. T. Markland	U.S.A.	Dierdorff.	
935	a 11 China Clipper	E. Musick	U.S.A.	Miller.	First flight of PanAm flying boat.
935	b Philippine Clipper	?	U.S.A.	Miller.	PanAm flying boat.
935 & 36	North Haven	?	U.S.A.		Chartered by PanAm.
935-40	Triaster	?	English	*(Logbooks), Nicholson.	Austr. Arch. Vic MP49, 444, SAustr D13.
936	USS Ramapo	C. C. Davis	U.S.A.		
936	Waji Maru	?	Japanese	Ishijima.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1936	5 MS Defender	O. T. Pederson	U.S.A.		On an experimental tuna fishing trip.
1936-43	Saipan Maru	?	Japanese		NYK Line. Sunk by Haddock.
1937	Restorer	C.M.C. Fleming	U.S.A.		Cable repair ship.
1937	SS Admiral Halstead	E. E. Johnson	U.S.A.		
1937	USS Colorado	?	U.S.A.		
1937	4 (unnamed ship)	?	Norwegian		Shipwrecked in Marshalls.
1937-42	Palau Maru	?	Japanese	*Akimori, *Umesao, *Nakajima.	NYK Line. Sunk by Greenling.
1938	Shinko Maru	?	Japanese	*Someki.	A 500-ton Nanbo Co. steamer.
1938	USAT Meigs	?	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder, Nicholson.	Sunk Darwin 1942.
1938	3 USS Memphis	F. Reifsnider	U.S.A.		1 of 3 cruisers under Adm. Braisted.
1938	3 USS Milwaukee	M. C. Bowman	U.S.A.		" " " " "
1938	3 USS Trenton	F. A. Braistead	U.S.A.		" " " " "
1938	4 SS Pacific	A. Damsgaard	Danish		Cable repair ship.
1938 +	Santa Teretia	Br. Newmann	Gilbertese	Sabatier.	R. C. missionary vessel. See 1933-38.
1938 ca.	Kokuho Maru	Hirai	Japanese	*Motoda.	NBK-owned 2000-ton ship.
1938 ca.	Midori Maru	?	Japanese	Motoda.	Drifted to Helen Reef after a typhoon.
1938 ca.	Nushi Maru	?	Japanese	Motoda.	A ship owned by the Kyohatsu Co.
1938-40	SS Triadic	?	English	*(Logbooks), Gill, Nicholson. BPC ship.	Austr.Arch.Vic MP49, Syd SP2. Sunk Nauru.
1938-45	SS Trienza	?	English	*(Logbooks), Nicholson.	Austr. Arch. Melb MP49/7, 444, SAutr D13.
1939	09 Trade Wind	H. Mikkelsen	U.S.A.	Guam Recorder, Sept. 1939.	Former ship name: Margaret F. Sterling.
1940	12 Komet	R. Eyssen	German	Woodward, Nicholson.	AJCP M333-336. Sunk in Oct. 1941.
1940	12 Orion	K. Weyher	German	Nicholson.	AJCP M333-336. Sunk by Komet off Nauru.
1940	12 SS Komata	?	N. Z.	Gill, Nicholson.	AJCP M333-336. Sunk off Nauru by Komet.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1940 ca.	Saiho Maru	?	Japanese	Howard.	Spy ship, said to have foundered off Guam
1941	Hayate	?	Japanese	Okumiya.	WWII warship, sunk at Wake I. 11 Dec 1941
1941	Hiryu	?	Japanese	Okumiya.	WWII aircraft carrier, Wake. Scuttled 1944
1941	Kazegumo	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII destroyer, torpedoed Phil. 1944.
1941	Kisaragi	?	Japanese	Okumiya.	WWII destroyer, sunk at Wake 11 Dec 1941.
1941	Kongo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII. See 1944.
1941	Koryu (or Konryu) Maru	?	Japanese		WWII. Sunk by mine 1945?
1941	Mitsuki (or Mutsuki)	?	Japanese		WWII, Wake I.
1941	Mochizuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer.
1941	Oite	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, Wake I. Sunk Truk 1944.
1941	Soryu	?	Japanese	Okumiya.	WWII aircraft carrier, sunk Midway 1942.
1941	Tatsuta	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser, torpedoed in 1944. See 1944.
1941	Tenryu	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser. Torpedoed 1942, Bismarck Sea
1941	USS Penguin	J. Havilland	U.S.A.	*McMillin.	Station ship, sunk Guam Dec. See 1929-41.
1941	USS Regulus	?	U.S.A.		
1941	USS Saratoga	?	U.S.A.		
1941	USS Tangier	?	U.S.A.		
1941	USS William Ward Burrows	R. A. Dierdorff	U.S.A.	*Dierdorff.	Wake I. Formerly Santa Rita, W.R. Grace Co
1941	Yayoi	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk 1942.
1941	Yubari	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser, Wake I. See also 1944.
1941	Yugumo	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII destroyer, sunk 1943.
1941	07 HMAS Westralia	?	Australian		Helped evacuation of Nauru & Banaba.
1941	11 USS Castor	?	U.S.A.		Brought more U.S. Marines to Wake Island.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1941 & 44	Yamashiro Maru	?	Japanese	*Nakajima.	WWII transport. Sunk Kwajalein.
1941 +	Kamakura Maru	?	Japanese	*Nakajima.	
1941-42	Kenilworth	?	English	*(Logbook), Nicholson.	Austr.Arch.Syd.SP458. Evac. Nauru/Banaba.
1941-44	Enterprise	M.B. Gardner	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier (CV-6).
1941-44	Kasagi Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk 1944.
1942	Amakusa Maru No. 1	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII transport, sunk S. of Wake.
1942	Argonaut	?	U.S.A.		WWII sub, landed Marines at Butaritari.
1942	Balch	?	U.S.A.		In Dec. 1942 raid on Wake I.
1942	Kaijo Maru No. 2	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII tanker, sunk Truk.
1942	Nitta Maru	?	Japanese	Cohen.	Took POW from Wake to China in Jan. 1942.
1942	Northampton	?	U.S.A.		In the Feb. 1942 raid on Wake I.
1942	Salt Lake City	E. Zacharias	U.S.A.	Cohen.	In Feb. 1942 raid on Wake I.
1942	Shinshu Maru	?	Japanese		WWII torpedo recov., sunk at Kwajalein.
1942	Shoka Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk in Carolines.
1942	Toyotsu Maru	?	Japanese	Okumiya.	WWII gunboat, sunk at Kwajalein.
1942	Toyoyama Maru	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, wrecked at Wotje.
1942	USS Greenling	?	U.S.A.		WWII submarine. Name Grayling instead?
1942	1 Argentina Maru	?	Japanese	Howard.	Took POWs from Guam to Japan.
1942	2 Triumphant	?	French		Evacuated foreigners from Nauru.
1942 & 44	Maury	Koenig	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer. In Dec 42 raid on Wake.
1942-43	Musashi	?	Japanese		WWII battleship, sunk Philippines.
1942-43	Nautilus	?	U.S.A.		WWII submarine. Raid on Butaritari, 1942.
1942-43	Yamato	Yamamoto	Japanese	Skulski.	WWII battleship.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1942-44	Mogami	?	Japanese		WWII heavy cruiser, sunk Philippines.
1942-44	Yorktown	Jennings	U.S.A.	*Draper.	WWII aircraft carrier. Raid on Marcus I.
1943	Bonshu	?	Japanese	Jentchura.	WWII depot ship, lost N. of Truk.
1943	Chok Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk off Kwajalein.
1943	Independence	?	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier. See also 1946.
1943	Naruto Maru	?	Japanese		WWII ammo ship, sunk Marianas.
1943	Nikkai Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk SW Truk.
1943	Nikko Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk NE Marianas.
1943	Ryotaku Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk NW Marianas.
1943	San Clemente Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk Palau.
1943	Santo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk off Saipan.
1943	Shiganoura Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk W. of Marianas.
1943	Shoei Maru (another)	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk off Rota.
1943	Shoei Maru (many other names)	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Kwajalein.
1943	Shoho Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk E. Carolines.
1943	Shoko Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk N. of Ulithi.
1943	Suwa Maru	?	Japanese		WWII troopship. Sunk at Wake summer 1943.
1943	Taihosan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII water carrier, sunk off Pohnpei.
1943	Temposan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk off Palau.
1943	Terukawa Maru	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII tanker, sunk Truk.
1943	Terushima Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk in Marshalls.
1943	Toa Maru	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII tanker, sunk Pohnpei.
1943	Toei Maru	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII tanker, sunk Truk.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1943	Tokai Maru	?	Japanese	Rogers.	WWII transport, sunk Guam Aug. 27.
1943	Tonei Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk in S. Carolines.
1943	Toyo Maru No. 2	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk W. of Truk.
1943	USS Gar	?	U.S.A.		WWII submarine.
1943	USS Haddock	?	U.S.A.		WWII submarine.
1943	Udo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk N. of Marianas.
1943	11 Liscome Bay	I. D. Wiltsie	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier, sunk at Makin.
1943-44	Baltimore	Calhoun	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser.
1943-44	Belleau Wood	Perry	U.S.A.		WWII light aircraft carrier.
1943-44	Bunker Hill	Jeter	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier.
1943-44	Calvert	Sweeney	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1943-44	Chokai	?	Japanese		WWII heavy cruiser, scuttled Philippines.
1943-44	Coral Sea	Watson	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1943-44	Corregidor	Thomas	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1943-44	Cowpens	Taylor	U.S.A.		WWII light aircraft carrier.
1943-44	Dashiell	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Essex	Ofstie	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier.
1943-44	Franks	Lidstone	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Frazier	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Gansevoort	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Gridley	Quirk	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Hale	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Harris	Murphy	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1943-44	Hoel	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Hughes	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Isuzu	?	Japanese		WWII light cruiser.
1943-44	Jumano	?	Japanese		WWII heavy cruiser.
1943-44	Kidd	Roby	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Lasalle	Fluegel	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1943-44	Leonard Wood	Perkins	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1943-44	Lexington (II)	Litch	U.S.A.	Steve Ewing's book.	WWII escort carrier.
1943-44	Maryland	Ray	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1943-44	Meade	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Minneapolis	Slocum	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser. Oct. 43 raid on Wake.
1943-44	Mississippi	?	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1943-44	Monterey	Ingersoll	U.S.A.		WWII light aircraft carrier.
1943-44	Morris	Price	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Naka	?	Japanese		WWII light cruiser.
1943-44	Neville	Bartlett	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1943-44	New Mexico	Zacharias	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1943-44	New Orleans	Hurff	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser. Oct. 43 raid on Wake.
1943-44	Noshiro	?	Japanese		WWII light cruiser. Sunk.
1943-44	Pennsylvania	Martin	U.S.A.		WWII battleship. See 1946.
1943-44	Plunger	R. H. Bass	U.S.A.		WWII submarine.
1943-44	Princeton	G. R. Henderson	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier, sunk Oct. 44.
1943-44	Pursuit	?	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1943-44	Radford	Gale E. Griggs	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	Requisite	?	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1943-44	Revenge	?	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1943-44	Ringgold	Conley	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1943-44	San Francisco	Overesch	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser. Oct. 43 raid on Wake.
1943-44	Saratoga	?	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier. See also 1946.
1943-44	Suzuya	?	Japanese		WWII heavy cruiser.
1943-44	William P. Biddle	Brown	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1943-45	Indianapolis	Johnson, then McVay	U.S.A.	Newcomb, Lech, Rogers.	WWII heavy cruiser, sunk July 1945 NW Yap.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Abbot	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Acree	Davidson	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Agano	?	Japanese		WWII ship. Sunk at Truk.
1944	Agenor	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	Aikoku Maru	?	Japanese		WWII cargo ship. Sunk at Truk.
1944	Ajax	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	Akagi Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport. Sunk at Truk.
1944	Akashi	?	Japanese		WWII repair ship. Sunk at Palau.
1944	Akebono	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII tanker, sunk Palau.
1944	Akibasan Maru	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII transport, sunk Ujae.
1944	Akishimo	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Akitsushima	?	Japanese	Stewart.	Possible WWII tender.
1944	Akizuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Alabama	?	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Albert W. Grant	Nisewaner	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Alcyone	Knickerbocker	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Alhena	Sylvester	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Alkes	?	U.S.A.		WWII cargo ship.
1944	Almaack	Dannenberg	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Aloe	?	U.S.A.		WWII net layer.
1944	Alpine	Reilly	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Alshain	Krause	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Amagisan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Amakusa	?	Japanese		WWII escort ship, sunk Japan 1945.
1944	Amerika Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk Marianas.
1944	Anthony	Van Mater	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Apache	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Appalachian	Conolly	U.S.A.		WWII flagship.
1944	Aquarius	Marron	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Arapaho	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Aratama Maru	?	Japanese	Jentschura, Rogers.	WWII transport, sank Talafofo Bay, Guam.
1944	Argonne	?	U.S.A.		WWII auxiliary ship.
1944	Arthur Middleton	Olsen	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Asagumo	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Asanagi	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Bonins.
1944	Asashimo	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Japan 1945.
1944	Ashland	Caughey	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
1944	Ashtabula	Barnett	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Asosan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport.
1944	Atago	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser, sunk Philippines.
1944	Atlantic Maru	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII transport, sunk off Guam.
1944	Aulick	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Auriga	Hart	U.S.A.		WWII AK.
1944	Aylwin	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Azimech	?	U.S.A.		WWII cargo ship.
1944	Azuma Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker. Name = Azusa?

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Bagley	Shea	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Bailey	Munger	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Ballard	Nickandross	U.S.A.		WWII tender.
1944	Bangust	MacNish	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Baron	Stewart	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Bataan	Schaeffer	U.S.A.		WWII light carrier.
1944	Batavia Maru	?	Japanese	Jentschura.	WWII transport, sunk NNW of Saipan.
1944	Beagle	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Bell	Gabbert	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Bellatrix	Anderson	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Belle Grove	Seavey	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
1944	Bennett	Hauck	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Bennion	Cooper	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Benshaw	Keeler	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Biloxi	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Birmingham	Inglis	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Black	King	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Bolivar	Wadell	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Bordeaux Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk Kwajalein.
1944	Boreas	?	U.S.A.		WWII store ship.
1944	Boston	Herrmann	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser.
1944	Bountiful	Burns	U.S.A.		WWII hospital ship. See 1946.
1944	Boyd	Sharp	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
944	Bradford	Morris	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Braine	Fitts	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Breton	Trapnell	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
944	Brown	Copeman	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Bryant	High	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Bullard	Freund	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Burns	D. T. Eller	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer. See report 9 Feb.
944	Cabot	Michael	U.S.A.		WWII light aircraft carrier.
944	Cache	Cosgrove	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
944	Cahaba	Birnbaum	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
944	Caliente	Stiff	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
944	California	Burnett	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
944	Callaghan	Johnson	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Callaway	McNeil	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Cambria	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
944	Canberra	Early	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser.
944	Caperton	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
944	Capps	Trippensee	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Carter Hall	Harris	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
944	Cascade	?	U.S.A.		WWII tender.
944	Casco	?	U.S.A.		WWII tender.
944	Case	Willey	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
944	Cassin Young	Schrieber	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Cavalier	McElligott	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Centaurus	?	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Champion	Howard	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Chandler	Thompson	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Charles Ausburne	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Charrette	Karpe	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Chauncey	Conwell	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Chenango	Ketcham	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Chickasaw	Olson	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Chief	Wyckoff	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	China Victory	?	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Chinquapin	?	U.S.A.		WWII net layer.
1944	Chitose	?	Japanese		WWII light carrier.
1944	Chiyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk W. of Marianas.
1944	Chiyoda	?	Japanese		WWII light carrier.
1944	Choan Maru (No. 2)	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk N. of Carolines.
1944	Choku Maru No. 2	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk SW of Truk.
1944	Cimarron	Kovistra	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Cinchona	?	U.S.A.		WWII net layer.
1944	City of Dalhart	?	U.S.A.		WWII cargo ship.
1944	Clamp	?	U.S.A.		WWII salvage ship.
1944	Claremount Victory	?	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Clarence K. Bronson	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Clay	Abdill	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Clemson	Moran	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Cleveland	Shepard	U.S.A.		WWII CD.
1944	Coghlan	Cheatham	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Cogswell	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
1944	Colahan	Wilber	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Colorado	Granat	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Comet	Fonda	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Conner	Kaitner	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Converse	Colwell	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Conway	Besson	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Cony	Moore	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Conyngham	Taylor	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Copahee	Harris	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Cotten	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
1944	Cowell	Parker	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Craven	Fulton	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Crescent City	Rowe	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Custer	Terry	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Dale	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	David W. Taylor	Johnsen	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	De Grasse	Jordan	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Dent	Wilhelm	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Dewey	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Dickerson	Cain	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Dorsey	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer minesweeper.
1944	Dortch	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
1944	Doyen	McClaghry	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Du Page	Wauchope	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Dyson	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Eaton	Gleinn	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Ebisu Maru No. 11	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk off Saipan.
1944	Eiko Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk Philippines.
1944	Eiko Maru No. 2	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Kwajalein.
1944	Eisele	Ranta	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Elden	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Electra	Beightler	U.S.A.		WWII cargo ship.
1944	Elk	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Ellet	Rider	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Elmore	Harrison	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	England	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Epping Forest	Martin	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
1944	Erben	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Evans	Camp	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Fair	Crocker	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Fanshaw Bay	Johnson	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
944	Farenholt	Shook	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Fayette	Lester	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Feland	Jones	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Fleming	Burgess	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
944	Fomalhaut	Printup	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
944	Frederick Funston	Anderson	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Fremont	Conlan	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Fujikawa Maru	?	Japanese		WWII cargo ship, sunk at Truk.
944	Fujinami	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
944	Fujisan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker. Sunk at Truk.
944	Fukuei Maru No. 3	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk off Saipan.
944	Fukuyama Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk W. of Saipan.
944	Fukuyoshi Maru No. 5	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk at Wotje.
944	Fullam	Kelly	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Fuller	Pigman	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Fumizuki (or Fumitsuki)	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk at Truk.
944	Gambier Bay	Goodwin	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
944	Gatling	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
944	Gear	?	U.S.A.		WWII salvage ship.
944	Gen'yo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, scuttled Saipan.
944	George Clymer	Farrar	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	George F. Elliott	Couple	U.S.A.		WWII AP. Sunk August 1944?
944	Golden City	Furlow	U.S.A.		WWII AP.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Goldsborough	Meeham	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Goryu Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk at Jaluit.
1944	Gosei Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Goshu Maru	?	Japanese		WWII aircraft transport, sunk at Palau.
1944	Gozan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Palau.
1944	Grapple	?	U.S.A.		WWII salvage ship.
1944	Guadalupe	Anderson	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Guest	Kennedy	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Gunston Hall	Collins	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
1944	Gyoten Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk N. of Truk.
1944	Haggard	Harris	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Haguro	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser, sunk 1945.
1944	Hailey	Brady	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Hakkaisan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk SW Tamana.
1944	Hakko Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk at Palau.
1944	Hakushun Maru	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII aux. vessel, sunk at Truk.
1944	Halford	Hardy	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Hall	Baldauf	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Halligan	Cortner	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer, sunk April 1945.
1944	Halsey Powell	McGarry	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Hamakaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Japan 1945.
1944	Hamilton	Sampson	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Hanakawa Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Haraden	Allan	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Harrison	Combs	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Harry Lee	?	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Haruna	?	Japanese		WWII battleship, sunk Kure I. in 1945.
1944	Haruna Maru	?	Japanese		WWII store ship, sunk SW Palau.
1944	Harusame	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk W. of Guam (?)
1944	Haruta Maru	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk off Pagan.
1944	Hatakaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Formosa 1945.
1944	Hatsushimo	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, mined Japan 1945.
1944	Hatsutsuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Havre Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport. Sunk.
1944	Hayanami	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk W. of Guam (?)
1944	Hayashimo	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, wrecked Philippines.
1944	Hayasui	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk Philippines.
1944	Healy	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
1944	Hector	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	Heed	Dent	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Heian Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tender, sunk at Truk.
1944	Heijo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk SW of Pohnpei.
1944	Heiyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII troopship, sunk NE of Truk.
1944	Helm	Santmyers	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Herald	Dietrich	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Herald of the Morning	Dunn	U.S.A.		WWII AP.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Hercules	Turnquist	U.S.A.		WWII AK.
1944	Heywood	Dugan	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Heywood L. Edwards	Boulware	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Hibiki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer. Became Russian in 1947.
1944	Hickox	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Hilbert	Golinkin	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Hino Maru No. 2	?	Japanese		WWII transport/gunboat, sunk at Truk.
1944	Hiroshi Maru No. 3	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Saipan.
1944	Hiyo (ex-Izumo)	?	Japanese		WWII aircraft carrier, sunk NW of Yap.
1944	Hogan	Sublette	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
944	Hoki Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
944	Hokku Maru	?	Japanese		WWII stores ship, sunk off Yap.
944	Hokusho Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk off Nauru.
944	Hokuyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
944	Holly	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
944	Honolulu	Thurber	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
944	Hopkins	Waldron	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
944	Horaisan Maru (ex-Daiho No. 1)	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk NW Saipan.
944	Hornet	Sample	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier.
944	Hosei Maru No. 1	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Saipan.
944	Houston	Behrens	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
944	Howard	Salvia	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
944	Hoyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk at Truk.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Hudson	Pratt	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Hull	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Hunt	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Hydrographer	?	U.S.A.		WWII survey ship.
1944	Ibaraki Maru	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Palau.
1944	Idaho	Clarke	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Ikazuchi	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk off Guam.
1944	Ikushima Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk NW Marianas.
1944	Ikuta Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk at Kwajalein.
1944	Imizu Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk at Saipan.
1944	Indiana	Keliher	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Ingersoll	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
1944	Intrepid	?	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier.
1944	Iowa	?	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Irwin	Miller	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Isokaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Japan 1945.
1944	Izard	Dayton	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	J. Franklin Bell	Ritchie	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	James O'Hara	Irish	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	John D. Henley	Smith	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	John Land	Graf	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	John Rodgers	Parish	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Johnston	Evans	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer, sunk Oct. 1944.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Junyo (ex-Kashiwara)	?	Japanese		WWII aircraft carrier, damaged.
1944	Jupiter	Whitaker	U.S.A.		WWII AK.
1944	Kalinin Bay	Brown	U.S.A		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Kamakuni Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport. Sunk at Truk.
1944	Kane	Christiansen	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Kankakee	Raines	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Kaskaskia	Patten	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Katori	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser, sunk at Truk.
1944	Katsukawa Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport. Sunk.
1944	Katsuragisan Maru	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII aux. vessel, sunk at Truk.
1944	Keiyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, beached at Saipan.
1944	Ken'yo (or Kin'yo) Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker (?), sunk at Truk or Palau.
1944	Kenmore	Pitts	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Kennebago	Brockway	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Kensho (or Kansho) Maru	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII aux. vessel, sunk at Truk.
1944	Keokuk	McLean	U.S.A.		WWII cargo ship.
1944	Keosanqua	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Kikukawa Maru	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII ship, sunk at Truk.
1944	Kishinami	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Kitkun Bay	Whitney	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Kiyokawa Maru	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII aux., ran aground Truk.
1944	Kiyosumi Maru	?	Japanese		WWII cargo ship. Sunk at Truk.
1944	Kizugawa Maru	?	Japanese	Rogers.	Sunk Apra Harbor, Guam, in June.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Knapp	?	U.S.A.		WWII CD(?)
1944	Knox	Brady	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Kokuyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk Philippines.
1944	Kongo	?	Japanese		WWII battleship, sunk Keeling I.
1944	Lackawanna	Homann	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Lamar	Culver	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Lamons	Hutchison	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Lang	Payson	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Langley (II)	Dillon	U.S.A.		WWII light carrier.
1944	Lansdowne	Maddox	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Lardner	Parker	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Laws	Wood	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Leedstown (II)	Bye	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Leon	Adell	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Leonis	Barkowski	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Lewis Hancock	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Libra	Ferris	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Lindenwalk	Weaver	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
1944	Lipan	Terpening	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Livington	Alexanderson	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Long	Wheeler	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper, sunk Feb. 1945.
1944	Longshaw	Speck	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Louisville	Hurt	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Lurline (No. 3)	?	Australian	Nicholson.	WWII chartered transport.
1944	Luzon (II)	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	MacDonough	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Maikaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk at Truk.
1944	Manila Bay	Braun	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Manley	Newell	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Manlove	Foster	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Marias	Olsen	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Markab	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	Marshall	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Mascoma	Timmers	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Massachusetts	?	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Mataco	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Matsonia	?	U.S.A.		WWII chartered transport.
1944	Matsue Maru	?	Japanese		WWII ship. Sunk at Woleai.
1944	Matsutani Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Maya	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser.
944	McCall	Carroll	U.S.A.	*Tweed.	WWII destroyer. Rescued Tweed from Guam.
944	McDermut	Jennings	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	McGowan	Cox	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	McKee	Allen	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	McNair	McCullough	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Melvin	Edsall	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Mertz	Eastabrook	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Miami	Crawford	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Michishio	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Midway (alias Saint Lo)	McKenna	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier, sunk in October.
1944	Miike Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk off Palau.
1944	Miller	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Mimosa	Hupfel	U.S.A.		WWII net layer.
1944	Minazuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk W. of Guam (?)
1944	Minsei Maru	?	Japanese		WWII ship, sunk at Truk.
1944	Mitchell	Carpenter	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Mobile	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Molala	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Momokawa Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Monaghan	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer, sunk Jan. 1945.
1944	Monongahela	Ilsemann	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Monrovia	Kelsey	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Monssen	Fuetsch	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Montpelier	Hoffman	U.S.A.	*Fahey.	WWII CD.
1944	Motive	Lundgren	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Mount Olympus	R/Adm Wilkinson	U.S.A.	*Wilkinson.	WWII flagship.
1944	Mugford	Shellabarger	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Mutsuyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII auxiliary ship, sunk at Saipan.
1944	Myoko	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser, damaged/captured by British.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Naganami	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Nagano Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Nagato	?	Japanese		WWII battleship, damaged. See 1946.
1944	Nagatsuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk at Truk.
1944	Natoma Bay	Meadow	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Natori	E. Kobayashi	Japanese	Matsunaga et al.	WWII cruiser. Sunk by US sub Hardhead.
1944	Nehenta Bay	Butterfield	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Neosho (II)	Parkinson	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Neshanic	Allen	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	New Jersey	V/Adm Wilkinson	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Newcomb	Cook	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Nichiei Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk Thailand 1945.
1944	Nichiei Maru (another)	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk off Ujae.
1944	Nichiro Maru	?	Japanese		WWII ammo ship, sunk off Palau.
1944	Nichiya Maru	?	Japanese	Rogers.	Minelayer sunk Apra Hbr, Guam, in June.
1944	Niobrara	?	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Nippo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII water carrier, sunk at Truk.
1944	Nippon Maru	?	Japanese		WWII oil tanker, sunk S. of Sorol.
1944	Nitcho Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk W. Marianas.
1944	Noa	Boud	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport, sunk Sept.
1944	Norman Scott	Owens	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	North Carolina	Thomas	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Nowaki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk later Philippines.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Oak Hill	Peterson	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
1944	Oakland	Phillips	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser (anti-aircraft).
1944	Ogashima Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk off Namu.
1944	Ojima	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII salvage vessel, sunk at Truk.
1944	Okinami	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Okitsu Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk N. of Pohnpei.
1944	Oklawaha	?	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Ontario	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Oracle	Fels	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Oregon	?	U.S.A.		WWII store ship.
1944	Ormsby	?	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Orvetta	?	U.S.A.		WWII auxiliary ship.
1944	Otori	?	Japanese		WWII torpedo boat, sunk near Anatahan.
1944	Overton	O'Connor	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Owen	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Oyodo	?	Japanese		WWII cruiser, sunk 1945.
1944	Pakana	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Palau Maru	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Kwajalein.
1944	Palmer	McGuire	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper, sunk Feb. 1945.
1944	Papaw	?	U.S.A.		WWII cutter.
1944	Papaya	?	U.S.A.		WWII net layer.
1944	Patterson	White	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Paul Hamilton	May	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Pecos (II)	Renegar	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Perry (DMS-17)	Stubbart	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper, sunk at Palau.
1944	Phaon	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	Phelps	Martineau	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Philip	Rutter	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Pierce	McAdams	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Platte	Gibson	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Pocomoke	?	U.S.A.		WWII tender.
1944	Porterfield	Woefel	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Prairie	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	Preserver	?	U.S.A.		WWII salvage ship.
1944	President Adams	Erwin	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	President Folk	Ballreich	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	President Hayes	Schieke	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	President Jackson	Junker	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	President Monroe	Payne	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
944	Preston (II)	Patrick	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Prickett	Caufield	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Prince Georges	Lane	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
944	Pringle	Kelley	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer, sunk April 1945.
944	Reikai Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk NW Saipan.
944	Reiyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
944	Relief	Sever	U.S.A.		WWII hospital ship.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
944	Remy	Fiala	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Reno	Alexander	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser (anti-aircraft).
944	Renshaw	Lark	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Riddle	Cramer	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
944	Rio de Janeiro Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
944	Rixey	Jenkins	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Robinson	Grantham	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Rocky Mount	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
944	Ross	Coe	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Ryuho (ex-Taigei)	?	Japanese		WWII light carrier, damaged at Kure.
944	Ryuko Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Palau.
944	Sabine	von Weien	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
944	Sachitaka Maru No. 3	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Saipan.
944	Sagittarius	?	U.S.A.		WWII net layer.
944	Sakito Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk N. of Saipan.
944	Samaritan	Scribner	U.S.A.		WWII hospital ship.
944	Samidare	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, wrecker Palau.
944	Samuel S. Miles	Brousseau	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
944	San Diego	Hudson	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser (anti-aircraft).
944	San Francisco Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
944	San Jacinto	Martin	U.S.A.		WWII light carrier. Pres. Bush aboard.
944	San Juan	Clark	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser (anti-aircraft).
944	Sangamon	Browder	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH IF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
944	Sankisan Maru	Miyamoto	Japanese	*Miyamoto.	WWII cargo ship, sunk at Truk.
944	Santa Fe	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
944	Sapporo Maru	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII sub chaser, sunk at Truk.
944	Saranac	Cross	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
944	Saufley	Bowen	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Saugatuck	Kirk	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
944	Schroeder	McElrath	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Schuylkill	Hardesty	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
944	Sederstrom	Farley	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
944	Seiei Maru No. 2	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Palau.
944	Seiko Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
944	Seiyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, burned W. of Guam.
944	Seizan Maru (many other names)	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk near Saipan.
944	Selfridge	Snider	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Shaw	Phillips	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944	Sheldrake	Cross	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
944	Sheridan	Mockrish	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
944	Shetan (or Shotan) Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
944	Shigure	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Malaya 1945.
944	Shimakaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
944	Shimotsuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Singapore.
944	Shinkoku Maru	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk at Truk.
944	Shinkoku Maru (another)	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk S. of Saipan.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Shinkyo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk N. of Truk.
1944	Shiratsuyu	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk W. of Guam.
1944	Shiriyiku Maru	?	Japanese		WWII cargo ship, sunk in N. Marianas.
1944	Shoan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Saipan.
1944	Shoei Maru (yet another)	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk near Palau.
1944	Shokaku	?	Japanese		WWII aircraft carrier, sunk N. of Yap.
1944	Shoken Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk W. Marianas.
1944	Shonan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII ship, sunk Truk. Many ships so named
1944	Shosei Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk W. of Guam.
1944	Shosei Maru (another)	?	Japanese		WWII netlayer, beached at Palau.
1944	Shoun Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Rota.
1944	Shunzan Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk off Kosrae.
1944	Sigourney	Hale	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Sigsbee	Chung-Hoon	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Skylark	Estep	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper, sunk April 1945.
1944	Solace	Peterson	U.S.A.		WWII hospital ship.
1944	South Dakota	?	U.S.A.		WWII battleship.
1944	Soya	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII ship, damaged at Truk.
1944	Spence	Armstrong	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer, sunk Jan. 1945.
1944	St. Louis	Roberts	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Stanly	Morland	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Stansbury	Granstrom	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Starlight	Britton	U.S.A.		WWII AP.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Stembel	Tagg	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Stephen Potter	Pancoast	U.S.A.	*Meredith.	WWII light cruiser.
1944	Sterett	Blouin	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Stevens	Rakow	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Stockham	?	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Storm King	Krick	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Stringham	Moureau	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Suamico	Johnson	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Submarine I-169	?	Japanese	Stewart.	WWII sub, sunk at Truk.
1944	Sumter	Haaf	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Susuki Maru	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk at Truk.
1944	Suwannee	Johnson	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Swallow	MacVikar	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Swearer	Hannan	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Tachi (or Taikichi) Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Tachikaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk at Truk.
1944	Taian Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk S. of Palau.
1944	Taiho	?	Japanese		WWII aircraft carrier, sunk W. of Guam.
1944	Taiho Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Taikoku Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk W. Marianas.
1944	Taisho Maru No. 5	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat. Sunk.
1944	Taito Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk N. of Palau.
1944	Tajima Maru	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk N. of Wake.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Takao	?	Japanese	Skulski.	WWII warship.
1944	Takaoka Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport. Sunk.
1944	Takeura Maru	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Kwajalein.
1944	Talbot	Morgan	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Tallulah	Huckaby	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Tama Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk off Palau.
1944	Tama Maru (another)	?	Japanese		WWII guardboat, sunk at Wotje.
1944	Tamahine Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk W. of Marianas.
1944	Tamanami	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Tamashima Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk NE of Marianas.
1944	Tanikaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk W. of Guam.
1944	Tappahannock	Swafford	U.S.A.		WWII tanker.
1944	Tatsuha Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk N. of Truk.
1944	Tawas	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Tekesta	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
1944	Tennessee	Mayer	U.S.A.	*Draper (National Geographic, Nov. '45).	WWII battleship.
1944	Tenryugawa Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk NW of Saipan.
1944	Terry	Lee	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Thatcher	Lampman	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	The Sullivans	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Thuban	Campbell	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Tingey	?	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Tisdale	Wolcott	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Titania	Berger	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Toei Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk in Carolines.
1944	Toho Maru (ex-Ernemore)	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk NW Marianas.
1944	Tonan Maru No.3	?	Japanese		WWII tanker, sunk at Truk.
1944	Tsuga	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Formosa 1945.
1944	Tupelo	?	U.S.A.		WWII cutter.
1944	Tuscana	?	U.S.A.		WWII net layer.
1944	Twining	Wakefield	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Ukarami Maru	?	Japanese		WWII wrecker, sunk at Palau.
1944	Unkai Maru No. 6 (ex-Venus)	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Urakaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Formosa.
1944	Uzuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Vestal	?	U.S.A.		WWII repair ship.
1944	Vincennes	Brown	U.S.A.		WWII light cruiser.
1944	Virgo	Brittain	U.S.A.		WWII attack cargo ship.
1944	Wadleigh	Winn	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Wadsworth	Walsh	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Wakatake (ex-Kikyo)	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk N. of Palau.
1944	Wakatsuki	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Walker	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Waller	Dutton	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	War Hawk	Thompson	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	Warren	McHale	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Washington	Cooley	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Wasp (II)	Sprague	U.S.A.		WWII aircraft carrier.
1944	Waterman	Stahle	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Waters	McWinnie	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer transport.
1944	Wayne	Cooper	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Weaver	Paret	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Wedderburn	Wilfong	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Wesson	Sears	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Wharton	Fallon	U.S.A.		WWII AP.
1944	White Marsh	Eppelman	U.S.A.		WWII landing ship, dock.
1944	White Plains	Weller	U.S.A.		WWII escort carrier.
1944	Whitman	Goan	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	Wichita	Mahoney	U.S.A.		WWII heavy cruiser.
1944	Wileman	Tanner	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer escort.
1944	William W. Burrows	?	U.S.A.		WWII cargo ship.
1944	Williamson	Pridmore	U.S.A.		WWII tender.
1944	Wilson	MacKenzie	U.S.A.		WWII (?)
1944	Windsor	Woodward	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Winged Arrow	Shomier	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Woodbine	?	U.S.A.		WWII cutter.
1944	Yahagi	?	Japanese		WWII light cruiser, sunk 1945.
1944	Yamagiri Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Yamagumo	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1944	Yamakisan Maru (& other names)	?	Japanese	Formerly U.S. Captured by Jap. in 1942.	WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Yamashimo Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk (or Saipan).
1944	Yarnall	Tompkins	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
1944	Yubae Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Yubari	?	Japanese	Okumiya, Jentschura.	WWII light cruiser, torpedoed Palau.
1944	Yukikaze	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer. Later renamed Tan Yang.
1944	Yunagi	?	Japanese		WWII destroyer, sunk Philippines.
1944	Zane	Powell	U.S.A.		WWII minesweeper.
1944	Zeilin	?	U.S.A.		WWII attack transport.
1944	Zuiho (ex-Takasaki)	?	Japanese		WWII light carrier, sunk Philippines.
1944	Zuikaku	?	Japanese		WWII aircraft carrier, sunk Philippines.
1944	Zukai Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport, sunk at Truk.
1944	Zuni	?	U.S.A.		WWII tug.
944 & 46	Bowditch	?	U.S.A.		WWII survey ship.
944 ?	Shotoku Maru	?	Japanese		WWII gunboat, sunk off Rota.
944-45	Murray	?	U.S.A.		WWII destroyer.
944-60	Triona II	?	English	*(Logbooks), Nicholson.	AA Melb MP49,170,231,315,443,968, etc.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1945	Hosho Maru	?	Japanese		WWII transport (ex-aircraft carrier).
1945	Triona	?	N. Z. (?)	Inder.	Took Banabans to Rabi I.
1945	USS Theemin	?	U.S.A.	WWII warship.	
1945	03 USS Guam	?	U.S.A.	*(Logbook).	Visited Ulithi.
1945	07 Takasago Maru	?	Japanese		WWII hospital ship.
1945	10 HMAS Diamantina	M.G. Rose	Australian	Nicholson 2:130; Ellis, Gill.	Surrender of Nauru & Banaba; to Tarawa.
1945	10 Kiakia	?	Australian	Nicholson 2:266; Ellis, Gill.	In company with HMS Diamantina.
1945	10 USS Pastora	?	U.S.A.	*Olano, Rogers.	Took Bishop Olano to Manila.
1945	11 Hikawa Maru	?	Japanese		Hospital ship. Took Japanese men from Wake
1945	a 06 HMS Implacable	E. J. P. Brind	English	Thornton.	Flagship of British Pacific Fleet at Truk.
1945	b 06 HMS Uganda	E. R. Mainguy(?)	"	Thornton.	BPF cruiser. Later became HMCS Quebec.
1945	c 06 HMS Swiftsure	?	"	"	BPF cruiser.
1945	d 06 HMS Newfoundland	?	"	"	BPF cruiser.
1945	e 06 HMS Achilles	?	"	"	BPF cruiser.
1945	f 06 HMS Ruler	?	"	"	BPF escort carrier.
1945	g 06 HMS Troubridge	?	"	"	BPF destroyer.
1945	h 06 HMS Tenacious	?	"	"	BPF destroyer.
1945	i 06 HMS Ternagant	?	"	"	BPF destroyer.
1945	j 06 HMS Terpsichore	?	"	"	BPF destroyer.
1945	k 06 HMS Teazer	?	"	"	BPF destroyer.
1945	l 09 USS Portland	?	U.S.A.	*Johnson, *Blackton.	Cruiser involved in Truk surrender.
1945	m 09 USS Stack	?	"	*Blackton.	Destroyer involved in Truk surrender.
1945	n 09 USS Osmus (or Ozmus)	?	"	*Blackton.	Destroyer Escort at Truk surrender.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1945 o 09	Ralph Talbot	Brown	"		Involved in Truk surrender ceremonies.
1945 p 09	USS Hyman	?	U.S.A.	Bascom.	WWII ship at surrender of Pohnpei.
1945 q 09	USS Farguhar	?	"	Bascom.	WWII ship at surrender of Pohnpei.
1945 r 09	USS Lehardy	?	U.S.A.		WWII ship at surrender Wake, Marshalls +
1945 s 09	USS Levy	?	"		WWII ship at surrender Wake, Marshalls +
1945 t 09	USS Charles R. Greer	?	"		WWII ship at surrender Wake, Marshalls +
1945 v 09	USS Booth	?	U.S.A.		WWII ship at surrender of Sorol.
1945 w 10	USS Tillman	J. L. Wyatt	U.S.A.	*Walker, Meredith.	WWII ship at surrender of Yap.
1946	75 other ships + various minor ones	Various	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, various support.
1946	Anderson	J. J. McMullen	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Arkansas	W. Deweese	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Banner	W. L. Kitch	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Barrow	J. E. Kendall	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Bladen	L. S. Mewhinney	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Bracken	C. S. Lee	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Briscoe	W. S. Rodimon	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Brule	A. B. Taylor	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Butte	A. R. Montgomery	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Carlisle	E. T. Goyette	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Carteret	J. L. Hunter	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Catron	E. B. Ellis	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Conynham	F. W. Bampton	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
1946	Cortland	J. L. Haines	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
946	Crittenden	P. C. Crosley	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Dawson	D. D. Humphreys	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Fallon	W. W. Sackett	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Filmore	L. E. Divoll	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Gasconade	A. S. Carter	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Geneva	P. J. Neimo	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Gilliam	D. F. Williamson	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Hughes	D. S. Bill, Jr.	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Independence	N. M. Kindell	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Lamson	H. H. Ellison	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Mayrant	M. H. Buaas	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Mugford	M. Harvey	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Mustin	J. C. Mathews	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Nagato	W. J. Whipple	U.S.A.	Ex-Japanese. *Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Nevada	C. C. Adell	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	New York	L. H. Bibby	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Niagara	W. H. Standley, Jr.	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Pennsylvania	C. H. Bushness	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Pensacola	D. J. Ramsey	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Prinz Eugen	A. H. Granhart	U.S.A.	Ex-German. *Bradley.	Foundered at Kwajalein after bomb test.
946	Sakawa	H. L. Stone	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Salt Lake City	J. Conner	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Saratoga	O. S. MacMahan	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Destroyed in atomic bomb test.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
946	Stack	E. A. Shuman	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Talbot	B. W. Spore	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	USS A. M. Sumner	J. W. Howard	U.S.A.	*Markwith, Mason.	Operation Crossroads.
946	USS Albermarle	E. H. Echelmeyer, Jr.	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	USS Avery Island	D. E. Pugh	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	USS Begor	R. K. Maargetts	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	USS Benevolence	E. P. Creehan	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, hospital ship.
946	USS Bountiful	D. M. MacKey	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Operation Crossroads, hospital ship.
946	USS Bowditch	C. B. Schiano	U.S.A.	*Markwith.	Operation Crossroads.
946	USS Burleson	C. L. Carpenter	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	USS Cumberland Sound	H. R. Horney	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	USS Fall River	Admiral Fahrion & Capt. C	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Target Control Gp.
946	USS Haven	A. C. Thorington	U.S.A.	*Bradley.	Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	USS Kenneth Whiting	A. R. Truslow, Jr.	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	USS Mt. McKinley	Admiral Blandy & Capt. Ge	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Force flagship.
946	USS Rhind	D. M. Sharer	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	USS Wharton	V. F. Gordinier	U.S.A.		Operation Crossroads, Tech. Group.
946	Wainwright	L. W. Sedgwick	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
946	Wilson	R. H. Pauli	U.S.A.		Destroyed in atomic bomb test.
947	(unnamed ship)	Karig	U.S.A.		*Karig.
947	Albatross	?	Swedish	*Petterson.	Deep-sea exploration.
947	USS Torrey	?	U.S.A.		Expedition to Kapingamarangi.
947	Wallace R. Gray	K. Ainslie	U.S.A.	*Ainslie.	Ex-ATR6, towing 4 others, via Kwajalein.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1947-63	Trienza	?	English	*(Logbooks), Nicholson.	Austr. Arch. Vic MP102, 968.
1948	Kiakia	?	English	*Luomala.	Field trip vessel, Gilberts.
1948	SS Helikon	?	?		Brought Chinese laborers from H.K. to Nauru
1948	5 John Williams V	?	English		LMS missionary vessel. Visited Nauru.
1948-49	USS Chicot	J. C. Meredith	U.S.A.	*Meredith.	
1948-52	Morning Star VI (ex-Norseman)	Lewis, Wilson, Ketchum	U.S.A.	Cormack.	ABCFM missionary vessel. Sank E. of Pohnpe
1948-56	Regina II	?	U.S.A.		R.C. missionary boat in Marshalls.
1948-64	Triadic II	?	English	*(Logbooks).	Austr.Arch.Vic MP145,170,231,315,443,968.
1949	USAT General Butner	?	U.S.A.	Rogers.	Same as Bulmer? Took Pownhall from Guam.
1949 ca	Nomad	Narruhn	U.S.A.		
1950	3 Arcadia Victory	?	U.S.A.		
1950	6 Hoegh Silverspray	?	Danish		
1950	7 Sanvikon	?	Taiwanese		
950	a RV Horizon	J. L. Faughn	U.S.A.	*Revelle, *Raitt, *Hamilton, Friis.	Research vessels, Mid-Pacific Expedition.
950	b USS EPCE(R)857	D. J. McMillan	"	" " " " "	" " " " "
950-51	Crossroads	?	Marshallese	Kiste.	Boat shipwrecked at Kili, January 1951.
950-60s	M/V Gunner's Knot	(various)	U.S.A.	*Wilson, *Landry.	Field trip vessel.
950s	M/V Milleeta	Muller	U.S.A.		
950s	M/V Vigilantibus	D. Huffer	U.S.A.	Henning.	
950s	Minoris	?	English		
950s	Nimanoa	E. W. Harness (?)	English	Maude.	See 1934.
950s+	Mieco Queen	Muller	U.S.A.		Ship name: Micro Queen?
951 +	Frela	Bolton	U.S.A.(?)	Rively.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

EAR & MTH F VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
951-55	Star of the Sea (ex-Romance)	J. Furness & Fr. Rively	U.S.A.	*Rively.	R.C. missionary ship in Truk. See 1955-78.
951-58	M/V Chicot	?	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel. See 1959.
951-59	M/V Errol	? ,Gilje	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel.
952	USS Torrey	?	U.S.A.	Cormick.	Was towing M.S. VI when the latter sank.
952-53 a	RV Horizon	N. L. Ferris	U.S.A.	*Revelle, *Raitt, Friis.	Research vessels, Capricorn Expedition.
952-53 b	RV Spencer F. Baird	L. E. Davis	"	" " " "	" " " " "
953	USS Lipan	R.M. Hughson	U.S.A.		
953-1954	USS Hanna	J. C. Meredith	U.S.A.	*Meredith.	Destroyer escort, visited Tobi.
953-58	St. Joseph	T. Donohoe	U.S.A.	Hezel.	R.C. missionary boat.
954	SS Avonmoor	F. F. Gilbert	English	Meredith.	
954 3	Fukuryu Maru	?	Japanese		Witnessed Bravo H-bomb test at Bikini.
954 3	USS Gypsy	?	U.S.A.		At Rongelap during the Bravo H-bomb test.
954 3	USS Philip	?	U.S.A.		Rescued Rongelap from radioactive fallout.
954-59	M/V Roque	Cale	U.S.A.	*Coulter.	Field trip vessel.
955	Nettle	?	U.S.A.	*Bates.	Army transport.
955	USS Sussex	?	U.S.A.	Cormack.	
955 ca	Christian Endeavor	?	U.S.A.		Liebenzeller missionary vessel.
955-57	Libra (ex-Ijuran)	?	Marshallese	Kiste.	Boat sank off Kili in late 1957.
955-64	Triaster II	?	English	*(Logbooks), Nicholson.	Austr. Arch. MP443, 968.
955-78	Star of the Sea	R. Whalen	U.S.A.	Hezel, Schade.	R.C. missionary schooner. See 1952-55.
956	Santa Teretia II	?	Gilbertese	*(Logbook), Nicholson.	See also 1933-38, 38 +
956 +	Bobola	J. McCarthy	U.S.A.	Hezel.	R.C. missionary boat.
957-60	Morning Star VII	Ketchum, Wilson, Telmon	U.S.A.		ABCFM missionary vessel.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1958	D.E. #326	Lacova	U.S.A.	Henning.	
1958	Phoenix	?	U.S.A.(?)	*Reynolds.	To protest atomic tests.
1958	Phoenix	E. Reynolds	U.S.A.	Bigelow.	At Eniwetok for atomic tests.
1958	USS Ironwood	?	U.S.A.	Henning.	
1958	6 Phoenix	E. Reynolds	U.S.A.	*Reynolds, Bigelow.	Arrested near Eniwetok H-bomb test area.
1958	6 USCG Planetree	?	U.S.A.	*Reynolds, Bigelow.	Intercepted Phoenix.
1958	6 USS Collett	?	U.S.A.	*Reynolds, Bigelow.	Intercepted Phoenix.
1958-64	M/V Tri-Ellis	?	English	*(Logbooks), Nicholson.	Austr. Arch. Melbourne MP968.
1958-65	M/V Kaselehlia	Murray	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel. See 1965-86.
1959	Alaska Bear	?	U.S.A.	Ullman.	
1959	Kurimarau	Matheson	English	*Ullman.	
1959	M/V Chicot	O'Neill	U.S.A.	*Ullman.	Field trip vessel.
1959	Neirate	Elaisa	Marshallese	*Ullman.	
1959 ca	Hope	DeBrum	Mashallese		
1959-68	Libra II	?	Marshallese	Kiste.	Abandoned at Majuro, ca. 1968.
1960s	Ainemon	?	U.S.A.		
1960s	M/V Truk Islander	?	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel.
1960s	M/V Yap Islander	?	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel.
1960s	Marianas	?	U.S.A.		Shipwrecked at Tinian.
1960s +	M/V James Cook	?	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel (?)
1961	Pleasantville	G. K. Bergan	Norwegian	*Cloete.	
1962	Tematapula	?	U.S.A.		Abandoned at sea.
1962	11 Daisei Maru	?	Japanese		First ship of the Daiwa Navigation Co.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MONTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1962	11 Turakina	?	N.Z.		1st refrigerated ship of Crusader Line.
1962 +	SS Francis Drake	?	?		Passenger service.
1962-1991	M/V Nareau	Muller	U.S.A.	Sank near Tarawa in November 1991.	
1962-64	Capella	J. Binns	U.S.A.	Hezel.	R.C. missionary schooner.
1962-70	M/V Ran Annim	Davis, Fleming	U.S.A.	*Boucher (1970).	
1963	Louisa	Felix DeBrum	Marshallese	*Landry.	60-foot diesel/sail boat.
1963 +	SS George Anson	?	?		Passenger service.
1964	CS Long Lines	?	U.S.A.		17,000-ton cable-laying ship.
1964	Pioneer	?	U.S.A.	Friis.	USCG Survey Ship.
1964	Tungaru	Carlos Etscheit	Pohnpeian	*Landry.	
1964-92	USS Proteus	?	U.S.A.	P.H. Johnson.	PacMag Sep-Oct 92.
1965 +	Himalaya	?	?		Cruise ship.
1965-	M/V Palau Islander	Willie	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel.
1965-68+	Coriolis	Jean-Louis Boglio	French	*Boglio.	Research vessel.
1965-86	M/V Kaselehlia	Melander, Olter	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel. See 1958-65.
1967	ESSO Seattle	?	U.S.A.		Collided with Guam Bear.
1967	Guam Bear	?	U.S.A.		Sunk at Guam.
1967	Hastings	?	U.S.A. ?		First ship of the Waterman Line.
1967	11 Militobi	?	?	*Perry.	Chartered to visit Ujelang. See 1972.
1968 +	Orcades	?	?		Cruise ship.
1968 +	Queen Frederica	?	?		Cruise ship.
1969	Isbjorn	D. Lewis	N. Z.	*Lewis.	Puluwat-Saipan-Puluwat.
1969	President Wilson	?	U.S.A.		Cruise ship.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1969 ca	Fiepko Ten Doornkaat	?	English (?)	*Smith.	A MILI ship.
1969 ca	M/V Taipoosek	C. Farren	English	*Smith.	A MILI ship.
1970 4	Katherine A. Pappas	?	Greek?		First large oil tanker at Guam.
1970 7	Seatrain Georgia	?	U.S.A.		First ship of the Seatrain Lines.
1970 8	Koryo Maru No. 1	Nishimei B.	Japanese	*Boucher.	Grounded on Helen Reef.
1970 +	Marco Polo	?	Japanese?		
1970 +	Oriental Queen	?	Japanese		Cruise ship of the Toyo Yusen Co.
1970 +	President Roosevelt	?	U.S.A.		Cruise ship.
1970 +	Statendam	?	?		Cruise ship.
1970 ca	Hoi Kung	?	?	*Brower.	
1970 ca.	Whisper	Hal Roth	U.S.A.(?)	*Roth.	Yatch via Gilberts, Kosrae, Pohnpei, Guam.
1970s	M/V Micro Dawn	?	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel.
1970s	M/V Micro Glory	?	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel. See 1980s.
1970s	M/V Micro Spirit	?	U.S.A.		Field trip vessel. See 1980s.
1970s	Ninikoria	Ward	English	Woodcock.	Gilbert Is. Dev. Authority ship.
1970s	Nivanga	Redfern	English	*Woodcock.	Gilbert Is. Dev. Authority ship.
1970s	Palau Maru	?	Japanese		
1970s	Sea Foam	?	U.S.A. (?)	*Payson.	
1970s	Teraka	?	English	Woodcock.	Gilbert Is. Dev. Authority ship.
1971	Hurricane	?	U.S.A.?		Last ship of the Waterman Line.
1971 +	Coral Princess	?	Taiwanese?		
1972	Alpha Helix	?	U.S.A.	*Gajdusek.	Research vessel at Pingalap.
1972	Britannia II	Fairfax	English	*Fairfax, *Cook.	

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1972	Militobi	?	U.S.A.	Anderson.	Took people from Ujelang back Eniwetok.
1972	12 American Charger	?	U.S.A.		First ship of the U.S. Lines.
1972 +	Brazil Maru	?	Japanese		Cruise ship.
1972 +	Cathay	?	Australian?		
1972 +	Chitral	?	Australian?		
1972 +	Nippon Maru	?	Japanese		4-masted training ship, built 1930.
1973	M/V Chen (I)	?	U.S.A.		Missionary vessel. Shipwrecked W. Fayu.
1973	9 Futami Maru No. 6	H. Fukuda	Japanese	*Oakes.	Salvaged Shinohara Maru in Truk lagoon.
1974	8 Painmachi No. 2	?	Korean		954-ton fishing boat wrecked at Ngulu.
1975	USS Chowanoc	J. Howick	U.S.A.	*Bateman.	Micronesia Reporter, 1975.
1976	Taratai	?	Gilbertese	*Siers, Nicholson.	Canoe from Tarawa to Fiji.
1977+	M/V Chen II	?	U.S.A.		Liebenzeller missionary vessel.
1980	Lindblad Explorer	?	?		Cruise ship.
980s	M/V Micro Pilot	?	FSM		Field trip vessel.
980s	M/V Micro Spirit	?	FSM		Field trip vessel.
980s	M/V Micro Trader	?	FSM	Ashby.	Field trip vessel.
980s	USCG Basswood	(Various)	U.S.A.		U.S. Coast Guard. Many former visits.
980s +	M/V Micro Glory	?	FSM		Field trip vessel.
981	Ella	W. Poitevent	U.S.A.		Exploration yacht.
981	Sagman	?	Japanese	*Van Name Esser.	
981-90	USCGC Cape George	?	U.S.A.	Johnson.	
984	S.P. Lee	?	U.S.A.		Research vessel.
984	Takuyo Maru	?	Japanese		2,600-ton research vessel.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1985	Rainbow Warrior (I)	?	N.Z. (?)	*Robie.	Greenpeace vessel. Sunk N.Z. in July.
1985-90	SS Thorfinn	L. Higgs	Canadian	Ashby.	Cruise ship.
1986	Haiyang No. 4	?	Chinese		Research vessel.
1986	MS Fry Sna	?	FSM		Field trip vessel. Replaced Kaselehlia.
1986	Sonne	?	German		Research vessel.
1986-90	Xiang Yang Hong No. 14	L. Zhong	Chinese	Ashby.	Research vessel.
1987	Jean Charcot	Jean-Claude Girard	French	Boglio.	Research vessel.
1987	M/V Suhaili	P. Ukosachan	Panamanian	*Parker, *Mathers.	See 1988. Nat'l Geographic, Sept. 1990.
1987	Sea Cloud	?	Maltese		Cruise sailing ship.
1987 ?	M/V Reef Explorer	J. Stone	Canadian		Research vessel.
1987+	Canvasback	Spence	U.S.A.(?)		Medical sailing ship.
1988	Habuko Maru	?	Japanese		Research vessel.
1988	J. M. Martinac	L. Machado	U.S.A.		Guam fishing vessel.
1988	M/V Tengar	P. Ukosachan	Panamanian	*Mathers.	Nat'l Geographic, Sept. 1990.
1988	Nantaku Maru No. 3	?	Japanese		Confiscated by FSM.
1988-89	Lien Feng Fa	Wenchering	Taiwanese		Captured but escaped.
1988-92	Tole Mour	D. Higgins	U.S.A.		Marimed Found. medical ship, Marshalls.
1989	2 Kasuga Maru No. 11	Hiroyuki	Japanese		Sank off Majuro.
1989	2 MTS Danae	?	Italian		Cruise ship.
1989	2 Sein Maru	?	Japanese		Training ship.
1989-91	Sea Haven	C. Finn	U.S.A.		Medical ship. Capsized Pohnpei. See 1998+
1990	Draconis	R. Wilson	U.S.A. (?)	Eastly.	Disabled yacht.
1990	Immanuel	J. M. Weissensteiner	Austrian	Johnson.	Stolen yacht. Pirate captain.

SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1990	9	Belait Kingfisher	?	Johnson.	Ran aground at Rota.
1990	9	Ming Feng Tsai	Taiwanese	Ashby.	Fishing boat arrested by FSS Palikir.
1990 +		FSS Palikir	FSM	Ashby.	Patrol vessel.
1990 +		Paluwlap	FSM	Ashby.	Formerly USCGC Cape Cross.
1990 +		USCGC Assateague	U.S.A.	Johnson, Ashby.	Coast Guard cutter, replaced Cape George.
1990-1998		Caroline Islands	FSM	Ashby.	Replaced by Caroline Voyager in 1998.
1990s		Micronesia Sunrise	Micronesian	Pacific Mag.	Owned by the Micronesian Petroleum Corp.
1990s		Voia Lomipeau	Micronesian	Pacific Mag.	Owned by the Micronesian Petroleum Corp.
1991 +		FSS Constitution	FSM	Ashby.	Formerly the USCGC Cape Corwin.
1991 +		FSS Micronesia	FSM	Ashby.	Patrol vessel. Photo p.9 Pac. Mag. 5-6/91.
1992		M/V Super Emerald	U.S.A.		Saipan-Tinian ferry.
1992		Micronesian Pride	Liberian		Owned by the PM&O Line.
1992	3	La Gallega	Spanish	Ashby.	Replica of Columbus' flagship.
1993		Rose Marie	Canadian	*Price.	80-ton ketch via Majuro.
1993		Yokosuka	Japanese	Radio Australia.	Sent a probe to bottom of Challenger Deep.
1993	2	East Wood	Panamanian	Marshall Is. Journal.	Chinese illegal immigrants back to China.
1994		Oceanus	Greek	Ashby.	Ran aground at Satawal, with coal aboard.
1994	5	Nivose	French	Ashby.	French Navy frigate, visited Pohnpei.
1996 +		Haruo I. Remeliik	Palauan	Pac. mag.	A maritime patrol boat.
1997	07	Oosterschelde	Dutch	*Ashby.	3-masted topsail schooner, tourist trade.
1997	11	Shogun	Panamanian	Hulsen.	Tanker, ran aground at Rota.
1997 +		Casiano Joseph	FSM	Ashby.	85-ton fishing boat, formerly Taiwanese.
1997 +		FSS Independence	FSM	Ashby.	Patrol vessel.

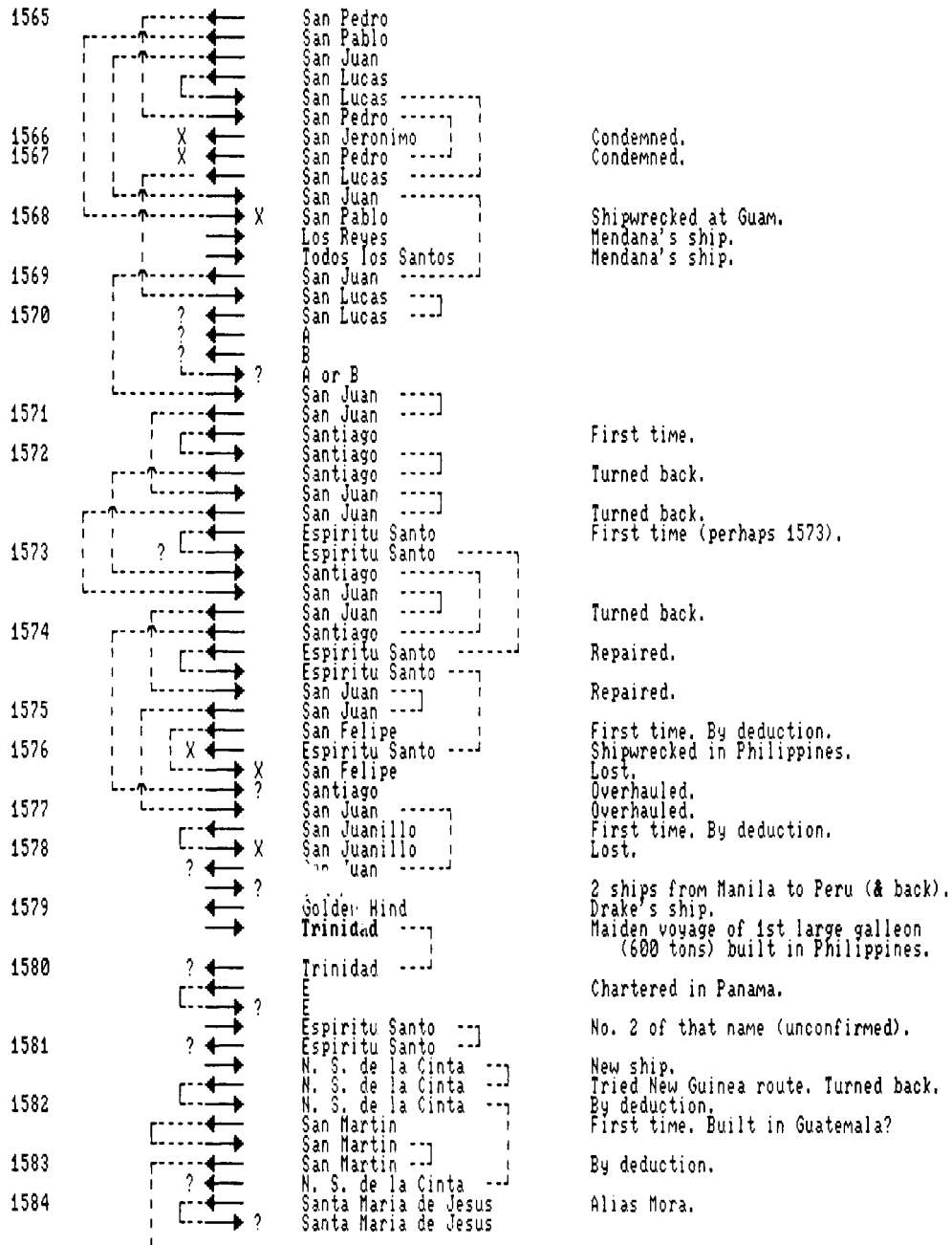
SHIPS THROUGH MICRONESIA, by Rodrigue Lévesque, 2002.

YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	NAME OF CAPTAIN	SHIP NATIONALITY	CHRONICLERS *Primary source.	COMMENTS
1998 +	Caroline Voyager	?	FSM	Hulsen, Ashby.	Replaced the Caroline Islands.
1998 +	Sea Haven	Norbert Kalau	U.S.A.		Medical ship. Repaired. See 1989-91.
1998 +	USCGC Sassafras	?	U.S.A.	Pac. Mag.	Based at Guam.
1999	Micronesian Provider	?	Micronesian	Pacific Mag.	Owned by the Micronesian Petroleum Corp.
1999	1 Caroline S.	?	Panamanian	Pacific Mag.	Sank 700 miles NW of Guam.
1999	3 Halo Cygnus	?	Panamanian	Pacific Mag.	Collided with Las Sierras and sank.
1999	3 Las Sierras	?	Panamanian	Pacific Mag.	Collided with Halo Cygnet SW of Guam.

FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1565-1584

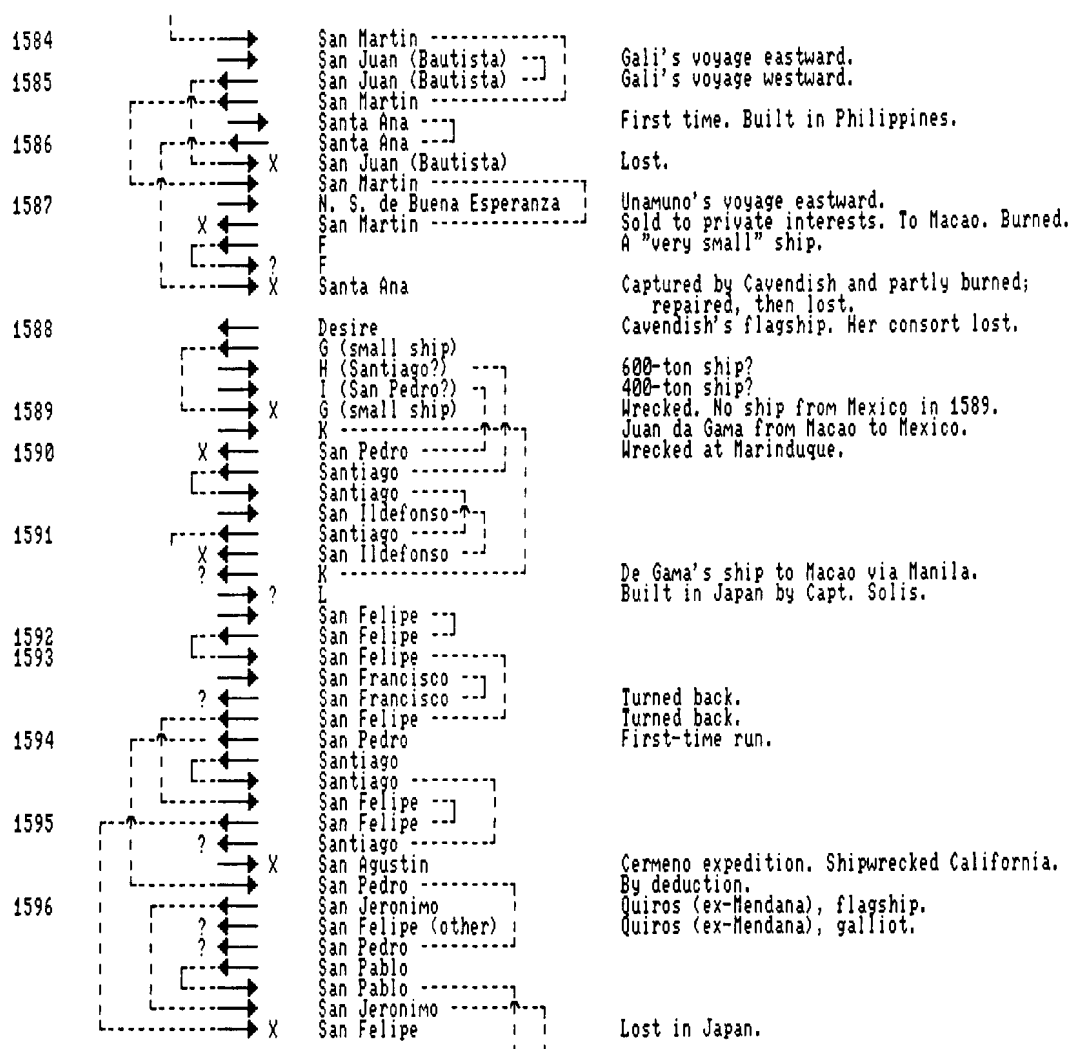
by Rodrigue Levesque

Legend:
 → Eastward crossing
 ← Westward crossing
 --- Link between voyages
 X Shipwrecked/condemned/lost
 ? Unknown destination



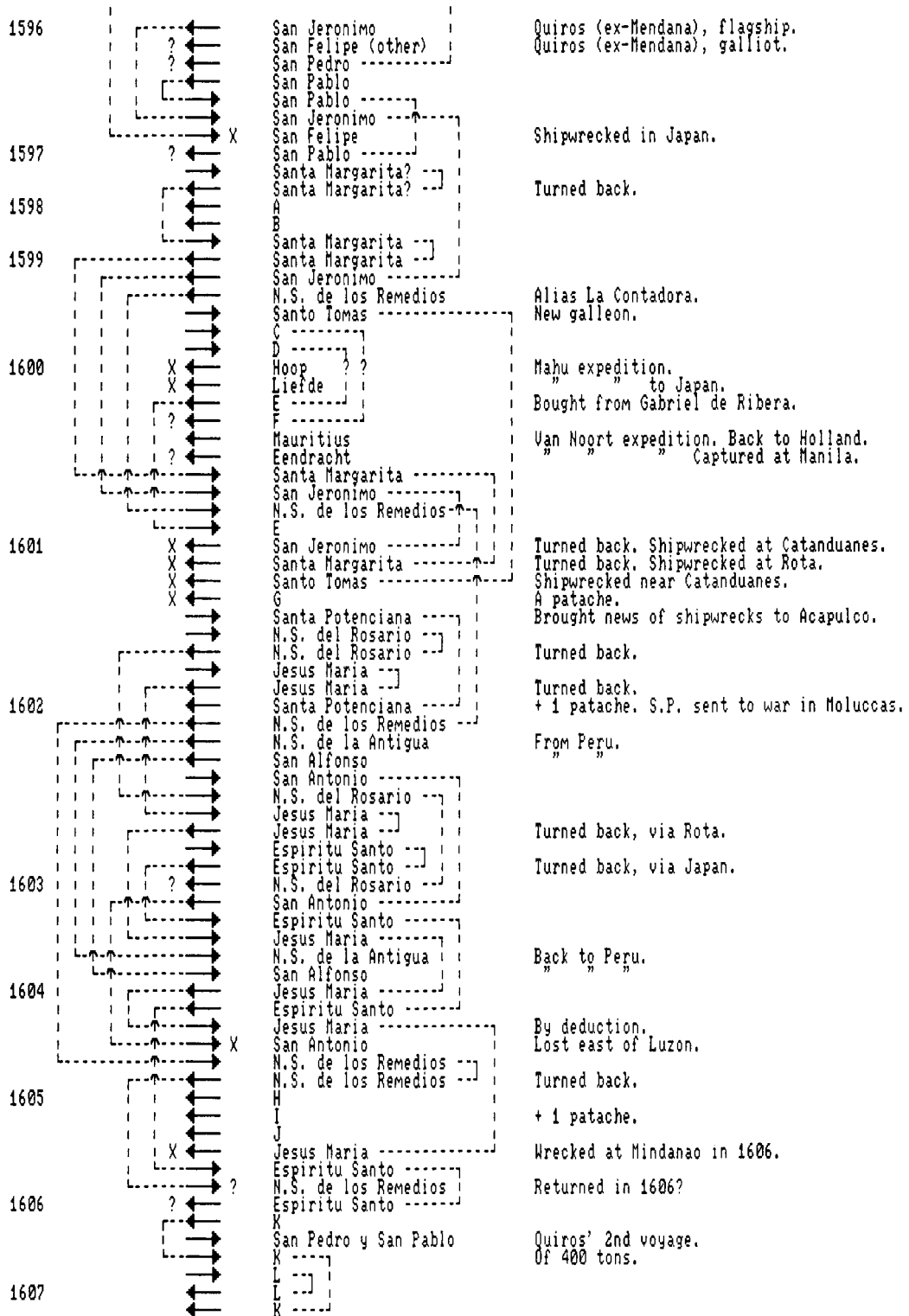
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1584-1596

by Rodrigue Lévesque



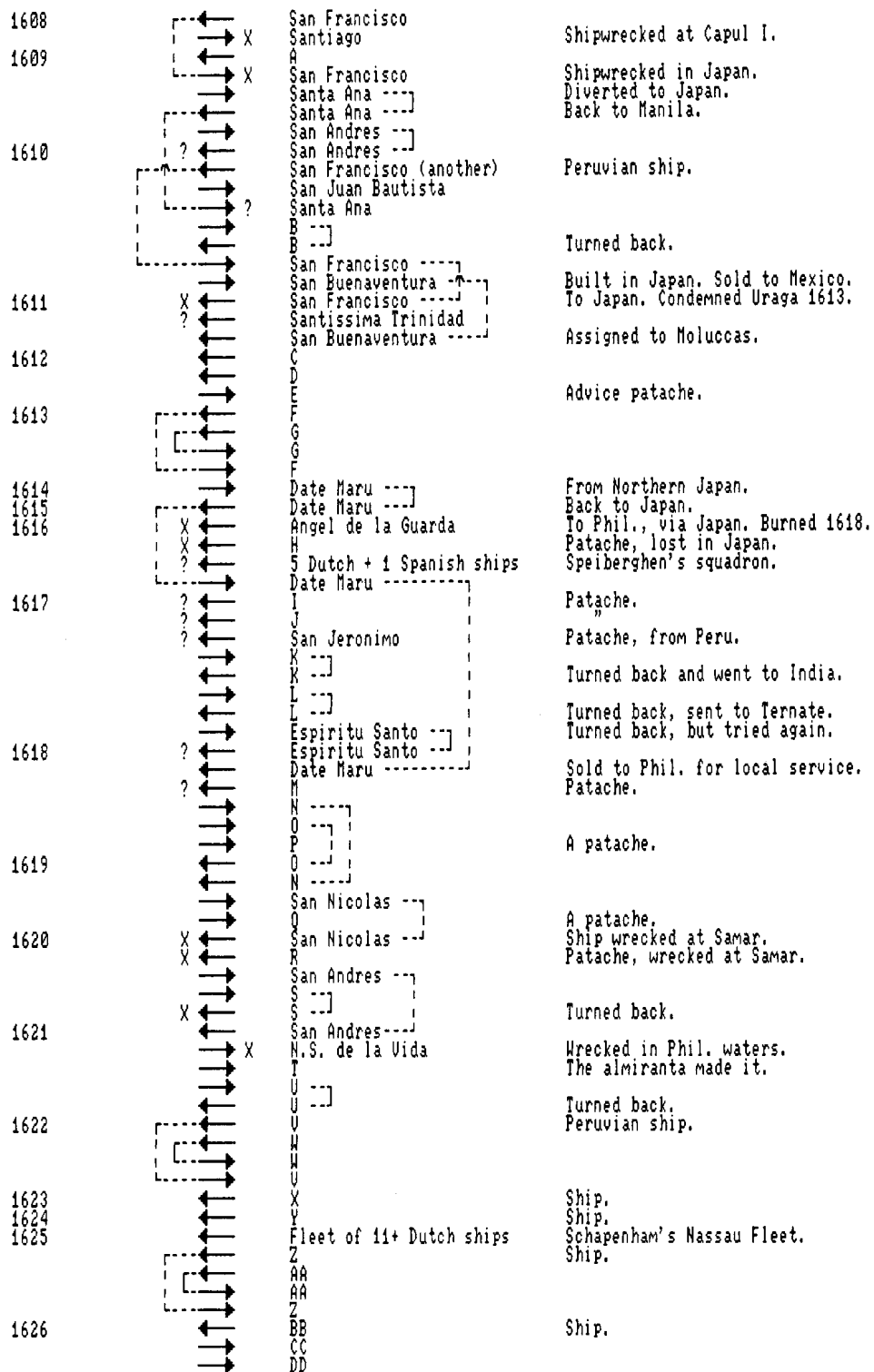
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1596-1607

by Rodrigue Lévesque



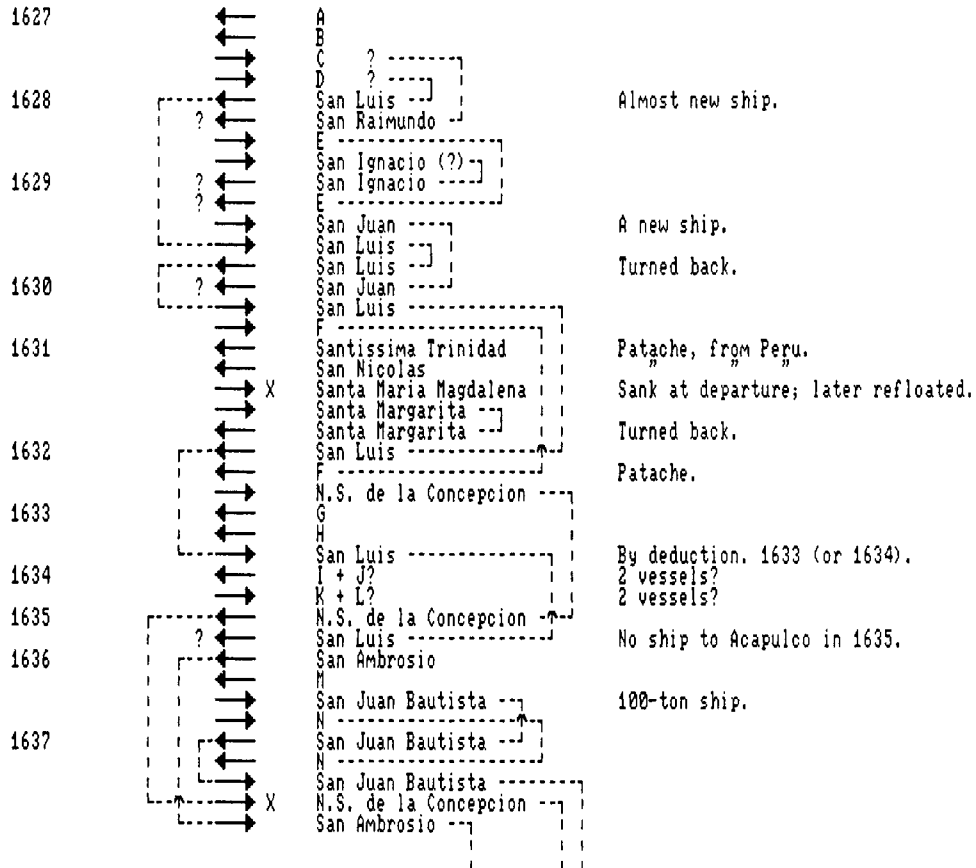
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1608-1626

by Rodrigue Levesque



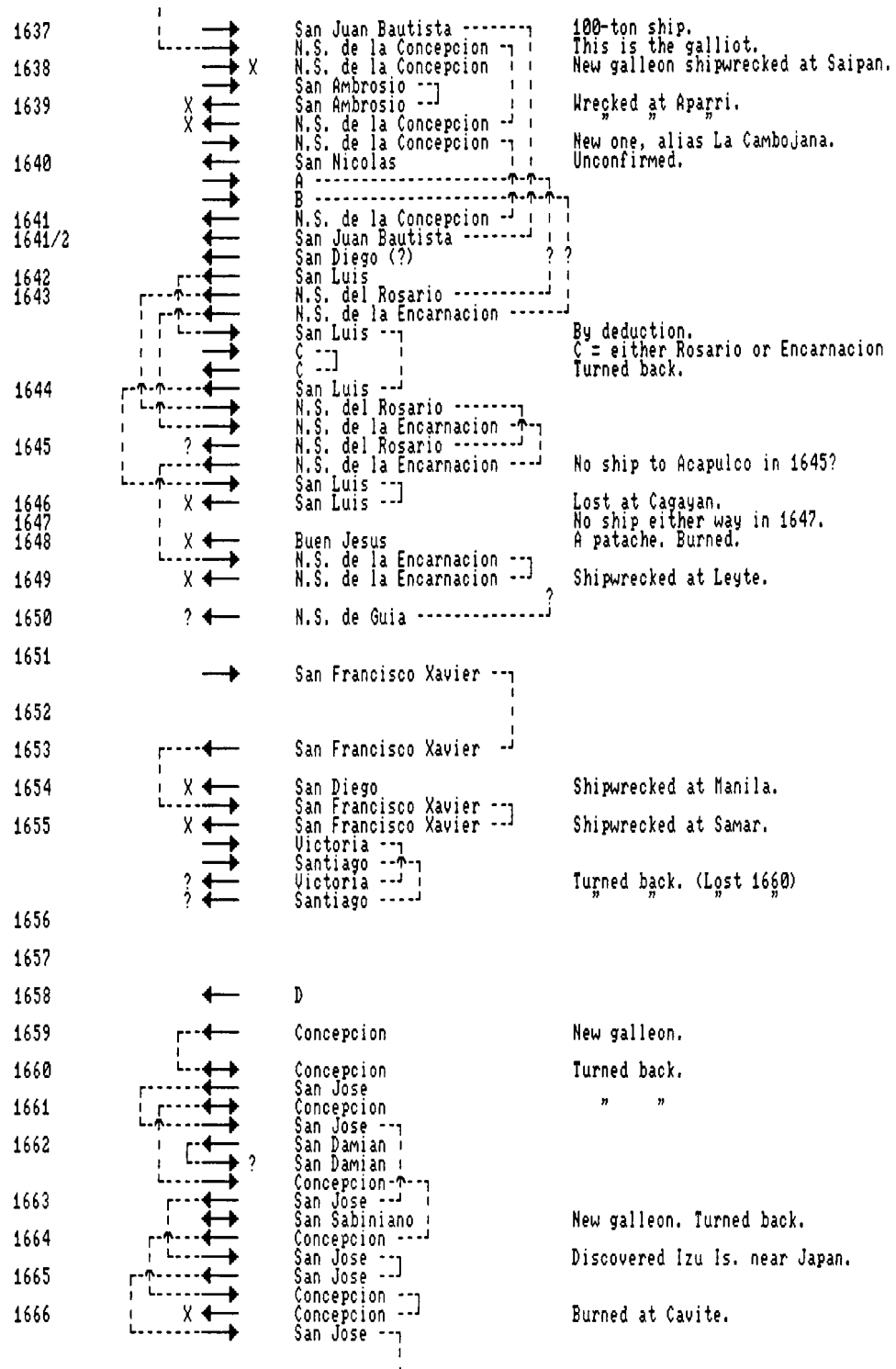
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1627-1637

by Rodrigue Levesque



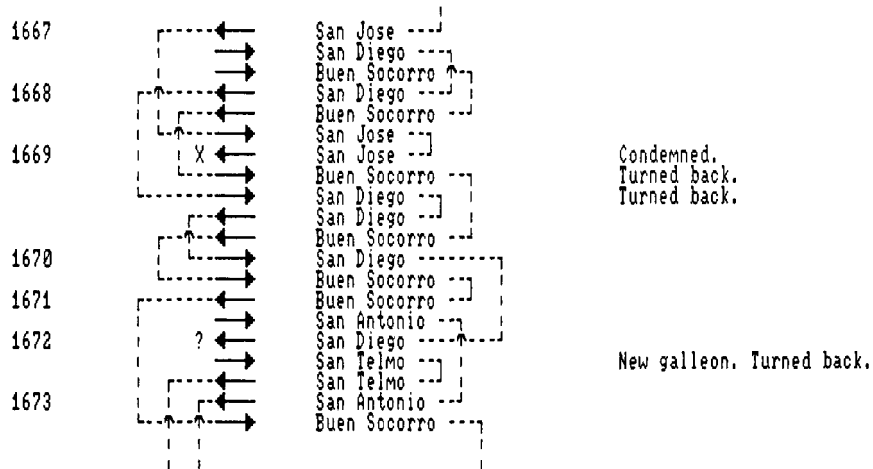
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1638-1666

by Rodrigue Lévesque



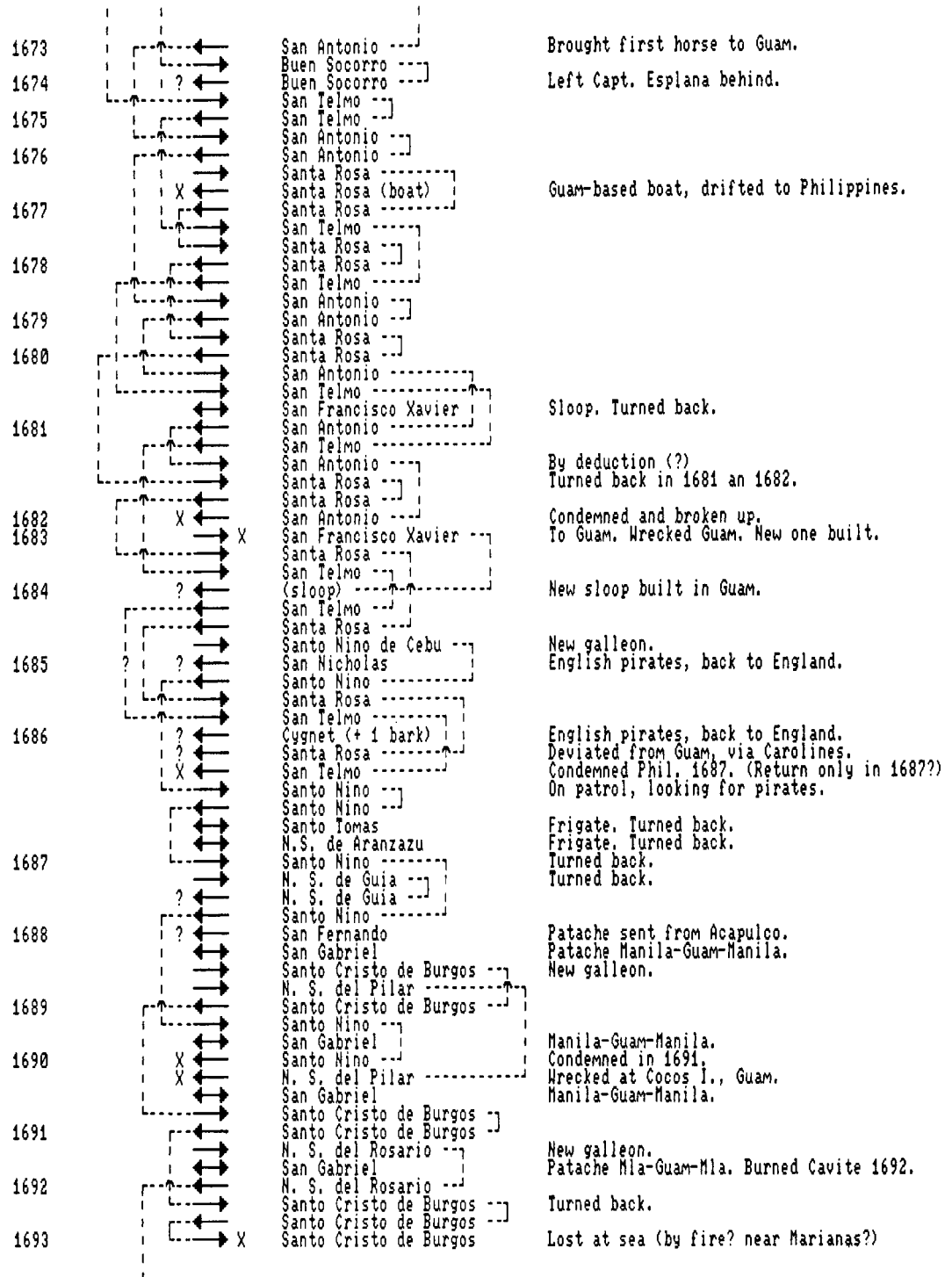
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1667-1673

by Rodrigue Lévesque



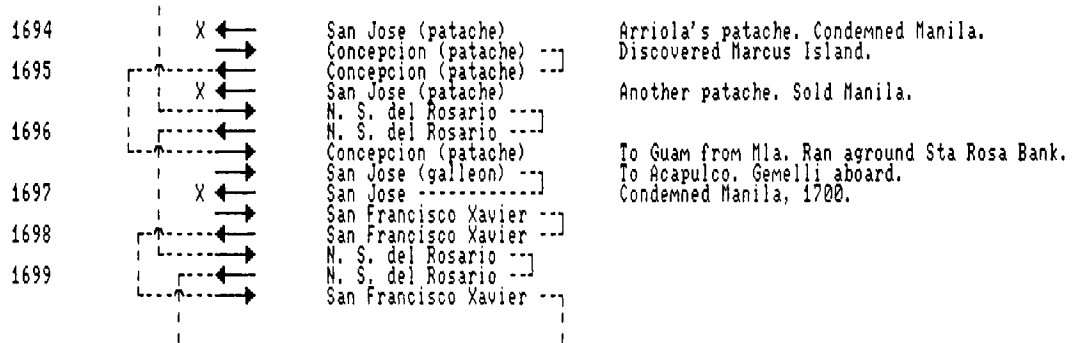
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALLEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1673-1693

by Rodrigue Lévesque



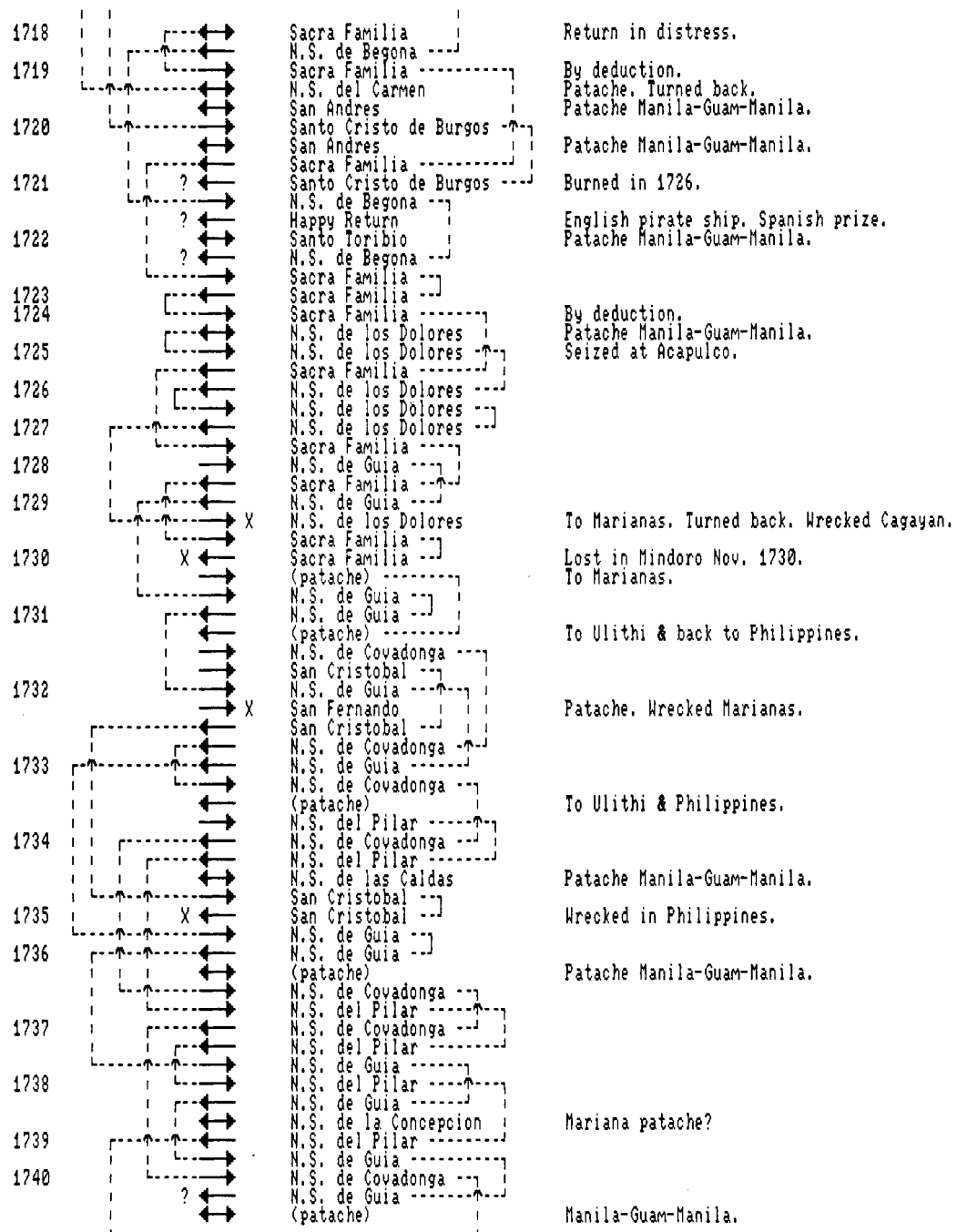
FLOW DIAGRAM OF THE MANILA GALEONS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1694-1699

by Rodrigue Levesque



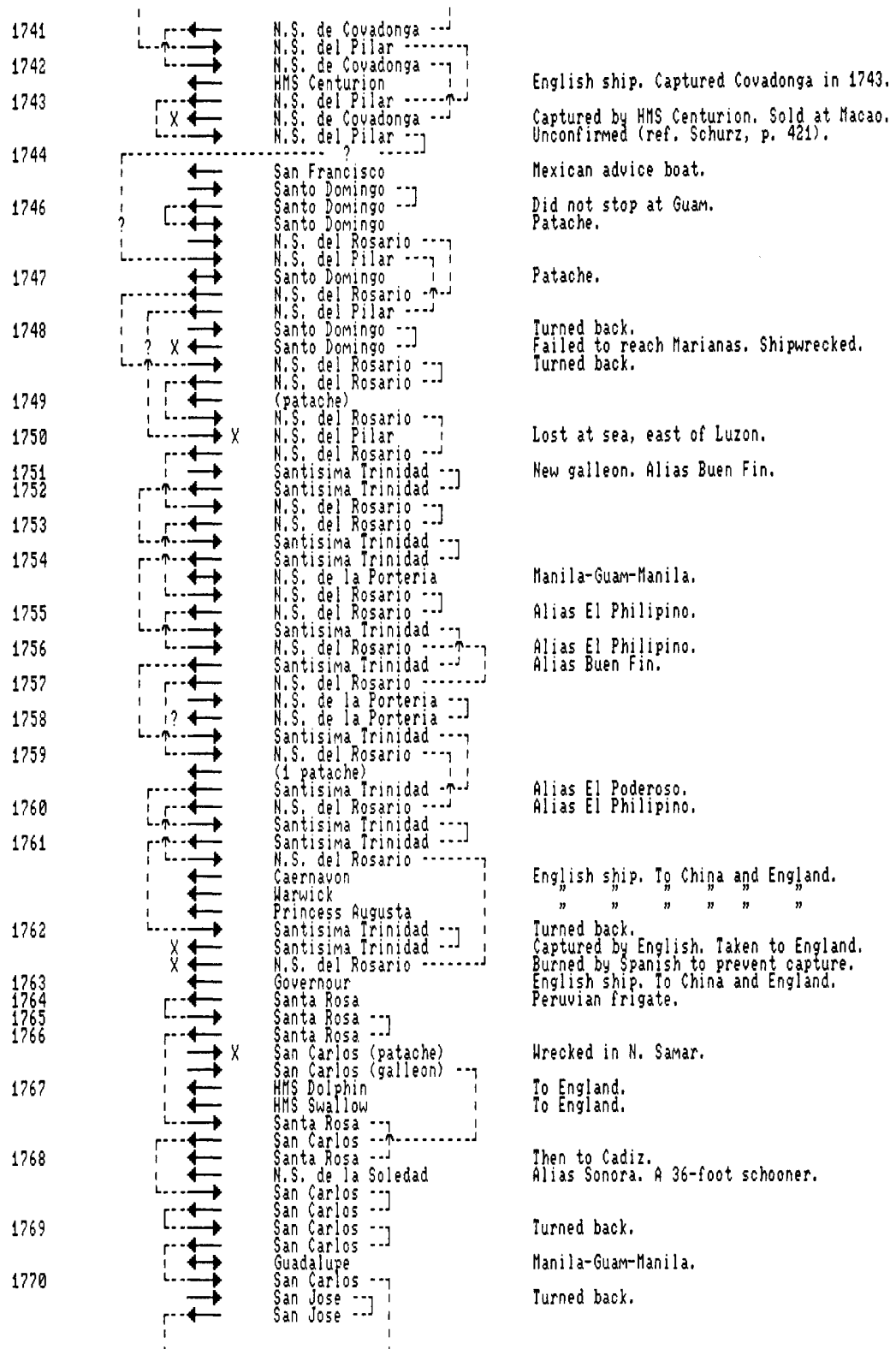
FLOW DIAGRAM OF SHIPS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1718-1740

by Rodrigue Levesque



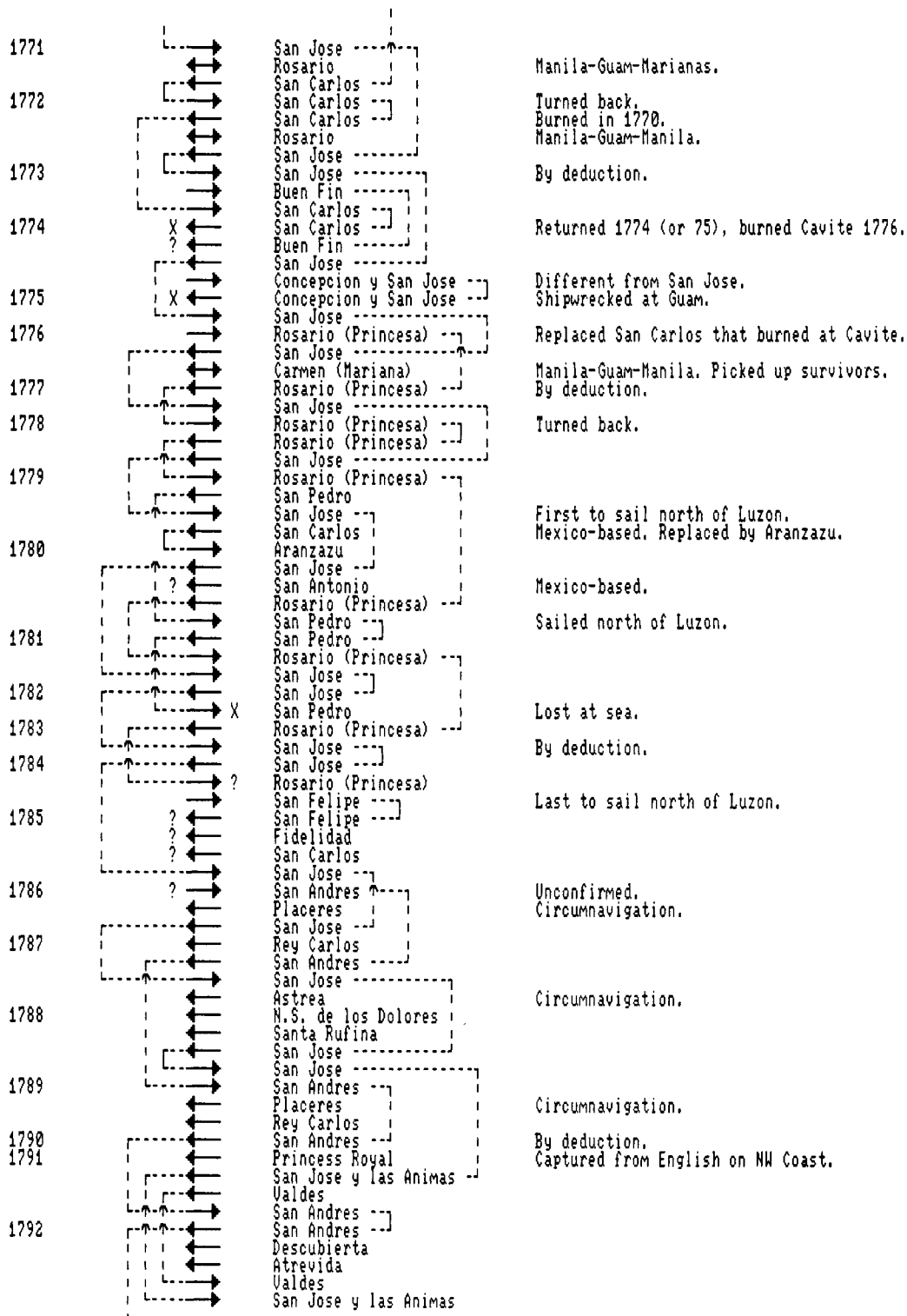
FLOW DIAGRAM OF SHIPS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1741-1770

by Rodrigue Lévesque



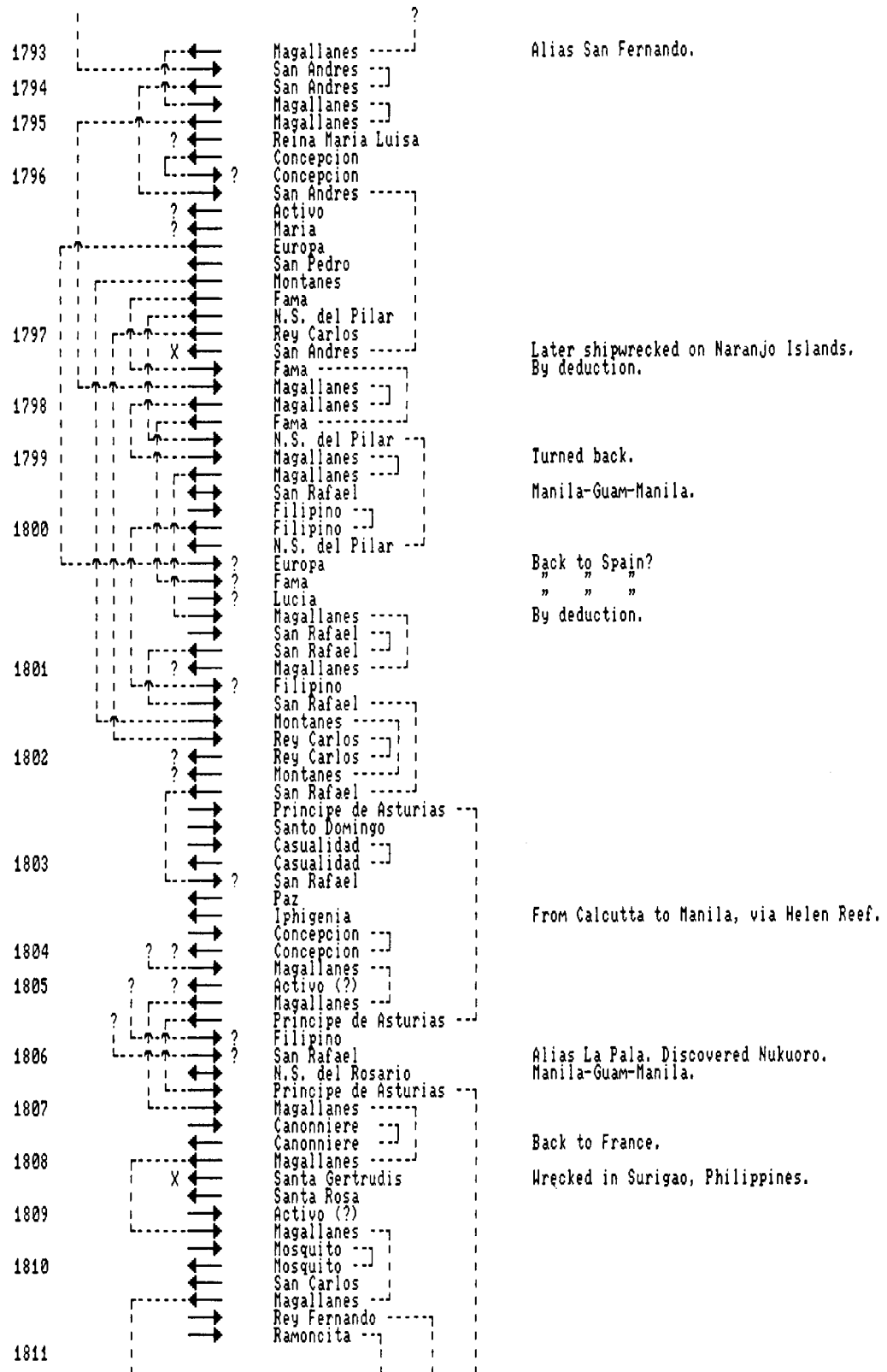
FLOW DIAGRAM OF SPANISH SHIPS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1771-1792

by Rodrigue Lévesque



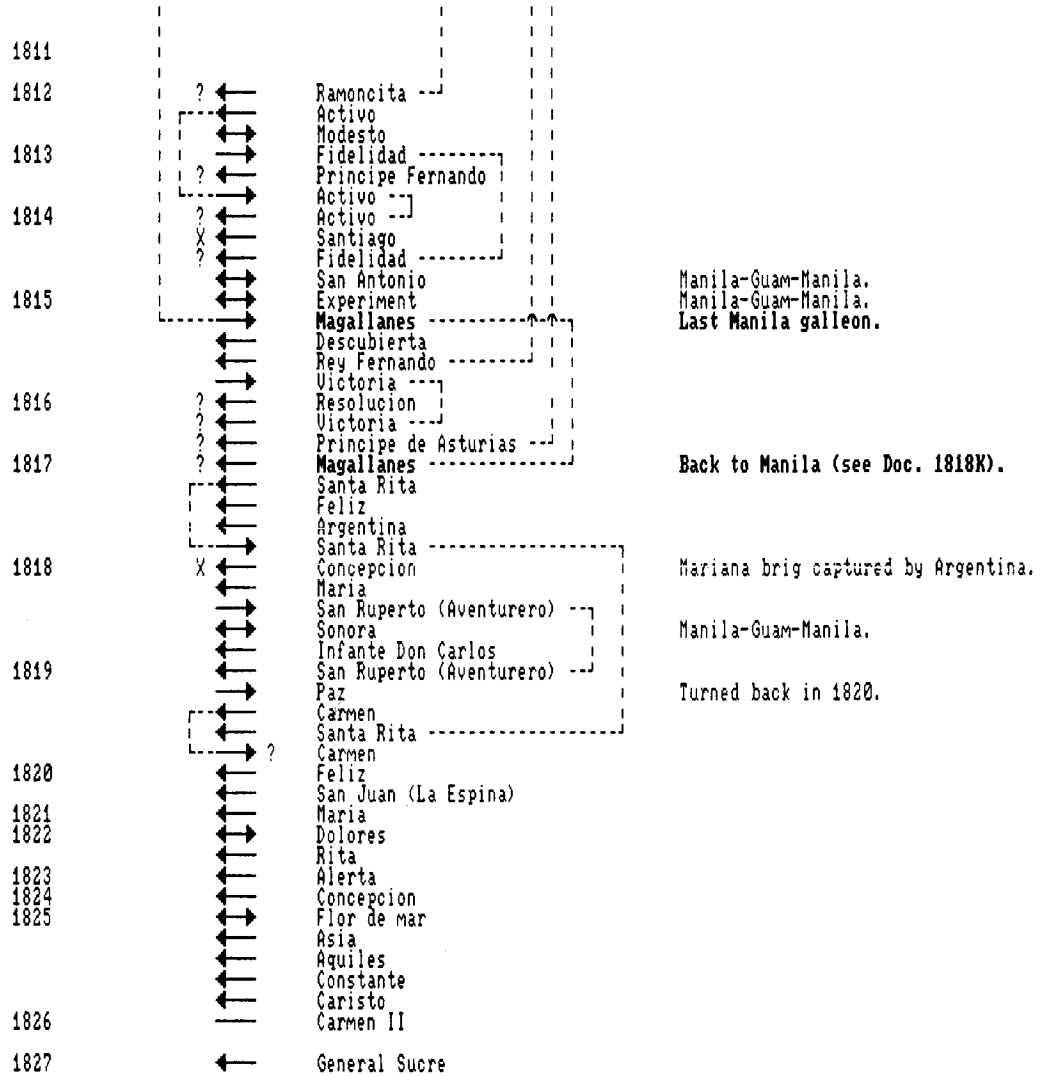
FLOW DIAGRAM OF SPANISH SHIPS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1793-1811

by Rodrigue Lévesque



FLOW DIAGRAM OF SPANISH SHIPS ACROSS THE PACIFIC, 1811-1827

by Rodrigue Lévesque



SHIP INDEX



SHIP INDEX

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
(1 champan)	1648 ca	(unnamed ship)	1833
(1 patache)	1606 b	(unnamed ship)	1837
(1 patache)	1736 11	(unnamed ship)	1847
(1 patache)	1749	(unnamed ship)	1853-54
(1 patache)	1759	(unnamed ship)	1854/5
(16 whaling ships)	1858-59	(unnamed ship)	1859 1
(17 whaling ships)	1856-57	(unnamed ship)	1871
(19 whaling ships)	1857-58	(unnamed ship)	1875 a
(2 Carolinian canoes)	1787 05	(unnamed ship)	1876 ca
(2 pataches)	1607	(unnamed ship)	1887
(2 pataches)	1617 a	(unnamed ship)	1890
(2 ships)	1598	(unnamed ship)	1890
(2 ships)	1626	(unnamed ship)	1890 ca
(2 ships)	1633	(unnamed ship)	1891 10
(2 ships)	1836 ca	(unnamed ship)	1898
(2 unnamed ships)	1600 c	(unnamed ship)	1937 4
(2 unnamed ships)	1619	(unnamed ship)	1947
(23 whaling ships)	1855-56	(unnamed ships)	1625
(25 whaling ships)	1852-53	(unnamed ships)	1634
(3 canoes)	1874	(unnamed sloop)	1684
(3 ships + 1 patache)	1605 a	2-4 Chamorro canoes	1689
(3 ships)	1622	4 Charmorro canoes	1690 3
(32 whaling ships)	1853-54	75 other ships + various minor ones	1946
(4 Carolinian canoes)	1789 7	A. R. Tucker	1872-73 ?
(40 whaling ships)	1854-55	Abbot	1944
(unidentified ship)	1801	Abby Forest	1864
(unnamed boat)	1710 e 4	Abergavenny	1797 i 11
(unnamed boat)	1731 2	Abigail	1796 04
(unnamed by Moore)	1857	Abigail	1842
(unnamed galliot)	1700 5	Abigail	1849-50
(unnamed ship + 1 other)	1586	Abigail	1864
(unnamed ship)	1525-26	Abraham Barker	1849
(unnamed ship)	1538	Abraham Barker	1889 2
(unnamed ship)	1577	Abraham Barker	1890 02
(unnamed ship)	1580	Abraham Barker	1892
(unnamed ship)	1586	Achilles	1839
(unnamed ship)	1587 b	Acis	1861-66
(unnamed ship)	1588	Acors Barns	1873-74
(unnamed ship)	1589-90	Acree	1944
(unnamed ship)	1591 c	Active	1840-41 ?
(unnamed ship)	1609	Active	1854-55
(unnamed ship)	1623 3	Active	1867
(unnamed ship)	1624	Active	1873-74
(unnamed ship)	1645	Activo	1796 02
(unnamed ship)	1714	Activo	1813
(unnamed ship)	1721-22	Activo (?)	1805
(unnamed ship)	1802	Ada (= Ida?)	1884
(unnamed ship)	1804 11	Addison	1836 ?
(unnamed ship)	1826 ca.	Addison	1844
(unnamed ship)	1832 ca	Addison	1861-62

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Addison	1865-66	Albion	1807 b 01
Adelante	1863	Albion	1832
Adèle	1843	Alcyone	1944
Adeline	1848-49	Alegria (or Angélica)	1851 11
Adeline	1866-68	Alert	1839-41
Adeline Gibbs	1843	Alert	1867
Adeline Gibbs	1855-56	Alerta	1823 6
Adeline Gibbs	1858 ca	Alexa	1925 & 27
Adeline Gibbs	1873	Alexa	1929
Admiral Cockburn	1829	Alexander	1788 d
Admiral Cockburn	1830-31	Alexander	1890 02
Admiral Cockburn	1838	Alexander	1907=08
Admiral Halstead	1930s ?	Alexander (of New Bedford)	1852
Admiral Sims	1918	Alexander Coffin	1846
Aeolus	1616 d 1	Alfred	1847-50
Aeolus	1805	Alfred	1873
Aeolus	1902	Alfred	1874
Aeolus	1909 05	Alfred Gibbs	1853
Afton	1887 03	Alfred Gibbs	1855-56
Agano	1944	Alfred Tyler	1852
Agenor	1944	Athens	1944
Agnes Donald	1875	Alice	1857
Agnes Donald	1876	Alice Frazier	1853-54
Agnes Donald	1877	Alice Knowles	1894
Agnes Donald	1884-85	Alice Knowles	1898
Agnes Edgell	1883	Alice Knowles	1899-1900
Agnes Holt	1864	Alice Mandell	1853-54
Aighuroth	1904	Alkes	1944
Aikoku Maru	1944	Allerup	1880 ca
Ainemon	1960s	Alliance	1787
Ajax	1944	Alliance	1831
Akagi Maru	1944	Almaack	1944
Akashi	1944	Almar	1870
Akebono	1944	Alnwick Castle	1804 d 12
Akibasan Maru	1944	Aloe	1944
Akishimo	1944	Alpha	1840
Akitsushima	1944	Alpha	1848-49
Akizuki	1944	Alpha	1850
Alabama	1847-49	Alpha	1861-64
Alabama	1853-54	Alpha Helix	1972
Alabama	1861-62	Alpine	1944
Alabama	1864-65	Alshain	1944
Alabama	1944	Althea	1806 07
Alaska	1868 2	Alzire	1828 d 06
Alaska	1880 & 82	Amagisan Maru	1944
Alaska	1889	Amakusa	1944
Alaska Bear	1959	Amakusa Maru No. 1	1942
Albatross	1899-1900	Amazon	1859
Albatross	1947	Amelia	1848
Albert W. Grant	1944	Amelia	1851 10

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Amelia Wilson	1825 & 26	Arab	1855
America	1793	Arab	1860-61
America	1846 ca	Arab (not Arabia)	1822 & 23
America	1850	Arabella	1832
American Charger	1972 12	Arabia	1875
Amerika	1832 7	Arabia	1893
Amerika	1835	Arabian	1849-51
Amerika Maru	1944	Arapaho	1944
Amethyst	1810	Arapahoe	1918
Amethyst	1835	Aratama Maru	1944
Amoy	1886	Araucana	1828 b
Amy Turner	1823 3	Arcadia Victory	1950 3
Anderson	1946	Arco Iris	1851 12
Andrew Hicks	1891	Arctic	1853
Angel de la Guarda + 1 patache	1616	Arctic	1858-59
Anglia	1903	Arctic	1871-72
Anglona	1848	Arctic	1874 & 75
Angélica	1844 12	Ardenvohr	1934
Anita	1844	Argentina	1818 01
Ann	1823-24	Argentina Maru	1942 1
Ann	1838	Argonaut	1791
Ann	1843	Argonaut	1942
Ann & Hope	1798 a 11	Argonne	1944
Ann & Hope	1799-1800	Ariane	1847-48
Ann & Hope	1801	Ariel	1851
Ann (alias Ana)	1865	Ariel	1876
Ann (alias Ana)	1867 & 68	Ariel	1888-90?
Ann Alexander	1847-48	Arkansas	1946
Ann Elizabeth	1824	Arkmore (?)	1832
Anna	1806	Armata	1850 & 51
Anna	1870	Arniston	1804 e 12
Anna	1886	Arniston	1806 b 12
Anna Robertson	1832-33	Arnolda	1855
Anne Porter	1869-70	Arnolda	1873-76
Annie	1869	Arnolda	1883
Annie	1870	Aroma	1921 ca
Annie M. Campbell	1915 04	Arthur	1794
Ansell Gibbs	1848	Arthur	1802 08
Antarctic	1830	Arthur Middleton	1944
Antelope	1783 a	Arthur Pickering	1868 1
Antelope	1857-58	Asagumo	1944
Anthony	1944	Asanagi	1944
Antonio Muñoz	1890 09	Asashimo	1944
Apache	1944	Ashland	1944
Appalachian	1944	Ashtabula	1944
Apphia Maria	1856	Asia	1789 d 1
Aquarius	1944	Asia	1802 c 03
Aquiles	1825 b 3	Asia	1804 11
Ara	1929	Asia	1805
Arab	1852	Asia	1825

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Asia	1825 a 3	Badger	1850
Asia	1856 1	Bagley	1944
Asosan Maru	1944	Bailey	1944
Astrea	1787 04	Balaena	1843-44
Astrolabe	1786 b	Balaena	1891
Astrolabe	1838-39 a	Balch	1942
Astrolabe [ex-Coquille]	1828 05	Ballard	1944
Atago	1944	Balmain	1890 ca
Atahualpa	1807 11	Baltic	1846
Athlet	1889 6	Baltimore	1943-44
Athol (of London)	1853	Bangust	1944
Athol (of St. John)	1847-48	Banner	1946
Atkins Adams	1847-48	Barclay	1854
Atkins Adams	1853	Barclay (of Nantucket)	1849-50
Atlantic	1826 & 27	Baron	1944
Atlantic	1848	Barrow	1946
Atlantic	1852-53	Bartholomew Gosnold	1872-75
Atlantic	1856	Barwell	1798 11
Atlantic	1860	Bataan	1944
Atlantic	1883	Batavia Maru	1944
Atlantic Maru	1944	Batchelor	1710 d 3
Atrevida	1792 b 02	Bayonnaise	1828 07
Augusta	1888	Bayonnaise	1848 & 50
Auguste	1886 1	Beagle	1944
Augustite	1871	Beatrice (=Beatriz)	1880-88
Augustus	1836	Beaver	1824
Aulick	1944	Beemah	1862 6
Auriga	1944	Belait Kingfisher	1990 9
Aurora	1867-68	Bell	1944
Aurora	1870	Bella Vascongada	1854
Australia	1898 c 6	Bellatrix	1944
Australian	1832	Belle	1849-52
Australian	1842-43	Belle	1853-55
Australian	1847	Belle	1859-61
Australian	1851	Belle Brandon	1878-81
Australian	1852	Belle Brandon	1882
Avarua	1916-30	Belle Grove	1944
Averick Henathen	1853	Belle Sauvage	1800
Avola	1870-73	Belleau Wood	1943-44
Avola	1876	Bellona	1882
Avon	1835	Belvedere	1884
Avon	1836 7	Belvedere	1886
Avon	1841	Belvedere	1889
Awashonks	1835	Belvedere (or Belvidere)	1871
Awashonks	1849-50	Benak	1898
Awashonks	1856	Bengal	1849
Aylwin	1944	Bengal	1851-52
Azimech	1944	Benjamin	1855 06
Azuma Maru	1944	Benjamin Cummings	1872
B. R. Millan	1856 4	Benjamin Morgan	1849/50

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Benjamin Rush	1851	Bothwell Castle	1884 12
Benjamin Rush	1861	Bounding Billow	1889 2
Benjamin Tucker	1850	Bounding Billow	1890 02
Bennett	1944	Bountiful	1944
Bennion	1944	Boussole	1786 a
Benshaw	1944	Bowditch	1850
Berenguela	1865	Bowditch	1859
Berenguela	1866 b 08	Bowditch	1944 & 46
Bermondsey	1843 & 45	Boy (of Warren)	1848-49
Bernhard Carl	1886	Boy (of Warren)	1850-51
Bertha Dolbeer	1916-17	Boyd	1944
Bertie Minor	1916-18	Bracken	1946
Bessie E. Stevens	1899	Bradford	1944
Betah	1853-54	Braganza	1832
Betsey	1798	Braganza	1849
Betsey	1800	Braganza	1855-56
Betsey Williams	1850	Braine	1944
Betsy (ol Leith)	1834	Bramin (=Bremen?)	1850
Beverly	1816	Brazil Maru	1972 +
Bien-Aimée	1716 g 6	Brazileira	1885-87
Biloxi	1944	Breton	1944
Birmingham	1944	Bridges	1824
Black	1944	Bridgewater	1789 g 1
Black Dog	1853	Bridgewater	1803
Black Dog	1857	Brighton	1848
Black Eagle	1857 02	Brighton	1856
Black Hawk	1875 b	Briscoe	1946
Black River Packet	1859-61	Britannia	1793 12
Black River Packet	1861	Britannia	1796
Black Warrior	1852	Britannia	1797
Black Warrior	1854	Britannia	1834 11
Black Warrior	1860 01	Britannia II	1972
Bladen	1946	British Sovereign	1839
Blagonamerennyi	1820 4	Britomart	1869
Blossom	1867	Briton	1824-25
Blossom	1868	Brixton	1840-41
Bobola	1956 +	Brothers	1830
Boddam	1794 b 12	Brothers	1843 9
Boddingtons	1793 g	Brougham	1850 ca
Bolivar	1826	Brown	1944
Bolivar	1944	Brule	1946
Bolivar Liberator	1833 02	Brunswick	1865
Bombay Castle	1801 d 01	Bryant	1944
Bonite	1836	Buen Jesús	1648
Bonshu	1943	Buen Socorro	1674
Bordeaux Maru	1944	Bull	1842-43
Bordelais	1819 2	Bullard	1944
Boreas	1944	Bunker Hill	1943-44
Boston	1824	Burns	1944
Boston	1944	Bushro (?)	1870

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Buster	1886-87	Canton Packet	1866-67
Butte	1946	Canvasback	1987+
C. D. Bryant	1919 07	Cape Horn Pigeon	1865
C. M. Ward	1879	Cape Horn Pigeon	1889 1
CS Long Lines	1964	Cape Horn Pigeon	1890 02
CSS Shenandoah	1865 04	Cape Horn Pigeon	1892
Cabot	1835	Cape Horn Pigeon	1894
Cabot	1944	Cape Packet	1824
Cache	1944	Cape Packet	1828 04
Cadmus	1831	Cape Packet	1841
Caernavon	1761 a 3	Capella	1962-64
Cahaba	1944	Caperton	1944
Caledonia	1829 12	Capps	1944
Caliente	1944	Capricieuse	1851
California	1843-45	Capricieuse	1852
California	1848	Captain Cook	1786 c
California	1853	Caristo	1825 d 3
California	1856-57	Carl	1871-73
California	1860	Carl	1915
California	1870	Carl & Ella	1905
California	1874-75	Carla	1919 ca
California	1894 & 95	Carlisle	1946
California	1899	Carmen	1819 a 2
California	1901	Carmen II	1826
California	1903 & 04	Carnatic	1794 f 12
California	1944	Carnatic	1797 b 02
Callaghan	1944	Carnatic	1797 l 12
Callaway	1944	Carnavon	1855
Caluna (or Kaluna)	1889	Carnegie	1916
Calvert	1943-44	Carnegie	1929
Cambria	1849	Caroline	1799 08
Cambria	1855-56	Caroline	1825
Cambria	1860	Caroline	1829 & 30
Cambria	1944	Caroline	1832
Camilla	1860	Caroline	1841
Camilla	1866	Caroline	1841-42
Camilla	1869	Caroline	1842
Camilla	1874	Caroline	1852-56
Canada	1802 g 04	Caroline	1860
Canberra	1944	Caroline	1879
Candida	1875 & 76	Caroline	1881 & 82
Canmore (of St. John, N.B.)	1846-50	Caroline (of New Bedford)	1854
Canonnière	1808-09	Caroline (of New Bedford)	1858
Canton	1832 ca	Caroline E. Foote	1855 09
Canton	1848 10	Caroline Islands	1990-1998
Canton II	1846	Caroline Maru	1914
Canton II	1852-54	Caroline Maru	1920s
Canton II [i.e. her boats]	1854 03	Caroline Mills	1867
Canton Packet	1852	Caroline S.	1999 1
Canton Packet	1855	Caroline Voyager	1998 +

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Carrie & Annie	1901-04	Charles Doggett	1834
Carter Hall	1944	Charles Drew	1840-42
Carteret	1946	Charles Frederick	1843
Cascade	1944	Charles Phelps	1857
Casco	1944	Charles Rogers	1850
Case	1944	Charles W. (of Salem)	1845
Cashmere	1873 11	Charles W. Morgan	1851-52
Casiano Joseph	1997 +	Charles W. Morgan	1858
Cassander	1844-46	Charles W. Morgan	1865-66
Cassilda	1882	Charles W. Morgan	1891
Cassin Young	1944	Charles W. Morgan	1893-95
Castellano	1883	Charles W. Morgan	1901
Castellano	1885 11	Charles W. Morgan	1904
Castellano	1886 3	Charlotte	1788 a
Castor	1823 & 24	Charlotte (?)	1861
Catawba	1837	Charlotte Jane	1868
Cathay	1972 +	Charrette	1944
Catherine	1823	Chauncey	1944
Catherine	1847	Chenango	1944
Catherine	1872	Cherokee	1848
Catron	1946	Cherokee	1850
Cavalier	1850	Cheviot	1833 & 35
Cavalier	1944	Chickasaw	1944
Cebu	1887 10	Chief	1944
Cebu	1889	Chieftain	1850 +
Cebu	1890 10	Chikugo Maru	1930s
Celtic	1903	Chikuzen Maru	1921-26
Centaurus	1944	Chili	1855
Ceres	1796 & 97	China	1817
Ceres	1804 f 12	China	1824 10
Ceres	1846	China	1854-55
Cervantes	1862	China	1858-59
Cesar Godeffroy	1877	China Clipper	1935 a 11
Chamorrta	1857	China Victory	1944
Champion	1848	Chinquapin	1944
Champion	1849	Chitose	1944
Champion	1888 10	Chitral	1972 +
Champion	1944	Chiyo Maru	1944
Champion (of Edgartown)	1843	Chiyoda	1944
Champion (of New Bedford?)	1857 01	Choan Maru (No. 2)	1944
Chandler	1944	Choiseul	1915
Chandler Price	1845	Chok Maru	1943
Chandler Price	1849	Chokai	1943-44
Chandler Price	1853	Choku Maru No. 2	1944
Chandler Price	1856	Chomei Maru No. 1	1901-02
Chandler Price	1859-60	Chomei Maru No. 2	1905 & 07
Chariot	1845-46	Chomei Maru No. 2	1915-31
Chariot	1854	Chomei Maru No. 2	1933-34
Charles Ausburne	1944	Christian Endeavor	1955 ca
Charles Carroll	1855	Christopher Mitchell	1846

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Christopher Mitchell	1851	Columbus	1890 11
Chrysolite	1855	Columbus (of Fairhaven)	1850
Churruca	1896	Columbus (of New London)	1853
Cicero	1855	Comet	1865
Cicero	1859-60	Comet	1867
Cicero	1861-64	Comet	1868
Cicero	1867-68	Comet	1876
Cimarron	1944	Comet	1944
Cinchona	1944	Commerce	1808
Circe	1865	Commodore Morris	1852
Circencester	1806 d 12	Commodore Morris	1854
Citizen	1825	Commodore Morris	1856-57
Citizen	1858	Comte-de-Lamoignon	1716 d 6
City	1854	Concepción	1521 c 3
City of Dalhart	1944	Concepción	1795 b 5
City of Papeete	1915	Concepción	1804 09
City of Peking	1898 b 6	Concepción	1824 09
City of Sydney	1898 d 6	Concepción (galliot)	1639 b
Clamp	1944	Concepción (patache)	1694 b
Clara D. Robbins	1863	Concepción (patache)	1695 a
Claremount Victory	1944	Concepción (patache)	1696
Clarence	1840 ca	Conchita	1877
Clarence (Packet)	1863	Concord	1801
Clarence K. Bronson	1944	Concord	1908-09
Clarice	1842-43	Condor	1852
Clarinda	1841 2	Condor	1854 & 55
Clarion	1818	Condor	1858 02
Clarkston (or Clarkstone)	1841 ca	Conner	1944
Clavileño	1851 & 52	Constant (or Constance)	1858 07
Clay	1828-29	Constante	1825 c 3
Clay	1944	Constantine	1853 12
Clearchus	1874	Consuelo	1855 & 56
Clematis	1852	Consul	1835
Clemson	1944	Contractor	1789 f 1
Cleora	1853-54	Converse	1944
Cleveland	1944	Conway	1834 04
Clio	1868	Conway	1944
Clémentine	1834/35	Cony	1944
Coeran	1874-75	Conynham	1946
Coeran	1875-80 a	Conyngham	1944
Coghlán	1944	Copahee	1944
Cogswell	1944	Copernicus	1823 & 24
Colahan	1944	Copia	1853-1854
Colonial	1884	Coquette	1824 & 25
Colorado	1944	Coquette	1835
Columbia	1814 & 15	Coquette	1869
Columbia	1850	Coquille	1824
Columbia (of Nantucket)	1843	Coral	1853
Columbia (of Nantucket)	1858	Coral	1855-57
Columbia (of New London)	1845	Coral	1866

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Coral	1887 02	D.E. #326	1958
Coral	1889	Daininagamon Maru	1916 ca
Coral Princess	1971 +	Daisei Maru	1962 11
Coral Sea	1943-44	Daishin Maru	1916 ca
Cordelia Beran	1858	Daito Maru	1931
Corinthian	1868 1	Dale	1944
Corinthian (of New Bedford)	1856-57	Damon (of Newport)	1844
Corinthian (of New Bedford)	1860	Danaïde	1840
Corinthian (of New London)	1856-57	Daniel	1824
Coriolis	1965-68+	Daniel IV	1826
Cornelius Howland	1852 ca	Daniel Watson	1850
Cornelius Howland	1860	Daniel Webster	1839-40
Cornelius Howland	1869	Daniel Webster	1850-51
Cornwall	1856	Daniel Wood	1854-55
Coromandel	1802 08	Daniel Wood	1858-60
Coronet	1838	Daphne	1872
Coronet	1879 & 81	Dash	1834
Corregidor	1943-44	Dashiell	1943-44
Corsair	1835 01	Dashing Wave	1870
Cortes	1844-45	Date Maru	1613-14
Cortland	1946	Date Maru	1615
Corypheus	1871	Date Maru	1616-17
Cossack	1852	Date Maru	1618 b
Cossack	1855	David Paddack	1846
Cotten	1944	David W. Taylor	1944
Count Bismarck	1868 & 70	Dawn	1826
Countess of Minto	1842	Dawn	1829
Courier	1840-41	Dawson	1946
Courrier des Indes (=India Packet)	1847	Dayski Maru	1934 ca.
Courseur	1867	De Grasse	1944
Coutts	1801 c 01	Delaware	1854
Covington	1851	Delaware	1859
Covington	1853-54	Delft + Eendracht + 9 others	1625 2
Cowell	1944	Delphin	1909
Cowpens	1943-44	Delphin	1911 06
Cowper	1849-50	Delta (of Greenport, NY)	1854 02
Craven	1944	Denia	1858 06
Crescent	1842	Dent	1944
Crescent City	1944	Derby	1809 ca
Cretan	1824	Derby	1831
Cretan	1828	Descubierta	1792 a 02
Criterion	1805	Descubierta	1815 1
Crittenden	1946	Desdemona	1850-51
Crossroads	1950-51	Desdemona	1853-54
Cuffnells	1804 g 12	Desdemona	1861-64
Cuffnells	1809 12	Desire	1588 1
Cumbrian	1809	Dewey	1944
Custer	1944	Diamante	1798 07
Cygnets + 1 bark	1686 a 5	Diana	1808 9
Cyrus (not Cyprus)	1829	Diana	1827

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Diana	1841	ESSO Seattle	1967
Diana	1902	Eagle	1867
Diana	1921 01	Eagle	1868
Diana (of New Bedford)	1801 01	Eagle	1869
Dickerson	1944	Eagle	1872 ca
Discovery	1779 b 11	Eanjen Rakjen	1900s
Dolores	1903	Earl of Clare	1847 ca
Don Antonio de Ulloa	1890 09	Earl of Mansfield	1781 1
Don Juan de Austria	1885-90	Earl of Sandwich	1784 01
Don Juan de Austria	1887 04	East Wood	1993 2
Don Juan de Austria	1891	Eastward Ho	1892 2
Don Juan de Austria	1893 03	Eaton	1944
Dora	1884	Ebba Brake	1865 ca
Dorsetshire	1801 e 01	Ebisu Maru No. 11	1944
Dorsetshire	1812 a 02	Ebon	1889-93
Dorsey	1944	Ebon	1893-94
Dortch	1944	Eclair	1713 d 5
Dover	1850	Eclaireur	1885
Dover Castle	1802 b 03	Eclipse	1825-27
Doyen	1944	Eclipse	1853
Doña Bartola	1885	Edgar	1855
Doña Bartola	1890 +	Edward	1830
Doña Mía. de Molina	1887-91+	Edward	1854-55
Draco	1841	Edward (of Hudson)	1843
Draconis	1990	Edward Carey	1842-43
Dragon	1705 4	Edward Carey	1856-57
Dragon	1854	Edward Carey	1865 04
Dragon	1858	Edward Koppish (or Kippish)	1855
Dromo (of Warren)	1860	Edward L. Frost	1855 12
Drymo (of Sippican)	1843	Edward L. Frost	1860
Du Page	1944	Eendracht [Concord]	1600 e 9
Dublin	1794 g 12	Ehukai	1888
Duchess	1710 b 3	Eiko Maru	1944
Duckensfield Hall	1798 01	Eiko Maru No. 2	1944
Duff	1797	Eisele	1944
Duke	1710 a 3	Elba	1904
Duke of Buccleugh	1794 a 12	Elcano	1888 ca
Duke of Buccleugh	1797 d 02	Elcano	1899 05
Duke of Buccleugh	1797 n 12	Elden	1944
Duke of Cornwall	1853	Eleanor	1841-42 a
Duke of Montrose	1789 e 1	Eleanor	1847
Dundonald	1867 10	Eleanor	1851-52
Dunira	1828 ca.	Electra	1944
Dunotter Castle	1886 7	Elisabeth	1826
Dunotter Castle (II)	1887 ca	Elisabeth	1879
Dyson	1944	Elise	1877
Découverte	1711 a 5	Eliza	1834
E. A. Williams	1874	Eliza	1836 & 37
E. A. Williams	1877	Eliza	1840
E. Corning	1856	Eliza	1884

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Eliza & Ella	1860	Emma	1844
Eliza Adams	1847-1848	Emma	1849-51
Eliza Adams	1859	Emma	1886 6
Eliza F. Mason	1854-56	Emma C. Jones	1867
Eliza F. Mason	1860	Emma C. Jones	1872
Eliza Frances	1844 04	Empire	1845-46
Eliza L. B. Jenney	1847-48	Empire	1853
Eliza L. B. Jenney	1850 11	Empire	1858
Eliza L. B. Jenney	1852-53	Empire	1859
Eliza L. B. Jenney	1855	Endeavour	1791 d
Eliza L. B. Jenney	1857-60	Endeavour	1793 e
Elizabeth	1809	Endeavour	1850
Elizabeth	1833	Endeavour	1856
Elizabeth	1839-40	Endeavour	1859
Elizabeth	1880	England	1944
Elizabeth & Henry	1851 ca	Enterprise	1941-44
Elizabeth (=Tamasese)	1888	Enterprise (of Nantucket)	1852-53
Elizabeth (of London)	1840-41	Entreprise	1846-47
Elizabeth (of London)	1843	Eole	1871
Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	1848-50	Ephemina	1828
Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	1854	Epping Forest	1944
Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	1856	Equator	1889-91
Elizabeth (of New Bedford)	1861	Equator	1892
Elizabeth (of Salem)	1842-43	Erben	1944
Elizabeth K. Bateson	1871-72	Erie	1849
Elizabeth K. Bateson	1874	Esmeralda	1862 1
Elizabeth Starbuck	1843	Esmeralda	1888-91
Elizabeth Swift	1856	Esmeralda	1892-1901
Elizabeth Swift	1860-61	Espadon	1855 02
Elizabeth Swift	1867	España	1899
Elk	1944	Espiritu Santo	1572
Ella	1981	Espiritu Santo	1574 a
Ellen	1854	Espiritu Santo	1576
Ellen Elizabeth	1863	Espiritu Santo	1581
Ellet	1944	Espiritu Santo	1604 a
Elmore	1944	Espiritu Santo	1606 a
Em Trader	1868	Espiritu Santo + 1 patache	1618 a
Embla	1886 2	Espérance	1793 i
Embla	1890 05	Essex	1943-44
Emerald (of New Bedford)	1844-45	Estelle (or Esther)	1886
Emil Mullenhausen	1883	Ester Buhne	1919 01
Emily	1824	Estrella	1884 03
Emily (alias Neva)	1871-72	Ethan Allen	1871 ca
Emily Frances	1852	Ethel Zane	1917-18
Emily Hort (or Hart or Holt?)	1857	Eugene	1871
Emily Morgan	1840-42	Eugene	1910-1914
Emily Morgan	1843-44	Eugenia	1860-61
Emily Morgan	1850-53	Eugenia	1867-69
Emily Morgan	1855-58	Eugenie	1852
Emily Morgan	1861	Eugénie	1873 08

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Eureka	1852	Fernmount	1898-1904
Europa	1796 c 12	Fidelidad	1860-63
Europa	1873-74	Fidelidad, alias Santa Potenciana	1814 7
Euryalus (=Euryalis?)	1864	Fidelidad, alias la Mexicana	1786 a 01
Evans	1944	Fiepko Ten Doornkaat	1969 ca
Exeter	1793 a 12	Fifeshire	1908
Exeter	1801 f 01	Figueroa	1828 c
Experiment	1786 d	Filipino	1799 08
Experiment	1797 08	Filipino (=San Francisco Xavier)	1800-01
Experiment	1815 8	Filmore	1946
F. H. Drevos(?)	1888	Fire Queen	1872
FSS Constitution	1991 +	Fire Queen	1877
FSS Independence	1997 +	Fleetwing	1879-80
FSS Micronesia	1991 +	Fleetwing	1883
FSS Palikir	1990 +	Fleetwing	1885-86
Fabert	1888	Fleming	1944
Fabius	1836	Fleur-de-Lys	1892
Fabius	1850	Flink	1878
Fabius	1856	Flink	1890 & 92
Fair	1944	Flor de Mar	1825 5
Fair Tasmanian	1852	Florence	1856
Fairy	1794	Florence	1860
Falcon	1836 7	Florence	1861
Falcon	1850-51	Florence	1862
Falcon	1880	Florence	1873-74
Fallon	1946	Florentia	1841 4
Fama	1796 f 12	Flores de Maria	1872
Fama	1798 d	Florida	1527-28
Fama	1800 a	Florida	1528
Fame	1842-43	Florida	1529
Fanny	1854 11	Florida (of Fairhaven)	1859-60
Fanny	1862-63	Florida (of New Bedford)	1861-62
Fanny Hare	1876 3	Florida (of San Francisco)	1867
Fanshaw Bay	1944	Flower of Yarrow	1877
Farenholt	1944	Fluellen	1882
Favorite	1806	Flying Dragon	1860
Favorite	1855-56	Flying Fox	1850
Favorite	1865	Folkstone	1838 4
Fawn	1828 04	Fomalhaut	1944
Fawn	1831	Forester	1813
Fawn	1838 4	Fortune	1842-43
Fawn	1842	Fortune	1846
Fayette	1944	Fortune	1848-49
Feland	1944	Fortune	1851-52
Felice Adventurer	1788	Fortune	1876
Feliz	1817 ?	Fortune	1880
Feliz	1820	Fortune (of Sydney)	1855
Fellows	1851	Forward	1874
Ferdinand	1838-40	Forçade de la Roquette	1884
Ferdinand	1880	Fowler	1890 08

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Fox	1782	Gael	1879
Fox Hound	1835 & 36	Galen	1840-41
France	1931 6	Galen	1843 & 45
Frances	1852	Galionda	1868
Frances Charlotte	1839	Gambia	1846
Frances Henrietta	1856	Gambier Bay	1944
Frances Henrietta	1859-60	Ganges	1784 01
Francis (or Frances)	1827	Ganges	1802 09
Francis Allyn	1869	Ganges	1850-51
Francisco	1883-84	Ganges	1856
Franklin	1840-41	Gansevoort	1943-44
Franklin	1844	Garland	1848
Franklin	1847	Gasconade	1946
Franklin (bark)	1856	Gatling	1944
Franklin (of Sag Harbor)	1835	Gay Head	1853-55
Franklin (of Sag Harbor?)	1849	Gay Head	1861-63
Franklin (ship or bark?)	1852	Gay Head	1902
Franklin (ship)	1855-56	Gazelle	1860 & 61
Franks	1943-44	Gear	1944
Franz	1863 ca	Gen'yo Maru	1944
Franz	1869 ca	General Alava	1899 c 10
Franziska	1877	General Alava	1900
Franziska	1880-82	General Graham	1812
Franziska	1885	General Hamilton	1822
François	1713 c 2	General Lezo	1887 10
Frazier	1943-44	General Pike	1852
Freak	1850 04	General Scott	1850
Freak	1850 04	General Scott	1853
Freak	1852	General Scott	1854
Freak	1858-62	General Scott	1856-57
Frederick Funston	1944	General Scott	1859-60
Frela	1951 +	General Sucre	1827
Fremont	1944	General Teste	1855 02
French Dove	1874	General Williams	1859-60
Freya	1882	General Williams	1863 & 65
Friends	1852 ca	Geneva	1946
Friendship	1788 e	Genii	1848
Friendship	1826 05	Genii	1852
Frolic	1900s	Genii (=Janie)	1834 ca
Fujikawa Maru	1944	Genii (=Janie, Jean)	1835
Fujinami	1944	Genoese	1794 e 12
Fujisan Maru	1944	Gentleman	1854-55
Fukuei Maru No. 3	1944	George	1849
Fukuryu Maru	1954 3	George (of New Bedford)	1842
Fukuyama Maru	1944	George (of New Bedford)	1855
Fukuyoshi Maru No. 5	1944	George (of New Bedford?)	1854
Fullam	1944	George Blohm	1880
Fuller	1944	George Champlin	1849-50
Fumizuki (or Fumitsuki)	1944	George Clymer	1944
Futami Maru No. 6	1973 9	George F. Elliott	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
George Holmes	1847-48	Gratitude	1850
George Howland	1853	Gratitude	1853
George IV	1826	Gratitude	1855-57
George Noble	1889-90	Gratitude	1860-61
George Washington	1804 11	Greenwich	1824
George Washington	1849	Greyhound	1882
George and Mary	1851	Gridley	1943-44
George and Mary	1856	Griffin	1824
George and Susan	1843	Guadalupe	1944
George and Susan	1859-60	Guam Bear	1967
German	1862	Guam Maru	1902
Gideon Howland	1839-41	Guam Maru	1910
Gideon Howland	1858-60	Guest	1944
Gilliam	1946	Guilford	1827
Gipsy	1840-42	Gunston Hall	1944
Gipsy	1847	Gyoten Maru	1944
Giraffe	1841	H. L. Hazeltine	1888 ca
Giraffe	1843 2	H. L. Tiernan	1884
Glatton	1787 c 11	HMAS Diamantina	1945 10
Glatton	1797 c 02	HMAS Melbourne	1914 09
Glatton	1800 3	HMAS Westralia	1941 07
Glatton	1806 g 12	HMS Achilles	1945 e 06
Glencoe	1852 10	HMS Alacrity	1873
Glenisle	1868 8	HMS Arrogant	1802 a 03
Glide	1830 8	HMS Athenian	1804 a 12
Globe	1824-25	HMS Bacchante	1881 b 9
Globe	1828	HMS Barrosa	1870 f 4
Globe	1848	HMS Barrosa	1872
Globe	1853	HMS Belliqueux	1801 a 01
Golconda II	1847	HMS Blanche	1872
Golden City	1944	HMS Blossom	1827
Golden Eagle	1932 ca	HMS Caroline	1892 ?
Golden Fleece	1893 ca	HMS Carysfort	1881 c 9
Golden Hind	1579	HMS Centurion	1742 8
Goldsborough	1944	HMS Cleopatra	1881 d 9
Good Return	1850	HMS Collingwood	1844-48?
Goodluck	1875-80 b	HMS Comus	1882 a
Goryu Maru	1944	HMS Cornwallis	1807 12
Gosei Maru	1944	HMS Dart	1884
Goshu Maru	1944	HMS Dart	1885 ca
Governor Troup	1858	HMS Dido	1873
Governour	1763	HMS Dolphin	1765 a 7
Gozan Maru	1944	HMS Dolphin	1767 9
Grand Turk	1796	HMS Emerald	1881 6
Grand-Dauphin	1712	HMS Endymion	1870 c 4
Grand-Dauphin	1716 b 3	HMS Espiègle	1883
Grande-Reine-d'Espagne	1713 a 2	HMS Fawn	1862
Grant	1850	HMS Gloucester	1796 b 12
Grapple	1944	HMS Hampshire	1914 b
Grasshopper	1841-43	HMS Hawkesbury	1880

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
HMS Hazard	1845	Hae Hawaii	1864
HMS Imogene	1838	Hae Hawaii	1867
HMS Implacable	1945 a 06	Haggard	1944
HMS Inconstant	1881 a 9	Haguro	1944
HMS Larne	1839	Haidee	1914-22
HMS Liffey	1870 b 4	Hailey	1944
HMS Lily	1881	Haiyang No. 4	1986
HMS Lily	1882 b	Hakkaisan Maru	1944
HMS Lion	1800 ca	Hakko Maru	1944
HMS Liverpool	1870 a 4	Hakuo Maru	1934
HMS Magicienne	1858	Hakushun Maru	1944
HMS Mentor	1823	Halcyon	1792 c 05
HMS Minotaur	1914 a	Halcyon	1794
HMS Miranda	1886	Hale	1943-44
HMS Newcastle	1914 c	Halford	1944
HMS Newfoundland	1945 d 06	Hall	1944
HMS Pallas	1894	Halligan	1944
HMS Pantaloon	1851	Halo Cygnus	1999 3
HMS Perseus	1867 04	Halsey Powell	1944
HMS Phoebe	1870 d 4	Kamakaze	1944
HMS Pioneer	1861	Hamilton	1848-49
HMS Providence (+ 1 schooner)	1796 ca	Hamilton	1944
HMS Pylades	1901 09	Hamlet	1856
HMS Rainbow	1828 12?	Hanakawa Maru	1944
HMS Rapid	1892	Hanalei	1903
HMS Raven	1835 ca	Hannah	1828
HMS Reindeer	1871 ca	Hannibal	1852
HMS Renard	1876	Hans	1884
HMS Rinaldo	1870 04	Hansa	1854
HMS Rosario	1870 11	Hansa (not Hanseat)	1846
HMS Rosario	1874	Happy Return (ex-Sacra Familia)	1721 10
HMS Royalist	1892	Haraden	1944
HMS Ruler	1945 f 06	Hardanger	1806
HMS Sappho	1876	Harleston	1824
HMS Scylla	1870 e 4	Harmonie (=Harmony)	1835-36
HMS Serpent	1852-53	Harmony	1855
HMS Sphinx	1862-63	Harriet	1828-29
HMS Suffolk	1796 a 12	Harriet	1830-31
HMS Swallow	1767 9	Harriet	1842 9
HMS Swiftsure	1945 c 06	Harriet (of Freetown)	1845
HMS Tamar	1765 b 7	Harris	1943-44
HMS Teazer	1945 k 06	Harrison	1861
HMS Tenacious	1945 h 06	Harrison	1944
HMS Ternagant	1945 i 06	Harry Lee	1944
HMS Terpsichore	1945 j 06	Haruna	1944
HMS Tourmaline	1881 e 9	Haruna Maru	1944
HMS Troubridge	1945 g 06	Haruo I. Remeliik	1996 +
HMS Uganda	1945 b 06	Harusame	1944
HMS Vestal	1844 12	Haruta Maru	1944
Habuko Maru	1988	Harvest	1826-27

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Harvest	1860	Henry Kneeland	1852-53
Harvest	1863-64	Henry Kneeland	1856
Harvest	1865 04	Henry Porcher	1826
Harvest (of Fairhaven)	1847-48	Henry Taber	1856-58
Harvest (of Fairhaven)	1856	Henry Taber	1871
Harvest (of Nantucket)	1853	Henry Tuke	1845-46
Harvest (of New Bedford)	1851-53	Herald	1805 02
Harvest (of New Bedford)	1856-57	Herald	1839
Hashmy	1830	Herald	1944
Hashmy	1832-33	Herald (of Fairhaven)	1849-52
Hastings	1967	Herald (of Fairhaven)	1852-53
Hatakaze	1944	Herald of the Morning	1944
Hatsushimo	1944	Hercules	1904-06
Hatsutsuki	1944	Hercules	1944
Havre Maru	1944	Hermann	1883
Hawaii	1858	Hero	1861
Hawaii	1860	Heros	1828
Hawaii	1880	Heroïne	1845
Hawke	1793 b 12	Hersteller [= Repairer]	1746-1747
Hayanami	1944	Hervatting [= Restorer]	1746-1747
Hayashimo	1944	Hesper	1839-40
Hayasui	1944	Hesper	1842-43
Hayate	1941	Hetty Smith	1900s
Healy	1944	Heywood	1944
Hector	1844	Heywood L. Edwards	1944
Hector	1849-52	Hibernia II	1851-52
Hector	1865 04	Hibiki	1944
Hector	1944	Hickox	1944
Heed	1944	Hide Maru	1916 ca
Heian Maru	1944	Hiei	1890 a 02
Heijo Maru	1944	Hiei (or Heiei Maru)	1891 10
Heijun Maru	1915	Highflyer	1884 01
Heiyo Maru	1944	Hikawa Maru	1945 11
Helen	1794 04	Hilbert	1944
Helen	1828 12	Himalaya	1859 9
Helen Mar	1874	Himalaya	1965 +
Helen Mar	1879-80	Hindustan	1797 j 11
Helen Mar	1892	Hiniter (or Ternate?)	1889 1
Helen Snow	1859-60	Hino Maru No. 2	1944
Helen Snow	1868-70	Hiram Bingham (I)	1892-99
Helen W. Almy	1890	Hiram Bingham II	1900?-09
Helen W. Almy	1893	Hiram Emery	1884 10
Helena	1845	Hiroshi Maru No. 3	1944
Helena	1876	Hiryu	1941
Helm	1944	Hiyo (ex-Izumo)	1944
Henrietta (of London)	1843	Hobomok	1849-50
Henriette (or Henrietta)	1835 & 36	Hobomok	1859
Henry (of Salem)	1840	Hoegh Silverspray	1950 6
Henry Dundas	1793 c 12	Hoel	1943-44
Henry Kneeland	1849-50	Hogan	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Hoi Kung	1970 ca	Huntress	1849
Hoki Maru	1944	Huron	1805 11
Hokku Maru	1944	Hurricane	1971
Hokulele	1867	Hydaspe	1843
Hokusho Maru	1944	Hydaspe	1850
Hokuto Maru	1915 01	Hydrographer	1944
Hokuyo Maru	1944	Ianthe	1845 1
Hokyo Maru	1908-10	Ibaraki Maru	1944
Holly	1944	Ichi Maru	1916 ca
Honduras	1835	Ida	1852
Honolulu	1944	Ida	1870
Honqua	1850	Ida	1872
Hoop [Hope]	1600 a 2	Idaho	1944
Hope	1793 02	Ikazuchi	1944
Hope	1794	Ikushima Maru	1944
Hope	1801 12	Ikuta Maru	1944
Hope	1807 10	Illinois	1837
Hope	1810 08	Illinois	1866-68
Hope	1826	Imizu Maru	1944
Hope	1830 ?	Immanuel	1990
Hope	1841	Inca (not Inga)	1852 12
Hope	1845-47	Independence	1943
Hope	1855	Independence	1946
Hope	1858-60	Independence II	1826-27
Hope	1863	Independence II	1829
Hope	1959 ca	India	1841
Hope (of New Bedford)	1860	India	1851
Hopkins	1944	India Packet	1797
Horaisan Maru (ex-Daiho No. 1)	1944	Indian	1824
Horatio	1878	Indian	1837 03
Horatio	1898 & 99	Indian	1841
Horatio	1901	Indian Chief	1853
Hornet	1944	Indiana	1944
Hosei Maru No. 1	1944	Indianapolis	1943-45
Hosho Maru	1945	Indispensable	1796 & 97
Hound	1834/35	Indispensable	1826
Houston	1944	Induna	1909-1913
Howard	1834	Indus	1817
Howard	1839-40	Industry	1860
Howard	1843-44	Inez	1848
Howard	1944	Inez	1851
Hoyo Maru	1944	Infante Don Carlos	1818 03
Huahine Kase	1857 08	Infatigable (ex-Calder)	1828
Hudson	1944	Infatigable (ex-Calder)	1829-30
Hughes	1943-44	Inga	1849 & 50
Hughes	1946	Ingeburg	1886
Hull	1944	Ingersoll	1944
Hunt	1944	Intrepid	1944
Hunter	1798 11	Invincible	1856 1
Hunter	1883	Invincible	1858 12

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Iolanthe	1896 8	Japan	1869 & 70
Iowa	1944	Japan (of London)	1834
Iphigenia	1804 01	Japan (of London)	1835
Iphigenia Nubiana	1788-89	Japan (of Nantucket)	1842
Iris	1909 05	Japan (of Nantucket)	1848
Iris (of New London?)	1855	Jason	1860
Irmgard	1916	Jasper	1851-52
Irwin	1944	Java (I)	1866-67
Isaac Hicks	1846	Java (of Fairhaven)	1843
Isaac Howland	1848	Java (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	1840-41
Isaac Howland	1856-57	Java (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	1844 +
Isabella	1841	Java II	1865 ca
Isabella	1860-62	Java II	1869
Isabella	1880 9	Jean	1841
Isabella (of Fairhaven)	1842-44	Jean Charcot	1987
Isabella Brown	1865 10	Jeanette	1852
Isabella Brown	1868 4	Jefferson	1848-49
Isbjorn	1969	Jefne (?)	1841
Iserbrook	1871-73	Jennie Walker	1884
Isokaze	1944	Jenny	1798 b 11
Isuzu	1943-44	Jenny	1808
Italy	1852 & 53	Jenny	1890 +
Iwate Maru	1914 12	Jessie Niccol	1873
Izard	1944	Jesús María	1602 e 10
J. E. Donnell	1850	Jesús María	1604 b
J. E. Donnell	1852	Jesús María	1605 b
J. E. Donnell	1854-55	Jew	1876
J. Franklin Bell	1944	Jinju Maru	1916 ca
J. L. Tiernan	1889	Jireh Perry	1853-55
J. M. Martinac	1988	Jireh Perry	1861
Jagher	1616 e 1	Jireh Swift	1854-56
Jaluit	1880	Jireh Swift	1861
James	1861-63?	John	1842
James Allen	1852	John & Winthrop	1888
James Allen	1873	John & Winthrop	1890
James Arnold	1854	John A. Robb	1854
James Makee	1918	John Bright	1878
James Maury	1865 & 67	John Bright	1879 & 80
James O'Hara	1944	John Bull	1825 9
James Scott	1823	John Bull	1830
James Shepherd	1860 10	John Carver	1868 1
James Stewart (of St. John, N.B.)	1844	John Carver	1886
James Stewart (of St. John, N.B.)	1847-48	John Coggeshall	1834 05
Jan-ho Maru	1900 09	John D. Henley	1944
Jane	1850 & 52	John Gilpin	1853 03
Janet (of Westport)	1856	John Harield (or Harrold?)	1847
Janus	1826	John Howland	1842
Janus	1868-69	John Howland	1845
Japan	1824-27	John Howland	1853
Japan	1860	John Howland	1856

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
John Howland	1870	Junior	1853
John Howland	1880-81	Junior	1855
John Howland	1883	Junior	1860
John Jay	1800	Juno	1834
John Jay	1848	Juno	1839
John Laird	1849	Junyo (ex-Kashiwara)	1944
John Land	1944	Jupiter	1716 c 6
John M. Clerk	1889 9	Jupiter	1884 01
John N. Gosler	1855 05	Jupiter	1944
John P. West	1862	Justinian	1790 b
John P. West	1889 2	K. Grant	1872
John Palmer	1826	Kaga Maru	1915
John Quincy Adams	1850 10	Kagoshima Maru	1915
John Rodgers	1944	Kaijo Maru No. 2	1942
John Wells	1853	Kaitsu Maru	1892
John Wells	1868	Kalainioku (or Kalaimoku)	1834 12
John Wells	1871	Kalinin Bay	1944
John Wesley	1890-99	Kaluna	1883 & 84
John Wesley (?)	1899	Kamakuni Maru	1944
John Williams III	1870-74	Kamakura Maru	1941 +
John Williams III	1878	Kamchatka	1818 12
John Williams III	1889 ca	Kamehameha V	1865 09
John Williams IV	1901-15	Kamehameha V	1873
John Williams IV	1920s	Kamiyoshi Maru	1916 ca
John Williams V	1948 5	Kane	1944
John and Elizabeth	1851-52	Kankakee	1944
John and Elizabeth	1854	Kapiolani	1887
Johnston	1944	Karl	1882 11
Joseph Butler	1856-59	Kasachi Maru	1930s
Joseph Haden	1855	Kasagi Maru	1941-44
Joseph Maxwell	1851	Kasao Maru	1930s
Joseph Maxwell	1873-74	Kaskaskia	1944
Joseph Meigs	1855-57	Kasuga Maru	1930s
Joseph Sims	1915	Kasuga Maru	1934
Josephine	1844	Kasuga Maru No. 11	1989 2
Josephine	1848	Kate	1858 01
Josephine	1857 & 59	Kate	1872/3
Josephine	1860	Kate McGregor	1883 12
Josephine	1870	Katherine A. Pappas	1970 4
Josuah Bragdon	1859 ?	Katori	1914 10
Julia	1882	Katori	1944
Julia	1883 & 84	Katsukawa Maru	1944
Julian	1848-49	Katsuragisan Maru	1944
Julian	1867	Kauai	1858
Julian	1869	Kauai	1859
Julie Reitz	1875	Kavara	1917-29
Julietta	1885 11	Kavara	1920-21
Jumano	1943-44	Kazegumo	1941
Jun-ho Maru	1899 09	Keau Hou	1918
Junior	1848 ca.	Keiyo Maru	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Ken'yo (or Kin'yo) Maru	1944	Kurama	1914 09
Kenilworth	1941-42	Kurimarau	1959
Kenmore	1944	Kutusov	1819 2
Kennebago	1944	L. C. Richmond	1835 08
Kensho (or Kansho) Maru	1944	La France	1887 04
Kensington	1859	La Gallega	1992 3
Kent	1784 01	La Manche	1848 10
Kent	1831-32	La Rochelle	1881
Keokuk	1944	Labason	1849
Keosanqua	1944	Lackawanna	1944
Kestrel	1856	Lady Adams	1803
Kiakia	1945 10	Lady Alicia	1869
Kiakia	1948	Lady Alicia	1871
Kidd	1943-44	Lady Alicia	1872
Kikukawa Maru	1944	Lady Alicia	1873
Kinanwe	1910 +	Lady Amherst	1826
King George	1787 g	Lady Amherst	1831-32
Kisaragi	1941	Lady Barlow	1809
Kishinami	1944	Lady Blackwood	1823 & 24
Kitano Maru	1934	Lady Blackwood	1841
Kitkun Bay	1944	Lady Elgin	1854- 11
Kitty	1832	Lady Hotchkiss	1856
Kiyokawa Maru	1944	Lady Juliana	1790 d
Kiyosumi Maru	1944	Lady Leigh	1861-63
Kizugawa Maru	1944	Lady Montague	1852/3
Klakuk (?)	1884	Lady Penrhyn	1788
Knapp	1944	Lady Robinson	1900 ca.
Knox	1944	Lagoda	1852
Knut Bond	1854	Lagoda	1863
Koei Maru	1917	Lagoda	1866
Kohala	1864	Lagoda	1870-72
Kohinoor	1852	Lagoda	1890 02
Kohola	1860	Lagrange	1842
Kohola	1861	Lagrange	1849
Kohola	1863-64	Lalla Rookh	1843
Kokuho Maru	1938 ca.	Lalla Rookh	1852
Kokura Maru	1920	Lalla Rookh	1853
Kokuyo Maru	1944	Lamar	1944
Komet	1940 12	Lambton	1835-39
Kongo	1890 b 02	Lamons	1944
Kongo	1944	Lamson	1946
Kongo Maru	1897 ca	Lancaster	1840-41
Kongo Maru	1941	Lancaster	1860
Konoe Maru	1925	Lancer	1889
Konoe Maru	1930s	Lang	1944
Koryo Maru No. 1	1970 8	Langeroog	1908
Koryu (or Konryu) Maru	1941	Langley (II)	1944
Koshu	1927	Lansdowne	1944
Koshu	1933-40	Lardner	1944
Krotky [Debonair]	1829 5	Larkins	1830

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Las Sierras	1999 3	Live Oak	1873
Lasalle	1943-44	Liverpool II	1848
Laurel	1901	Livington	1944
Laws	1944	Lizzie Allen	1868-69
Layton	1831	Lizzie Vance	1891 ca
Leedstown (II)	1944	Lloyds	1831 & 33
Legaspi	1833 06	Loan	1839 ca
Legazpi	1875 1	London	1784 01
Lelia Byrd	1803 07	London	1786 12
Leon	1944	London Packet (of Fairhaven)	1840-42
Leonard Wood	1943-44	Long	1944
Leonidas	1825	Longshaw	1944
Leonidas (of Bristol)	1844	Loongana	1892-93
Leonis	1944	Loongana	1898-1900
Leonora (ex-Pioneer)	1870-74	Loongana	1903
Levant	1845	Loper	1825
Levant	1849-50	Lord Clive	1864 ca
Levant	1853	Lord Duncan	1803
Levi Starbuck	1843	Lord Macartney	1794 c 12
Levi Starbuck	1849	Lord Nelson	1802
Levuka	1876	Lord North	1782 7
Lewis	1855	Lord Raglan	1858
Lewis Hancock	1944	Los Reyes	1568 a
Lexington	1854	Lotus	1877
Lexington	1859 4	Lotus	1878
Lexington (II)	1943-44	Lotus	1879-84
Lexington (of Providence)	1843	Louisa	1787 e 11
Libelle	1866 03	Louisa	1839
Libra	1944	Louisa	1841
Libra (ex-Ijuran)	1955-57	Louisa	1845
Libra II	1959-68	Louisa	1853-54
Liefde [Charity]	1600 b 2	Louisa	1859
Lien Feng Fa	1988-89	Louisa	1882
Liholiho	1861	Louisa	1963
Lilian	1872	Louisa J. Kelly (or Kenny)	1900s
Lilian	1887	Louise Caesar	1852
Liliu	1893	Louise J. Kenny	1908
Lilla	1880	Louisiana	1853
Lindblad Explorer	1980	Louisiana	1854-55
Lindenwalk	1944	Louisville	1944
Lindsays	1843	Lucia	1797 07
Lingayen	1843 9	Lucia	1800 b
Lion	1842	Lucretia	1884 & 85
Lion (of Providence)	1851	Lucy	1873
Lion (of Providence)	1856	Lucy Ann	1846 2
Lipan	1944	Lucy Ann	1850
Lisbin (or Lisbon?)	1889 1	Lurline (No. 3)	1944
Liscome Bay	1943 11	Luzon	1883 07
Litherland	1850	Luzon (II)	1944
Little Chio	1889	Lydia	1801-02

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Lydia	1818 12	Magnolia	1860-61
Lydia	1843	Maikaze	1944
Lydia	1856	Maira (or Mira or Mera)	1921-51
Lydia	1889 1	Malaita	1907
Lynx	1817	Malolo	1868-70
Lyra	1824	Mana	1879
Lyra	1826	Mangarévienne	1884-85
Lyra	1830	Mangarévienne	1889 5
Lyra	1871	Mangles	1806
M/V Chen (I)	1973	Manila	1886 2
M/V Chen II	1977+	Manila	1887
M/V Chicot	1951-58	Manila	1890 09
M/V Chicot	1959	Manila (ex-Carriedo)	1885 08
M/V Errol	1951-59	Manila Bay	1944
M/V Gunner's Knot	1950-60s	Manley	1944
M/V James Cook	1960s +	Manlove	1944
M/V Kaselehlia	1958-65	Manshu	1925 09
M/V Kaselehlia	1965-86	Manuel	1876 8
M/V Micro Dawn	1970s	Manuel	1878 & 79
M/V Micro Glory	1970s	Manuel	1880
M/V Micro Glory	1980s +	Manuel	1881
M/V Micro Pilot	1980s	Marcella	1852
M/V Micro Spirit	1970s	Marcia	1848-49
M/V Micro Spirit	1980s	Marcia	1852
M/V Micro Trader	1980s	Marcia	1858
M/V Milleeta	1950s	Marco Polo	1970 +
M/V Nareau	1962-1991	Marcus	1823
M/V Palau Islander	1965-	Marcus	1839
M/V Ran Annim	1962-70	Marcus	1850
M/V Reef Explorer	1987 ?	Marcus (of Sag Harbor)	1827
M/V Roque	1954-59	Marengo	1849-50
M/V Suhaili	1987	Marengo	1856-57
M/V Super Emerald	1992	Marengo	1860 & 62
M/V Taipoosek	1969 ca	Marengo	1873
M/V Tengar	1988	Margaret	1843-45
M/V Tri-Ellis	1958-64	Margaret	1851
M/V Truk Islander	1960s	Margaret	1870
M/V Vigilantibus	1950s	Margaret Scott	1842
M/V Yap Islander	1960s	Margaret Scott	1845
MS Defender	1936 5	Margaret Scott	1853-54
MS Fry Sna	1986	Margaret Swift	1846
MTS Danae	1989 2	Margor (or Margot)	1872 8
MV Mazatlan	1926 02	Maria	1829
Mabel	1884	Maria	1848 03
Mable	1883	Maria	1910 ca
MacDonough	1944	Maria (I)	1863
Magallanes	1843 & 44	Maria (II)	1865
Maggie Johnston	1877-79	Maria (del) Rosario	1871
Magnet	1821 10	Maria (of New Bedford)	1854
Magnet	1842	Maria (of New Bedford?)	1850

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Maria II	1894 ca	Mary (of London)	1832
Maria Laura	1851	Mary (of New Bedford)	1851
Maria Louisa	1883	Mary (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	1835 ca
Maria Theresa	1849-50	Mary Ann	1840-41
Maria Theresa	1860	Mary Ann	1875 ca
Marian	1917	Mary Frazier	1850-51
Mariana Maru	1914-17	Mary Frazier	1852
Mariana Maru	1917-19	Mary Frazier	1855
Mariana Maru	1920-22	Mary Gardiner	1855
Mariana Maru	1922-1938	Mary L. Cushing	1904 4
Marianas	1960s	Mary Mitchell	1829 ca
Marias	1944	Mary and Martha	1843
Maris Stella	1895-1900	Mary and Susan	1849
Markab	1944	Maryland	1807 08
Maro	1824	Maryland	1943-44
Marquis	1710 c 3	María	1818
Marquis de Castries	1772 a 9	María	1821 03
Marquis of Ely	1806 c 12	María del Rosario	1872 6
Marquis of Lansdowne	1830	Mascarin	1772 b 9
Marquis of Wellington	1815	Mascoma	1944
Marquis-de-Maillebois	1716 f 6	Massa	1920 ca
Marqués de la Victoria	1866 d 08	Massachusetts	1944
Marqués de la Victoria	1873 04	Massachusetts (of Nantucket)	1842-44
Marqués de la Victoria	1875 5	Massachusetts (of Nantucket)	1849-50
Marqués de la Victoria	1877 6	Massachusetts (of Nantucket)	1857
Marqués del Duero	1885 11	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	1849-50
Marqués del Duero	1886 2	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	1852
Mars	1842 ca	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	1854-55
Mars	1889 2	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	1859
Marshall	1944	Massachusetts (of New Bedford)	1861-64
Marshall Bennett	1840 12	Mataco	1944
Marteros de Funkin	1845	Matautu	1872
Martha	1810	Matautu	1873
Martha	1849-50	Matautu	1874
Martha	1859-60	Matautu	1876-77
Martha	1860 & 62	Mathilde	1880
Martha	1862	Matilda	1831
Martha (of Fairhaven)	1840	Matilda	1834 ?
Martha (of Fairhaven)	1842 & 44	Matilda	1842 & 44
Martha (of Fairhaven)	1853-56	Matsonia	1944
Martha (of Nantucket)	1847	Matsue Maru	1920-21
Martha (of New Bedford)	1855-56	Matsue Maru	1944
Martha (of Plymouth?)	1843	Matsuriki	1919
Martha Wrightington	1869	Matsutani Maru	1944
Martial	1716 e 6	Matsuyama Maru	1921
Mary	1822-24	Matsuzaka Maru	1897
Mary	1823-24	Matsuzaka Maru	1898
Mary	1867	Matsuzaka Maru	1899 +
Mary (of Boston)	1804	Mauno	1919-34
Mary (of Edgartown)	1859	Mauritius	1600 d 9

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Maury	1942 & 44	Micronesian Pride	1992
Mawatta (ex-Germania)	1914-1916	Micronesian Provider	1999
Maya	1944	Midas	1851-52
Mayflower	1846	Midas	1859
Mayflower	1856	Midas	1867-68
Mayrant	1946	Midge	1871
Mazeppa	1881-86	Midge	1883
McCall	1944	Midge	1887 02
McDermut	1944	Midori Maru	1938 ca.
McGowan	1944	Midway (alias Saint Lo)	1944
McKee	1944	Mieco Queen	1950s+
McNair	1944	Miike Maru	1944
Meade	1943-44	Mikronesia	1887-90
Mechanic (of Newport)	1836 ca	Militobi	1967 11
Mechanic (of Newport)	1847-48	Militobi	1972
Mechanic (of St. John, N.Brunswick)	1837 ca	Miller	1944
Mechanic (of St. John, N.Brunswick)	1840	Milli (or Milly)	1886-97
Melantho	1824 & 25	Milo	1862
Mellish	1837 04	Milton	1848-50
Melvin	1944	Milton	1852-55
Menkar	1850	Milton	1857-59
Menkar	1855	Milton	1862-63
Mentor	1824-25	Milton	1866
Mentor	1832-34	Milwood	1816 03
Mercurio	1815 1	Milwood	1848-49
Mercury	1789 a	Mimosa	1944
Mercury	1794	Minatagawa Maru	1894 9
Mercury	1796	Minatokawa Maru	1898
Mercury	1849	Minazuki	1944
Mercury	1858	Mindoro	1845
Mercury	1866	Mindoro	1919 07
Meriba	1920 ca	Minerva	1800
Merkur	1897-98	Minerva	1828 ca
Merlin	1865-66	Minerva	1845
Mermaid	1838	Minerva	1854
Merrimack	1846 ca	Minerva	1858
Merrimack	1851	Minerva	1871
Mertz	1944	Minerva	1889
Messenger	1857	Minerva II	1848-49
Messenger Bird	1856	Minerva II	1856
Messina	1914 09	Minerva Smyth	1828 12
Metacom	1851-52	Ming Feng Tsai	1990 9
Metacom	1855	Minneapolis	1943-44
Meteor	1854	Minorca	1802 h 04
Mexican	1850	Minoris	1950s
Miami	1944	Minsei Maru	1944
Miantonomi	1854	Mississippi	1943-44
Michishio	1944	Mitchell	1944
Micronesia	1859	Mitsuki (or Mutsuki)	1941
Micronesia Sunrise	1990s	Mobile	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Mochizuki	1941	Morning Star IV	1885-00
Moctezuma	1848-49	Morning Star V (ex-Sunbeam)	1904-05
Moctezuma	1860	Morning Star VI (ex-Norseman)	1948-52
Mogami	1942-44	Morning Star VII	1957-60
Mogul	1850	Morris	1943-44
Mogul	1852	Mosquito	1810
Mohawk	1851-53	Motive	1944
Mohawk	1855	Mount Olympus	1944
Mohawk	1860-61	Mount Vernon	1843
Moi Wahine	1867	Mount Vernon	1848
Molala	1944	Mount Vernon	1850
Momokawa Maru	1944	Mount Wollaston	1852 ca
Monaghan	1944	Mount Wollaston	1864 ca
Monmouth	1859	Mugford	1944
Monongahela	1944	Mugford	1946
Monrovia	1944	Muniara	1908-1913
Monserrate	1892	Murray	1944-45
Monsoon	1835 03	Musashi	1942-43
Monssen	1944	Musashi Maru	1906
Montano	1831	Musashi Maru	1908 4
Montauk	1851	Musea (?)	1884
Montañés	1796 e 12	Mustin	1946
Montañés	1802 j	Mutsuyo Maru	1944
Monterey	1943-44	Myoko	1944
Montezuma (of New London)	1849	Myrtle	1885
Montezuma (of New London)	1852-53	Möller	1828 g
Montiara	1877	N---	1822 11
Montiara	1880-82	N. B. Palmer	1863 2
Montiara	1883	N. S. de Aranzazu	1799
Montiara	1887-90	N. S. de Aranzazu y San Ignacio	1686
Monticello	1842-43	N. S. de Begoña	1708 6
Monticello	1852	N. S. de Begoña	1710 f 6
Monticello	1855-56	N. S. de Begoña	1712 6
Monticello	1868	N. S. de Begoña	1714
Montpelier	1849 3	N. S. de Begoña	1718 6
Montpelier	1852	N. S. de Begoña	1722
Montpelier	1854-55	N. S. de Buena Esperanza	1587 c
Montpelier	1944	N. S. de Covadonga	1732 a 6
Montreal	1843	N. S. de Covadonga	1734 a
Montreal	1855-57	N. S. de Covadonga	1737 a 6
Montreal	1857-61	N. S. de Covadonga	1741
Moon	1616 b 1	N. S. de Covadonga	1743 6
Mooroa	1868	N. S. de Guadalupe	1769 8
Morea	1849	N. S. de Guía	1650
Morea	1855	N. S. de Guía	1729 6
Moresby	1914 03	N. S. de Guía	1731 7
Morning Star	1616 c 1	N. S. de Guía	1733 6
Morning Star (I)	1857-65	N. S. de Guía	1735 & 36
Morning Star II	1867-69	N. S. de Guía	1737 & 38
Morning Star III	1871-84	N. S. de Guía	1740 7

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
N. S. de Gufa (=Casualidad)	1803	N. S. del Pilar	1747 b 6
N. S. de Loreto(?)	1730	N. S. del Pilar	1796 g 12
N. S. de la Antigua	1602 c 4	N. S. del Pilar	1800
N. S. de la Cinta	1583 3	N. S. del Pilar (de Zaragoza)	1690 b 06
N. S. de la Concepción	1635 a	N. S. del Rosario	1603 a
N. S. de la Concepción	1638 a	N. S. del Rosario	1643 b
N. S. de la Concepción	1659	N. S. del Rosario	1645 b
N. S. de la Concepción	1666	N. S. del Rosario	1692
N. S. de la Concepción	1812 +	N. S. del Rosario	1696
N. S. de la Concepción (=Desengaño)	1775 10	N. S. del Rosario	1699
N. S. de la Concepción (Cambojana)	1641?	N. S. del Rosario	1700-01
N. S. de la Concepción (patache)	1700 & 01	N. S. del Rosario	1703 6
N. S. de la Concepción (patache)	1703 & 04	N. S. del Rosario	1704 6
N. S. de la Concepción (patache)	1738	N. S. del Rosario	1705
N. S. de la Consolación (=Buen Fin)	1773 & 74	N. S. del Rosario	1707 5
N. S. de la Consolación (=Buen Fin)	1774	N. S. del Rosario	1709
N. S. de la Encarnación	1643 a	N. S. del Rosario	1711 05
N. S. de la Encarnación	1645 a	N. S. del Rosario	1747 a 6
N. S. de la Encarnación	1649	N. S. del Rosario	1771
N. S. de la Encarnación	1708 6	N. S. del Rosario	1772
N. S. de la Limpia Concepción	1664	N. S. del Rosario	1806
N. S. de la Paz	1803-04	N. S. del Rosario (=Paloma)	1802 01
N. S. de la Portería	1754	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	1777
N. S. de la Portería	1755	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	1780 b 5
N. S. de la Portería	1758	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	1781
N. S. de la Soledad (=Sonora)	1768	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	1782
N. S. de las Caldas	1734	N. S. del Rosario (=Princesa)	1783
N. S. de los Dolores	1788	N. S. del Rosario (alias Philipino)	1753
N. S. de los Dolores	1815-18	N. S. del Rosario (alias Philipino)	1755
N. S. de los Dolores	1822 08	N. S. del Rosario (alias Philipino)	1757
N. S. de los Dolores	1826	N. S. del Rosario (alias Philipino)	1760
N. S. de los Dolores (=Perdurable)	1830-33	N. S. del Rosario (alias Philipino)	1762
N. S. de los Dolores y S. F. Xavier	1729	N. S. del Rosario (galliot)	1708
N. S. de los Dolores y San F. X.	1724 10	N. S. del Rosario (patache)	1704
N. S. de los Dolores y San F. X.	1726	N. S. del Rosario, her launch	1711 06
N. S. de los Dolores y San F. X.	1727	N.-D. de Paix (ex-Honolulu)	1837-38
N. S. de los Placeres	1786	N.-D.-de-Lorette	1716 a 1
N. S. de los Placeres	1789	N.S. del Rosario y los Santos Reyes	1750
N. S. de los Remedios	1599 c	Nagamon Maru	1916 ca
N. S. de los Remedios	1602 b 4	Naganami	1944
N. S. del Buen Socorro	1668 a	Nagano Maru	1944
N. S. del Buen Socorro	1671	Nagato	1944
N. S. del Buen Viaje (=Bienvenida)	1830 +	Nagato	1946
N. S. del Carmen (=Griego)	1828 a	Nagatsuki	1944
N. S. del Carmen (=La Mariana)	1776	Naiad	1843-44
N. S. del Carmen, alias Relámpago	1719	Naiad	1844-45 a
N. S. del Pilar	1734 b	Naka	1943-44
N. S. del Pilar	1737 b 6	Nancy	1804 12
N. S. del Pilar	1738 & 39	Nanei Maru	1917+
N. S. del Pilar	1743 4	Nankai Maru	1914 12

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Nankai Maru	1916 ca	Nereide	1843
Nansei Maru	1930s	Nervion (?)	1890 10
Nansho Maru	1917 +	Neshanic	1944
Nantaku Maru	1930s	Nettle	1955
Nantaku Maru No. 3	1988	Neuntung	1901 11
Nanyo Maru	1917	Neva	1805
Nanyo Maru	1920	Neva	1807 ?
Napoleon	1852	Nevada	1946
Napoleon	1860-61	Neville	1943-44
Narragansett	1850	New Hazard	1812 12
Narragansett	1852-53	New Jersey	1944
Naruto Maru	1943	New Mexico	1943-44
Narvaez	1864	New Orleans	1943-44
Narvaez	1866 01	New York	1946
Nassau	1843	Newark	1837-38
Nassau	1855	Newark	1857
Nathaniel P. Tallmadge	1849	Newcomb	1944
Nathaniel P. Tallmadge	1854	Newport	1899 07
Nathaniel S. Perkins	1853-55	Newton	1848
Natoma Bay	1944	Niagara	1852
Natori	1944	Niagara	1946
Natuna	1909	Nichiei Maru	1944
Nauru Chief	1923 +	Nichiei Maru (another)	1944
Nautilus	1799 07	Nichiro Maru	1944
Nautilus	1801	Nichiya Maru	1944
Nautilus	1835 & 37	Nicholas	1685 3
Nautilus	1867	Nicolaus	1880
Nautilus	1942-43	Nieu	1884
Nautilus(?) (of Bristol)	1796 03	Nightingale	1864 10
Navigator	1882	Nikkai Maru	1943
Navy	1846	Nikko Maru	1943
Navy	1862-64	Nile	1847
Navy	1867	Nile	1848-49
Navy	1871	Nile	1860
Nehenta Bay	1944	Nile (I)	1802 i 04
Neirate	1959	Nimanoa	1934
Nelson	1843	Nimanoa	1950s
Neosho (II)	1944	Nimrod	1832
Neptun	1897	Nimrod	1833 11
Neptun	1899-1902	Nimrod	1844
Neptune	1790 e	Nimrod	1850
Neptune	1797 h 11	Nimrod	1852
Neptune	1798 10	Nimrod	1855-56
Neptune	1801 b 01	Ninikoria	1970s
Neptune	1804 b 12	Ninroahiti (alias Poi)	1892
Neptune	1805 01	Niobrara	1944
Neptune	1806 a 12	Nippo Maru	1944
Neptune	1851	Nippon	1912
Neptune	1884	Nippon Maru	1930s
Neptuno	1868 9	Nippon Maru	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Nippon Maru	1972 +	Oceania	1871
Nisus	1856	Oceanus	1994
Nitcho Maru	1944	Ocmulgee	1849-50
Nitsshin Maru	1914 12	Ocmulgee	1856
Nitta Maru	1942	Odd Fellow	1851
Nitto Maru	1913 08	Offley	1841
Nivanga	1970s	Offley	1844
Nivose	1994 5	Ogashima Maru	1944
Noa	1944	Ohio	1839-40
Noble	1852	Ohio	1870
Noeau	1918	Oite	1941
Nomad	1949 ca	Ojima	1944
Nootka	1786 e	Okinami	1944
Norma	1891	Okitsu Maru	1944
Norman	1854-55	Oklawaha	1944
Norman	1856-58	Olesaga	1880-82
Norman	1867	Olga	1886 d
Norman	1870	Oliver Crocker	1852
Norman	1876-78	Olympia	1848-50
Norman	1880	Olympic	1923 ca
Norman Court	1871 3	Omega	1842-43
Norman Scott	1944	Omega	1847-48
Norna (not Norma)	1861 3	Omega	1850-52
North America	1846	Omega	1854-55
North America	1848-51	Omega	1860
North America	1853	Omi Maru	1920s
North Briton	1834	Omi Maru	1930s
North Carolina	1944	Oneco	1851
North Haven	1935 & 36	Ontario	1852 01
Northampton	1942	Ontario	1856
Northern Light	1856-59	Ontario	1864-66
Northern Light	1874-75	Ontario	1944
Northern Light	1882	Onward	1871-72
Northern Light	1883	Onyx (of London)	1843-44
Northfleet	1864	Onyx (of Sydney)	1856
Noshiro	1943-44	Omizo Maru	1916 ca
Novara	1858	Oopack	1901 03
Nowaki	1944	Oosterschelde	1997 07
Nubia	1914	Ophelia	1816
Numancia	1866 a 08	Oracle	1865
Nushi Maru	1938 ca.	Oracle	1944
Nyanza	1889-90	Oranjeboek	1899
Oak Hill	1944	Orcades	1968 +
Oakland	1944	Oregon	1843-45
Obed Mitchell	1842	Oregon	1860
Ocean	1804	Oregon	1865
Ocean (of New Bedford)	1854	Oregon	1867
Ocean (of Warren)	1855-56	Oregon	1944
Ocean Pearl	1855-56	Oriental Queen	1970 +
Ocean Rover	1856-57	Orina	1815 1

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Orion	1940 12	Papaw	1944
Orion (of Nantucket)	1842	Papaya	1944
Oriti	1870	Parachute	1857 01
Orlando	1868-69	Paradise	1841
Ormsby	1944	Paragon	1822
Oroolong	1783 b	Paragon	1853
Orotava	1846-47	Paragon	1855
Orozimbo	1855-56	Parker	1842
Orpheus	1802 e 03	Partridge	1828
Orvetta	1944	Patience	1877-78
Orwell	1881	Patience	1884
Oscar	1848	Patiño	1874 & 75
Oscar	1860	Patterson	1803-04
Oscar	1893	Patterson	1944
Osprey	1818 07	Paul Hamilton	1944
Osprey	1821 06	Paul Rickmers	1898 02
Othello	1854-56	Paula	1888 ca
Othello	1861	Paz	1819 3
Otillie Fjord	1917	Pearl	1837
Otkrytie	1820 4	Pearl	1865 04
Otori	1944	Pearl (of Sippican)	1843
Otter	1797 01	Pecos (II)	1944
Ouraka	1902 ca	Peiho	1909-10
Overton	1944	Peilboot III	1914
Owen	1944	Pelayo	1862
Oyodo	1944	Pennsylvania	1943-44
Pacific	1877-78	Pennsylvania	1946
Pacific	1880	Pensacola	1946
Pacific (of Fairhaven)	1854	Perry (DMS-17)	1944
Pacific (of Fairhaven)	1856	Perseverance	1801
Pacific (of St. John, N. Brunswick)	1843	Perseverance	1803 ca
Packet	1820 4	Perseverance	1804 h 12
Painmachi No. 2	1974 8	Perseverance	1807 a 01
Pakana	1944	Persia	1837 05
Palau Maru	1937-42	Peru	1831-33
Palau Maru	1944	Peru	1867
Palau Maru	1970s	Peru (?)	1835
Palau Maru I	1930s	Peruvian	1822
Palinure	1836	Peruvian	1826 ca
Pallas	1833 & 35	Peruvian	1839
Palmer	1944	Peruvian	1845-46
Palmetto	1857	Peruvian	1853
Palmetto	1881-82	Peruvian	1855-56
Paluwlap	1990 +	Peruvian (of Nantucket)	1842-43
Panay	1874 8	Peruvian (of St. John, N.B.)	1843
Pannonia	1880	Peruvian [of Nantucket]	1823
Pannonia	1892 ca	Peruvien (of Bordeaux)	1826 06
Panther	1791 c	Peter Godeffroy	1873
Panther	1793 d	Pfeil (I)	1858-59
Panther	1830	Pfeil II	1864

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Pfeil II	1865	Predpriatie [= Enterprise]	1824
Pfeil II	1866	Preserver	1944
Phaon	1944	President Adams	1944
Phelps	1944	President Folk	1944
Philadelphia	1793 01	President Hayes	1944
Philip	1944	President Jackson	1944
Philippe Delanoye	1853-54	President Monroe	1944
Philippine Clipper	1935 b	President Roosevelt	1970 +
Phocion	1851-52	President Wilson	1969
Phoebe	1843-44	Preston (II)	1944
Phoenix	1958	Prickett	1944
Phoenix	1958 6	Prince George	1944
Phoenix	1958	Prince Regent	1850
Phoenix (of Nantucket)	1851	Prince William Henry	1796 09
Phoenix (of Nantucket)	1855	Prince of Wales	1788
Phoenix (of New Bedford)	1823	Princess Augusta	1761 c 3
Phoenix (of New Bedford)	1849	Princess Charlotte	1825 ca
Phoenix (of New London)	1855-56	Princess Mary	1826
Pierce	1944	Princess Royal	1791
Pioneer	1849	Princesse	1711 b 5
Pioneer	1861/2	Princeton	1943-44
Pioneer	1964	Pringle	1944
Planter	1832	Prinz Eugen	1946
Planter	1848-50	Prinzess Louise	1828
Planter	1853	Prinzess Louise	1831 7
Platte	1944	Prinzess Louise	1833
Pleasantville	1961	Prinzess Louise	1837
Ploughboy	1832	Prinzess Louise	1839
Ploughboy	1835	Progress	1872-73
Ploughboy	1840	Progressive Age	1859
Plunger	1943-44	Pronet(?)	1852
Plymouth	1846	Pronto	1835 04
Plymouth	1861	Providence (I)	1811
Pocahontas	1856	Prudencia	1884 01
Pocomoke	1944	Prudent	1826
Polar Star	1854	Prudent	1852
Polenia	1914	Prudent	1858
Pollux	1825	Príncipe de Asturias	1802 10
Pomare	1880	Puck	1918
Pomare	1882 ca	Pukaki	1916 1
Ponape	1906 & 07	Pursuit	1943-44
Ponsborne	1769 2	Pusey Hall	1831-32
Pontchartrain	1717 10	Queen	1878
Porterfield	1944	Queen Charlotte	1787 f
Potomac	1832 ?	Queen Frederica	1968 +
Potomac	1842-44	Queen of the Isles	1898
Potomac	1847-48	Queen of the Isles	1900
Potomac	1852	Quickstep	1872
Potomac	1855-56	Quirós	1895
Prairie	1944	Quirós	1896

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Quirós	1899 e 10	Requisite	1943-44
R. W. Wood	1873	Resolución	1816
RV Horizon	1950 a	Resolution	1779 a 11
RV Horizon	1952-53 a	Resolution	1794
RV Spencer F. Baird	1952-53 b	Resolution	1835
Rachel (ex-Arabia)	1876-85	Resolution	1848
Radford	1943-44	Resource	1799 10
Rainbow	1855	Resource	1818-19
Rainbow	1880	Restless	1872
Rainbow	1883	Restorer	1926 12
Rainbow Warrior (I)	1985	Restorer	1937
Rainier	1802 d 03	Revenge	1943-44
Rainier	1884	Rey Carlos	1787
Rajah	1849-50	Rey Carlos	1789
Rajah (of New Bedford)	1843	Rey Carlos	1797 07
Ralph Talbot	1945 o 09	Rey Carlos	1802 k
Ralum	1934 ca	Rey Fernando	1813 3
Rambler	1823	Rey Fernando (=San José)	1815 5
Rambler	1824 & 26	Reynard	1822 & 23
Rambler (of Nantucket)	1855	Reynard	1828
Rambler (of New Bedford)	1854-55	Reynard	1830
Ranadi	1923 ca	Reynard	1833
Ranger (of London)	1830-31	Rhin	1845 8
Ranger (of London)	1847	Rhone (=Rome?)	1849 ca
Ransom	1885	Rhone (=Rome?)	1851
Rapid	1840	Ricafort	1829-31
Rapid	1860	Richard Mitchell	1851
Raymond	1789 c 1	Richmond	1849 2
Reaper	1841	Riddle	1944
Rebecca	1823 & 24	Rifleman	1839-40
Rebecca Sims	1841	Rifleman	1842
Rebecca Sims	1848	Rifleman	1853-55
Rebecca Sims	1856	Ringgold	1943-44
Recherche	1793 h	Rio de Janeiro Maru	1944
Recovery	1828-31	Ripple (of New London)	1859
Recovery	1832-34	Rixey	1944
Regal	1850	Rob Roy	1899
Regina	1910 +	Robert Edwards	1861
Regina II	1948-56	Robert Morrison	1856
Reikai Maru	1944	Robert Sudden	1897 02
Reina Maria Luisa	1795	Robert W. Logan (I)	1890-93
Reindeer	1858 08	Robert W. Logan II	1896-98
Reiyo Maru	1944	Robinson	1944
Relief	1899 10	Rochester	1837 07
Relief	1944	Rochester	1841-42
Remey	1944	Rock Terrace	1888 02
Reno	1944	Rocky Mount	1944
Renown	1870 02	Roderick Dhu	1882
Renshaw	1944	Rodolph	1851 12
Republic	1857	Rolla	1803 11

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Roman	1830 2	Ryujo	1882-83
Roman II	1851-52	Ryuko Maru	1944
Roman II	1855	Résolution	1787 a
Roman II	1856	S.P. Lee	1984
Roman II	1859	SMS Albatross	1885 09
Rome	1852	SMS Albatross	1886 b
Romeo	1882	SMS Alexandrine	1890-91
Romulus	1850	SMS Arcona	1898
Rosa	1840 03	SMS Arcona	1909
Rosa	1853	SMS Ariadne	1878
Rosalie	1844	SMS Augusta	1878
Rosalie	1848-49	SMS Bismarck	1886 a
Rosario	1853 01	SMS Bussard	1892 6
Rosario	1856 8	SMS Bussard	1893 05
Rosario	1875 ca.	SMS Bussard	1896 6
Rosario (patache)	1709 9	SMS Bussard	1897-98
Rosaura	1935	SMS Condor	1906-08
Roscoe	1829 02	SMS Condor	1909 10
Roscoe	1844	SMS Condor	1911
Roscoe	1849	SMS Condor	1912-13
Roscoe (bark)	1851-53	SMS Cormoran	1901 & 02
Roscoe (bark)	1856 & 58	SMS Cormoran	1910-12
Roscoe (schooner)	1868	SMS Cormoran	1913
Roscoe (ship)	1852-54	SMS Cormoran	1914-17
Roscoe II	1855	SMS Eber (I)	1888
Rose	1804	SMS Emden	1931 7
Rose (of Halifax, Nova Scotia)	1843-45	SMS Emden (I)	1911 a
Rose Marie	1993	SMS Emden (I)	1914
Rose Pool	1857	SMS Falke	1895-96
Ross	1944	SMS Falke	1898
Rousseau	1856	SMS Freya	1880
Rousseau	1860-62	SMS Gazelle	1875 6
Rover	1826	SMS Gneisenau	1886 c
Rover's Bride	1854	SMS Gneisenau	1914
Rowena	1848	SMS Habicht (II)	1881
Royal Admiral	1792 12	SMS Hertha	1875-76
Royal Admiral	1801	SMS Hertha	1881 5
Royal Charlotte	1797 f 02	SMS Hyäne (II)	1884 01
Royal Charlotte	1804 c 12	SMS Iltis (I)	1885 08
Royal Charlotte	1806 e 12	SMS Jaguar	1899 a 10
Royal Sovereign	1852	SMS Jaguar	1908 & 09
Royalist	1824 & 25	SMS Kudat	1899 b 10
Royalist	1830 & 31	SMS Köln	1933 6
Ruelep + another canoe	1721-22	SMS Leipzig	1883 05
Rupak	1875	SMS Leipzig	1909
Rurik	1816 05	SMS Leipzig	1909 04
Rurik	1817	SMS Möwe	1895-98
Ryno	1881	SMS Möwe	1897 11
Ryotaku Maru	1943	SMS Möwe	1898 03
Ryuhu (ex-Taigei)	1944	SMS Nautilus	1885 10.

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
SMS Nürnberg	1911 b	SS President Monroe	1920 5
SMS Nürnberg (I)	1910 6	SS President Monroe	1930
SMS Nürnberg (I)	1914 08	SS Princess Alice	1914 08
SMS Planet	1907 04	SS Prinz Eitel Freidrich	1914
SMS Planet	1908	SS Radnor	1924 02
SMS Planet	1911 c	SS Resolute	1924 04
SMS Planet	1914	SS Restorer	1933
SMS Scharnhorst	1910	SS Rio Pasig	1914 08
SMS Scharnhorst	1914	SS Rosecrans (=Columbia)	1901 01
SMS Seeadler	1900	SS Seestern	1906 & 07
SMS Sperber	1890 ca	SS Simpson	1927 11
SMS Sperber	1891 & 92	SS Stanley Dollar	1925 10
SMS Sperber	1893 11	SS Stanley Dollar	1929-35
SMS Vineta	1880 1	SS Stuart Dollar	1925
SMS Wolf	1890 ca	SS Sunkist	1933 3
SS Admiral Halstead	1937	SS Thorfinn	1985-90
SS Archer [or perhaps Arthur]	1892-1901	SS Titus	1899-1907
SS Avonmoor	1954	SS Totomi Maru	1914-15
SS Brunner	1904-1915	SS Triadic	1938-40
SS Bundarra	1919 12	SS Trienza	1938-45
SS California State	1933 1	SS Triona	1933-40
SS Celtic	1928 07	SS Urmston Grange	1906
SS Coblenz	1914 08	SS Victoria	1900
SS Defender	1933 3	SS Viking	1928 11
SS Del Monte	1933 3	SS Ysabel	1902-1907
SS Derbyline	1920 7	Sabina	1833 02
SS Diana Dollar	1928 11	Sabine	1944
SS Donau	1901	Sachitaka Maru No. 3	1944
SS Dumaru	1918	Sacra Familia	1720
SS Francis Drake	1962 +	Sacra Familia	1722 & 23
SS George Anson	1963 +	Sacra Familia	1725
SS Germania	1904-1914	Sacra Familia	1728 6
SS Grace Dollar	1925-28	Sacra Familia	1730 6
SS Hanover	1924 03	Sadie	1916 7
SS Helikon	1948	Sagittarius	1944
SS Intan	1920 9	Sagman	1981
SS Janet Nicoll	1890	Saiho Maru	1940 ca.
SS Kaeo Samud	1919	Saint George	1841-42
SS Kinau	1929 07	Saint George	1868
SS Komata	1940 12	Saint Peter	1844
SS Larry Doheny	1934 10	Saint-Louis	1713 b 2
SS Lurline	1918	Saipan	1893 ca
SS Mulpua	1921 05	Saipan Maru	1932
SS München	1900 08	Saipan Maru	1936-43
SS Ozeana	1901-03	Sakawa	1946
SS Pacific	1918 07	Sakito Maru	1944
SS Pacific	1924	Sally	1812
SS Pacific	1929 01	Sally Anne	1849
SS Pacific	1938 4	Salt Lake City	1942
SS President Hayes	1930	Salt Lake City	1946

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Salus	1842-43	San Clemente Maru	1943
Salvadora	1890 09	San Cristobal	1732 b 6
Samaritan	1944	San Cristobal	1735 6
Samidare	1944	San Cristóbal	1542-43 e
Samoa	1872	San Damián	1662
Samos	1847-48	San Diego	1654
Samuel Cunard (of Halifax)	1838 ca	San Diego	1668 b
Samuel Enderby	1835 & 36	San Diego	1672 5
Samuel Enderby	1842	San Diego	1944
Samuel Enderby	1845	San Diego (?)	1641/2 b
Samuel Enderby	1853	San Felipe	1575 b 6
Samuel Robertson	1848	San Felipe	1595 b
Samuel Robertson	1854	San Felipe	1595-96 b
Samuel S. Miles	1944	San Felipe	1785
San Agustin	1881-82	San Felipe	1787
San Alfonso	1602 d 4	San Felipe (?)	1592
San Ambrosio	1638 b	San Fernando (=Prínc. de Asturias)	1805
San Ambrosio	1639 a	San Fernando (=Prínc. de Asturias)	1816 11
San Ambrosio + 1 patache	1636	San Fernando (patache)	1688
San Andrés	1610 a	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1793
San Andrés	1621	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1795 a 5
San Andrés	1787	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1798 c
San Andrés	1789 b	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1801 04
San Andrés	1790	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1804 09
San Andrés	1791 & 92	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1805
San Andrés	1794	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1808-09
San Andrés	1796	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1810
San Andrés	1797 10	San Fernando, alias Magallanes	1814
San Andrés (patache)	1719-1720	San Fernandoy	1732
San Andrés (patache)	1720-21	San Francisco	1608
San Antonio	1542-43 c	San Francisco	1745
San Antonio	1603 b	San Francisco	1877
San Antonio	1814 & 15	San Francisco	1943-44
San Antonio (=Príncipe)	1780 3	San Francisco Maru	1944
San Antonio (de Padua)	1673 5	San Francisco Xavier	1653
San Antonio (de Padua)	1676	San Francisco Xavier	1655
San Antonio (de Padua)	1678	San Francisco Xavier	1698
San Antonio (de Padua)	1679 6	San Francisco Xavier	1700 5
San Antonio (de Padua)	1681 6	San Francisco Xavier	1702 6
San Antonio (de Padua)	1682	San Francisco Xavier	1705
San Buenaventura	1610	San Francisco Xavier (=Chamorro)	1803 01
San Buenaventura	1611 b 5	San Francisco Xavier (Chamorro)	1802-1803
San Carlos	1779	San Francisco Xavier (sloop)	1680
San Carlos	1810	San Francisco Xavier (sloop)	1683 8
San Carlos (Borromeo)	1767	San Francisco [Peruvian]	1610 b
San Carlos (Borromeo)	1769-70	San Francisco [Peruvian]	1611
San Carlos (Borromeo)	1771	San Francisco de Borja	1862
San Carlos (Borromeo?)	1774 ?	San Gabriel	1687
San Carlos (patache)	1766	San Gabriel	1688 8
San Carlos, alias el Filipino	1786 b 01	San Gabriel	1689 5

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
San Gabriel	1690 09	San Lucas	1567 b
San Ignacio + 1 other ship	1629	San Lucas + 2 other ships	1570 4
San Ildefonso	1591 b	San Luis + 1 other patache	1632
San Jacinto	1944	San Luís	1628 a
San Jerónimo	1566	San Luís	1635 b
San Jerónimo	1595-96 a	San Luís	1644
San Jerónimo	1599 b	San Luís	1646
San Jerónimo	1617 b	San Luís (=Modesto)	1809
San Jorge	1542-43 b	San Luís (=Modesto)	1812 07
San José	1660	San Luís (?)	1642 ?
San José	1663	San Martín	1542-43 f
San José	1665	San Martín	1582 5
San José	1667	San Martín	1585 b
San José	1669 6	San Martín	1587 a
San José	1770-72	San Nicolás	1631 b
San José	1874	San Nicolás	1640
San José (=Princesa)	1795/96?	San Nicolás + 1 patache	1620 6
San José (=Rey Fernando)	1818	San Pablo	1565 b
San José (de Gracia)	1772	San Pablo	1568 8
San José (de Gracia)	1774	San Pablo	1596 b
San José (de Gracia)	1776	San Pablo	1597
San José (de Gracia)	1778	San Pedro	1565 a
San José (de Gracia)	1779 07	San Pedro	1565 e
San José (de Gracia)	1780 a 5	San Pedro	1567 a
San José (de Gracia)	1782	San Pedro	1590 b 5
San José (de Gracia)	1784	San Pedro	1594 a
San José (de Gracia)	1786	San Pedro	1596 a
San José (de Gracia)	1788	San Pedro	1796 d 12
San José (galleon)	1696 9	San Pedro (=Caviteño)	1779
San José (galleon)	1697 6	San Pedro (=Caviteño)	1781
San José (patache)	1694 a	San Pedro (=Caviteño)	1782
San José y Bendición de Dios	1695 b	San Pedro y San Pablo	1606
San José y las Animas	1791	San Quintin	1884
San Juan	1565 c	San Quintin	1885 08
San Juan	1569	San Quintin	1887 09
San Juan	1571 b	San Quintin	1893-94
San Juan	1572	San Rafael (=La Pala, Comercio)	1800
San Juan	1575 a 6	San Rafael (=La Pala, Comercio)	1802
San Juan	1578	San Rafael (=La Pala, Comercio)	1806 02
San Juan	1630	San Rafael (alias Aguilar)	1799 09
San Juan	1944	San Raimundo	1628 b
San Juan (=La Espina)	1820 4	San Ruperto (=Aventurero)	1819 2
San Juan Bautista	1584	San Telmo	1675
San Juan Bautista	1585 a	San Telmo	1678 6
San Juan Bautista	1641/2 a	San Telmo	1681 6
San Juan Bautista	1757	San Telmo	1684 b 6
San Juan Bautista + 1 patache	1637	Sangamon	1944
San Juan de Letrán	1542-43 d	Sankisan Maru	1944
San Juan de Letrán	1543	Santa Ana	1587 d
San Lucas	1565 d	Santa Cruz (ex-Southern Cross)	1890-97

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Santa Fe	1944	Santo Domingo	1748
Santa Gertrudis, alias Neptuno	1808 a	Santo Domingo (=Príncipe de la Paz)	1802 09
Santa Margarita	1599 a	Santo Domingo de Guzman	1705
Santa Margarita	1601 3	Santo Domingo de Guzman	1707
Santa María de Guadalupe	1670	Santo Domingo de Guzman	1711 07
Santa María	1796 03	Santo Domingo de Guzman	1712 2
Santa María de Jesús (alias Mora)	1584 5	Santo Maru	1943
Santa María de la Victoria	1526 a 8	Santo Niño (de Cebu)	1686 d 6
Santa María del Parral	1526 b 8	Santo Niño (de Cebu)	1690 a 06
Santa Potenciana (+ 1 patache)	1602 a 4	Santo Niño (de Cebú)	1685 6
Santa Rita	1817	Santo Tomás	1686
Santa Rita	1819 b	Santo Tomás (+ 1 patache)	1601 4
Santa Rita	1822 09	Santo Toribio (patache)	1722-23
Santa Rosa	1678	Santísima Trinidad	1611 a 5
Santa Rosa	1680 6	Santísima Trinidad	1631 a
Santa Rosa	1684 a 6	Santísima Trinidad	1709
Santa Rosa	1686 b 6	Santísima Trinidad	1710 g 11
Santa Rosa	1699	Santísima Trinidad	1761 7
Santa Rosa	1709	Santísima Trinidad	1762
Santa Rosa	1764 3	Santísima Trinidad (=Buen Fin)	1754 6
Santa Rosa	1768 6	Santísima Trinidad (=Buen Fin)	1752
Santa Rosa	1808 b	Santísima Trinidad (=Buen Fin)	1756
Santa Rosa (boat)	1676	Santísima Trinidad (=Poderoso)	1759
Santa Rosa (galleon)	1677	Sanvikon	1950 7
Santa Rosa (galleon)	1766	Sapphire	1840
Santa Rosa de Lima (=Ramoncita)	1812 ca	Sapporo Maru	1944
Santa Rosa's launch	1686 c 6	Saracen	1823-25
Santa Rufina	1788	Sarah	1824
Santa Teretia	1938 +	Sarah	1850
Santa Teretia (ex-Arekantara)	1933-38	Sarah	1858
Santa Teretia II	1956	Sarah (of Mattapoissett)	1854
Santiago	1537	Sarah Ann	1829
Santiago	1542-43 a	Sarah Ann	1860-61
Santiago	1571 a	Sarah Mooers	1853
Santiago	1574 b	Sarah Parker	1848
Santiago	1590 a 5	Sarah and Elizabeth	1832
Santiago	1591 a	Sarah and Elizabeth	1835
Santiago	1594 b	Saranac	1944
Santiago	1595 a	Saratoga	1851
Santiago (=Infante Don Carlos)	1814 2	Saratoga	1943-44
Santo Cristo de Burgos	1689 6	Saratoga	1946
Santo Cristo de Burgos	1691	Satsuma	1914 10
Santo Cristo de Burgos	1693	Saturnus	1896-98
Santo Cristo de Burgos	1713 6	Saufley	1944
Santo Cristo de Burgos	1715 6	Saugatuck	1944
Santo Cristo de Burgos	1717	Savaii	1872-74
Santo Cristo de Burgos	1721 07?	Scaleby Castle	1812 b 02
Santo Domingo	1746 3	Scarborough	1788 b
Santo Domingo	1746 9	Scarborough	1790 c
Santo Domingo	1747 9	Schroeder	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Schuylkill	1944	Sheffield	1851-52
Scipion	1858 06	Sheldrake	1944
Scotia	1904 1	Sheridan	1944
Scotland	1849	Shetan (or Shotan) Maru	1944
Scotland	1853	Shiganoura Maru	1943
Scotland	1873-76	Shigure	1944
Sea	1853-54	Shimakaze	1944
Sea Bird	1876 6	Shimotsuki	1944
Sea Breeze	1850 10	Shinko Maru	1938
Sea Breeze	1858	Shinkoku Maru	1944
Sea Breeze	1872-73	Shinkoku Maru (another)	1944
Sea Breeze	1883	Shinkyō Maru	1944
Sea Cloud	1987	Shinshu Maru	1942
Sea Foam	1970s	Shiokaze Maru	1923 3
Sea Haven	1989-91	Shiratsuyu	1944
Sea Haven	1998 +	Shiriyiku Maru	1944
Sea King	1854	Shizuoka Maru	1920-33
Sea Nymph	1852 12	Shoan Maru	1944
Sea Otter	1786 f	Shoei Maru (another)	1943
Sea Queen	1867-68	Shoei Maru (many other names)	1943
Sea Shell	1854-56	Shoei Maru (yet another)	1944
Sea Shell	1858-59	Shogun	1997 11
Seafarer	1917	Shoho Maru	1943
Seatrain Georgia	1970 7	Shoka Maru	1942
Seaver	1883	Shokaku	1944
Sebastian Cabot	1867 05	Shoken Maru	1944
Secreto	1851-56	Shoko Maru	1943
Secreto	1856-59	Shonan Maru	1944
Sederstrom	1944	Shosei Maru	1944
Seiei Maru No. 2	1944	Shosei Maru (another)	1944
Seiko Maru	1944	Shotoku Maru	1944 ?
Sein Maru	1989 2	Shoun Maru	1944
Seine	1855-56	Shu Maru	1916 ca
Seiyo Maru	1944	Shunzan Maru	1944
Seizan Maru (many other names)	1944	Siar	1910
Selandia	1918 12	Siglo de Oro	1861 4
Selfridge	1944	Siglo de Oro	1864 09
Semiramus	1798	Sigourney	1944
Seneca	1852/53?	Sigsbee	1944
Seniavin	1827-28	Silver Cloud	1859
Seniavin	1828 f	Sir Charles Price	1823 & 24
Seringapatam	1840 ca	Sir Charles Price	1826
Seringapatam	1844 & 46	Sir George Osborne	1822 09
Seringapatam	1846 2	Sirrah	1902
Señor San José (ex-B. Constitución)	1823 +	Sisters	1827
Shanghae	1870 & 71	Skobeloff	1883
Sharon	1841-42 b	Skylark	1944
Shaw	1843	Smyrna	1851
Shaw	1944	Sofia	1854 11
Sheffield	1849	Solace	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Solide	1711 01	St. George	1874
Solide	1791 b	St. George	1923 ca
Solitude	1828 e 06	St. Joseph	1953-58
Sonne	1986	St. Lawrence	1850
Sonora	1818 09	St. Louis	1944
Sonora	1892 ca.	St. Nicholas	1857/8
Sooloo	1866	Stack	1946
Sophia	1830	Stafford	1861
Sophia	1851	Stafford	1872
Sophia Thornton	1854	Staghound	1882 & 83
Sophie	1870-71	Stamboul	1875
Sophie	1877	Stanly	1944
Sophie	1880	Stansbury	1944
Sophie	1886	Stanton	1826
Sophie	1893	Star of the Sea	1955-78
Soryu	1941	Star of the Sea (ex-Romance)	1951-55
South America	1848	Starlight	1944
South America	1854	Starling	1846-47
South Boston	1852/3 ?	Statendam	1970 +
South Boston	1856-57	Stella	1867
South Boston	1860-62	Stembel	1944
South Dakota	1944	Stephan	1901
South Sea (=Nanyo?)	1873	Stephan	1905 3
South Seaman	1858	Stephania	1846
Sovereign	1884	Stephania	1866-68
Soya	1944	Stephen Potter	1944
Soyo Maru	1887 & 89	Sterett	1944
Soyo Maru No. 2	1893	Stevens	1944
Spartan	1825 & 26	Stockham	1944
Spartan	1829	Storm King	1862
Spartan	1852-53	Storm King	1944
Spec	1870	Stormbird	1878
Spec	1872	Stratford	1834/35
Speck	1857	Stringham	1944
Speculant	1892 6	Suamico	1944
Speedwell	1855	Submarine I-169	1944
Spence	1944	Subtile	1787 b
Splendid	1846-48	Success	1721 05
Splendid	1859	Sugar Cane	1793 f
Splendid	1865	Sumatra	1914 ca
Spray	1877	Sumbilla	1855 01
Spy	1833 11	Sumter	1944
St-Antoine-de-Padoue	1708 6	Sun	1616 a 1
St-Jean-Baptiste	1769	Sun	1861
St. George	1705 4	Sunbeam	1867
St. George	1841	Sunbeam	1874
St. George	1848-49	Sunbeam	1877
St. George	1851-54	Sunbeam	1881-82
St. George	1855-56	Superior	1826 ?
St. George	1859-60	Superior	1835

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Superior	1849-50	Takao	1944
Superior	1857-60	Takaoka Maru	1944
Supply	1824 & 25	Takasago Maru	1945 07
Supply	1851-52	Takeura Maru	1944
Surprise	1790 a	Takuyo Maru	1984
Surprise	1842-43	Talbot	1944
Surprise (or Surprise)	1845	Talbot	1946
Susan	1796	Tallulah	1944
Susan	1852	Tama Maru	1944
Susan	1852-53	Tama Maru (another)	1944
Susan (of Nantucket)	1843	Tamahine Maru	1944
Susanne	1870-73	Tamanami	1944
Susanne	1875	Tamashima Maru	1944
Susanne	1875 & 76	Tambo	1910-19+
Susanne	1877	Tamerlane	1872
Sussex	1840-1844	Tamesa	1873 11
Susuki Maru	1944	Tamon Maru No. 8	1916 ca
Sutton	1851	Tanikaze	1944
Suwa Maru	1943	Tappahannock	1944
Suwannee	1944	Tarang	1907 10
Suzuya	1943-44	Taratai	1976
Swallow	1800 2	Tarawa	1891 ca
Swallow	1801 03	Tarquin (?)	1881
Swallow	1944	Tasso	1872
Swan	1884-89	Tatsuha Maru	1944
Swearer	1944	Tatsuta	1941
Swift	1844	Taunton Castle	1804 j 12
Swift	1850	Tawas	1944
Syren	1820 8	Tekesta	1944
Syren	1823	Temata (or Jimata)	1871-73
Syren	1854-55	Tematapula	1962
Syren Queen	1854-57	Tempest (= N. S. Perkins)	1858-59
Syringa	1868	Temposan Maru	1943
Südsee	1881	Tenedos	1850
T. L. Sweat	1889 4	Tennessee	1944
Tachi (or Taikichi) Maru	1944	Tenryu	1941
Tachikaze	1944	Tenryugawa Maru	1944
Tagua	1918-20	Tenya Maru (or Tenyu Maru)	1896 & 97
Tahiti	1891	Tenyu Maru	1890 06
Tahmaroo	1855	Tenyu Maru	1891
Taian Maru	1930s	Tenyu Maru	1892-97
Taian Maru	1944	Teraka	1970s
Taiho	1944	Terry	1944
Taiho Maru	1944	Terukawa Maru	1943
Taihosan Maru	1943	Terushima Maru	1943
Taikoku Maru	1944	Thames	1797 a 02
Taisho Maru No. 5	1944	Thames	1797 k 12
Taito Maru	1944	Thames	1806 f 12
Taiyo Maru	1914 12	Thames	1841
Tajima Maru	1944	Thatcher	1944

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
The Sullivans	1944	Trienza	1947-63
Thetis	1835	Trinculo [sic = HMS Trincomalee?]	1866 05
Thomas	1854	Trinidad	1521 a 3
Thomas Crisp	1842	Trinidad	1522 5
Thomas Dickason	1859	Trinidad	1580
Thomas Dickason	1862	Triomphant	1942 2
Thomas Pope	1880	Triona	1945
Thrasher	1890 ca	Triona II	1944-60
Three Brothers	1844	Triton	1825 ?
Three Brothers	1867-68	Triton	1861 & 63
Thuban	1944	Triton	1873-75
Thule (of Nantucket)	1843	Triton	1894
Tigress	1843	Triton	1908-15
Tigress	1850	Triton I	1847-48
Tilikum II	1914	True Briton	1784 12
Timor	1824	True Briton	1802 f 03
Timor (of Sag Harbor)	1851	True Briton	1804 i 12
Tingey	1944	Tsuga	1944
Tisdale	1944	Tsukuba Maru	1886
Titania	1909-10	Tsukuba Maru	1914 10
Titania	1944	Tulengkun (not Tulenkin)	1896-1901
Toa Maru	1943	Tungaru	1964
Tobacco Plant	1843	Tupelo	1944
Todos Los Santos	1568 b	Turakina	1962 11
Toeï Maru	1943	Turku	1859
Toeï Maru	1944	Tuscaloosa	1842-43
Togo Maru	1916 ca	Tuscan	1826
Toho Maru (ex-Ernemore)	1944	Tuscan	1944
Tokai Maru	1943	Tuscany	1850
Tole Mour	1988-92	Tutuila	1876
Toma Maru	1896	Tutuila	1878
Tonan Maru No.3	1944	Tutuila	1901
Tonei Maru	1943	Twining	1944
Tongatabu	1880	Two Boys	1885 +
Tonquin	1809 04	Two Brothers	1843-44 ?
Tora Maru	1901	Two Brothers	1851
Tora Maru	1910	Two Brothers	1855-56
Tora Maru No. 1	1914-16	Tybee	1858/9
Tora Maru No. 1	1917-18	Tyre	1870
Tora Maru No. 1	1919	USAT Buford	1901 04
Tori	1879-1980	USAT Buford	1902
Toward Castle	1834	USAT Buford	1908
Toyo Maru No. 2	1943	USAT Buford	1911
Toyotsu Maru	1942	USAT Cambrai	1929 12
Toyoyama Maru	1942	USAT Dix	1908 6
Trade Wind	1939 09	USAT Dix	1911 10
Transit	1823-25	USAT General Butner	1949
Triadic II	1948-64	USAT Grant	1928-31
Triaster	1935-40	USAT Grant	1933-34
Triaster II	1955-64	USAT Great Northern	1920 8

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
USAT Indiana	1901 04	USS Beaver	1925 07
USAT Lawton	1901 02	USS Beaver	1932 05
USAT Liscum	1920	USS Begor	1946
USAT Logan	1909-19	USS Benevolence	1946
USAT Logan	1920 6	USS Bennington	1899 01
USAT Logan	1921-22	USS Bittern	1920 & 21
USAT Madawaska	1920-21	USS Booth	1945 v 09
USAT Meigs	1934 10	USS Borie	1925 05
USAT Meigs	1938	USS Borie	1932 04
USAT Sheridan	1902-20	USS Bountiful	1946
USAT Sherman	1904 7	USS Bowditch	1946
USAT Sherman	1910-22	USS Brooklyn	1916
USAT Somme	1927 04	USS Brutus	1898 e 7
USAT Thomas	1898 i 7	USS Brutus	1899 01
USAT Thomas	1903 2	USS Brutus	1900 02
USAT Thomas	1907-18	USS Buffalo	1909 07
USAT Thomas	1920-28	USS Buffalo	1922 12
USCG Basswood	1980s	USS Bulmer	1927 11
USCG Planetree	1958 6	USS Burleson	1946
USCGC Assateague	1990 +	USS Caesar	1918
USCGC Cape George	1981-90	USS Canopus	1924
USCGC Sassafras	1998 +	USS Castor	1941 11
USNA Abarenda	1911 02	USS Celtic	1921-22
USNA Abarenda	1915 10	USS Charles R. Greer	1945 t 09
USNA Nereus	1915	USS Charleston	1898 a 6
USNA Nereus	1916	USS Chattanooga	1910
USNC Nanshan	1899 03	USS Chaumont	1922-37
USS A. M. Sumner	1946	USS Chicot	1948-49
USS Abarenda	1918-19	USS Chowanoc	1975
USS Abarenda	1921	USS Cincinnati	1917
USS Abarenda	1922	USS Cleveland	1910
USS Adams	1906 12	USS Collett	1958 6
USS Ajax	1913-14	USS Colorado	1912 6
USS Ajax	1917-18	USS Colorado	1937
USS Ajax	1921	USS Cumberland Sound	1946
USS Alabama	1908 7	USS Denver	1910 1
USS Albermarle	1946	USS Dolphin	1825
USS Alert	1877	USS EPCE(R)857	1950 b
USS Alert	1881	USS Edsall	1927 11
USS Alliance	1890 11	USS Elliot	1920 4
USS Argonne	1924 07	USS Essex	1884
USS Asheville	1929 05	USS Essex	1887 12
USS Asheville	1932 03	USS Fall River	1946
USS Augusta	1934 10	USS Farguhar	1945 q 09
USS Avery Island	1946	USS Fenimore Cooper	1859 5
USS Avocet	1921 10	USS Finsch	1921 10
USS Avocet	1932 07	USS Flying Fish	1841 b 4
USS Barker	1925 05	USS Flying Fish	1842 c
USS Bath	1922 12	USS Fulton	1932 09
USS Beaver	1922	USS Galveston	1910 1

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
USS Galveston	1913 10	USS Monterey	1917
USS Gar	1943	USS Mt. McKinley	1946
USS Gold Star	1920-41	USS Nanshan	1900 09
USS Greenling	1942	USS Napa	1920-29
USS Greer	1920 4	USS Narragansett	1872 8
USS Guam	1903-04	USS Nero	1898 h 7
USS Guam	1945 03	USS Nero	1899
USS Gypsy	1954 3	USS Newport News	1919-24
USS Haddock	1943	USS Nitro	1927
USS Hanna	1953-1954	USS Nitro	1929-31
USS Hart	1920 5	USS Nitro	1933-34
USS Hart	1927 11	USS Nitro	1935
USS Hart	1930 12	USS Ohio	1900 10
USS Haven	1946	USS Oregon	1899 04
USS Hector	1915 05	USS Orion	1916
USS Henderson	1926-41	USS Osmus (or Ozmus)	1945 n 09
USS Heron	1921 10	USS Ossipee	1886 3
USS Houston	1921-22	USS Panther	1922 12
USS Houston	1931 2	USS Parrott	1927 11
USS Hulbert	1927 11	USS Pastora	1945 10
USS Huron	1922 12	USS Patapsco	1854 03
USS Huron	1927 01	USS Patoka	1920-22
USS Hyman	1945 p 09	USS Peacock	1841 a 4
USS Iris	1899 04	USS Peacock	1842 b
USS Ironwood	1958	USS Pecos	1922 12
USS Iroquois	1885 ca	USS Pecos	1924 10
USS Jamestown	1870	USS Penguin	1929-41
USS Jason	1921	USS Penguin	1941
USS Jason	1924 05	USS Pennsylvania	1898 09
USS Jason	1932 04	USS Pensacola	1919-24
USS John Adams	1872	USS Philip	1954 3
USS John D. Edwards	1925 05	USS Pilsbury	1927 11
USS Justice	1901 03	USS Piscataqua	1915-19
USS Justin	1900-03	USS Piscataqua	1916
USS Kenneth Whiting	1946	USS Piscataqua	1917
USS Lea	1920 4	USS Pittsburg	1926 12
USS Lehardy	1945 r 09	USS Pittsburg	1927 11
USS Levy	1945 s 09	USS Pittsburg	1928 01
USS Lipan	1953	USS Pompey	1910 6
USS MacLeish	1932 04	USS Pompey	1918
USS Maine	1908 7	USS Pope	1927 11
USS Mars	1915 01	USS Porpoise	1854 b 02
USS McCormick	1932 04	USS Portland	1945 l 09
USS Memphis	1927 11	USS Proteus	1917
USS Memphis	1938 3	USS Proteus	1964-92
USS Milwaukee	1923	USS Pruitt	1927 11
USS Milwaukee	1927 11	USS Pyro	1922 02
USS Milwaukee	1938 3	USS R. L. Barnes	1920-41
USS Monadnock	1898 g 7	USS Rainbow	1922 11
USS Monterey	1898 f 7	USS Ramapo	1921 10

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
USS Ramapo	1928 11	USS Warren	1902 9
USS Ramapo	1929-34	USS West Hixton	1920 8
USS Ramapo	1936	USS Wharton	1946
USS Regulus	1941	USS Wheeling	1899 04
USS Relief	1842 d	USS Whipple	1925 05
USS Rhind	1946	USS William B. Preston	1927 11
USS Rizal	1920 4	USS William Ward Burrows	1941
USS Rizal	1927 11	USS Yarnell	1920 4
USS Rizal	1930 12	USS Yorktown	1899 02
USS Rochester	1932 04	USS Yosemite	1899 08
USS Sacramento	1932 03	USS Zafiro	1899 11
USS Sarah Thompson	1920 4	Udo Maru	1943
USS Saratoga	1851	Ukarami Maru	1944
USS Saratoga	1916 1	Uncas	1844-45
USS Saratoga	1941	Uncas	1847
USS Saturn	1919	Undine	1880
USS Scindia	1900	Unicorn	1854-55
USS Sicard	1927 11	Union	1849 9
USS Simpson	1932 04	United States	1844
USS Smith Thompson	1925 05	United States	1847-48
USS Solace	1900 11	United States	1859
USS Solace	1901	Unity	1836 7
USS Solace	1905	Unkai Maru No. 6 (ex-Venus)	1944
USS Stack	1945 m 09	Unyo Maru	1910 2
USS Stewart	1927 11	Urakaze	1944
USS Supply	1903-17	Uranie	1819 3
USS Sussex	1955	Uranus	1890 10
USS Tanager	1923	Uranus	1896
USS Tangier	1941	Uranus	1898 11
USS Tarbell	1920 4	Uranus	1899 d 10
USS Theemin	1945	Uzuki	1944
USS Tillman	1945 w 10	Valdés	1791
USS Torrey	1947	Vanguard	1850
USS Torrey	1952	Vanora	1933 9
USS Tracey	1925 05	Vansittart	1781 1
USS Tracy	1932 04	Vauadis (?)	1884
USS Trenton	1927 11	Vavao	1880
USS Trenton	1938 3	Velasco	1885 02
USS Truxton	1927 11	Velasco	1886 5
USS Truxton	1932 04	Velasco	1890 09
USS Tulsa	1929 02	Vencedora	1866 c 08
USS Tuscarora	1874	Venelia	1830
USS Upshur	1920 4	Venice	1850
USS Vandalia	1855 07	Venice	1854
USS Vega	1924 02	Venice	1856
USS Vincennes	1829 12	Venice (of Philadelphia)	1843 3
USS Vincennes	1835 11	Venus	1792 d 05
USS Vincennes	1842 a	Venus	1794
USS Vincennes	1854 a 02	Venus	1880
USS Warren	1900 02	Venus	1891-95

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Venus	1895-96	Wallace R. Gray	1947
Vernon	1853	Waller	1944
Vernon	1857	Walmer	1835
Vesper	1859-60	Walmer Castle	1797 e 02
Vesta	1866-68	Walmer Castle	1797 m 12
Vesta	1869	Walpole	1794 d 12
Vestal	1944	Walter Scott	1852-53
Vickery	1863	Wanderer	1851
Victoria	1521 b 3	Wanderer	1889/90
Victoria	1660	War Hawk	1944
Victoria	1834	Warley	1797 g 11
Victoria	1839-40	Warren	1858
Victoria	1902	Warren	1859
Victoria, alias La Manileña	1816-17	Warren	1944
Victoria? & Santiago?	1658	Warren (of Holmes' Hole)	1854
Vidette	1907-08	Warren Hastings	1787
Vigilant	1841	Warwick	1761 b 3
Viking	1855	Warwick	1845
Villalobos	1897	Wasa	1804
Villalobos	1898	Washington	1846
Villalobos	1899 f 10	Washington	1857 01
Ville de Rennes	1857 11	Washington	1859-60
Vincennes	1944	Washington	1867
Vineyard	1852	Washington	1944
Vineyard	1854-55	Washington (of New Bedford)	1851
Vineyard	1857-58	Washington (of New Bedford)	1856
Virginia	1845-46	Wasp (II)	1944
Virginia	1856	Water Lily	1864
Virgo	1944	Water Lily (=Pioneer)	1868-70
Visayas	1886 5	Waterman	1944
Vishnu	1847-48	Waters	1944
Vision	1876	Wave	1843 4
Vision	1876-77	Wavelet	1858-60
Vision	1877	Waverly	1844-45
Vision	1878	Waverly	1853
Vitiaz	1871	Waverly	1856
Voia Lomipeau	1990s	Waverly	1859
Volador	1914	Waverly (alias Kaahumanu)	1834-35
Volage	1886	Wayne	1944
Waakzamheydt [= Vigilance]	1791 a	Weaver	1944
Wadleigh	1944	Wedderburn	1944
Wadsworth	1944	Wesson	1944
Waiialua	1861 2	Wharton	1944
Waiialua	1862	Whisper	1970 ca.
Wainwright	1946	White Marsh	1944
Waji Maru	1936	White Plains	1944
Wakatake (ex-Kikyo)	1944	White Rose (ex-Nueva Tigre)	1908
Wakatsuki	1944	Whitman	1944
Walker	1944	Wichita	1944
Wallaby	1841	Wigand	1912

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Wild Wave	1856 ca	Wisconsin	1850 10
Wildman	1824	Wolga	1847 & 50
Wildman	1830	Wolga	1850-51
Wildman (or Mildman)	1857 ca. 11	Wong Koi	1901 05
Wileman	1944	Wonganella	1923 ca
Wilhelmina en Maria	1828 04	Woodbine	1944
Will O' the Wisp	1844-45 b	Woodcot	1787 d 11
Will Watch	1847	Woodlark	1840-ca
William	1840 ca	Woodlark	1847
William Badger	1855-56	Woodlark	1850
William Barry (?)	1853	Wrecker	1880
William Baylies	1887-90	Xantho	1867
William Baylies	1891 & 92	Xiang Yang Hong No. 14	1986-90
William C. Nye	1852	Yahagi	1914
William C. Nye	1858-60	Yahagi	1944
William Cole	1855	Yamagi Maru	1930s
William Gillies	1843	Yamagiri Maru	1944
William H. Harbeck	1851	Yamagumo	1944
William Hamilton	1841	Yamakisan Maru (& other names)	1944
William Hamilton	1844	Yamashimo Maru	1944
William Hamilton	1849	Yamashiro Maru	1920s
William Hamilton	1851-53	Yamashiro Maru	1932 10
William Melville	1850	Yamashiro Maru	1934 ca.
William Neilson	1846	Yamashiro Maru	1941 & 44
William P. Biddle	1943-44	Yamato	1942-43
William Penn	1844	Yap	1891
William Penn	1852	Yarnall	1944
William Rotch	1865	Yawata Maru	1920s
William Rotch	1867	Yayoi	1941
William Rotch	1871	Yodo	1921
William Rotch	1881	Yokohama Maru	1920s +
William Sprague	1850	Yokosuka	1993
William Tell	1853	Yorktown	1942-44
William Thompson	1849	Yoshimo	1897
William Thompson	1852	Young Eagle	1842
William W. Burrows	1944	Young Eagle	1846
William Wirt	1835	Young Hector	1854-56
William and Eliza	1842-43	Young Hector	1858-60
William and Eliza	1845-47	Young Hero	1856
William and Henry	1842-44	Young Phoenix	1842-43
Williamson	1944	Young William	1795 11
Wilmington & Liverpool Packet	1840	Yubae Maru	1944
Wilmington & Liverpool Packet	1842-44	Yubari	1941
Wilson	1944	Yubari	1944
Wilson	1946	Yugumo	1941
Windsor	1944	Yukikaze	1944
Winged Arrow	1944	Yunagi	1944
Winslow	1856	Zampa	1919 09
Winthrop	1854	Zane	1944
Winthrop	1856-57	Zealandia (alias New Zealander)	1858 12

INDEX BY SHIP

NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT	NAME OF SHIP	YEAR & MTH OF VISIT
Zealandia (alias New Zealander)	1861 4		
Zeilin	1944		
Zélee	1838-39 b		
Zenas Coffin	1830 ?		
Zenobia	1797		
Zephyr	1830		
Zephyr	1845-46		
Zephyr	1849		
Zone	1845		
Zone	1856		
Zotoff	1846 & 47		
Zuiho (ex-Takasaki)	1944		
Zuikaku	1944		
Zukai Maru	1944		
Zuni	1944		

**HISTORY OF
MICRONESIA

CUMULATIVE

INDEX

TO VOLUMES 1-19**

by

Rodrigue Lévesque

Vol. 20, Book 3

CUMULATIVE INDEX

TO

HISTORY OF MICRONESIA

SERIES

by
Rodrigue Lévesque

2002

A

- Abaiang Island 1:561
- Abalos y Bracamonte, Captain Alonso de 7:672
- Abarca y Valdés, Captain/General Francisco (Antonio) de 13:76
commanded galleon *Guía* in 1730 10:678
gentleman courier, ashore at Navidad 12:483
- Abaurrea, Juan de
treasurer at Manila 12:409
- Abba Thulle
chief of Coror 15:105, 123, 169, 221, 244, 257, 280, 289, 298, 308, 310, 564, 600, 606; 16:222-225
a title, not a proper name 15:665
his portrait 15:650
his description 15:103-104, 325-327, 354-356
had 5 wives 15:388
named a son "Captain" 15:389
buried another son 15:390-391
first interview with Capt. Wilson 15:152
visited Oroolong I. 15:176-187, 244, 253-254, 279, 286-287, 303, 312-313, 317
ceded Oroolong to England 15:140
requested military assistance 15:121, 239
visited Emungs 15:227-228, 235-236
visited Peleliu 15:259, 264, 266
given presents 15:184, 276, 315, 544-546
presents by him 15:381-382
farewell to Leeboo 15:317-318, 324
farewell to Capt. Wilson 15:314, 368
welcomed the English in 1791 15:535
died in 1792 15:580
- Ababa, or Abbaba*
Chamorro word meaning Silly, idiot 4:601, 604; 5:43
N.B. Now written Bábaba.
- Abella, Domingo 1:229; 5:439
- Abella Fuertes, Judge Alonso de
interim Governor of Philippines, 1689-90 9:332, 334-335, 337, 571
joined Audiencia of Mexico in 1699 10:429
- Abemama Atoll 16:168; 17:243; 18:167
- Abergavenny, ship**
sailed past Palau in 1797 15:662
- Abigail, ship** 16:379; 1817
- Abiutac Island
See Ulul, Namonuito atoll
- Aborn, Captain Jonathan
commanded ship Patterson in 1803-1804 17:549
- Abraham, Pedro 17:514
- Abrejos Island
map showing it 1:637
- Abreu, Juan de
Portuguese owner of boat used by Arriola 9:593
- Abuyog, or Abuyog, Leyte, Phil.
eastern part of Leyte 1:571, 634; 2:140, 221, 229
See also Leyte Island
- Acapulco, port/town of 1:545, 559; 2:41, 44, 244, 283, 289, 291, 361, 377, 443, 445, 475, 481, 514-515, 517, 530, 536, 575, 577, 591, 595, 647; 3:62, 86, 154, 205-208, 215, 218-225, 230, 245, 248, 253, 261, 301, 313, 324, 328, 342-343, 345, 348, 375, 410, 413, 418, 449, 462, 467, 469, 471, 500, 516, 520, 553, 558, 576, 588, 615, 621; 4:57, 64, 94, 145, 151-152, 154-155, 159, 161, 216, 398, 400; 5:80, 373, 381, 508; 6:70-71, 108, 127, 136, 269, 307, 626, 667; 7:31-32; 9:392, 623; 10:89, 92, 229, 263, 335, 383, 407-409, 412-413, 416-419, 429-430, 561, 565, 613, 669, 673-683; 11:70, 85-86, 254-256, 530-532, 652-654; 12:115, 117, 132, 139, 310, 491-492; 13:73, 379, 416-417, 435, 464, 477, 479, 572, 622, 677, 687; 14:74, 121, 166, 174, 181, 355, 452, 461, 635, 668, 670; 16:64-66, 89, 128-129, 136, 153, 295, 299, 407, 410, 487, 493, 533, 551, 566, 571-572; 17:375, 468-469, 585, 659-660; 18:20-21, 51, 63, 99, 103, 199
meaning of the name 2:539
sketch of the port 2:377
map of the port 3:453
description by Cardona 3:449
contraband methods discovered 14:385
handling of Manila galleons 14:547
plan of it made circa 1770 14:390
rules when galleons are in port 13:682-685
procedures for checking the manifest 14:175
strong earthquake in 1754 14:181
alternative ports for galleons 18:163, 165
sailing directions 11:531-532
See also Fort San Diego
- O-Acea Island 1:543, 551, 560
- Acevedo, Antonio de Miranda de 1:625
- Acevedo, Pilot/Admiral Antonio (de) 4:358, 401, 423, 464, 466, 503; 5:80; 6:70; 7:107-109, 114; 9:75, 77
recommended for the exploration of New Guinea 6:310
his opinion on a direct Manila-Guam route 6:319-320
died in April 1700 10:239
- Acevedo, Gonzalo Gomez de 1:476
- Acevedo, José de 14:301, 304
Manila trader 14:101
quartermaster of Cavite arsenal 14:303
- Acevedo, Fr. Juan (de)
Jesuit rector at Seville 5:95; 7:145-146
- Acevedo, Captain Juan de 3:488
- Acevedo Coutinho, António de 1:368, 530, 539
- Acfayan, or Agfayan, Bay 8:154
- Acosta, José de 1:23
- Acosta, Fr. José de
his book on Paraguay 4:279, 390
- Acosta, Major/Pilot Juan Luis de 10:592-593, 634-635, 647, 654; 11:166-167, 170-171, 182; 13:153
his opinion on best time for voyage to Guam 10:636
said wrongly to have commanded a galleon 10:675
- Acosta, Martín de 1:543, 546, 557
- Act of contrition 4:129-130, 187, 203, 205, 207, 209-211, 360; 5:677, 683
See also Lopez, Fr. Gerónimo
- Acts of taking possession of land 2:401, 406
of the Philippines, i.e. Cibabao and Tandaya 2:99, 166

- of the Ladrones, i.e. Guam 2:94, 161, 182, 278
of the Marshalls, i.e. Mejit 2:152, 180
- Activo**, brig 17:66, 104, 106; 18:60, 124, 134
- Acuña, Cristobal Vasquez de** 1:368
- Acuña, Nuño de**
See Cunha, Nunho da
- Acuña, Governor Pedro Bravo de** 3:123, 154-155, 197, 202, 205-207, 209, 212, 215-221, 255, 322-323, 664
- Adams, Joseph** 18:555, 558
- Adams, Will, or William** 3:18, 97, 99, 101, 296, 298-299, 303, 317-319, 324, 454-460
his fief in Japan 3:297, 458
his letters 3:100-102
his visit to Vizcaino 3:378
- Acuña, Rodrigo de** 1:390, 417, 461
- Adán, alias Gerstl, Fr. Juan**
See Gerstl, Fr. Juan
- Aday, Captain Antonio**
Chamorro leading man of Mongmong, 1721 12:292
- Admiral Hughes, ship** 15:662
- Ado**
Chamorro assassin 7:242
- Aduarte, Fr. Diego** 3:205, 250, 252, 270
- Adyan, a native** 5:399
- Adzes, or axes** 6:78-79
- Æolus, Dutch ship** 3:462, 477
- Aga, or Agao**
Chamorro word meaning pandanus tree 6:429
N.B. Now written Aga'on.
- Agahi, Carlos**
Chamorro who rescued a boy at sea 10:376
- Aganduru Moriz, Fr. Rodrigo de** 1:579, 615-616
- Agaña, town/city of** 5:490, 497, 499, 503; 6:84; 7:566; 11:395; 13:34; 16:516, 521
descriptions of it 7:321, 501; 9:141, 148, 155; 19:594
had only 53 houses but gained prominence in 1668 4:641, 635
first stockade of 1671 destroyed by typhoon 4:301-302
3 suburbs built around it in 1679 7:224, 259
- church of Agaña** 7:551; 9:624
sheds used as first churches 6:566
new one built at end of 1670 6:114
completed in July 1671 6:116
destroyed by typhoon 6:119
dismantled in 1672 6:133
common roof with Jesuit residence 6:119
rebuilt of stone and adobe 6:378, 599
ceremonies, incl. processions, etc. 6:349, 445
new church dedicated on 25 April 1677 6:624
- 6 different residences between 1668 and 1686 7:551, 609; 8:570
latest Jesuit residence 8:18, 25
fort being built in 1682 7:615
Esplana's pig-styes unsightly 9:21
had 300 inhabitants in 1690 9:428
had 449 inhabitants in 1693 9:580
granted title of city by the King 8:417, 439; 9:43
See also Forts of Guam
See also Guam Island—Agaña
- Agao, or Hagao**
Chamorro who wanted to kill missionary helpers 5:427
- Agao, Simon**
Chamorro living at Aniguag 11:81
- Agat, town of Guam** 7:64, 242; 8:154; 9:412, 457, 502, 507, 576, 624
first church built in 1680
had 300 inhabitants in 1690 9:429
new church and residence built in 1690 9:423
fiesta planned there in August 1690 9:493
had 249 inhabitants in 1693 9:580
See also Guam Island—Agat
- Aegon, Timoteo**
Chamorro living at Umatac 12:526
- Agman, Ambrosio**
See Hagman, Ambrosio
- Agnese's Atlas** 1:143
- Agnew, W.** 16:205
- Agote, Manuel** 16:310
- Agrigan Island** 4:515, 554; 5:67; 6:79, 81, 97, 112; 7:598; 10:159, 193-195, 198; 16:135; 17:63, 65; 18:89, 176-177, 309-310, 340, 492-493, 539, 554-555, 558; 19:57-58
discovered 1:310, 325, 331-332
San Leo, name given to its open road 4:645
Oprao, village of 4:515, 558, 642; 5:490, 687
Sumarrago, village of 4:515, 558, 642; 5:489, 686
foreigners living there in 1812 18:90
foreigners removed in 1814-15 18:341, 570-571; 19:239, 540, 544
more settlers brought there in 1816-17 18:174-175
- Aguado, Fr. Francisco** 4:117
- Aguado, Francisco Antonio** 12:332
- Aguardiente**
See Tuba
- Aguarín, Chief Diego** 6:9, 14, 374, 599; 7:238, 568; 10:235; 19:216
living at Agaña, friendly to Spanish in 1674 6:301
leader of a rebellion 6:360, 363, 453, 598
was paramount chief of the Catan side (northern half of Guam) 6:621
he and his allies attacked on 15 October 1676 6:378
his strategy was to starve out the garrison 6:622
speech attributed to him by some, and to Hurao by others 6:450
captured in Rota and executed in Guam 6:469; 7:411, 462
- Aguaron, Br.**
took part in 1709 voyage to Carolines 10:658
- Aguaron, Fr. Francisco**
Jesuit residing at Acapulco 12:137
- Aguas, Alexandro**
Chamorro boy who died of a fever 9:509
- Aguaya, Enrique**
Chamorro resident of Inésu 9:423
- Aguero, Balthasar de**
died soon after leaving Acapulco in 1697 10:135
- Aguero, Fernando Estanislao**
his bequeath to the Mariana Mission unpaid 14:539
- Aguiar, Pedro Alfonso de** 1:368, 372
- Aguiar y Seijas, Archbishop Francisco de** 9:133
was a relative of Quiroga 7:622
- Aguijan, or Aguiguan, Island** 1:332; 6:85, 111, 142; 7:572, 598; 11:526, 646; 16:372, 382, 552, 567, 593; 8:91-92; 17:371
same as Santo Angel (Custode) 5:36
source of wood for building canoes 6:85

- conquered by Quiroga in 1695 9:664, 674, 684;
19:228
its conquest reported by Quiroga 11:49
HMS Centurion almost driven upon it 13:503, 527
- Aguila, Fr. Diego** 3:250
- Aguilar, Alonso de**
Mexican soldier killed at Sumay in 1676 6:365, 465
- Aguilar, Bishop Fray Diego de**
his brother was an Army officer 10:414
went to Philippines in 1680 10:416
his death reported 10:426
- Aguilar, Fr. Mateo de** 3:614-615
- Aguilar y Ponce de León, Governor Rafael** 16:642,
645, 674- 675; 17:106, 112, 114, 221
Governor of Philippines, 1793-1806
- Aguinagro, Juan Bautista de**
official of House of Trade at Seville 7:149
- Aguirre, Fr. Andrés de** 2:104, 132, 258, 263-267,
530
his bio-sketch 2:27
- Aguirre, Ascencio** 2:246
- Aguirre, Francisco** 3:338
- Aguirre, Captain José Antonio**
surgeon living in Guam 17:24-26
- Aguirre, Gen./Major José de** 10:92, 263-264; 13:149
commanded galleon *Begoña* in 1721-22 12:483,
485, 490
- Aguirre, Captain Juan Bautista de** 11:476, 478
commanded patache *Santo Domingo* in 1711 11:467
- Aguirre, Fr. Martín de** 3:150
- Aguirre, Fr. Nicolás**
chaplain of patache *San Andrés* in 1720 12:232
- Aguon, José (Antonio)** 14:578
Chamorro-Spanish interpreter 13:291
- Agurto, Fr. Pedro de** 3:247
- Ahumada, Fr. Juan de** 5:99, 552; 6:315, 374; 7:258,
681; 8:221, 592
his bio-sketch 8:594
his physical description 5:101
a rare letter from this obscure missionary 8:224
wanted to excommunicate *Esplana* 6:557
companion of Fr. Monroy at *Orote* 6:377, 653
advised Br. Díaz to arrest a lecherous youth 6:567
his 1684-87 diary now lost 8:595; 9:28
his last letter 9:27
nearly killed by *Oranug* during 1684 revolt 8:341;
9:56
- Aidara**
Marshallese word meaning "friend" 18:217, 220,
255, 439
meaning both "friend" and "good" 18:580
- Ailinglaplap Atoll** 2:337
- Ailuk Atoll** 18:248, 276, 283, 315, 415, 448
discovered 2:85, 107, 136, 153, 261, 272
map of it 2:86
Kapeniur islet 18:416
- Ainsiburu, Captain Andrés de** 17:469
commanded frigate *San Rafael* in 1800 17:279
- Ainsiburu, Joaquín de** 17:375
- Airik Island** 18:261-262
See also *Marshall Islands*
- Alacanadre, Master-of-camp Miguel** 3:162
- Alamagan Island** 1:332; 3:346; 6:86, 971; 7:598;
8:527; 10:158, 160, 191, 198
where Fr. *Coomans* found refuge 8:346
- site of *Howel's Bay* 17:378
- Alanos**
Spanish word meaning Mastiffs, or attack dogs
1:113
See also *Warfare—Spanish*
- Alanuza, Br. Pedro de** 4:73
- Alarm, frigate** 17:81
- Alarcón, Fr. Juan de** 12:623
- Alastuey, Fr. Diego de** 5:542, 555-556
- Alava, Fr. Andrés de** 5:675; 7:479, 482, 485
- Alava Squadron** 17:31, 35, 37, 45, 51; 19:236
- Alava, Sqn Leader Igancio María de** 17:35, 39-40,
42-43, 51, 104-105, 281, 283, 310, 373, 376,
472, 519, 523
- Albacore (fish)** 2:84
- Albay, Phil.** 4:296, 364; 9:127
- Albion, ship** 17:652-653
- Albuquerque, Fr.** 2:27
- Albuquerque, Jorge de** 1:303-304, 318, 406
- Alcala (de Henares)** 4:110, 117, 235; 5:5:267, 677,
684
- Alcaraz, Licentiate Andrés de** 3:212, 214-215, 259,
485-486, 491
- Alcaraz, Fr. Cristobal** 10:142
- Alcaraz, Fr. Ignacio** 3:495
- Alcaraz, Fr. José de** 4:115
- Alcarazo, General Juan de** 3:602, 606
- Alcazaba, Simon de** 1:368, 370, 527
- Alcazar, Fr. Bartolomé** 10:142, 266
- Alcazar, Br. Juan de** 3:552
- Alçoçer, Alonso de** 3:645; 4:25, 35
- Alcorrea, Pilot Bartolomé** 14:73
- Aldave, Pascual de** 8:58
- Alegre, Francisco** 13:178
- Alegre, Fr. Francisco Xavier** 4:111
- Alemán, Fr. Ignacio** 12:59-60
- Alert, ship** 17:541
- Alexa, barque** 3:240
- Alexalde, Antonio**
Spanish gunner wounded by sling-stone 7:404
- Alexander, ship** 16:333; 17:550
visited *Angaur* in 1788 15:501, 503
- Alexo, Pedro de**
Mexican killed near *Sogua* on 2 Feb. 1674 6:199,
225; 8:184; 9:617
- Alfaro, José de** 12:68
- Alfaro, Fr. Pedro** 2:486
- Alguacil**
Spanish word meaning Constable, defined 1:164
- Alicalde, Second-Lieut. Juan de** 7:95
- Alicante, port of Spain**
its strong wine described 7:156-157
- Aliman, Manuel de** 11:235
- Aliponzoni y Catáneo, Fabio** 16:450
- Alias, Captain Juan** 16:232
commanded *Príncipe de Asturias* 1805 17:610-611
- Allanegui, Major Miguel de** 11:197, 218, 361-362,
367, 478; 13:220-221, 226, 229- 230
government notary at *Manila* in 1710s 11:217
- Alliance, frigate** 16:229
- Almaguer, Fr. Andrés de** 5:102
- Almansoor, Chief or King** 1:474
- Almazan, Fr. Juan de** 7:466
- Almazan, Captain (Infantry) Pedro** 3:338
- Almeida, António de** 1:577

- Almonasir, Fr. Diego de 10:425
 Almonte, Pedro de 2:645; 4:26, 35
Alnwick Castle, ship 17:590, 593
 Alonso, Fr. Francisco
 Provincial at Manila in 1718 12:101
 Rector of College of Manila in 1721 12:302
 Altamarino, Fr. Diego
 Jesuit living at Madrid 8:642
 Altamarino, Matías
 Mexican killed near Sogua on 2 Feb. 1674 8:184
 Altamira, Angulo, Francisco de
 secretary of Council of Indies 7:508, 639, 659, 668
 Altamirano, Fr. Diego
 Jesuit procurator at Madrid in 1685 7:663
 Altamirano, Matías de
 Mexican surgeon, killed by natives 6:226
 Altamirano, Fr. Tomás 6:689
 died on 13 January 1680 10:415
Althea, ship 17:223
 Alva de Rabe, Captain Isidro 14:20
 Alvarado, Diego de
 member of Council of Indies in 1681 7:226
 Alvarado, Fr. Alonso de 1:571
 Alvarado, Fernando de 1:543, 545, 551, 560
 Alvarado, Francisco de 1:572
 Alvarado, Juan de 1:569, 572
 Alvarado, Matías de 1:571, 574-575
 Alvarado, Pedro de 1:553, 569, 572, 621-622
 Alvarado, Licentiate
 See Casa y Alvarado
 Alvarez, Fr. Balthasar 6:106
 his grave at Villagarcía seen by Fr. Angelis 8:642
 Alvarez, Bernardino 2:214
 Alvarez, Hernando 1:531
 Alvarez, Captain Pedro
 commanded Port. patache Rosario in 1703 3:469;
 11:618
 Alvarez, Sebastián 1:184
 Alvarez Bracamonte, Licentiate Juan de 3:533
 Alvarez Carragueiro, Manuel 1:578
 Alvarez de Abreu, Antonio
 author of study on silk trade 12:213
 Alvarez de Nava, Captain Isidro
 would-be Governor of Marianas 13:420
 Alvarez de Vigo, Gonzalo
 See Vigo, Gonzalo
 Alvo, Francisco
 his logbook 1:221, 231, 342
 Alzola, Tomás de 2:570
 Ama, a native 3:197
 Ama, Luis
 Chamorro resident of Agat 9:423
 Amati, Dr. Scipione 3:409, 413, 417
 Amazons 10:500
 Amboina 1:337, 478, 567, 590-591, 599; 3:219;
 15:578
America, ship 16:642
 American Group
 same as the Mortlocks 18:30
 Amerinus, L. 1:71
 Amésquita, Fr. Fray Luís de 4:452; 5:689
 his vision, and bio-sketch 7:381
Amethyst, ship 18:69, 81
 sold to Dobell, later to Russians 18:83
 Ami, Sebastián
 Chamorro living in Rota 12:526
Amiral, French ship
 visited Clipperton I. in 1858 11:427
 Amnariz, José de 19:41
 Amorena, Sebastián de
 would-be Governor of Marianas 13:383
 Amoy, Emoy, or Emui, port of China 10:243-244,
 247
 Ampuero, Tomás de 3:25
 Ampuero y Irlandés, Pilot Balthazar de 13:150;
 14:100
 Amsterdam 3:462
Amsterdam, Dutch ship 3:571
 Amsterdam Island, Indian Ocean 1:340
 Anacoretas Islands 17:290
 Anagugo, Fr. Francisco, OFM
 his book banned by the Inquisition 7:183
 Anatahan Island 1:332; 3:345; 5:46, 497; 6:86, 98;
 7:598; 10:158, 161, 180, 191-192, 196; 16:167;
 17:591, 604; 18:86
 same as San Joaquín Island 5:47
 sighted by Anson in 1742 13:482-483
 the English landed upon it 13:525
 sighted by Byron in 1765 14:367
 sighted by packet Rosario in 1772 14:664
 Anda Island 16:50
 Anda y Salazar, Governor Simon de 16:49, 59, 71,
 78-80, 95, 106
 Governor of Philippines twice 1762-64, 1770-76
 Anda, Juan Francisco de
 nephew of Gov. Anda 14:531; 16:83-84
 his report on the Jesuit expulsion 14:502-503
 replaced Judge Basaraz 14:419
 Andaya y García, General
 See Endaya, General
 Andema Islands
 See Ant Islands
 Andesite Line 1:32
 Andrade, Fr. Alonso de 4:122, 124
 Andrade, Antonio 14:497
 Andrade, Count Fernando de 1:390
 Andrade, Francisco de 1:405
 Andrade, Fr. Tomás de 7:487; 8:614, 653; 9:233
 Andrea, Master 2:354-355
 Andrevich, Login 18:395
Anfanaytay
 Chamorro word meaning Doctrine, catechism 4:531
 Angaur I. 15:625, 649
 sighted by English ships in 1789 15:509
 Angaur Island 17:196, 292, 615
Angel de la Guarda, galleon 3:459, 486, 490, 510,
 554
 Angela, a woman of Guam 19:614
 Angeles, Fr. Antonio de los 3:19, 64, 68, 71
 Angeles, Fr. Gerónimo de
 visited the whole of Japan 3:507
 Angelis, Ven. Fr. Teófilo de 7:281, 287, 430, 473,
 519, 607, 681-682; 8:41
 his bio-sketch 7:276
 his true Italian name was Piccolomini 8:408
 purposely reported as a Spaniard 7:150
 Latin verses he wrote for Fr. Tirso Gonzalez 8:324
 obtained indulgences directly from the Pope 8:324
 described by Fr. Strobach in 1678 7:165

- caught up with ship *Santiago* at Cadiz in 1679 8:326
 a personal assessment 7:533
 arrived at Guam in 1681 7:7:526, 531
 serving at Mapupun in 1682 7:635
 killed at Retidian 8:185, 225, 332, 340-341, 616
 his Chamorro assistant fled to Agrigan 10:159
 his eulogy 8:183, 302, 313, 321
Angelita, Msgr. Marcello 11:614
Angol, native of Ulithi
 taken to Manila in 1731 13:226
Anguilla Island 5:351, 370
Angulo, General Fernando de 11:150; 12:394;
 13:142, 148-149
 commanded galleon *Begoña* in 1709-1710 10:674;
 11:87, 137, 451, 457
 commanded galleon *Burgos* in 1717 12:69
Angulo, Capt./Major Juan de 12:269
 prosecuting attorney 9:94, 101-102, 127, 145, 159
Angulo, Captain Pedro [rather Juan?] de
 acting Attorney General in Manila in 1687 9:508
Aniño, Fr. Francisco de Paula 16:452
Anito
 Filipino word meaning God, spirit 1:502
Aniti 4:616; 5:482, 491, 501
 plural form *Ma(n)ganiti* 7:223
 Chamorro word meaning Demon 7:387
 Chamorro word shouted in battle of 1679 7:211
 Chamorro word for Soul, ghost, spirit 3:72-73, 184-
 185; 5:51; 6:19, 104, 221; 12:154, 204
 such spirits drank from sprouted coconuts 7:213
Anjo da Guarda, ship
 Port. ship from Brazil to Portugal 11:658
Ann & Hope, ship 16:380
 2nd voyage, 1799-1800 17:95, 211-213, 235
Anna, ship 17:615
Anónima Island
 See *Ulul Island*
Ansaldo, Br. Marcelo 4:348, 474-475
 his sketch of *Agaña Bay* 4:484
Ansoátegui, Captain Ramón de 16:231, 291
Anson, Commodore George 13:471, 497, 499, 522,
 542, 564, 573; 14:33, 51, 362, 366-367, 370-371,
 374, 405, 422, 424, 595, 623, 636; 16:607; 19:525
 summary of his visit to *Tinian* 13:548
 his *Voyage* 13:473; 16:372-373, 383
 captured *patache Covadonga* in 1743 10:683
 Lord of the Admiralty 14:321
Ant Islands 3:54
Antelope, packet 15:17, 24, 47, 312, 349, 849;
 16:222, 224
 formerly named the *Franklin* 15:650
 left England in August 1782 15:457
 list of her crew 15:48, 453
 had 2 boats 15:81
 medicine on board her 15:80, 87
 expenses at *Macao* 15:455-456
 left *Macao* for *Palau* on 20 July 1783 15:458
 her shipwreck 15:56, 83, 459
 her guns removed 15:251
 scavenged by natives 15:132, 248
 2 of its ring-bolts used in a "*Bai*" 15:805
Antipolo, Phil. 8:654; 12:54
Antonia Island
 See *Sarangani Island(s)*
Antwerp, port in Low Countries 1:391, 641;
 5:213-214
 its convict, or boarding school 5:215
La Anunciada, ship 1:417, 461
Apan, Teresa
 Chamorro resident of *Asan* 9:510
Aparicio, Fr. Miguel de 8:687; 9:226, 228, 267, 311,
 413, 460, 622, 631; 10:136, 148, 177, 220, 364;
 11:261, 640
 born in *Colmenera*, archdiocese of *Granada* 8:679
 arrived at Guam in 1688 9:225
 placed in charge of College for boys 9:285
 serving at *Umatac* in 1690 9:429, 502
Aperregui, Manuel de 10:33, 57, 226, 237, 247,
 258, 310, 321, 238, 331, 436, 440, 442-443, 446,
 455-456, 458, 460, 514-515, 518, 520-521; 12:371-
 372
 secretary of Council of Indies 9:549, 551
Apia Island
 See *Japen*
Aplui
 Chamorro word meaning Communal labor 10:541
Apodaca, Major Antonio
 Governor of *Marianas*, 1774-76 14:577, 580
Applegarth, Captain
 commanded ship *Europa* 15:587
Appleton, Nathaniel
 his logbook 17:371
Apra Harbor, Guam 13:361, 413, 662; 14:595, 623,
 627, 666; 16:464, 468, 474, 477, 493, 533, 553, 558;
 17:334, 342, 356, 392, 428, 436-439; 18:92, 303,
 312, 318, 430, 513, 599; 19:53
Apruit
 Chamorro word meaning Food contribution 4:532
Apuro, Chief
 Chamorro, last teacher of the old legends 6:341, 357
Aquaviva, Fr. General Claudio
 Jesuit General 3:57, 96, 128; 4:188
Arago, Jacques 17:560; 18:487; 19:11
 his letters and sketches 19:495
 many sketches still unpublished 19:472
 his second, poetic, narrative 19:577
 nearly drowned at *Rota* 19:193, 518, 626
 fell in love with *Mariquita* 19:604
Aragón, Fernando de 12:371-372
Aragón, Pedro de 5:293
Araciel, Alonso Pedro de 11:380, 382
Aragón, Andrés de 1:501
Aragón, Fernando de
 member of Council of the Indies in 1700 10:258
Aragona, Pedro
 sloop more necessary than hospital in Guam 8:410
Aragozes, Lucas 2:79
Araguan
 Chamorro word meaning porridge 12:666
Arahal, Spain
 birthplace of Fr. *Monroy* 6:419
Araktschejef Islands
 same as *Maloelap atoll* 18:265
Arana, Pedro de 2:170
Aranaz, Manuel de 10:172
Aranda
 See *Count of Aranda*
Arandia, Governor Pedro Manuel de 14:95-96, 114,
 124-125, 127-128, 133, 167, 173-174, 182, 300
 leading citizen of *Manila* 14:101, 173

- Aranguren, Fr. Pedro de 10:630
- Arakabesang Island
same as Caragaba Pethoull 15:266, 280
- Aramalorgoo, town of
allied with Coror 15:237
- Arandia y Santisteban, Governor Pedro Manuel de
Governor of Philippines, 1754-59
- Araneta, Admiral Balthazar de 13:416
- Araneta, Juan de
leading citizen of Manila 14:101, 173
- Arango Queipo, Fernando Ignacio de 11:380, 382
- Aranuka atoll 17:235
- Arasuri, Captain Pedro de
royal accountant at Manila in 1685 7:659
- Aranzazu**, ship
captured by the English 13:472
See also N.S. de Aranzazu
- Araya, Fernando
owner of packet San José 14:583
- Arayoz, Pedro de 5:293
- Arce, Bishop Pedro de 3:496
- Arce y Reynoso, Diego
a member of the Inquisition 13:265
- Arcediano, Fr. Antonio 2:540-542
- Arceo, Andrés de 12:76, 291, 506
- Arceo, Sgt. Desiderio 17:450
- Arceo, Leopardo 16:271-272, 278-279
- Arceo, Felipe 17:322
- Arceo, Felix 17:331, 433
- Arceo, Lieut. Francisco 17:545; 18:42; 19:47
- Arceo, Capt. Leopardo 17:321; 18:41
- Arceo, Luis 17:449
- Archaeology
Tinian ruins in 1818 18:486
- Arcocha, General Francisco de
commanded galleon Rosario twice 10:431, 672
- Arcos, Manuel de 10:172, 230, 264, 335, 372
- Ardancourt, Louis d' 12:392
- Ardila Guerrero, General Francisco de
his bio-sketch 8:124
commanded galleon Santo Niño in 1684 8:393
commanded galleon Rosario in 1695 10:427
- Arechederra y Tovar, Archbishop Fray Juan de
14:107
Inquisitor based in Manila 13:430
interim Governor of Philippines, 1745-50 13:566
his death 14:180
- Arechilla, Licentiate Bernardo Antonio de 12:184
- Areizaga, Fr. Juan 1:527
- Arellano, Captain Alonso de 2:21, 23, 80, 106, 135,
149, 183, 205, 213-216, 218, 259, 268, 270, 291
successful return voyage across Pacific 2:209
declaration against him 2:214
- Arellano, Tristan de 2:133
- Arévalo, town of Panay, Phil. 3:220
raided by Cavendish 2:560
- Arévalo, Captain General Diego de 4:494; 5:51,
136, 141; 7:109
commanded galleon Buen Socorro 10:409
- Arévalo, José de 10:593, 506, 641, 643-644
- Arévalo, Onofre de 1:571, 574
- Arganda, Spain 4:114
- Argensola, Bartolomé Leonardo y 1:22, 553
- Argentina**, frigate 18:517, 551; 19:34-36, 239
her piratical activities 19:31
captured Guam brig Dolores in 1818 18:93; 19:27
- Argonaut**, snow 16:422-423, 425
- Argonauts 1:268, 279
- Argüelles Quiñones, Fr. Manuel Alonso 11:536
- Argüelles Valdés, Captain Juan de 12:73, 77, 295
- Argüelles y Valdés, Lt-Gen./Governor Manuel de
11:36, 83; 13:46, 48, 51, 68, 104, 107-109, 200, 343
Governor of Marianas twice, 1707-1709, 1725-30
turned over gov't to Pimentel in 1709 11:57, 63
would-be Governor of Marianas in 1719 12:189, 192
interim Governor of Marianas in 1725 12:176, 180
- Arias, Fr. Antonio de 12:64
took part in 1708 voyage to Carolines 10:573, 577
Rector of College of San José in 1718 12:100-101
- Arias, Captain Gerónimo
promoted to Captain in 1688 9:275
- Arias, Fray Manuel 10:57, 258; 12:371-372
- Arias Dávila, Pedro 1:106-107, 117
- Aristizabal, Diego de 14:20
- Ariza Torres, Dr. Cristobal 3:300
- Arizaleta, Captain Joaquin de 10:210
- Arjona, Fr. Bartolomé de 3:613
- Arleguá, Juan de 11:588
- Arleguá, Lorenzo
Carolinian living in Guam in 1819 18:581; 19:53
- Arleguá y Leóz, Lt-Col/Governor José M. de 16:171,
173, 176-177, 259, 261, 270-272, 274, 277-279, 283-
288, 327, 330, 402, 405-406, 468, 472, 523, 556,
598-599, 649; 19:40
a good man 19:234
his service record 19:39-40
died on voyage back to Spain 19:42
his sons left destitute 19:38, 41
- Armas, Mariano
convict, escaped before getting to Guam 14:353
- Armenian Islands 2:530, 536
same as Riu-kiu, or Okinawa, Islands
- Armental, Master Juan de 8:683-684
- Armenteros, José 16:478
- Armijo, José Gabriel de 18:199
- Arniston**, ship 17:590, 594, 631-633, 636-637
- Arno atoll 18:249, 274, 284
- Aro, Captain Diego de 7:84
- Arorae atoll
discovered in 1809 18:24
- Arra Klay, or Ericli 15:564
- Arra Kooker 15:87-88, 95-96, 104, 111, 143-144,
224, 229, 238, 251, 290, 303-304, 564
his life saved by the English 15:225
concluded peace with Peleliu 15:163
given a dog 15:310
discouraged a suitor 15:389
reported dead 15:541
succeeded Abba Thulle 15:580, 656
See also Raa Kook
- Arra Zook 15:165-167, 172, 261-262, 541
- Araguy, i.e. Airai
allied with Coror 15:266
- Arráyo, Fr. Pastor de 4:433
- Arreci, Antonio
Chamorro living in Mumu [=Mongmong?] 12:12:526
- Los Arrecifes Islands 1:570, 585, 608, 613; 2:77,
149-150, 152, 155, 184, 260, 269, 336
map of them 1:634, 637, 641
Ulithi misplaced on English charts 11:130

- See also Ulithi Atoll/Islands
- Arredondo, José de**
member of Council of Indies in 1686 8:674
- Arreguia, Admiral Martín de** 4:65
- Arriaga, Bailiff Fray Julian de** 14:77-78, 114, 125, 465, 467, 490-491, 517, 520, 572, 589, 645-646, 649, 657, 668, 671, 673
- Arriega Island** 16:50
- Arrialeta, Br. Joaquin de** 10:383
- Arrieta, Captain Alberto de** 10:676; 12:377; 13:142
- Arrieta, Captain Andrés de**
discovered Marcus Island in 1694 9:587
was from Seville 9:592
commanded Peruvian ship San José 10:425-426
his unnamed boat had cost 6,500 pesos 10:64
overshot Acapulco in 1694, to Ecuador... 10:426
his boat returned to Manila in 1695 10:62
what happened to him after 1694 odyssey 9:593
- Arrieta, General Tomás de**
commanded galleon Rosario in 1752 14:180
- Arriola, Captain Andrés de**
See also N.S. de la Limpia Concepción
- Arriola, Captain Francisco de** 11:316
- Arroba**
Spanish weight, defined 1:149
- Arrow-root** 18:222
how it is made 18:688
- Arrowsmith's charts** 17:378
See also Navigation
- Arrowsmith's Islands**
same as Majuro Atoll
- Arroyo, Fr. Alonso de** 7:431
- Arroyo, Fr. Ildefonso de**
deported to Manila on account of bad health 7:543
- Arroyo, Juan Antonio de**
notary public living in Acapulco 12:310-311
- Arsdekin, Fr. Richard** 9:618
- Arteaga, Fr. Francisco de** 10:429
- Arteaga, Fr. Manuel de** 6:250; 7:40; 10:429
- Arthur, ship**
commanded by Capt. Jenks in 1802 17:453
- Artiaga, Andrés de** 10:94
- Artieda, Captain Diego de** 2:375, 377
- Artingal, i.e. Melekiok** 15:95, 123, 186, 192-200, 223, 225, 251-253, 384, 564, 571-576; 18:75-76, 78-81
its capital Melekeok 15:564, 570, 572
confused with Babelthuap 15:200
enemy of Coror 15:1669
sued for peace 15:243, 558, 609
military expeditions against it 15:628, 651, 654
See also Wars
- Aruru, a native of Guam**
killed Diego Bazan 5:426
- Arza y Urrutia, Manuel de**
would-be Governor of Marianas in 1766 14:584
- Asas, Andrés de** 18:106, 114
- Ascencio, Fr. Diego de** 11:536
- Ascension Island (Atlantic)** 1:375
- Ascension Island (Pacific)**
See Pohnpei Island
See also Asunción Island
- Aschafenburg, Maximilian Faust von**
his book banned by the Inquisition 7:184
- Asia, Atlantic ship** 14:93
- Asia, ship** 15:636; 17:516, 563
sighted Palau in 1789 15:508-509
- Asin, or Assin, Fr. Joaquin** 9:428, 461, 502, 631
missionary born in Zaragoza 8:679
arrived in 1689, left in 1690 9:372, 376, 411
planned mutiny revealed to him in confessional 9:458
made a speech after 20 men were executed for mutiny 9:498
restored the Sodality of the soldiers 9:415
left Guam aboard sloop in Dec. 1690 9:379
- Asparri, or Asparria, Adjutant Francisco** 9:137
accompanied Esplana to Phil. in 1688 9:134
- Assari, Rosa**
Chamorro woman cured of the flu 9:412
- Assion, María**
Chamorro woman of Tumón, daughter of Matapang 9:506
See also Matapang
- Asteguieta, Pedro de** 16:71
- Astigarrabia, Francisco de** 2:23, 79, 116, 214, 221, 244, 246
- Astorga, Luis de** 8:429
- Astrea, frigate** 15:503; 16:293, 297, 302-303, 311, 453, 470
- Astrolabe, ship** 16:239, 247
- Astudillo, Fr. José** 10:94
- Asunción, Fray José de la**
serving in Tandag, Mindanao 11:279
- Asunción Island** 1:310, 332; 6:86, 97; 10:191; 16:245, 248; 17:57, 65; 18:183; 19:59
discovered 1:324
formerly named Belean, or Assonson, Island 4:645; 5:72; 7:598
sighted by galleon San José in 1696 10:44
sighted in 1727 and 1728 10:678
sighted by patache Covadonga in 1740 10:683
- Ataguren, Rodrigo de** 2:26, 292
- Atahualpa, ship** 17:605
- Atáide, Tristão de** 1:477-478, 510
- Ati arinmo**
Chamorro way of greeting someone 5:481
- Atienza Ibañez, Major Francisco (de)** 9:550, 552-553; 12:624
Warden of Cavite, acted as agent for Esplana 9:545; 10:29
invested Esplana's money in galleon trade 10:31
contributed money to 1698 expedition 10:502
traded with French ship at Manila 12:611
his bio-sketch potential Governor of Marianas 9:653
- Atiti, Master-of-camp Pablo**
Chamorro of Sinahaña in 1721 12:292
- Atlantic, ship** 16:632
- Atole**
Chamorro word meaning Rice gruel 16:511, 517
- Atota**
Chamorro word meaning Taboo 5:29; 6:80
- Atrevida, corvette** 16:447, 465-467, 470, 472, 474, 481, 483, 486-489, 493-494, 525, 551, 558-559, 566-567, 570; 17:78
- Atubia, Pedro Correa de** 1:359, 362
- Aubigny, Général** 1:390
- Audiencia**
Spanish word for a court, defined 1:368
See Royal Audiencias

- Augustinian Fathers 1:600, 615
 Augustinian Recollect Fathers 3:243, 248; 16:69,
 80, 82-83, 98-99, 105-106, 114, 116, 251, 411, 472,
 557, 598, 606, 683-684; 18:112
 See Blasquez, Sanchez, Caxaraville, Ibañez, etc.
 Australia, or Austral Land 5:65, 80, 411, 524; 7:276,
 287
 Aur atoll 18:249, 261, 265-266, 268, 275, 284, 315,
 414, 445, 448, 581
Aurora, ship 18:557
 Austria, Juan de 5:231, 272, 284, 294, 683
 his clique won fight with Fr. Nithard in 1699 10:410
 Auto-da-fé in Mexico 10:429
 Avancino, Fr. Nicolás
 Jesuit Provincial of Austria 8:469, 471
 Visitor of Bohemia 8:454
 later Assistant for Germany 8:474
 Vecilla, Licentiate Bernabe Antonio de 13:215, 356
 Aveiro, Duchess of
 See Duchess of Aveiro
 Avellaneda, Captain Pedro de 3:340
 Ávila, city of
 visited by Fr. de Angelis 8:642
 Ávila, Fabian de 10:418
 Avilés, Lieut.-Col. José 16:645
 Aviña Echeverría, Dr. Lorenzo de
 member of Audiencia of Manila in 1689 9:334-335,
 337
 sent to investigate fire aboard San Gabriel 9:542-
 544, 546-547, 550
 Awanga, Ungi and Adrua
 Palauan women aboard Amethyst 18:76
 Ayala, Diego de
 Spaniard who died of shock 6:622
 Ayala, Fr. Diego de 9:63
 Ayala, Major/General Fernando de 3:541, 543, 546;
 7:364
 Ayala, Gaspar de 2:575
 Ayala, Juan Manuel de 16:137-140, 165
 Ayala, Santiago de 17:500; 18:59, 61
 Ayamonte, Martín de 1:339
 Ayensa, LCmdr Marcelo
 i/c galleon San Andrés in 1797 17:102, 104, 107
 Ayer Collection, NLC 7:186, 375, 440
 Ayihi, Chief Antonio 6:228; 9:56, 420, 508, 624;
 10:307; 19:216, 227
 friendly Indian, welcomed missionaries in 1668
 5:391, 397, 399, 455, 498; 6:598; 10:280, 305
 Governor Saravia made him Colonel of native
 troops in 1680 7:309, 549, 631; 8:76
 led an army allied with Spanish 6:302
 fought with a sorcerer 7:403
 his friend at Alamagan saved Fr. Coomans 8:356
 much praise given to him 8:613
 protected survivors of massacre at Gani Is. 8:206
 sailed alone from Gani Islands 8:207
 recommended for a medal 8:416
 confirmed in rank, awarded a medal by the King
 8:428, 432, 443, 510
 his son also awarded a medal by the King 9:44
 gift of tobacco sent to him, stolen en route 9:206
 died on 15 April 1701 6:622; 10:265, 279, 304;
 19:229
 Ayirin, Gregorio 7:241
 Ayllon, Lucas Vesquez 1:391
 Ayo, Major Antonio
 Chamorro superior of native soldiers 11:259, 261
 Chamorro leader, invalid by 1710 12:292
 Aysoain (y Ursúa), General Bernardo de 11:594;
 12:387, 390
 commanded ship San Juan Bautista in 1714 12:365
 Ayusso, Captain Leonardo de 11:314
 Ayuyu, land crab 17:344
 Ayuyu, Juan
 Chamorro living in Rota 12:526
 Azcueta, Andrés 4:89
 Azcueta Menchaca, Cristobal 3:220, 603
 Azcueta Menchaca, Admiral Diego 3:603
 Azcueta Menchaca, Lieutenant Pedro de 3:602

B

- Babao*
Chamorro word meaning Flag, banner, emblem, insignia, canoe figurehead 5:501; 6:79, 623 hence *Babao Dios* meaning cross, crucifix 4:613; 5:45
See also Warfare—battle flags
- Babar, or Bar*
weight, defined 1:298
- Babaze, Captain Pedro 12:81, 400-401, 624
bid for goods from the ship *Éclair* 12:80
- Baboy*
Filipino, and neo-Chamorro, word meaning Pig 4:207
- Babuyan(es) Islands, Phil. 2:533; 3:217; 10:243, 300; 12:231; 18:456
- Bachelor**, or Bachelor's Delight, ship 8:487; 11:93, 97, 113
See N.S. de la Encarnación, galleon
- Babar, or Bar
defined 2:63
- Bachi, a native 4:575
- Badajoz, town of 1:360, 363-365, 370-371, 382, 388
- Baddison, Captain Thomas
commanded ship *Princess Augusta* 14:311
- Baert, Fr. Francis
his bio-sketch 9:328
- Bafa, Bufa, or Bofu
all misprints for Nufor, see Nufor Island
- Bagatao, port of 9:232; 10:439, 441-442; 11:295, 544
- Bagatín, Daniel 11:235, 271, 280, 300
- Bailey, Captain S. H.
commanded ship *Millwood* in 1816 18:174, 177
- Baird, Patrick
his logbook not published 13:564
- Bajo Triste Island
See Oroluk atoll
- Baker, Captain Adam 16:642, 644
- Balanbangan Islands 16:95
visited by Lieut. Snook in 1798 17:195
- Balanghai, or Barangay*
Filipino word, defined 1:291
- Balanguigan, Samar
shipwreck site of first ship sent to Carolines 11:312
- Balayan, bay of 9:83
- Balboa, Navy Captain Diego Felix de
Governor of Marianas, 1730-34 13:134
- Balboa, Vasco Nuñez de 1:105-106, 111-113, 116, 275, 606, 625, 631
his portrait 1:106
his track across the Isthmus of Panama 1:115
- Baldaya, Fernando de 1:522
- Baldevieso, Catalina 3:167
- Baleato, 2nd-Lieut. Andrés 17:618, 621, 625, 630
- Baler, port of Phil. 4:145
- Balintang Islands 18:456
- Ball, Lieut. Henry 16:337, 375
- Ballespin de la Santísima Trinidad, Fr. José 17:503
- Balmaceda, Captain Juan de 3:345
- Balzola, Captain Ignacio 14:519
- Banaba, a type of wood 3:510
- Banaba Island
discovered by ship *Diana* in 1801 17:311
re-discovered in 1804 17:576
- Banda 1:295, 307, 318, 355, 590; 7:300
- Bangahon, Samar 11:208, 211
- Banks, Sir George 15:24
- Bantay, Phil.
town next to Vigan, Ilocos 9:529
- Bañuelos y Carillo, Admiral Gerónimo de 3:647
- Barajas, Spain 5:677, 688
- Baraona, Fr. Antonio 9:392
led remnant of Morales' mission band, in 1689 8:676, 683, 685-686; 9:376
account of his voyage of 1689 9:391
- Baranov, Alexander
held prisoner aboard ship *Kutusov* 18:582; 19:54
- Barba, Fr. Theodomiro
Jesuit rector at Cadiz 7:143-145
- Barbinais, Le Gentil de la
See Le Gentil de la Barbinais
- Barbosa, Beatriz de 1:138-139
- Barbosa, Diego de 1:139
- Barbosa, Duarte de 1:149, 187, 289, 291, 319
- Barbudos Islands 2:84, 107, 153, 180, 261, 271, 285, 362, 378, 522, 647
wrongly placed on charts 3:36, 46-47, 51
See also Marshall Islands, e.g. Mejit Island
- Barcaizteguí, Commander Ventura de 17:614
- Barcelona 1:271
- Barcía Gomez, Nicolás 14:586
- Barcinas, Jesús C. 5:388, 390
- Barclay, Captain Andrew
commanded ship *Mangles* in 1806 17:615, 617
commanded ship *Providence* in 1811 18:85
- Barela, Andrés 14:872
- Baring Island 17:531-532
- Barker, Peter 15:48, 93, 124-126, 131, 226, 240, 394
recruited 2nd Mate of *Antelope* 15:453
designed a boat for Palauans 15:310
- Barkley, Captain Charles 16:230, 589
- Barkley, Mrs. Frances 16:590
- Barnard, Captain
commanded whaler *Fame* in 1802 17:347
- Barnard, Captain Charles H. 18:174
- Barnard, Captain Moses
commanded barque *Lydia* in 1801-02 17:355, 360
- Baron Hulot 16:646
- Barradas, Diego 1:369
- Barreda, Francisco 4:374
- Barreda, Fr. Francisco de la 11:536
- Barredo y Valdés, Gerónimo 10:132, 454-457
- Barrena Ventura, Fr. Andrés de 4:186, 202
- Barreto, Corporal Carlos José 11:235
- Barreto, Doña Isabel 3:24-25, 41, 51
- Barreto, Lorenzo 3:25
- Barrientos, Fernando de 1:368
- Barrientos, Fray Ginés de, Bishop of Troya 8:173;

- 10:140, 416, 426
critical of the Mariana Island Mission 7:641
his retirement 9:555
- Barrientos y Rivera, Lic. Agustín Miguel de 10:579;
11:360-361, 464
- Barrio, Pedro de
treasurer in Mexico 12:67
- Barrio y Rábago, Captain Santiago del 14:265
appointed Major of garrison by Gov. Barrio 14:288
served in Guam under Gov. Barrio 14:192
- Barrio y Rábago, Gen./Gov. Andrés del 14:219,
258, 288
Governor of Marianas, 1756-59
failed to reach Guam in 1755 14:122, 127
ordered full census of 1758 14:191
praised highly by officers of garrison 14:187
- Barros, João de 1:22, 407-408, 410
- Barros, Manuel Vicente de
Portuguese merchant at Macau 17:190, 192-193
- Barry, Juan 17:313
- Bartholomew's Rocks
See Taongi Atoll
- Bartlet, Captain John
sailed past Palau in 1789 15:512
- Bartolo, Juan 12:189
- Barwell, ship 15:595; 17:224
carried equipment to India for McCluer 15:520
- Basaraz, Judge Domingo Blas de 14:445-446
aboard galleon Santa Rosa in 1768 14:459
replaced Galván re: Jesuit expulsion 14:419
- Basarte, Captain Antonio 10:140
- Basco, Fray Bernardo, O.P.
signed death certificate of Richard Prittie 12:326
- Basco, Sub-Lieut. Francisco 16:297, 299
- Basco y Vargas, Governor José 16:106, 118, 139,
141, 165, 172, 174-175, 177, 283
Governor of Philippines, 1778-87
- Basco, Lt-Comdr. Pedro 16:294-297
- Basco, Rafael 16:220, 296
- Bascones, Fr. Mateo de 3:237
- Bashee, or Bashi, Is. 12:231; 15:51, 334-335, 616,
622; 18:456
- Basilio, Captain Agustín 13:150
benefactor of Mariana Island Mission 14:534
- Bass, George 17:243-246
- Batachina Island 1:323-325, 402, 507-508, 598
now Halmahera, Moluccas 4:250
- Batangas, Phil. 9:82-83, 116
- Batavia
now Jakarta, Indonesia 4:39, 90
- Battu battu*
Papuan word meaning Friend 15:598
- Baudin, Br. Étienne/Esteban 11:211, 231, 238-241,
270, 273-274, 283, 300, 376
his reports on the voyage of 1710 11:266
his report on the western Carolines 12:464
drowned near Marinduque in 1711 11:367; 13:250
- Baudin, Captain Nicolas 17:453
- Bautete, Pilot
See Boutet
- Bautista, Antón 2:140
- Bautista, Juan 1:303, 315
- Bautista, Pilot Juan 7:494
- Bautista, Fr. Pedro de 2:652, 655-656; 3:145, 148-
151, 266, 314-315, 347, 354-355, 362, 364, 371
envoy to Japan 2:646
- Bautista, Pilot Roque 11:229, 238, 270, 279, 299
- Bauzá y Cañas, Second-Lieut. Felipe 16:450, 468
- Bayer, Edward
his logbook, near Palau 15:469
- Bayona, Juan de 2:213
- Bayot, Fray Miguel, Bishop of Cebu
left Mexico for Phil. in 1696 10:428
his death reported 10:430
- Bayug
a native resident of Merizo 5:515
his deposition 5:517-518
- Baza, Sgt. Victorino 17:428, 430, 437
- Bazan, Diego 4:597; 5:76, 443, 503-504; 19:208
Mexican Spaniard, catequist sent to Nisihan 5:426
killed in Chuchugu, by Quipuha, on 31 March 1672
5:403, 425; 6:122; 7:388; 8:182, 184
- Bazo Ibañez, Francisco 16:597, 599, 605, 680-682
- Becerra, Captain Fernando 3:602
- Becerra de Mendoza, Diego 1:557
- Bedoya, Licentiate 13:231
- Bedoya y Osorio, Lic. Pedro 12:512, 551, 630
- Behaim, Martin 1:41, 85, 95, 98, 104
his globe 1:95-97
- Belean Island
See Asunción Island
- Bello, Br. Francisco 4:142, 144, 361, 390-391, 563;
5:414; 6:252
- Bello, Nicolás
Chamorro living in Umatac 12:526
- Bello de Acuña, Gaspar 3:348
- Belmonte, Francisco 9:102
- Belmonte Bermudez, Mr. 3:228
- Beltrán, Alegria 18:127
- Beltrán, Fray Francisco, Order of St. John
surgeon, left Guam with Esplana in 1688 9:134
his declaration 9:135-136
- Beltrán, Juan
Mexican wounded in battle 6:136
- Bellwood, Peter 1:29
- Bénac, Captain Benoît de
led squadron of 4 French ships 11:404
commanded ship *Princesse*, committed suicide
11:409
- Benavente, Manuel de 12:291
- Benavides, Fr. Antonio de 11:536
- Benavides, Francisco de 1:526
- Benavides, Fr. Miguel de 2:541, 657; 3:91
- Bendall, Captain William
replaced Captain Watson 18:87
- Bender, Albrecht 12:111
- Beneconora, port of 1:316, 320
- Beneventanus, Marcus 1:91
- Benger, Philip 15:48, 107, 141, 144, 187, 190, 198-
199, 345-346
recruited Chief Mate of *Antelope* 15:453
- Benitez, Adjutant Miguel 12:287
- Bentley, Captain Christopher
his logbook, 1798-99 17:213
commanded ship *Ann & Hope* in 1799-1800 17:235
- Bérard, Midshipman A.
report on Rota and Tinian 19:191
report on soil fertility 19:266
report on Tinian latte ruins 19:329
report on Carolinian navigation 19:171

- second visit to Guam 19:613
 Berchet, G. 3:409
 Berchtold, Fr. Wolfgang 13:279, 292, 294
 Berejano, Fr. José
 Procurator General of Jesuits in Manila 13:134
 Berenguer de Marquina, Governor Felix 16:427-428, 595
 Governor of Philippines, 1788-93
 Berenguer de Marquina, Lieut. Joaquin 16:407, 437-441
 Berg St. Winoc 5:323
 Berga, Fr. Juan de 3:408
 Beri-beri
 same as Luanda disease 4:154; 6:308
 Beristain, Juan de
 royal accountant at Manila in 1680s 7:658
 Beristain, Captain Simon de
 boatswain of Dolores, 1724 12:539-540, 543
 Bermejo, José 17:642
 Bermejo, Rodrigo 1:456, 462
 Bermeo, Fr. Diego 3:153-154, 323
 Bermudez, General José Antonio
 commanded patache Covadonga in 1733 10:680
 Bermudez Mayor, Domingo
 traded with French ship at Manila 12:611
 Bermudez de Castro, Archbishop Carlos 13:76
 Bermudez de Castro, José 16:407
 Bermudo, Captain Juan 7:474
 Bermudo, Fr. Pedro 4:561
 Bernabal, Captain Antonio 12:372
 commanded patache San Andrés in 1721 12:322
 fought with Clipperton in 1721 12:232
 relieved as bondsman for John Godfrey 12:327
 Bernal, Adjutant Antonio 4:360, 466
 Bernal, Fr. Balthasar 3:613-614
 Bernal, Damián 5:426, 524
 Tagalog wounded in an ambush 5:502, 688
 killed with a spear at Tumón on 31 March 1672
 5:403-404, 425-427; 6:124; 8:184
 his assassin in turn killed 6:300
 Bernal Cermeño, Admiral Pedro 3:239
 Bernaldo, Fr. Luis 7:522
 Bertodano, Second-Lieut. Cosme 16:427
 Besco, Fr. Bartolomé 4:66; 5:114; 6:590; 7:83, 86, 94, 254, 258-259, 437, 487, 542, 566, 624; 8:525
 his bio-sketch 7:218
 replaced another missionary at last minute 6:488
 Vice-Provincial of Marianas 7:84
 his death in 1680 7:422, 431, 566
 his eulogy, by Fr. Solorzano 7:433
 Betagh, William
 editor of Clipperton's Voyage 12:228
 Betham, Captain George
 i/c ship Marquis of Wellington in 1815 17:146
 Betel nut 1:465-466; 3:182
 Betsey, ship 17:179, 202, 209
 Beudin, Fr. Cornelius 5:358
 Béven, Captain Maurice 11:657, 660, 681
 commanded ship Jupiter in 1716 11:22
 Beverley, ship 18:177
 Biak Island 1:561
 Bien-Aimée, French ship 11:659, 673, 684
 lost in 1716 11:22, 660
 Biesman, Captain Lawrence 3:105
 Big Dipper (North Star) 2:81, 241
 Bijl, Frank 5:223
 Bikar atoll 18:240, 285-286, 418, 448
 Bikini atoll 18:281, 285
 [re-]discovered by Kotzebue in 1824 18:575, 597
 Bilbao, Spain 1:149, 388
 Bilican, district of Luzon
 actually Divilican Bay 6:539
 Binasa, Pilot/Captain Vicente 11:182, 191, 351, 358, 362, 364
 re-discovered Ngulu Atoll in 1711 11:354, 356
 Bingerroo, brig 17:81
 Birds of paradise 1:266-267
 Biri Island, Phil. 13:142
 Biscaino, Juan
 See Cosa, Juan de la
 Bischoff, Fr. Juan
 Jesuit living in California 13:609
 Bishop, Captain Charles 16:380
 commanded snow Nautilus in 1799 17:73, 243-244; 18:316
 Bishop Island
 See Tabiteuea atoll
 Bislig, town/bay in Mindanao 1:491; 4:245
 Black Lion, Dutch ship 3:493
 Black Stream, or *Kuro Shio*
 NE current off coast of Japan 7:113
 Blaeu, Wilhem
 why his Atlas was banned by the Inquisition 7:184
 Blair, Lieut. Archibald
 was McCluer's substitute 15:515
 Blair, Emma Helen 12:213; 13:603; 16:17
 Blair, Emma Helen & James Robertson
 their Philippine Islands series of books 2:22
 Blanchard, Captain 15:350
 Blanchard, Madan
 Englishman left at Palau 15:49, 123, 190, 211, 260, 277-279, 288, 291-292, 318-320, 322-323, 534; 16:221
 recruited as ordinary seaman 15:453
 his death reported 15:600, 632
 his story as told by Delano 15:655
 Blanco, Andrés 14:672
 Blanco, Domingo 11:653
 Blanco, Fr. Francisco 3:150
 Blanco, Governor Vicente 17:358, 386, 392, 396-398, 424, 426, 428, 431-435, 438-439, 443, 447-448, 452, 525, 528, 542, 544, 600-602, 641-642, 644
 arrived at Guam aboard barque Lydia in 1802 17:355
 his papers, 1802-1806 17:639
 Blanco de Sotomayor, Gen. Juan Antonio
 commanded galleon Rosario in 1761-62 14:317
 Blankett, Captain 15:618-619
 commanded HMS Leopard 15:645
 Blazquez de San José, Fr. Andrés 16:75, 100, 116, 598-599; 18:113
 Blesa, Fr. Juan Antonio 14:276
 Bloart, Fr. José 11:438, 514, 640
 Belgian missionary to Marianas 10:630
 Bock, Fr. 7:473
 Bobadilla, Fr. Diego de 3:645; 4:55, 58, 71
 Bobadilla, Fr. José 11:168, 170, 211, 375; 13:237-238, 250
 re-discovered Miangas Is. in 1707 13:247-248
 took part in 1708 voyage to Carolines 10:573, 577
 took part in 1709 voyage to Carolines 10:661;

- 13:249
 would-be Superior of the Caroline Mission 11:166
 shipwrecked in 1710 13:249
 organized a mission band in 1728 12:682, 684
- Boddam**, ship 16:669-670
- Boddingtons**, ship 16:632
- Bogota** 2:586-587
- Bohol Island** 2:100-101, 118, 133, 141-143, 167-169
- Boisloré**, Captain Jean/Juan de 11:561-564, 568, 573, 575-578, 584, 589, 592, 594-595, 600-601, 604-605, 608, 610-611; 12:78, 80, 88-89, 329, 341, 343, 345, 349, 352-355, 360-365, 372, 377, 388, 397-398, 400-403, 406, 624-626; 13:79, 85-87, 89-90, 150, 154; 14:100
 commanded French ship *Éclair*, 1713+ 11:22
 declared guilty on 22 October 1714 12:392-393
 his declaration of 21 April 1714 12:384
 his report on the galleon trade 12:597, 611
 his ship and cargo ordered confiscated 12:394
 order for his imprisonment 12:383
 jailed at Cavite 12:340
 released from jail on 18 May 1715 12:623
 acted as bondsman for English pirates 12:325, 328
 See also Fort Santiago, Manila
- Bolaño**, Fernando Carauco
 See Carauco Bolaño
- Bolaños**, Francisco de 3:221
- Bolaños**, Pilot 3:303
- Bolinao**, port of 4:85
- Bolívar**, Licentiate Juan de 10:406
- Bolívar (y Mena)**, Pedro (Sebastián de) 10:423
 member of Audiencia of Manila, imprisoned 9:63
 investigated Chine plot to capture Manila 8:553
- Bollandists**
 Jesuits dedicated to hagiography 5:214
- Bollo**, José de
 treasurer in Mexico 12:67, 136
- Bombardi**, Fr. Udalrico 12:206, 208; 13:268, 271, 436, 441
- Bombay** 16:616, 620, 686
- Bombay**, ship 16:619
 commanded by Captain Pickett 15:661
- Bombay Castle**, ship 17:379, 382, 384
- Bonaert**, Fr. 5:262
- Bonafé**, Fr. Rafael de 4:206, 561
- Bonani**, Fr. José 12:105, 117-118, 121, 141, 150, 158, 196, 198, 200-201, 203, 205-206, 208-209, 552, 556, 560; 13:44, 268, 271, 273, 389, 418, 436, 441, 445, 565, 580, 583, 586, 653, 656, 659; 14:23
 left Germany in 1716 12:61
 arrived at Guam on 16 June 1718 12:123
 commissioner for the Inquisition 12:673; 13:266, 431
- Bonasategui**, Ventura de
 leading citizen of Manila 14:173
- Boncompagni-Ludovici**, Francisco 3:459, 486, 490-491, 665
- Bond**, Captain Essex Henry 16:376, 592
- Benebal**, Mr. 12:388
- Bonham Island**
 same as Jaluit atoll 18:24
- Bonilla**, Antonio 16:412
- Bonilla**, Juan 14:672
 arrived at Manila in 1772 14:671
- Bonin Islands** 17:58, 378; 18:183
 their discovery 1:571, 613; 3:141
 re-discovered by a Dutch ship 4:39
 new island discovered in this group in 1702 10:673
 sighted by galleon *Santa Familia* in 1729 10:678
 Spanish names given to some of them 10:676
 sighted by Capt. Meares in 1788 15:483
 same as modern Ogasawara Shoto
- Bonnet**, Fr.
 named ship chaplain by the Viceroy 10:614
 visited Guam in 1708 10:611
- Bonvides**, Fr. Tomás
 Jesuit procurator for Paraguay in 1678 7:174
- Booby birds** 9:593
- Boondocks**, or Boonies
 origin of the word(s) 8:543 fn
- Boranga**, Ven. Fr. Carlos 5:67; 7:428, 430, 473, 498, 502, 629, 632, 652; 8:41, 468
 taught at Vienna; broke a leg when a foot-bridge collapsed 8:470
 served under General Kopp in Hungary 8:471
 was Prefect of a Seminary in Fiume, Croatia 8:471
 worked for a while in Seville and Xerez, Spain 8:473
 arrived at Guam in 1681 7:526, 531
 serving at Agusan, Rota, by 1682 7:527, 684; 8:476
 killed at Agusan by Saipanese in Oct. 1684 8:185, 347, 476, 616; 12:153-154
 his eulogy 8:301
 the man who had killed him in 1684 10:193
 his 2 assassins died of accidents 9:512
 Fr. Bouwens met his assassin at Agrigan I. 10:159
 his bones sent to Vienna in 1692 8:480; 12:203-204
 biographical update, by Fr. Bonani 8:477
 mention made of him by Fr. Reittenberger in 1742 13:565
- Borongan**, Samar Island 3:547; 4:106
 departure point for the Marianas 6:319
 departure point for New Guinea exploration 6:311
- Borde**, Fr. Gilbert
 French Jesuit who visited Guam in 1709 10:619
- Bordelais**, ship 19:57
- Borgia**, Rodrigo de
 See Pope Alexander VI
- Borja**, Second-Lieut. Nicolás de 18:583; 19:55
- Borja (y Aragón)**, Fr. Antonio (de) 9:63; 11:312
 defended Jesuits during Pardo controversy 9:652
- Borja y Aragón**, Fr. Francisco de 7:428, 430, 473, 519, 535, 574, 577, 681-682; 8:64, 122; 10:33, 171, 200, 216, 263, 335, 340, 371, 383, 523, 561; 11:442-443, 445, 588, 623, 630; 12:24-25, 30-34, 37-38, 40, 44
 did not stay at Guam in 1681 7:531
 posted to Cavite 8:654
- Borman**, Thomas
 supercargo of ship *Mary* in 1804 17:556, 559; 18:306, 349
- Borneo Island** 1:275, 278, 284, 303, 593; 2:146, 167, 252, 257-258; 4:169, 177; 9:386
- Boruhradsky**, Br. Simon
 See Castro, Br. Simon
- Boston**, John 17:427, 432, 435
- Botera**, Adjutant Vicente 12:287
- Botinon**, Pilot Santiago 14:128
- Bouchard**, Captain Hypolite
 commanded Argentina in 1818 18:517, 551, 587; 19:329

- Bouche, or Busch, Martin
 engraver and map publisher Antwerp 1680s 9:328
- Boucher, Pilot Richard 13:178; 14:100
- Bouchet, Fr.
 missionary in India 11:579
- Boucourt, Pilot Antoine Limarie 14:119, 123-124
 chief pilot of Trinidad 1755-56 14:113, 115
 chief pilot of Rosario in 1761-62 14:317
- Bourayne, Captain Joseph-César de
 commanded ship *Canonnière* in 1807 17:654-655
- Bourbon, Louis-Alexandre de
 Grand Admiral of France 12:372
 See also Count of Toulouse
- Bourges, Fray Florentin de 11:580, 583
 his journal kept aboard ship *Éclair* in 1713 11:579
- Boussole**, ship 16:239, 249
- Boutet, or Butete, Pilot Simon 13:150; 14:100
 See also Buterte, Major
- Boutin, Mr. 16:247-248
- Bouwens, Fr. Gerardo 5:87, 95; 6:144, 315; 7:50, 83, 213, 236, 258, 431, 625, 681-682; 8:41-42, 115, 199, 221, 358; 9:17, 19, 21, 41, 48, 53, 144-145, 176, 247, 267, 276, 287, 294, 367, 423, 522, 599, 626, 637, 640-641, 671, 674-676, 679, 684; 10:74, 149, 153, 190, 193, 198, 221-223, 254, 364, 542; 11:508-509, 513; 12:157, 451
 his bio-sketch 5:213
 assigned to Mariana Mission 5:210
 arrived at Guam in 1672 6:131
 met Fr. Coomans in Manila in 1674 6:262
 on the way from Manila to Mexico 6:164
 back in Guam in 1675 6:315, 338
 became Superior in 1675 6:561
 behaved properly during dispute with Esplana 6:557
 proclaimed two threats of excommunication 6:562
 in charge of teenagers in 1680 7:205
 unwise in making college boys work too hard 6:563
 failed in attempt to reduce rebels at Umatac 8:593
 risked his life at Retidian 7:608
 searched for Fr. San Basilio's burial site 7:210
 wounded during 1684 revolt 8:339
 sent a warning to Fr. Boranga & Fr. Strobach 8:342
 his report on the 1684 revolt 8:189, 255
 his report forwarded to Duchess of Aveiro 8:648
 gave free advice to Governor Esplana 8:129
 discovered that visiting pirates were English 8:216
 embraced Quiroga to prevent his being killed 9:311
 complaints against Quiroga 9:237, 313
 posted to Umatac, and Autan, in 1688 9:203
 met with Fr. Van Hamme, China missionary, in 1689 9:326
 serving in Fina in 1690-91 9:429, 504
 serving in Agaña in 1693 9:580
 became curate of Saipan in 1695 9:664, 677, 685
 accompanied expedition to Gani Islands in 1697 10:191; 19:229
 his handwriting hard to decipher 10:235
 his report on good government 10:530, 536
 moved from Saipan to Inarajan in 1698 10:177
 his unsuccessful voyage to Carolines in 1711 11:510, 514
 he drifted to Bagatao, came back aboard S. Domingo 11:544
 his death in Saipan on 24 January 1712 11:514, 523; 12:150
- his eulogy, virtues, etc. 11:515, 517, 523, 527
- Bouynot, Captain Henri 11:554, 600-602; 12:89, 389-390, 620
 commanded French ship *Saint-Louis* in 1713 11:22, 551
- Bowles, Captain Samuel William
 i.c. ship *Mary* in 1804 17:440, 554, 556, 559-560; 18:306, 349
- Boxer, Prof. C.R. 2:597; 7:263, 498; 9:341
- Boxer Codex 2:597, 601, 609, 617
- Boyam, native of Sumatra
 Malay taken to England 15:147, 304, 331-333
 dismissed for slyness 15:423
- Boye, Fr. Emmanuel de 10:368, 375
 correspondent of Fr. Strobach 7:177, 675
- Bozo y Santiago, Juan de
 See Santiago Bozo, Juan de
- Bracamonte, Juan de 12:269
- Bracamonte, Luis de 3:538
- Bracamonte y Guzman, Gaspar de
 See Count of Peñaranda
- Bradshaw, James
 EIC chief supercargo in China 15:459
- Braguier, Fr. Charles
 French Jesuit who visited Guam in 1709 10:619
- Brambila, Fernando 16:452, 558
- Bramin, ship
 See Experiment, packet
- Branciforte, Viceroy 16:682, 685
- Bravo, Francisco 5:684
- Bravo, Valerio 12:519
- Bravo de la Serna, Captain Francisco 3:459, 486, 490-491, 665
- Brazil 1:190, 209-210, 419
- Breadfruit
 called *Rimay* in Chamorro 4:639; 5:25; 6:238, 651
 descriptions 6:79; 8:544; 14:373, 604, 636; 18:361, 463, 678
 See also Dugdug, Fura
- Breton, Hilario
 pilot's mate 12:55, 295
- Brett, Lieut. Piercy, RN 13:501
 his logbook not published 13:564
- Bridgewater**, ship
 sailed past Palau in 1789 15:512
- Briones, Major Juan de 12:269
- Las Brisas*, i.e. tradewinds 3:57, 141, 222-224
- Britannia**, ship 16:30, 377-378, 608, 632; 17:68, 121
- Brito, António de 1:295, 307, 316-317, 321, 325, 331, 393-394, 403-404, 406, 474
- Brito, Pedro de 2:640
- Brito, Simão de 1:472, 476, 508, 514, 516, 522
- Briton, Pilot Francisco 13:178; 14:100
- Briviesca, Francisco de 1:315, 319; 2:31-32
- Brno, or Brū, city in Moravia
 site of novitiate where Fr. Strobach studied 8:453
- Bromgor, Thomas
 Dutch captain held prisoner at Manila 12:617
- Bromley, Captain Reuben
 commanded ship *Hope* in 1807 17:650
 commanded ship *Tonquin* in 1809 18:27
- Bronus Isles
 misprint for Brown's Is., i.e. Eniwetok 18:597
- Brosses, Charles De 3:29, 461, 464

- Brossi, Mr. de
pilot aboard ship *Jupiter* in 1716 11:678
- Brown, Captain R.
commanded ship *Jenny* in 1798 17:98, 211
- Brown, William
worked in the British Admiralty in 1718 12:339
- Brown's Range
See Eniwetok atoll
- Brown Carter, Benjamin
his journal 17:214
- Bru, Fr. Raimundo 6:672
- Brule-Gueule**, ship 17:51
- Brunet, Captain Jacques
commanded French ship *Grande-Reine-d'Espagne* in 1713 11:22, 548
his journal of a round-the-world voyage 11:549
- Bruno, Agustín
from Pegú, India; servant of Luis Díaz 12:636
- Bruyn, Fr. Isaac de 9:618
- Bryan, Jr., Edwin H. 1:21
- Brzozowski, Fr. Thaddeus
General of the Jesuits 18:120
- Bucareli y Ursúa, Viceroy Antonio 14:668-669, 671;
16:54, 56, 59, 63, 80, 83, 87, 93-94, 96, 101-102,
120, 129, 142-143, 146-147, 150, 153-156
former Governor of Havana 14:389
- Buchan, William 16:367
- Buchanan, Captain Thomas
commanded ship *Neptune* in 1806 17:631
- Buche, Pilot Ricardo
See Boucher, Richard
- Buen Consejo**, warship 14:519
plied Cadiz-Manila route via Indian Ocean 14:410
later replaced by warship *Astrea* 14:497
- Buen Fin**, ship 16:47, 59, 63, 65
See also *Santísima Trinidad*, galleon
- Buen Jesús**, patache 3:106-107; 4:95, 99, 101
- Buen Socorro**, galleon 4:294, 345, 357, 364, 490,
493-494, 568; 5:136-139, 145, 147, 405, 459-460,
463; 6:115, 242, 294, 364, 426
eastbound in 1669 7:109
visited Guam in 1671 7:397-398
visited Guam in 1674 7:400
- Buen Viaje Island
See Butaritari Island
- Buena y Alcalde, Captain Antonio
agent-trader between Mexico and Acapulco 12:490
- Buenvista Island
See Tinian Island
- Buenos Aires 11:583; 12:388, 394
- Buenvicino, Gregorio 14:447, 535
- Buglas Island
See Negros Island
- Buitrago, Lieutenant Juan de 3:25
- Bulteel, Captain
commanded HMS *Belliqueux* in 1801 17:380, 383
- Bungi
Chamorro friendly to missionaries 5:150
- Bungi, Chief Tomás 7:389
- Bungo, Province of Japan 3:101-103, 147, 267,
269, 288, 293, 303-304, 322
- Burgos, Fr. Gerónimo de 2:523
- Burney, Captain James, R.N. 3:105, 461; 9:64;
10:35
his book 2:281
his anti-Catholic bias 6:9-10
- Buro Island 1:337
- Burrus, Fr. Ernest J. 4:436; 7:274, 280, 282, 286
- Bustamante, Hernando de 1:417, 456, 468, 471, 474
- Bustamante y Guerra Cmdr. José y Joaquin 16:447,
451, 468, 494, 521, 558
- Bustillo Bustamante y Rueda, Governor Fernando
Manuel 11:617-618; 12:38, 99, 101, 103-104, 175,
177-178, 180, 183, 185, 188, 193-195, 224, 398-
399, 401, 479, 485
Field Marshall, Governor of Philippines, 1717-19
12:97
See also Count of Lizarraga
- Bustillo, Br./Fr. Lorenzo 4:348, 497, 540; 5:424;
6:84, 253, 314; 7:222, 258, 388, 464, 479, 485, 608,
681; 8:41, 731, 583; 9:51, 55, 196, 231, 241, 258,
288, 291, 296, 313, 350, 396, 425, 428, 433, 454,
463, 513, 577, 608, 621; 10:136, 148, 167, 177, 221,
254, 265, 337, 361, 364, 461; 11:259, 431, 433-434,
436, 438, 640
his last named was not Bustillos 6:503; 7:384
his letter of November 1669 was lost 7:394
arrived back in Mexico from Manila in 1675 6:252
quote from another lost letter 7:400
returned to Guam ordained in 1676 6:316, 499
wrote a biography of Fr. Sanvitores 6:500
in charge of College of Guam in 1680 7:206
object of a calumny on the part of Esplana 8:639
escaped injury during 1684 revolt 8:341
kept a diary, made a composite report from it 9:289
serving at Agat in 1693 9:580
his biography by Fr. Murillo Velarde 12:52
- Bustos, Antonio de 1:572
- Butaritari Island 16:345
discovered 3:228-230, 233, 235, 238-239
map of it 3:240
- Buller, Captain
commanded HMS *Chaser* 15:414
- Buterte, Major Juan 12:695-697
chief pilot of patache *San Andrés* in 1720 12:291
designed a boat for Caroline Mission 13:92-94
See also Boutet, or Butete
- Butler, E. R.
would-be settler at Agrigan I. 18:177
- Butler, Captain Edmund
commanded ship *Walpole* in 1794 17:185, 427, 650
- Butler, Captain Thomas 16:664
- Button Islands
See Utirik-Taka atolls
- Butuan, Mindanao 2:112, 119, 141-143, 167-168;
3:24
- Buyo*
Chamorro word meaning Betel nut 6:74
- Byron, Commodore John 16:249, 335, 372, 383,
385, 434
commanded *Dolphin* and *Tamar* in 1765 14:359
- Byron's Island
same as Nikunau

C

- Cabalian 2:100, 141, 166
 Cabatuy, Chief 1:589
 Cabeza de Vaca 1:622
 Cabingues, Sergeant Francisco
 Filipino soldier from Guivan, Samar 12:292
 Cabo Blanco 2:242-243
 Cabot, Sebastian 1:332, 391, 485
 his map 1:439
 Cabrera, Fr. Hernando de 3:608-609
 Cabrera, Fr. Pedro de 11:536
 Cabrera Bueno, Captain José (Gonzalez) 13:150;
 14:100; 16:161
 piloted patache San Cristobal in 1731 10:679
 piloted galleon Pilar in 1734 10:680
 his treatise on navigation 13:371
 Cabrero, Fr. Hernando 10:407
 Cabrillo, Juan Rodriguez 1:569; 2:45
 Cabugao, Phil. 12:353
 Cabuyan Islands 2:100
 Cacao 5:328
 imported from Guatemala and Venezuela 11:90
 See also Chocolate
 Cacho Herrera, Alonso 14:672
 Cadacopui Island
 same as Tobi Island 12:464
 See Tobi Island
 Cadamosto 1:84
 Cadan, Dionisio
 Chamorro living in Inarajan 12:526
 Cadena, Captain Francisco 3:137
 Cadiz, port of Spain 3:343; 4:110; 5:330, 346, 359;
 9:325; 12:132
 "Caella", a type of fish 3:37
Caernavon, ship 14:307-310
 Cagayan, Province of Phil. 3:91, 217, 506; 4:77, 89,
 227
 Cain and Tamar [sic]
 names of two Carolinian drifters 11:332
 Cainho, Garcia 1:304
 Cainta, Phil. 8:654
 Caiza, Chief
 friendly chief of Sunharon, Tinian 5:400; 8:92
 Calamotan, port of Phil. 7:366
 See also Palapag, port of
 Calantas Shoals, Phil. 13:142-143
 La Caldera, port of Mindanao 3:220
 See also Zamboanga
 Calderón, Fernando 14:446
 leading citizen of Manila 14:173
 Calderón, Fr. Francisco 11:305
 Calderón, Fr. Juan Ignacio 14:180
 Calderón, Captain Pedro 17:321, 330
 Calderón de la Barca, Francisco Antonio 13:215
 Calderón (de la Barca), Miguel 11:380, 382; 12:31
 Calderón y Enriquez, Pedro 13:603, 607
 Calderón y Serrano, Dr./Licentiate Diego
 author of first part of Robles' diary 10:385, 428
 judge in Audiencia of Manila in 1680-81 7:508, 656
 died at Manila 8:657, 659
 Calderón y Serrano, Melchor 6:325-326
 Caldivar, Juan de 2:286, 312, 321, 330, 361, 364
 garrotted for mutiny 2:363
 Caldonazzi, Fr. 13:283
 Calendar, Gregorian 2:523
 Calicut, India 1:254, 278, 281
 California 2:211-212, 243; 3:312, 448; 5:373; 11:93;
 16:111, 187
 Callander, John 6:11
 Callao, port of 2:411, 414, 429; 6:312; 11:405, 584-
 585, 647; 17:37, 40-41, 48, 475
 Caller, Fr. Juan
 missionary born in Silesia 8:679
 Calomotan, port of 10:653, 660; 11:229, 376
 Calongsor, or Calonsor, Pedro 5:406-407, 443, 453,
 457, 504, 511
 Visayan companion of Fr. Sanvitores 5:427, 704
 killed at Tumón on 2 April 1672 5:404, 425, 680;
 6:125; 8:182, 184
 Calvinese, Fr. Carlos 7:287, 473
 did not stay at Guam in 1681 7:531
 not same as Fr. Strobach, alias Xavier 7:531
 Calvert's Islands
 same as Maloelap
 Calvo, Br. Bartolomé 3:127-128
 Calvo, Fr. Juan José 13:18, 397, 460-461, 587, 591,
 640
 left 2 missionaries at Guam 14:65, 67
 Camacho, Archbishop Diego 10:132, 236; 11:306
 left Mexico in 1696 for Manila 10:428
 his visit to Guam in 1697 10:126, 129, 131
 Camacho, Juan 1:550
 Camacho, Pilot Vicente 14:294
 Camaño, Juan Antonio 14:672
 Camargo, Francisco
 member Council of Indies, 1686-87 8:674; 9:41
 Camarines, Province of Phil. 3:219; 4:104, 154, 228
 Camasco, Fray Diego 12:64
 Cambodia
 ship-building there 3:618, 620
 Camellmo, Fr. Giovanni Bautista
 Jesuit living in Genoa, Italy 7:155
 Camiguin Island 2:100, 141, 167
 Caminez, Fernando 19:55
 Camotuan, Chief 2:141
 Campo, Felipe del 2:283-286, 294, 296, 299-300,
 306, 312, 314-315, 320, 361-362
 Campo, Fr. Gerónimo de 3:162
 Campo, Gonzalo de 1:456, 463, 468
 Campo, José del 16:63-65
 Campo, Fr. Juan del 4:64, 67
 Campos, Juan de 1:394, 474
 Campos Valdivia, Judge Francisco de 9:189, 441
 Visitor, sat in a meeting at Mexico in 1688 9:355
 visited Guam in 1688 9:356
 agreed with Fr. Bouwens on solution to mutiny 9:276
 arrived at Manila in 1688 9:187, 232
 became Governor of Philippines 10:423
Camelion, brig 17:81

- Cameron, Captain James
commanded ship *Barwell* in 1798 17:224
- Campbell, Captain Peter
commanded ship *Experiment* in 1804 17:576
- Camus Herrera, Manuel 16:598-599
- Canacopoles, religious acolytes 5:78
- Canada**, ship 17:495-498
- Canal, José Francisco 10:73, 170, 228, 261
- Canary Islands 1:45, 87, 156, 299, 372, 476, 382, 455, 473; 5:347-348, 368; 7:475
same as *Fortunate Islands* 1:280
Hierro Island 2:105
visited by Capt. *Boisloré* in 1710 12:618
- Canca, Juan 11:446
- Candigar Island 1:502, 521, 597
- Candil, Lieut. Juan 12:646
- Casada, Fr. Juan de
took a benefactor's letter to Rome 7:189
- Cani, Fr. Nicolás 4:206, 460; 5:114; 6:263; 10:142
- Canicia, Fr. Rafael
his physical description 14:270
expulsed from Guam in 1769 14:419, 522
- Cañaverall y Ponce, Francisco Antonio 16:154
- Cañizares, Sub-Lieutenant José 16:256, 258
- Cannibalism**
Carolinians reporting fate of 2 missionaries 12:212
Palauans accused of it 12:94, 246, 464
- Canno, Estanislao
Chamorro living in *Agaña* 12:526
- Cano, Juan Se Setián del
See *Elcano*, Juan Sebastián
- Cano, Fr. Pedro 8:654; 9:63, 533
chaplain of galleon *Santo Niño* in 1686 8:614
died at sea 9:623
his bio-sketch 9:535
- Canoes, native 1:34-36, 466, 481-482; 2:161, 163; 16:343
of Philippines 2:231
of Melanesia 15:473
of Palau 2:501; 15:173, 178, 255, 322, 364, 383-385, 667
of *Mapia* 15:474
of *Tobi* 15:492
of *Marianas* 2:91, 158, 164, 273, 279-280, 323, 521-522, 569, 617; 3:63, 109, 175-176; 6:78; 8:497, 544-547; 9:133, 413, 625; 10:47, 191, 221, 361, 467, 614; 11:93, 100, 127-128, 414, 676; 12:151; 17:368; 19:428
double canoe rigged by E. Ramos in 1639 7:495
See also *Flying proas*
of *Carolines* 2:191-197, 198, 200-201, 203; 10:110; 11:302, 319; 12:423, 453; 19:515; 19:168, 171, 174, 577, 622
of *Marshalls* 2:153, 185-186, 303, 306
of *Kosrae*, first sketched in 1804 17:572
of *Nukuoro* 17:628
See also *Haddon & Hornell*
- Canonnière**, ship 17:654-655, 657-662
- Canpus, Captain José
commanded ship *Rosario* in 1806 17:640
- Cant, Fr. Peter 5:293, 306-310; 8:100
- Canterbury**, ship
an *East Indiaman* 8:533
- Cantino, Alberto 1:85
- Canto, Fr. Luís del 10:417
- Canton, China 7:300; 12:389-391; 15:337, 345-348; 16:613, 686
foreign ships there in 1784 15:456
- Cantova, Fr. Juan Antonio 12:160-161, 171, 175, 248-249, 421, 497, 499, 556, 568, 572; 13:66, 73, 130, 134, 190, 193, 203, 210, 218, 223, 226, 228, 232, 250-252, 263, 271-273, 286, 294-295, 297, 326; 14:557; 15:28; 16:283; 19:232
left Italy in 1716 12:61
arrived at Guam in 1718 12:150
certified that *Pimentel* had paid the natives 12:565
his report on *Carolines* drifting to Guam 12:423
his report had been sent to Fr. *Sicardi* 12:484
learned the *Carolinian* language in Guam 12:558
failed to reach the *Carolines* in 1722 12:474, 569
replaced as *Commissioner of Inquisition* 12:257, 673
in favor of *Argüelles'* proposal for *Marianas* 13:57, 61
his mission to the *Carolines* 13:112, 119
his list of supplies for *Carolines* 13:131-132
military supplies he requested 13:209
piloted his own missionary boat 13:251
reported on way to the *Carolines* 13:215
aboard the *Dolores* in 1729, turned back 13:649
his boat went to Phil. rather than *Marianas* 13:216
confused *Santa Rosa Bank* with *Yap* 13:121
had copies of Capt. *Egui's* logbook of 1712 13:127
his 1731 expedition to *Carolines* 13:186
killed at *Mogmog I., Ulithi*, in July 1731 12:250
how he was killed 13:296-297
his death reported in Europe 13:284
his biography by Fr. *Spilimbergo* 13:299-351
speculative charts of the *Carolines* based on his maps 13:289
See also *Caroline Islands*
- Cão, Diogo 1:98, 104
- Caobos Island/Bay 2:98; 209
- Cape Bojeador, Phil. 1:375; 3:211; 10:243; 13:144, 161-162, 167, 178-179; 14:100-101, 644, 656, 664; 16:299; 17:195, 312; 19:34-35
- Cape Bolinao 19:33-34
- Cape Comorin, alias *Cattigara*, India 1:193, 213, 267, 280, 375; 2:253, 255, 258
- Cape Crrientes, Mex. 2:242-243; 3:225, 474; 13:379
- Cape Engaño, Phil. 4:227-228; 9:102, 118; 11:677; 13:142, 144, 149, 152, 155, 161-162, 167, 178-179, 678; 14:100-101, 644, 656, 659, 644; 16:135; 19:33
- Cape Espiritu Santo, Phil. 2:234, 475, 469, 571; 3:26, 50-51, 62, 66-67, 134-135, 223, 261, 343, 346, 478, 541; 4:79, 227, 229; 5:592; 10:309, 650, 652-653, 660, 673, 675, 681; 11:170-171, 176, 187, 189, 229, 301, 336, 338, 343, 365, 469-470, 486, 489-490, 550, 627; 12:94, 635; 13:153; 14:74, 128, 333, 335, 409, 455; 16:162, 167, 303, 471, 489, 673; 17:37, 41, 53, 56, 476
- Cape of Cestos, Japan 3:261, 317, 348
- Cape of Eleven Thousand Virgins 1:191, 221, 274, 527
- Cape of Good Hope 1:142, 267, 280, 339, 341, 375, 421, 474, 509; 2:254; 3:344, 493, 498, 514; 14:67
- Cape of the Satyrs 1:142, 221, 272, 274
- Cape Mendocino, Calif. 3:224, 261, 312, 408, 410; 13:377, 379
- Cape San Agustín 11:176, 338; 17:293
- Cape San Lucas, Calif. 2:571; 3:225; 10:669, 675; 11:93, 116, 137-138, 150, 451, 456, 459; 12:233,

- 283; 13:378, 392-394, 396; 14:120; 17:310
 Cape San Vicente 1:343, 376
 Cape Santa María 1:142
 Cape Verde Islands 1:70, 75, 87, 141, 182, 254, 267, 280, 341, 356, 370, 372, 375-377, 381; 2:252-254
 Capul Island, Phil. 2:559-560; 3:478; 4:493-494; 8:150-151; 10:645, 653-654; 11:166; 13:143
 Carabajal y Ballesteros, Adj./Capt. José de
 Spanish veteran, locally married 8:573, 596
 Caracena, Diego de 11:653
 Caracuel y Castillo, Lieut. Francisco de
 escorted pirate Godfrey from Cadiz to Madrid 12:330
 Caraga, Mindanao
 Province of Mindanao 4:104; 11:176, 199, 302, 304, 311, 313, 315, 319, 323, 330, 332, 336
 land of Caraga, synonym with Mindanao 11:244
 Carolinians drifted there 11:328
 Dutch ship captured along that coast ca. 1715 12:617
 Caraco Bolaño, Fernando 14:173, 497, 516
 Caraxaville de Santa Rita, Fr. T. 17:426, 502-503
 Carballo, Captain Manuel 7:107, 114
 Carbajal y Lancaster, José de 13:607
 Carbonel, Fr. Francisco 6:250; 10:407
 Cárdenas, Fr. Juan de 7:523
 Cárdenas, Luís de 1:487, 511
 Cárdenas, Miguel
 See Fernandez de Cárdenas, Major Miguel
 Cárdenas, Bishop Rodrigo de 5:248
 Cardeñoso, Fr. Tomás 4:392, 516; 5:58, 210, 391; 6:70, 84, 144; 7:83-84, 190, 206, 214, 258, 381, 388, 681; 8:41, 338, 531; 9:176, 374, 502, 572; 10:136, 148, 177, 220, 364; 11:640; 12:54
 original companion of Fr. Sanvitores 8:566
 arrived at Acapulco with Fr. Sanvitores 10:408
 spent 2 years at Agrigan, ca 1670 10:192
 escaped from Asan to safety at Agaña 8:341
 his letter to Duchess of Aveiro 8:511
 accompanied the army in its 1675 campaign 6:302
 took part in expedition to Hinca (S. Guam) 7:213
 took part in expedition to Mapas and Chuchugo 6:301; 7:213
 restrained Fr. Lopez in dispute with Esplana 6:336, 556
 abused by colleagues for siding with Esplana 6:558
 his canoe was almost lost 7:222
 serving at Umatac in 1688 9:174
 left Guam in 1688 9:175, 194, 235, 368, 623
 came back to Guam in 1689 9:414
 serving at Agat in 1690 9:429
 argued with Governor Esplana 9:462
 accompanied failed expedition of 1691 9:511
 Cárdenas Pacheco, Gen./Gov. Francisco 13:386, 388-389, 420, 664
 Governor of Marianas, 1734-40 13:382-384
 built Fort San Luís, Guam, in 1737 14:56-60
 Cardim, Fr. Antonio Francisco 3:304, 307
 Cardinal Alberoni 16:476
 Cardinal Borghese 3:443, 447
 Cardinal Montalto 5:293
 Cardinal Paolucci 10:487, 490-491
 Cardinal Portocarrero 10:57, 247, 258; 12:371-372
 Cardinal Sandoval, Inquisitor 5:677, 690
 Cardinal Tournon
 died at Manila 11:614
 Cardinal Visconti 5:293
 Cardinal of Toledo 4:121
 Cardona, Nicolás 3:20, 448-449
 Cardoso, Francisco 1:368
 Carey
 See Customs—turtle shells
 Carfate, Alonso 2:299, 301, 320, 361
 Carletti, Antonio & Francesco 3:61
 Carloni, Fr. Domenico 13:279
 arrived at Guam in 1736 13:399
 died on 19 May 1738 13:583
 his obituary 13:441
 Carquisano, Martín Iñiguez de 1:417, 156-457, 463, 467-469, 475, 522, 527
 Carmen, frigate 19:36
 See also N.S. del Carmen
 Carnate, Kingdom of 11:214
 Carnatic, ship 16:666-667
 Carnero, Alonso 12:30
 Carolina Island
 supposedly sighted from Santa Rosa Bank 11:190
 2 expeditions from Guam, 1689 & 1690 9:246, 413
 See also Yap Island
 Caroline Island, in Line Islands
 See Tiburones Island
 Caroline Island Mission 13:216, 218
 Pope Clement XI interested in it 10:116
 King Louis XIV of France also 10:474
 King Philip V of Spain also 10:476, 478
 specific funds not yet approved 13:217
 subsidy to be solicited in Mexico 13:218
 request for funds made by Fr. Otazo 13:285
 2,000 pesos per year approved 10:262, 512, 518; 11:155, 444
 subsidy still paid yearly in 1715 11:654
 boat and other supplies for it 13:117, 120, 129
 military supplies requested by Fr. Cantova 13:209
 design of a boat for it 13:91
 boat kit thrown overboard patache Dolores 13:649, 652
 2 small boats to replace 1 large one 13:133
 expedition of 1731 13:213
 Our Lady of Loreto was patron saint 13:200, 342
 the story of Digal, first Woleaian Christian 13:200, 343
 men from Yap antipathetic to it 13:208
 one Ulithi man taken to Manila in 1731 13:221
 its destruction in 1731 13:297
 Fr. Cantova killed there 13:326
 report of Fr. Berchtold 13:292
 report of Fr. Walter 13:222
 official report of Fr. Cantova's expedition 13:261
 abandoned in 1733 13:381
 See also Cantova, Fr.
 Caroline Islands 1:515; 11:202, 649; 15:27, 29; 16:259, 273, 590-591, 639
 summary history 19:132
 so named after Carolina, or Yap, Island 9:64
 western Carolines 1:460
 central Carolines 1:611
 eastern Carolines 1:487
 geographic description 19:142
 probable migration from Philippines 14:561

- same as Pais, or Palaos, Islands 10:499
 same as New Philippines 11:684
 exploration may be easier from Siao, Celebes 4:255
 analysis of island names given by natives 10:119
 also called Bewitched Islands by explorers 13:251
 testimony of the boy Olit given in Visaya 10:603
 islands described, e.g. Palug and Cuyugan... 10:603
 natives described 10:111, 113, 500-501; 11:178,
 302, 486, 510; 12:245; 13:190; 16:282, 402, 405;
 19:144-145, 485, 536, 577, 665, 573
 canoes described 16:278
 false story about Chamorros fleeing there 6:10
 canoes drift to Guam in 1721 12:239, 423, 558
 history of their exploration 11:335, 365, 620, 623,
 626; 12:17, 19, 90, 99, 103, 451; 13:247
 1684 voyage there by Fr. Xaramillo aborted 8:153
 1690 expedition, 16-m galliot built at Guam 10:81,
 198
 first map of Central Carolines, 1696 10:115
 famous 1697 report by Fr. Clain 10:95
 official reaction to Fr. Clain's report 10:444
 royal decrees ordering religious conquest 10:510
 first voyage of exploration by Fr. Prado in 1698
 10:502; 11:336
 Dutch may have visited W. Carolines ca 1700
 10:635
 white men reported at Ulithi, ca. 1704 10:602
 first book written about them published in 1705
 10:100
 second voyage of exploration of galliot Rosario in
 1708 10:573, 579; 11:336
 new map made in 1708 from native report 10:602
 third voyage of exploration in 1709 10:634, 540;
 11:337
 expeditions of 1709 and 1710 10:211; 11:156, 196
 expedition of 1710 11:179, 215
 last voyage of the Trinidad in 1711 11:369
 expedition from Guam in 1711 11:398, 510, 514, 541
 voyage of the Santo Domingo in 1712 11:480
 charts made of them by Fr. Cantova 12:457
 Governor Pimentel's plan to colonize them 11:57-
 59; 12:71
 1722 expedition not successful 12:474, 559
 1732 report by Fr. Kropff 13:239
 letters of Fr. Cazier about them 12:210, 297
 plan to conquer them abandoned 12:251
 report by Tornos, former Jesuit 14:548
 myth about an island full of women 10:500
 See also Angol, Canoes, Cantova, Digal
 See also Customs, Drift voyages, Navigation
 See also Palau, Yap, Ulithi, etc.
- Carolinian language(s) 10:111, 586; 13:200, 209,
 343
 vocabulary of Central Carolinian, 1787 16:274
 vocabulary by Arago 19:564
 pictographic writing 19:539, 669
 See also Hervás y Panduro
- Carpio, Bernardo de
 Filipino soldier serving in Marianas 9:137
 accompanied Esplana to Philippines in 1688 9:134
- Carrafa, Fr. General Vincenzo
 Jesuit General 4:210
- Carragal, Simon de
 treasurer in Mexico 12:67, 136, 218, 309, 489
- Carranco, Fr. Lorenzo José 13:392-393
- killed by California Indians 13:391, 395
- Carranza, Captain Domingo Bautista
 foreman in Cavite shipyard 12:184
- Carranza, Admiral Juan Bautista Pañales 13:150
 commanded Pilar in 1746-47 14:23
- Carrera, Esteban de la 14:672; 16:101-102, 104,
 153-154, 210, 220
 co-author of treatise on galleons 14:174, 547
- Carriedo y Peredo, Captain Francisco
 master of galleon Burgos in 1713 11:587
 master of galleon Burgos in 1721 12:310
- Carrión, Captain Juan Pablo de 2:23, 31, 72, 149,
 575, 627
- Carrillo, Fr. Esteban 3:332
- Carruthers, Captain 16:613
- Cartagena, Juan de 1:134, 156, 171, 184, 273
- Carteret, Captain Philip 14:421, 432, 436; 15:30;
 16:415
 visited Mapia 15:475, 598
- Cartography of the Pacific
 Part 1 1:83
 Part 2 1:625
 Part 3 2:463
- Carvajal, Lorenzo Galindez de 1:359
- Carvallo, Juan 1:319
- Casanova, Fr. Pedro de 4:347, 450, 458, 470, 578,
 581; 5:36, 48, 136, 139, 424; 6:71, 84, 314; 7:385,
 388, 393
 witness in inquiry into Fr. Medina's death 4:615
 died in shipwreck of galleon San José in 1694 9:603
- Casanueva, Fr. Pascual de 8:172
- Casarubios del Monte 5:677, 688
- Casas, Fray Bartolomé de las 1:22, 37
- Casas, Juan de las 4:267
- Casas y Alvarado, Licentiate Antonio de
 Attorney General of the Audiencia, Manila 10:579;
 11:360-361
 against further expeditions to Carolines 11:174
- Cascaes, Captain Juan Bautista 9:75-76
- Cascos, Fray Pedro de
 curate of Sinait, Ilocos 12:341, 346
- Casens, Captain Juan de 14:407, 497, 501
 commanded ship Astrea in 1769 14:411
 repaired and tested galleons at Cavite 14:581-582
- Casgas, Gregorio 1:362
- Cash (Chinese coin) 1:589
- Casiguran (de Baler), Phil. 3:252; 4:70, 72, 97-98;
 6:510, 539; 19:34-35
- Cassal, Juan 9:626
- Castañeda, Bartolomé Ruiz de 1:368
- Castañeda, Fr. Francisco de 14:65-66
- Castanheda, Fernão Lopes de 1:22, 408, 410
- Castaño Arredondo, Captain José
 commanded galleon Nazareno in 1678 6:676, 679
- Castelblanco, Pedro de 1:308
- Castell, Second-Lieut. Fernando 7:95
- Castellanos, Sergeant Lorenzo
 Spaniard forcibly drowned off Saipan on 19 Aug.
 1668 4:510; 6:89; 8:185
- Casten, Francisco 14:589
 owner of a ship bought by Government 14:581-582
- Castilla, Esteban de 1:543, 546, 555
- Castillo, Bernardino del 1:158
- Castillo, Major Diego del 9:546
- Castillo, Captain Jorge Eduardo del 14:24

- government secretary, Guam 14:191, 195, 218, 264
- Castillo, Captain Juan del
agent for Gov. Pimentel in Mexico 11:440-441
- Castillo, Adjutant Sebastián del 12:287, 289
- Castini, Fr. Pedro Juan 5:26
- Castrillon de Casariego, Blas José 13:688
- Castro, Fr. Alfonso de
See Mancker, Fr. Andreas
- Castro, Fernando de 3:133
- Castro, Francisco de 1:563-564, 604-605; 3:23
- Castro, Dr. Joaquin de
surgeon, examined Gov. Sanchez, 1725 12:507, 640-641
- Castro, Jorge de 1:518, 577-578, 587, 606
- Castro, José de 10:137
- Castro, Juan de
born in Agaña 12:292
- Castro, Lucas de 16:236
- Castro, María de
wife of a German named Juan Martín 11:318
- Castro, Br. Simon
Czech Jesuit architect, alias Boruhradsky
travelling companion of Fr. Strobach in 1678 7:163, 170
worked as architect in Mexico City for a few years
on his way to Marianas in 1697 10:94
died of fever soon after leaving Acapulco 10:135
- Castro Santa-Anna, José Manuel de
his diary of notable events in Mexico 14:177
- Castrojan, Miguel de 10:230
- Catalina Magdalena**, barque
new name for the old Santa Ana 13:604
- Catan*
Chamorro word meaning East (of Agaña) in Guam,
and north, or northwest, or upwind, elsewhere
5:388; 6:363
See also Chamorro language—direction terminology
- Catanduanes Islands, Phil. 3:134-136, 142
- Catbalogan, Phil. 8:151; 10:597, 600; 11:181, 206,
349
- Carolinian chief died there, his son born there
10:603
- Cateel Bay 1:501
- Catema, Chief or King 1:500-501
- Cathay
See China
- Catoira, Gomez Hernandez 2:412, 425
- Cattigara, or Gaticara, Cape
See Cape Comorin
- Cauchela, Andrés 2:29, 49-50, 80, 115, 120, 128,
182, 268, 374
- Cavallero, Sergeant Manuel
accused of bigamy by the Inquisition 13:428
arrested and sent to Manila 13:430
- Cavallero, Fr. Miguel
left Philippines in 1761 14:318
- Cavendish, Captain Thomas 2:543, 556, 559, 565;
3:662; 19:200
his portrait 2:564
- Caveza**, frigate 17:111
- Cavia, Fr. Francisco
took part in 1708 voyage to Carolines 10:573, 577
- Cavite, port of 3:198, 202, 206, 211, 214, 217-218,
221, 223-224, 301, 334-336, 480, 484, 487, 489,
491, 499-500, 528, 558, 600, 608-609, 614, 621,
626; 4:35, 37, 88, 145, 155, 202, 296; 8:62; 9:619;
10:244, 647, 654; 11:58, 336-337, 356, 364, 375,
380-381, 465, 475-476, 497, 593-594; 12:391, 621;
14:623, 644; 16:674, 676; 17:39, 42-43, 472
the key to the Philippines 7:366
- Caxaraville, Fr. Tomás de Santa Rita 16:100, 116,
656
- Caya River 1:363, 368, 377, 384
- Cayfi*
Chamorro word for Devil 6:19
See also Sasaraguan
- Cayman Islands 5:354, 371
- Cazalets, Fr. 10:621, 624
- Cazier, Fr. Philippe 12:210, 297; 13:250
- Cebreros, Fr. Gerónimo de 10:668
his report on Carolinians 11:178
he confused Talaud Is. with Palau Is. 10:662, 666
- Cebu, Phil. 1:259, 275, 293, 299, 444, 502, 580,
606; 2:120, 124-126, 133-134, 146, 168, 221, 227,
244, 292, 321, 369, 378, 383, 389; 3:249
Battle, or Massacre, of Cebu 1:182; 2:145
settlement of 2:101, 350-352, 401
Santo Niño de Cebu 2:102-103, 169, 177
- Cedillo, Pedro Manuel de
Royal Cosmographer 13:166, 169
- Cedros Island, Calif. 2:240, 660; 13:377, 680
- Celaya, Lorenzo de 13:178
- Celebes Island 1:403, 406
See also Siao
- Celis, Col. Jacinto
commanded galleon Rey Carlos in 1801 17:377
- Cenia*, a type of rice gruel
See also Rice
- Centeño, General José
commanded Atlantic fleet of 1665 6:631
commanded Atlantic fleet of 1670 5:100; 6:632
- Centeño Maldonado, General Fernando 3:553, 666
- Cepeda, Ana de
Chamorro wife of Captain Ojeda 12:572
- Cepeda, Major Agustín de 4:84, 88
- Cepeda, Ignacio de
Chamorro-Spanish interpreter 12:291
- Cerañ, General/Governor Felipe de 14:503; 16:90-
94, 96-97, 127, 172, 175, 187, 199, 202, 204, 235,
510, 515; 17:500- 501
Governor of Marianas, 1776-86
commanded galleon San Carlos in 1769 14:492
was a rich man 19:234
his estate 18:58-59, 61
- Cerberus, mythical dog 6:94
- Cerda Morán, José de la
secretary to Viceroy in 1689 9:364
- Cerdeño, Luís
member of Council of Indies in 1687-87 8:674; 9:41
- Ceres, ship 17:83, 590, 596

- Cerezo, Fr. Antonio 6:149; 7:288, 474, 478, 519, 682, 685; 8:41, 530; 9:243
original name was Kerschbäumer (means Cerezo, i.e. cherry-tree, in Spanish)
made his first vow at Seville in 1679 7:183
story of how he got the Marianas and Kino got New Spain 7:288
escaped death in 1684 while he was saying mass 8:339, 408
departed Guam Feb. 1688 9:277, 293
questioned in Manila about 1684 revolt 9:373
Quiroga's confessor, remonstrated him 9:312
See also Kino, Fr. Eusebio
- Cerezo de Salamanca, Governor Juan 3:621-624, 626-627; 4:29
- Cermeño, Fr. Juan
chaplain of ship Carmen in 1719 12:189-190, 192
- Cermeño, Sebastián Rodríguez 2:659-560
- Cernichi, Anibal 1:509
- Cerón, Alvaro de Saavedra
See Saavedra (Cerón), Alvaro
- Cerón, Jorge 1:545
- Cervantes, Captain Diego 12:287, 289
- Cervilla, Rodrigo de la 2:315, 319-320
- Cesarea Caroli
See Mindanao Island (named after King Charles)
- Céspedes, Licentiate 1:288
- Céspedes, Dr. Diego de
leader of sodality of S.F.X in Mexico 10:407
- Céspedes, Captain Manuel
Manila trader 14:101
- Cetti Bay, Guam
misprint for Ati: see Ati
- Cevallos, Lt.-Cmdr Ciriaco 16:452, 571
- Cevicos, Captain Juan 3:265, 277, 505
- Ceylon 1:87
N.B. Now called Sri Lanka.
- Chacón, the former friar
sailor aboard patache San Gabriel 9:277, 290
- Chacón, Fernando
Governor of the Canary Islands 12:618
- Chacón, Lorenzo 2:381
- Chacón, Fr. Manuel 5:677
- Chafan, Nicolás
Chamorro, recovered after receiving extreme unction 9:577
- Chagres River, Panama 1:523
- Chalmers, Captain 16:632
- Chamisso, Adelbert von 18:23, 141, 207, 217, 221-222, 226, 234, 237, 242-245, 258-259, 261, 265, 267, 274, 285, 288, 292-295, 307-308, 310, 319, 439, 453, 647
studied the formation of coral islands 18:461
- Chamorri*, or *Chamor*, or *Chamurri* 2:91, 95, 323
Chamorro word for highest social class 5:69, 72
origin of the word 4:639
See also Mauri
- Chamorri maagas*
Chamorro expression meaning Big chief 4:632
- Chamorrin momo*
Chamorro expression meaning Battle Captain 4:613
See also Fanganonan, Magarrahi, Papahurao
N.B. Momo is now spelled Mumu.
- Chamorro**, packet 17:450
- Chamorro language 19:368, 511, 600
vocabulary 2:95-97; 4:435; 5:150; 7:253
vocabulary attributed to Fr. Coomans 18:321
vocabulary by Chamisso 18:323
vocabulary by Freycinet 19:71
vocabulary by Arago 19:559
direction terminology 5:388
its grammar, by Fr. Sanvitores 4:433, 436
similar to Tagalog 4:441; 6:14
poem by Fr. Sanvitores, now lost 7:261
well known to Fr. Bustillo 7:206
phrases used after death of Fr. Sanvitores 6:348
phrases used in praising a sword-fish 6:350
manual for confession, by Fr. Solorzano 8:327-328
See also Hervás y Panduro
- Chamorros 16:330
"cultural scratch" 3:17
some genetic malformations 7:694
comments about them by Fr. Cardeñoso 7:190
their character: dissimulation, revenge, etc. 6:17
discrimination against foreigners 6:81
aversion to war 6:20
wars were frequent in pre-contact times 6:16
some visited Manila, and Mexico, as early as 1671 5:147; 6:269; 7:398; 8:143; 9:234
planned uprising in 1702
comments by Fr. Bonani 12:155, 157
complaints made on their behalf 12:413-415
leading men in 1721 12:292
names of boarders, College of Guam, 1727 12:664
proposal to move them all to Philippines 13:55
arguments against moving them to Phil. 10:337
See also Customs—Chamorro
See also Guam Island, etc., and Mariana Islands
See also Canoes—Chamorro
See Wars, warfare
- Champans
Chinese-type vessels built at Manila 6:310
- Champgrand, Georges de 11:563
- Chanal, Prosper 16:430, 433
- Chaol Island
See Morotai Island
- Charlotte**, ship 16:333, 335-338, 346, 348-349, 352-353, 367, 372, 374
- Charles**, ship 15:661
- Charton, Édouard 3:29
- Chatham's Islands
same as Wotje
- Chatham and Calvert Islands 18:316
- Chavarrí, Br./Fr. Jacob/Jaime 9:564, 617; 10:148, 177, 220, 364; 11:640
surgeon, on the way to Marianas 9:563
arrived at Guam in 1694 9:631
helped cure Fr. Leroux after near-drowning 9:677
treated Carolinian drifters 12:454
cured many during 1700 epidemic 10:302
- Chaves, Gerónimo de 2:244
- Chedeville Deschamps, Vigor
mate of ship Marquis-de-Maillebois 11:685
- Cheref, Chief (rebel) 6:596-597; 7:75
was a traitor 6:361-362, 460-461, 463-464
speech he made to his troops 6:468
killed by Governor Salas when trying to flee 6:432
captured and executed in 1682 7:685
- Chersonesia 1:255

- See also Malacca
- Chick-pea, or Garbanzos, Islands 11:169
missed during 1709 voyage 10:169
See also Ulithi Islands
- Chile 12:389, 391, 394
- Chilpancingo, Mex. 12:114
- China, Chinese 1:385; 2:62, 146, 167, 177, 253;
11:44, 595; 12:394, 397, 403
atlas of China, by Fr. Martinez 7:360
maps of China 1:627-628; 2:461, 479; 7:47, 56
Sangleys were Chinese traders 2:557, 599; 3:625
affairs in 1618 3:525
- China trade 2:347, 444, 449, 481, 574, 576, 581, 649-650; 4:47, 56
major earthquake on 18 May 1695 9:639
quicksilver ordered by Mexico from there 10:169
textiles exported to Mexico via Manila 10:565
boats/ships 15:335-338
their construction described 15:480
Chinese crewmen 15:213, 247, 329
aboard the Antelope 15:53
first seen by Abba Thulle 15:108
tolerable botanists 15:141
punished for theft 15:242
Chinese mat given to Palauans 15:184, 326
See also Amoy, Macao
For Chinese pirates, see Cotsen, Pumpuan
- China Mission 2:542; 4:197, 208; 5:274, 287, 292,
599; 6:278, 682; 7:178, 663; 8:173; 9:325-326, 599-
600, 625, 639; 12:199
- Chincheo, China 1:593; 2:557
- Chinese Bram**, ship 18:83
- Chirino, Fr. Pedro 3:57, 95, 125, 136
- Chirola Island
See Morotai Island
- Choco, the Chinese idolater 4:508, 623; 5:405, 485,
487; 6:87, 235; 7:389-390; 19:202-203
his champan drifted from Siao to Ladrones 4:256
he deserted from his champan 4:641
his heretical ideas 5:28
converted and baptized Ignacio 5:34, 679; 6:88
had relatives in Saipan 5:486
to be deported to Manila 5:423
- Chocolate 5:328, 349, 352
used sparingly by missionaries in Guam 6:561
See also Cacao
- Choquet de Isla, Lieut. Diego 16:157-158, 163
- Choris, Louis 18:207, 396, 421, 431-432
his narrative 18:435
- Christmas Island 1:561
- Chúchan, Nicolás
Chamorro resident of Sinahaña 9:424, 505
- Chuguu, Ignacio
Chamorro resident of Fina 9:624
- Churchill, Captain 15:345
- Chuuk Islands/District 4:245, 253; 11:250; 18:648,
673
discovered 2:191
map of them 2:193
their lagoon 2:192; 10:125
Iras, on Moen 2:194
reportedly larger than Palau 11:304
eastern Carolines 12:246
not found by Kotzebue 18:298
- Cibabao Island/Bay 2:109, 139-140, 166, 359-360
- Cid, Captain Pedro 3:203
- Cienfuegos, Licentiate José de 11:437-438
- Cieza, Antonio de 2:421
- Cifuentes, Fr. Tibertius 6:263
- Cinnamon 1:253; 2:168, 177, 346, 367, 371, 384,
389, 301, 442, 445, 462, 481
- Cipango 1:43, 456, 463
See also Japan
- Circumnavigations
the first by a Dutch ship 3:105
Grand-Dauphin, first French ship around world 11:21
- Cirencester**, ship 17:631-632, 634, 636-637
- Ciriaco, Fr.
described 19:506, 598
used cream of tartar as panacea 19:527
- Ciriano, General José 13:150
See Martinez Ciriano, José
- Cisneros, Francisco
notary public 12:517, 540, 550, 636, 639, 650
- Civezza, Fr. Marcellino da 3:409
- Cívica, Juan de 3:262, 264
- Clain, Fr. Pablo 7:280, 478, 517; 10:95, 113, 445,
573, 575, 578, 590, 592, 604; 11:187, 312; 15:27
had some knowledge of medicine 7:165
he hoped to become a missionary to the Marianas
7:152
his first letter is from Genoa, Italy 7:151
his letter from Alicante, Spain 7:155
journal of his 1681 voyage 7:474
became assistant to Fr. Prov. Tuccio in 1696 10:142
his famous report of 1697 about Carolines 10:95
ordered to turn in a map of the Carolines 10:580
his report quoted by Fr. Gonzalez 10:502
his report published by Fr. Serrano 11:179
1708 version of his 1697 report 10:585
his report on Carolinian drifters of 1708 10:597;
11:323
Provincial at Manila, 1709-10 11:157, 182
replaced as Provincial in 1710 11:209
- Clarete, Fr. Isidro 4:142, 144, 460; 6:263; 8:103,
113; 9:440
his bio-sketch 8:62
his death 10:142
- Clarion Island 1:610
- Clarke, Captain William Stanley
commanded ship True Briton i 1802 17:515
- Clementine College, Prague 8:454
- Clercq, Fr. Anthony De 7:54
- Clerck, Charles
his account of voyage of HMS Dolphin 14:368
- Cleveland, Captain Richard J.
owner of Caroline, 1798-99 17:209, 232-233, 538
- Clipperton, Captain John 12:228, 231, 328; 13:106,
109; 19:232
originally served under Dampier 8:533
English pirate, commanded ship Success 12:227
his backers in London 12:323-324
official copy of his commission as Corsair 12:337-
338
Spanish version of gun battle with them 12:316, 319
visited Amoy and Macao 12:232
wrongly reported as having died at Guam 12:484
- Clipperton Island 11:405, 669
its near discovery by the Spanish 2:296
discovered by French ships on 3 April 1711 11:29,

- 409, 415, 422
 dispute between Mexico and France over it 11:427
 Cloves 1:263, 320, 341
 See also Moluccas, and Spices
Clove, English ship 3:298
Clunium
 Latin name of Coruña, see Coruña
Cobarrubias, José Mariano 18:51-52
Cobián, Fr. Andrés de 5:210, 412, 414, 541, 549, 569; 6:244; 10:411
 assigned Fathers Bouwens & Coomans to Marianas 5:209
Cobbledick, William 15:49, 116, 541
Cobo, Fr. Juan 2:546-549, 641-643, 645
 envoy to Japan 2:637
Cobos, Francisco de los 1:123, 127, 130-131, 539
Cochin, Cochin-china 1:183, 278, 281, 307, 318, 599, 601; 3:606, 618
Cockathey, Palauan woman 15:588
Cockawockey, or Cockywack
 Palauan man aboard the Panther 15:648, 670
 visited Macao 15:623
Cockilla, Palauan woman 15:588
Cocks, Richard 3:454-457, 460
Coconut tree, described 1:277; 8:497, 541-543; 14:373, 604; 18:361, 465, 680; 19:553, 657
Cocos Island, Guam 2:91, 109, 156; 3:109; 8:154
 site of shipwreck of patache Pilar in 1690 9:377-378
 See also Guam Island
Code of Laws of the Indies 11:51
Coello, Francisco 1:562; 2:335; 3:54
Coello, Admiral Leandro 4:218, 221, 223, 548; 5:455; 6:349; 7:107, 109, 114, 634; 9:75, 77, 84, 90, 440; 10:408
 chief pilot of galleon San Diego 7:405
 chief pilot of galleon San Telmo 7:83-84
Coello, Captain Manuel 7:95
Coourdour, Fr. Gaston Laurent
 Jesuit living at Pondichéry 14:67
Coldie, John P.
 replaced Capt. Spens 17:383
Colima, New Spain 1:545; 3:411
Colin, Fr. Francisco 4:439; 9:617; 10:279, 647
Colina, Captain Esteban de la
 master of galleon Rosario, 1761-62 14:316-317
Colindres, Captain Lope de 4:89
Collado, Fr. Diego 3:628-629
Collado Peredo, Juan Antonio 12:622
College of Córdoba 7:524
College of Madrid, Imperial 5:676
College of Manila 5:455; 9:619, 957
College of San Hermenegildo, Seville 6:677; 7:165, 177
College of San Ignacio, Manila 6:325
College of San José, Manila 6:325
College of San Pedro y San Pablo, Mexico 8:456, 502
College of Santo Tomás, Manila 7:662; 8:170
Colleges of Guam 5:142, 216, 529, 533; 7:77-78, 243, 573; 8:144; 9:579, 624; 16:594-595, 598
 royal foundation created for a seminary school 5:535
Colegio de San Juan de Letrán 5:531; 18:105
 2 colleges built in 1674 within stockade 6:297, 337, 559; 7:319, 321
 physical description of first buildings 6:559
 Latin was taught to natives 5:531
 boys and girls recruited by force 6:334, 562
 girls' dormitories too close to Jesuit residence 6:563
 college for girls closed, re-opened, etc. 9:261
 college for girls temporarily moved to Fina 9:503
 Filipino women wanted as teachers 9:261
 contests held between the two colleges 6:364
 musical instruments used: castanets, hornpipes, etc. 6:663
 Spanish language and dances being taught 6:444-445
 toys provided by Jesuits 6:682
 college built at Retidian in 1675, a rowdy place 6:303, 560
 2 colleges built at Orote, then burned 6:364, 375, 432, 597
 boy whipped for sinning with college girl 6:555
 college for boys had 59 students in 1680 7:541
 college for girls was called Santa Rosa, then Santa Gertrudis 6:297; 7:525
 college for girls rebuilt by Fr. Solorzano in 1681-82 7:541, 551, 615
 petition in their favor by Fr. Bustillo 7:464
 students educated as in Spain 6:651; 7:634
 Fr. García Salgado in charge of them in 1689 9:350
 only a dozen boys left in 1690 9:429
 their subsidy failed to arrive for many years 9:285
 play invented by Chamorro boys in 1698 10:178
 its affairs in 1727 12:659
 daily routine in 1727 12:666
 food served therein 12:669
 list of boarders in 1727 12:664
 its description in 1813 18:107
 its history 18:111
 uniforms worn, etc. 18:112
 ignorant teacher in 1819 19:509
 list of boarders in 1818 19:464
 Mexican dances performed 19:544
Collet de Villepoulet, Captain Servan 11:658, 673
 commanded French ship Martial in 1716 11:22
Collins, Colonel David 16:375, 609, 632
Colmenares, Commaander José Ignacio 19:23
Colmenero de Andrade, Juan 3:208
Colnett, Captain James 16:422, 425
Coloma y Maceda, Francisco de
 member of Audiencia of Manila in 1660s and 1670s 4:159, 216, 226, 568; 6:325-326; 7:672
Colón, Cristobal
 See Columbus, Ferdinand
Colón, Hernando 1:368, 372, 378-379, 384
Colonization rules 2:451
 See also Acts of taking possession
Columbus, Ferdinand 1:37, 43, 45, 49, 58-59, 61, 63, 98, 625; 19:546
 his ships 1:50-51, 60
Combés, Fr. Francisco 4:206, 258-259
Comets 10:410, 416
 1566 comet 2:294
 1618 comet 3:526-527
 1680 comet, caused meteorites 7:417
 1680 comet, seen at Mexico by Fr. Tilpe 7:472
 1680 comet, seen at Guam 7:463
 See also UFOs
Comogro, Chief 1:107, 116, 275
Comogro River 1:116

- Compostella, Spain 5:226, 235, 238, 259
- Comte-de-Lamoignon**, ship
visited Guam in 1716 11:22, 657, 682-684
- Concha, Lt.-Comdr. Luís de la 16:671
- Concepción (y de Urrea), Fray Antonio de la 9:605, 608, 621; 14:419; 16:47, 116
- Concepción, Fr. Juan de la 3:77, 248; 18:321
- Concepción, Captain Manuel de la
Pampango soldier serving in Guam 12:292
- Concepción, Fray Mateo de la 14:182
- Concepción**, ship 1:145, 163, 271
crew list 1:174
- Concepción**, galleon of 1660s 4:155, 160, 162, 258, 294, 452
- Concepción**, galleon/frigate 16:673, 677; 17:530-531, 585-586, 601, 614, 645
See also N.S. de la Concepción
See also Rey Carlos
- Concepción**, patache
being made ready for run to Marianas in 1696 9:653
ran aground on Santa Rosa Bank in 1696 12:462
- Concepción**, RPC frigate
shipwrecked Apra 1775 19:234
See also Rey Carlos
- Concepción Island
See Alamagan Island
- Concha, Lieut./LCdr. Luís de la 16:293, 674-675
last served as commander of Zamboanga 19:40
- Concord**, Dutch ship
See Eendracht
- Concord**, ship 17:371
- Condon, Lieut. Joaquin
acted bravely during battle with HMS Panther 14:336
- Conejo, Captain Nicolás 9:221-227, 230, 459-460; 13:56
his real name was Nicolás Rodríguez
married a Chamorro woman named María Taytifi 9:228
See also Rodríguez, Captain Nicolás
- Congas**, Joaquín Cirilo de las 16:684
- Congress, frigate 17:346
- Connell, Patrick 17:427
- Connelly, John
beachcomber from ship Duff 17:86
- Conner, Thomas
English ship's boy rescued from drowning 11:94
- Conquero, Pilot Gaspar 3:559
- Consecuencia**, frigate 18:548
- La Contadora**, ship 3:129
See also N.S. de los Remedios
- Contarini, Gaspar 1:282
- Content**, ship 2:563, 567
separated from the Desire 2:568
- Continental drift theory 1:25
- Contractor**, ship
sailed past Palau in 1789 15:512
- Convict
name used by European Jesuits to mean a boarding school 5:215
- Convict soldiers
mostly Spaniards in 1675 10:413
80 of them sent to Phil. in 1680 10:416
30-36 sent to Phil. in 1685 10:418, 427
30 of them sent to Phil. in 1686 10:420
48 of them sent to Phil. in 1689 10:422
up to 69 men, many from Spain, sent in 1691 10:424
about 50 of them in 1692, but some escaped 10:425
about 50 of them sent to Phil. in 1696 10:428
volunteers got a salary of 125 pesos 10:414
- Cook, Captain James 15:24; 16:121, 125-126, 128, 131, 318; 17:205
- Cook, Captain John 8:487
- Cooke, Captain Edward
commanded ship Duchess in 1710 11:96-105-106, 109, 113, 117-118, 120-121
- Coolidge, Lewis
his logbook 18:69, 81
- Coomans, Ven. Fr. Pedro 4:21, 237, 256; 5:87, 95; 6:144, 315; 7:206, 222, 258, 513-514, 535, 560, 574, 578-579, 676, 681-682; 8:113; 9:56, 59, 617; 10:160, 180, 253, 282
his bio-sketch 5:213
assigned to Mariana Mission 5:210
arrived at Guam in 1672 6:131
carried off to Manila involuntarily in 1674 6:262, 335, 427, 554; 7:51
his voyage from Guam to Manila 6:272
second visit to Mexico 6:626
took part in attack on rebel town of Hanum 7:211
took part in expedition to Hincá (S. Guam) 7:213
took part in expedition to Urunao 7:211
expedition to Mapas and Chuchugu 7:213
expedition to Rota in 1682 7:684
serving in Rota in 1682 7:527
to Saipan with Quiroga in 1684 8:115, 337
sent to Gani Islands 8:616
in the Gani Islands 8:616
took refuge at Alamagan in 1684 8:346, 356; 10:192
killed at Saipan in July 1685 8:185, 514, 528, 531, 594; 9:328, 685
his eulogy 8:513, 523
short biography 8:513
- Coots, Adrian 5:222
- Copernicus 2:252
- Coppindall, Ralph 3:455-456
- Coquelin, Vincent
part-owner of ship *Éclair* 11:603-605, 608, 610-611; 12:86-88
- Coral formation 18:222
- Corbete, General Pedro
commanded Atlantic fleet of 1673 6:632
- Corço, Felipe 3:161
- Corcuera, Lieutenant Juan Francisco 3:637
- Corcuera, Major Pedro de 3:637; 4:26
- Corcuera, General Francisco Hurtado de
commanded galleon *Concepción* in 1628 10:551
- Corcuera, Governor Sebastián (Hurtado) de 3:628-629, 637, 648; 4:26, 29, 31, 52, 329, 338; 7:112, 495
ordinances of 1642 4:50
- Cordero, Bernardino 1:508
- Cordes, Simon de 3:97
- Córdoba, Spain 3:250, 252
- Córdoba, Antonio de 5:272, 284
- Córdoba, Captain José de 14:407-408
commanded warship *Astrea* in 1771 14:503
- Córdoba, Fr. Pedro Gerónimo de 5:542, 554-555, 564
- Córdoba, Lieut. Roque de 11:235
- Córdoba Barros, José Miguel 18:99

- Córdoba Lazo de (la) Vega, General Diego de
commanded Atlantic Fleet in 1678 6:679; 7:143, 146
- Corey, Captain Ebenezer H.
commanded schooner Mosquito in 1809-10 18:19,
70
his report 18:16
- Corneliszoon, Sybrand 3:463, 475
- Cornish, Vice-Admiral Samuel 14:321
led English invasion of Manila in 1762 14:320, 336
his version of capture of Trinidad 14:322
- Cornwallis**, frigate 18:286-287, 317-318, 419, 423
- Cornwallis Islands**
same as Taongi atoll 18:286
- Coroa Island 1:543, 549, 553, 560, 562
- Coromandel**, ship 17:464
- Coromandel Coast, India 9:192; 11:584, 586
- Coronado, Francisco Vasquez de 1:622
- Coronado, Adjutant/Captain Manuel 12:279, 292,
518; 14:30-31
appointed Gov. Marianas 14:35-36
- Corones Island 2:211
- Coror, or Coorora, now Koror 15:167, 199, 214-215,
259, 305, 362, 565, 604, 606
capital of Palau 15:136, 156, 266, 248, 268, 362
its description 15:156, 159, 266
McCluer's first visit 15:601
the island itself 15:565
- Corral, Juan Antonio del 16:296
- Corralat
a chief of Mindanao 4:25
- Los Corrales Islands 1:570, 585, 608, 611, 618;
2:89, 149-150, 152-153, 260, 269
See also Likiep & Wothe Atolls
- Correa, Captain Esteban 13:150
- Correa, José 12:623
- Correa, Pilot Manuel 13:177-178; 14:100; 16:135
- Correa y Villareal, Dr. José 10:552, 572, 579
- Correia, Gaspar 1:23
- Corsica Island 7:156
- Cortés, Hernán
conqueror of New Spain 1:446, 451, 485, 507, 511,
545, 557, 559, 569, 531; 2:305; 8:344, 348
his portrait 1:528, 554
- Cortés, Juan 14:578
- Cortés (de) Arredondo (y Castillo), Capt./Gen. Juan
Antonio 12:395, 517
commanded galleon Sacra Familia in 1729 10:678
- Cortés de Perea, Iñigo 1:456
- Cortés de Salazar, Alonso
- Cadiz judge, sentenced Dutch prisoners 13:627
- Cortyl, Fr. José 11:68, 74, 211, 229-232, 300, 376,
513, 516; 13:249, 380; 15:28
Belgian Jesuit missionary to Carolines 10:630; 11:64
stranded at Sonsorrol 12:464
declared dead 12:302, 305
reportedly died of cannibalism 12:211
- Cortyl, Jacques-Ferdinand
sought information about his brother 13:380
- La Coruña, Spain 1:3358, 386, 431, 455; 5:222,
226, 235, 267
- Coruña, Fr. Agustín de 2:36
- Cosa, Juan de la 1:61, 85, 625
- Cosenza, Archbishop of 1:380
- Cosio, Captain Pedro Antonio de 14:104, 108, 125;
16:193, 200, 202
master of Trinidad in 1762 14:336
- Cosio y Campo, Governor Toribio José
Governor of the Philippines, 1721-29
See (also) Marquis of Torrecampo
- Cossio, Francisco de 16:210
- Costenoble, Hertha 5:390
- Cota, or Cotta, Fr. Simon de 4:64; 6:489
- Cotera, Francisco de la
trader at Mexico 17:375
- Cotsen, or Cogsong, Chinese pirate 4:160; 7:367
- Cottiglo [sic], General Andrés 3:648
- Cotton
introduced to Guam, grew well 7:559, 600; 8:77
cultivation and weaving to be encouraged 8:415
- Coukerken, Fr. Norbertus van 5:221-223, 259, 266,
290, 303, 327, 594; 6:153; 7:54, 250, 579, 583, 586;
8:47
- Council of Lyons 16:41, 43
- Council of the Indies 1:380, 384, 616, 521, 526,
623; 2:400; 3:326-327, 343-344, 410, 535; 5:238,
309; 7:440, 442, 614, 622, 639, 655, 658, 662, 667-
668; 9:24, 34, 266, 519, 518, 634, 657; 10:33, 57,
69, 71, 84
pressed for use of Spanish language in the colonies
9:330
reaction to Fr. Morales' aggressive memorial 9:29
- Council of Trent 6:196; 7:549, 609; 16:41-42
- Count Benavente 10:258
- Count Cartanageta 5:293
- Count Melchor de Melo 6:374
- Count Melzi 16:453
- Count of Alba 5:348
- Count of Adanero 10:200, 208, 211, 214; 11:380,
382
- Count of Aranda 5:231; 14:415, 418, 467, 469, 499,
501
persecuted the Jesuits in Spain 14:412
- Count of Águila 16:531
- Count of Baños 4:155, 160, 167, 215; 7:376; 10:406
- Count of Cabra del Santo Cristo
brother of Fr. Sanvitores 4:355
- Count of Cañalejas
member of Council of Indies in 1685-87 8:443; 9:41
thought that military medals for Chamorros were
improper 8:433
- Count of Casa de Agreda 18:157
- Count of Castellar
member of Council of Indies in 1687 9:41
- Count of Castrillo 5:267
- Count of Coruña
See Mendoza, Lorenzo Juárez de
- Count of Floridablanca
See Moniño y Redondo
- Count of Frigiliana 11:380; 12:26, 30
See also Macera de Lara
See also Vadillo y Velasco
- Count of Galve 9:233, 353, 355-356, 363; 10:61-62,
73, 460; 12:55
his full name 9:362
- Count of La Cañada 16:675
- Count of Lemos 5:239, 267
- Count of Lizarraga 11:57, 150, 179, 191, 196-197,
337-338, 359-362, 364, 367, 371, 381, 449, 451,
462-466, 475, 478, 497, 544-546, 595, 603; 12:18,
21, 34, 38, 89, 99, 179, 224, 262, 344, 350, 353,

- 368, 394, 403, 406, 479, 612, 623; 13:85-86, 88
 died on 3 February 1715 12:615
 See also Ursúa y Arismendi, Governor
 See also Bustillo Bustamante, Governor
- Count of Medellín
 wrote to Gov. Vargas about the Marianas 7:269
 President of Council of Indies in 1670s and 1680s
 5:181; 6:645; 9:41
- Count of Molina 5:312
- Count of Monclova 9:192, 355-356, 363; 10:422
- Count of Monterrey 5:231
- Count of Montezuma 10:169, 203, 214, 228, 261
 See also Sarmiento, José (later Duke of Atrisco)
- Count of Neselrode 19:54
- Count of Orizabal
 See Vivero, Rodrigo de
- Count of Paredes
 Viceroy of New Spain 7:271, 297, 301, 653, 655;
 8:159, 357; 9:654; 13:686
- Count of Peñaranda 5:267, 314
- Count of Pombal
 persecuted the Jesuits in Portugal 14:412
- Count of Revillagigedo 13:607; 14:77; 16:397-399,
 401, 408, 427-428, 437, 439, 441, 595, 605
- Count of Roussillon 17:539
- Count of Salvatierra 3:429, 431, 441; 4:104
- Count of Thun, Army General
 Fr. Strobach served under him as military chaplain
 8:454
- Count of Toulouse
 Great Admiral of France 12:390, 392
- Count of Venadito
 See Viceroy Apodaca
- Count of Villa Umbrosa
 member of Council of Indies in 1685 8:443
- Count of Villanueva (or Villarubia)
 commanded 1689 quicksilver fleet 9:345
- Count Romanzov 18:519
 died in 1825 18:461
- Countess of Barajas 3:433
- Couplet, Fr. Philippe 5:260
 his death at sea near Goa 9:639
- Courtney, Captain Stephen
 commanded ship *Duchess* in 1710 11:94, 96, 106-
 110, 113, 117-118, 120-121
- Coutineau, Pierre
 Frenchman, lived Guam after 1772 19:234
- Couto, Diogo do 1:249, 410, 561
- Coutts, ship 17:379, 383-385
- Covadonga, galleon
 See N.S. de Covadonga
- Covarrubias, Diego de 1:462
- Cow-fish, described 1:278
- Cowley, Captain Ambrose
 his bio-sketch 8:487
 his journal, edited by Hacke 8:487
 transcript of his original journal 8:493
 criticism of his account 11:125
- Cox, Captain John Henry 16:382, 384
- Cracherode, Colonel
 aboard HMS *Centurion* 13:553
- Crespo, Fr. Ignacio
 drowned near Marinduque in 1711 11:367; 13:250
- Crime and punishment
 hanging for mutiny 2:355-356
- 100 lashes for bootlegging 7:291
 2 soldiers executed for sodomy 07:422
 3 years in galleys for rape, etc. 7:293
 30 executions in 4 years (1676-80) 7:341
 4 officers must concur for capital punishment 7:91
 assassin tortured before his execution 7:684
 assassins of Jesuits paid with their own life 7:410
 hanging and quartering for killing a missionary 8:76
 bounties placed on heads of murderers 7:223
 bounty hunting in Guam ca. 1679 7:74, 259, 309
 brothels burned down or dismantled 7:307
 death penalty for selling weapons to natives 7:92
 fear of punishment a strong incentive 7:214
 hanging for harboring murderers 7:309
 house of one murderer burned down 7:210
 innocent man escaped being strangled 7:410
 murderer speared, executed by firing squad 7:210
 use of bone-tipped spears prohibited 7:291
 death for owning bone-tipped spears 8:76
 death by choking collar for rapists 8:76
 many women deserved death penalty 8:225
 firing squad for mutinous soldiers 8:209, 353; 9:228
 rebellious Indians should be punished 8:590
 some rebels jailed or used as galley slaves 8:593
 some rebels go scot-free in their boondocks 8:593
 sentences reduced at request of Fr. Solorzano 8:327
 trickery rewarded with gun-fire 8:491
- Crisostomo, Fr. Juan 2:546-547
- Crocker, Captain J.
 commanded ship *Nancy* in 1804 17:574
- Croix, Teodoro de la
 nephew of Viceroy of New Spain 14:381
 appointed Governor of Acapulco 14:385
 Viceroy of Peru in 1788 18:570
 See also Marquis of Croix
- Croquer, Marcelo 18:185, 481
- Crozet, Captain Julien
 unjustly accused by Gov. Tobias 14:653
 narrative of Duclesmeur expedition 14:596
- Cruyldof, Fr. Pedro 11:508, 513, 515, 640; 12:63,
 151, 153, 304, 306; 13:30
 Belgian missionary to Marianas 10:630
 arrived at Guam in 1709 11:71
 serving in Saipan in 1721 12:303, 305
 still alive in 1742 13:565
- Cruz, Agustín de la 4:619; 5:45, 495
 companion of Fr. Medina 6:103
 escaped death in Saipan 4:603
- Cruz, Agustín de la
 Madras native aboard patache *Santo Toribio* 12:636
- Cruz, Second-Lieut. Andrés de la 4:707; 9:43-44
 served for 7 years in Marianas 8:416
 awarded a medal and promoted 8:432, 444, 509
 exempted from tribute by the King 8:439
- Cruz, Capt. Felipe de la 17:321, 331, 351-352, 446;
 18:41
 his declaration 17:445
- Cruz, Francisco de la
 mayor of Tinian in 1819 19:195
- Cruz, Gabriel de la
 Filipino forcibly drowned off Saipan on 19 August
 1668 4:510; 6:89; 8:185
- Cruz, Hipolito de la 4:533
 Visayan killed at Cao, Saipan, in Jan. 1670 4:603;
 5:45, 50, 77, 495; 6:105; 8:185

- Cruz, Adjutant/Captain José de la 8:573; 12:287
killed Antonio Yura, leader of the 1684 revolt 8:374
- Cruz, Juan de la
nephew of Captain Juan Santa Cruz 9:43
returned to Philippines with Esplana in 1688 9:134
See also Santa Cruz, Captain Juan
- Cruz, Juan José de la 10:542
- Cruz, Juan Felix de la
denounced a man before Inquisition 13:431
- Cruz, Julian de la
another nephew of Captain Santa Cruz 9:43
- Cruz, Captain Justo de la 16:651; 17:24-26, 149-150, 173, 175, 330-331, 336-337, 352, 397, 425, 428, 434, 438, 442-443, 445, 447, 544; 18:44, 49; 19:55
his declaration 17:448
- Cruz, Manuel de la
Chamorro boy baptized at sea 6:526
- Cruz, Br. Marcos de la 4:162
- Cruz, Lieut. Mariano de la 17:428, 437
his declaration 17:429
- Cruz, Br. Melchor de la 9:624
- Cruz, Nicolás de la 5:515
- Cruz, Adjutant/Captain Pablo de la 9:675; 12:279
bravery at Aguijan 19:228
- Cruz, Pedro de la
nephew of Capt. Santa Cruz, served with him 8:428
- Cruzat y Góngora, Governor Fausto 4:50; 9:523, 525-526, 530, 534, 543, 545, 548, 550, 553, 555-556, 559, 562, 570-571, 591, 594, 597, 649, 655, 657; 10:19, 23, 26, 31-32, 54, 56-57, 60, 62-67, 70-71, 84-86, 128, 131-132, 164-165, 210, 226, 241, 245-246, 309, 316, 319-320, 339, 381, 501, 588; 11:312, 336; 12:370; 13:144
Governor of Philippines, 1690-1701
aboard galleon Santo Niño at Guam in 1690 9:453-454, 489
favored by Fr. Morales 9:441
- Cuba 2:306; 5:239, 354, 371; 7:476
- Cubero Sebastián, Pedro
his galleon sighted N. Marianas in 1678 6:665
- Cubillas, Marcos de 2:302, 309, 312
- Cubosama
See Hidetada
- Cucarella, Antonio de 2:302, 312
- Cuculino, or Kuklein, Fr. Matías 7:174, 185, 474, 478, 519, 682, 685; 8:41-42, 91, 221-222; 9:221, 340, 374, 413, 511; 10:80
made his final vow at Seville in 1679 7:183
to Saipan with Quiroguá in 1684 8:115, 337
under siege in Saipan 8:616
hostage aboard pirate ship in 1696 8:548; 9:154, 156
went to Philippines with Esplana in 1688 9:151, 180, 368
back at Guam in August 1688 9:201
serving at Pago in 1689, 1690, and 1693 9:409, 429, 581, 581
his death reported 10:135
- Cuellar, Juan de 2:601
- Cuernavaca, Mex. 12:112; 18:194
- Cuervo, Captain Fernando 18:144
commanded brig Feliz in 1817 18:476-477
- Cuesta, Fray Francisco de la 12:402, 404, 483
interim Governor Philippines, 1719-21 12:129, 191-192, 225
- Cueva, José de la 12:519
- Cueva, Juan de la 1:156
- Cueva, Captain Pedro de la 13:51, 54, 56
- Cuffnells, ship 17:590, 597; 18:57
- Culture
Chamorro 1:32
Lapita 1:31
Micronesian 1:31
See also Customs—Carolinian, Chamorro, etc.
- Cumming, John 15:48, 123, 136, 147, 211
- Cumming, Captain R.
commanded ship Rolla in 1803 17:531
- Cundari, Fr. Antonio 9:345, 504; 10:80, 136, 148, 177, 190, 198, 220, 364; 11:432, 445; 12:269
his physical description 9:346
left Europe in 1689 bound for Marianas 9:344
arrived at Guam aboard Santo Niño in 1690 9:489
serving in Merizo in 1693 9:581
Vice-Provincial after death of Cuculino 10:135
- Cuenca, Spain
Fr. Alava's itinerant mission there 7:484
- Cunha, Nunho da 1:518
- Curaçao Island
threatened by French Navy 6:673
- Curos, Fr. Mateo de 3:537
- Curu, José
Chamorro taken to Mexico by Fr. Xaramillo 9:235
serving Fr. Zarzosa in Pago 9:462-463
- Curuzeláegui, Juan Manuel de 11:165
- Curuzeláegui y Arriola, Governor Gabriel de 7:657-658, 665, 667-668; 8:34-35, 109, 161, 178, 357, 484, 600, 620, 628; 9:23-26, 46, 51, 75, 77, 97, 103-106, 108, 120, 127, 129, 168, 172, 181, 186-188, 190-193, 195, 332, 337, 571; 10:71, 423
Governor of Philippines, 1684-89
visited Guam in 1684 8:107, 116
thanked by the King 8:602
in favor of Jesuit missions 9:183
his death reported 9:524
- Customs, native, in general 16:647, 657
- Customs, Carolinian 10:111-112; 12:247, 560; 13:192, 201, 344; 17:562; 18:648; 19:532
described by Fr. Tornos 14:558
food 1:409
clothing 1:409; 11:209; 12:454; 13:228
courtesy, housing, etc. 12:469
adornments 19:672
dances, songs, music 12:471; 18:667; 19:531, 536, 641, 674
religion 7:325; 12:465; 13:202, 344; 18:670; 19:157, 536
fortune telling 19:161
marriages 19:165
burials 12:467; 18:677; 19:163
sexual customs, polygamy 12:468; 18:659
fire making 18:675
fishing methods 18:662; 19:167
whale-fishing at Woleai 12:472
prone to commit suicide 10:601
tattooing 18:655-656
native cures 19:147
- Customs, Chamorro 2:518-519; 3:107; 4:396, 472, 555; 5:69, 480; 6:11; 13:585; 14:562; 17:366; 19:370-371
early descriptions 3:33-34, 37, 71-72, 175, 180-187,

- 332
 full description of them, German point of view 7:601
 described by Fr. Bonani 12:154
 described by visiting English pirates 8:497
 native dress in 1819 19:602
 social classes 6:80; 7:601
houses; each family had 3 or 4 types 2:94, 164,
 280; 6:77; 7:604
 house-building designs, methods 6:77, 133, 137;
 7:583
 inheritance, brother and son both involved 6:82;
 7:603
 turtle shells, like gold in the Marianas 6:75, 78, 82,
 84-85, 99-100, 119; 7:264; 18:338
 horns from newly-imported cows acquiring value
 4:583
 how fire was made 6:77
 fireworks, dances, spear-throwing, wreaths, etc. ca.
 1689 7:212; 9:410; 19:388, 554
 "public houses" 6:83
 60 of them destroyed by 1680 7:307; 8:144
 a thing of the past, by the 1680s 8:76
 love bites, love sticks called tunas, etc. 6:218; 7:647
 nakedness still prevalent in 1677 6:578
 among Urritaos, or bachelors 6:83
 abortion practiced, to avoid pain of child-birth 7:211-
 212
 herbal medicine, tree leaves for headaches 9:509
 massaging the backs 6:90
 washing and anointing body 6:100
 women dyed their teeth black 6:75; 15:387-388
 women dyed their hair white 6:75
 women would rather die than cut their hair 9:506
 men's hair style as in Andalusia 6:652
 food, traditional, e.g. *nica*, *dago*, *sun*i, *rima*, rice, land
 crab 6:76; 7:208, 599
 food, new, i.e. dog meat 4:248
 feasts, and games 6:75-76, 81-82, 100
 singing and dancing 5:68; 19:641
 drinking from a gourd 6:81
 betel nut 6:74
 glass beads 6:75, 78
 clothing made of tree fibers 8:114
 sandals made with leaves of the Agao (pandanus)
 tree 6:429
 marriage, adultery, divorce 6:83; 7:547; 10:369
 women enjoyed pre-eminence, ruled households
 6:18; 7:319
 caring for babies, punishing children 6:90
 cooperative chores 6:83
 hospitality 6:68, 88
religion 6:82; 7:302; 12:204; 19:379
 superstitions and taboos, e.g. river eels, etc. 5:28,
 67, 71, 482; 6:73, 80, 109; 19:503, 510
 skulls 6:82, 94, 104
 artifacts of the ancient religion 7:303
 a 3-headed carved image destroyed 7:389
 creation myth, rock at Fuña 5:70, 483; 6:81; 7:213
 sacred skull and stone defiled 7:213, 307
 funerals and burials 5:72; 6:20, 82; 19:385
 2 Chamorro sisters die religiously 2 days apart 7:207
 Chamorro boy performed self-flagellation 7:206
 dove not a good symbol for Holy Ghost here 5:143
 lunar calendar 6:82; 19:378
 latte stones described 13:539
 latte stones misinterpreted by the English 13:491
Chinchuli 16:649
 how they lived by 1680 7:207
 learning to wear clothes and eat meat 7:208
 new fondness for tobacco 7:209, 604
 30 Chamorro girls married foreigners 7:484
 prone to commit suicide by hanging 6:90, 337, 340;
 7:211; 9:295, 685; 10:180, 289, 358; 11:80; 12:303;
 13:49
 cock-fighting 19:655
 old customs die hard, thieving, etc. 19:530, 604
 See also Atota, Chamorros, Latte, Macana, Maga-
 hagam
Customs, Filipino
 religion: idol worship, *Anito* 1:444, 502
 blood ceremony 2:139, 177
Customs, Marshallese 18:367
 local food 18:245, 581, 590
 dancing and singing 18:262, 284, 583, 586, 588
 marriage 18:372, 391
 religion 18:258, 286, 370, 450, 579
 tattooing 18:262-263, 274, 367-368
 propensity to stealing 18:244
Customs, Palauan 15:33, 357-358, 388-408
 food & feasting 15:282, 367-370, 381, 630
 ancient religion 15:392-397, 659, 670-671
 funerals 15:218-221, 390-391, 606
 dancing 15:170-172, 229-230
 singing 15:114-116, 200, 421-422, 671
 war songs 15:670
 tattooing 15:269, 387, 400, 565
 friendship 15:659
 marriage 15:388-389, 660
 medical fomentations 15:165, 210, 216, 257
 body paint (turmeric) 15:364
 bathing 15:370
 property 15:361
 houses 15:372-374
 baskets, pottery, tools, etc. 15:374-381
dugong bones 15:82-83, 360-361, 570, 611
 See also Fish, fishing
 See also Pyes
 See also Wars
Cutac
 Carolinian word for Chuuk District 12:460
Cygn, ship
 commanded by Captain Swan 8:532; 9:154

D

- Dagami, Leyte, Phil.
mission station of Fr. Wibault 11:214
- Dago*
Chamorro word for a root crop 6:238, 622, 651;
7:599
- Dahlgren, Eric W. 1:607; 11:19, 25, 28, 46, 402,
533-534, 551, 647-648, 657-659, 666
- Daifusama
See Ieyasu
- Dairi, or Mikado, Emperor of Japan 3:289, 365, 398
- Dalrymple, Alexander 3:29, 34; 14:338; 15:515;
16:313, 420, 488, 509, 553, 567; 17:243, 380, 382
his published charts 14:341; 16:620-631
- Dalrymple, Captain James
commanded ship Marquis of Ely in 1806 17:633
- Damagi, Margarita
Chamorro woman married to Espinosa 12:569
- Damián, the boy soldier
See Bernal, Damián
- Dampier, Captain William 10:462-463; 11:91, 109,
120-121; 16:638
short biography, first visit 8:532-550
- Dandan, royal farm 19:233
- Danger Island
See Parece Vela
- Danglon, Pedro 17:149-150; 19:47
- Daniel's Islands
same as Arno
- Dano Island
See Guam Island—Cocos Island
- Daog*
Chamorro word for a hardwood tree 7:387
- Daon, native of Saipan 4:616; 5:496-497
accomplice in Fr. Medina's murder 4:614; 5:50
baptized Vidal after his arrest 4:617; 5:51
executed in Tinian 4:618
- Dapena, Captain Francisco
commanded frigate Santa Rita in 1817 18:478, 480
- Darien Colony 1:108, 117
- Daro
Chamorro rebel 7:242
- Darvin, Manuel 17:658, 660, 662; 19:25
- Dasa
Chamorro rebel 7:246
- Dasmariñas Codex
See Boxer Codex
- Dasmariñas, Governor Gomez Pérez 2:580, 599,
625, 632-633, 635, 639, 645, 649, 656; 3:55, 147
his portrait 2:598
killed by Chinese rebels 3:663
- Dasmariñas, Luis Pérez 2:562, 661; 3:21, 90, 208,
663
his portrait 2:600
- Date Maru**, Japanese ship 3:18, 20, 328, 409, 411,
455-456
plans for building her 3:391
her capacity was 500 tons 3:429
departure from Japan 3:410
visited Acapulco 3:448-449
sketch of her 3:451, 453
"bought" by Governor Fajardo 3:412, 505, 532
For follow-up, see San Buenaventura, ship
- Date Masamune, Daimyo [Baron] of Oshu, Japan
3:318, 325-326, 329, 391, 394, 402, 409, 417, 425,
427, 431, 506, 549
first meeting with Vizcaino 3:366
contract made with him to build a ship 3:407
his embassy to Rome 3:328
his letter to Pope Paul V 3:410, 419
his letter to King Philip III 3:410
- D'Auribeau, Captain 16:646
- Dávalos, Gonzalo 1:571
- David, General Francisco 16:142-148, 152-156
commanded galleon San José in 1772 14:671
- Davidson, Alexander
Clipperton's mate, killed at Guam 12:230, 322, 324
- Dávila, Melchor 2:558
- Davis, Captain William Heath
commanded ships Isabella & Orina 19:56
- Dayot, Felix 17:512-514, 568; 18:144, 480
- Dean, Captain Stewart
commanded the Experiment in 1785-86 17:101
- Decker, Adolf 3:586
- Découverte** ship
French ship of 1711 11:20, 402, 404, 429, 647, 669
- Deer in Guam
causing damage to crops 17:343
hunted using greyhounds 17:363
hunting regulations 17:227, 640, 542
supplied to barque Lydia 17:360, 363
See also Guam Island, Gov. Tobias
- Defoe, Daniel 11:631
- Dekens, Fr. Thomas 5:223, 228, 233, 236, 239-
240, 256, 343
- DeLaage, Captain Gilles-René
commanded ship N.-D.-de-Lorette in 1716 11:23,
647
- Delafosse, Jérôme 2:354
- Delaga, or De Lage, Juan
boatswain of ship Éclair 12:377
- De Langle, Mr. 16:247-248
- De la Perche, Captain 11:658, 673, 677
commanded ship Marquis-de-Maillebois in 1716
11:22
- De León Guerrero, Adjutant Diego 12:287, 289
- Delano, Amasa 17:517
served aboard the Panther 15:646
then served aboard the Endeavour 15:667
took part in action against Artingal 15:568, 628, 651
his book about Palau 15:641
- Delft, Dutch ship 3:571
- Delgado, Fr. Alonso 2:540
- Delgado, José 12:139
- Delgado, Fr. Juan 1:571
- Delgado, Fr. Juan José 4:493
- Delgado, Mateo
mayordomo of Tachugña ranch, Guam 12:499
- Delgado, Captain Frutos 10:335

- Demarcation Line
See Line of demarcation
- Democrata**, ship
Mexican gun-boat, visited Clipperton in 1897 11:428
- Dempster, Captain J.H.
past Sonsorrol and Palau in 1784 15:463
- Denis, Lieut. Peter
his account of voyage of HMS Centurion 13:549
his logbook not published 13:564
- Dennett, Captain T.
commanded ship *Britannia* in 1797 17:121
- Denton, Adam 3:455
- D'Entrecasteaux, Captain Bruni 16:239, 313, 646;
18:211, 214
- D'Entrecasteaux' chart 17:248, 303
- De Roches, Mr.
Governor of Isle-de-France 14:644
- Des Antons, Captain
had commanded the *Vierge-de-Grâce*, alias *Marquis*
11:398
- Descubierta**, corvette 16:376, 447, 465-467, 470,
472, 474, 481, 483, 486, 494, 551, 555-559; 17:78;
18:148-149, 492
- Deseada Island 2:240
- Desembocadero
See Strait of San Bernardino
- Desengaño**, patache
See N.S. de la Concepción, patache
- Desengaño**, ship
See N.S. de la Encarnación, galleon
- Desire**, ship 2:563, 567
- Desormes, Joseph Pottier
mate of ship *Grande-Reine-d'Espagne* 11:550
- Deux-Couronnes**, ship
was at Callao in 1711 11:405
- Devis, Arthur William 15:48, 249, 256, 259; 16:224
visited Coror 15:148, 164, 254
his sketches 15:152-156
took part in battle 15:257
- Dewar, Captain Joseph
commanded ship *Warwick* 14L:307
- Deza, Fr. Rodrigo 4:124
- Deza (y Ulloa), Fernando
royal factor at Mexico 5:422; 7:32
- Deza Ulloa, Antonio Juan 10:170, 228, 261
- Diamante**, sloop
commanded by Lieut. Snook in 1798 17:192-193
inventory of her stores 17:189
logbook of her voyage to Palau 17:194
sold upon returning to Macao 17:200
- Diana**, ship 17:311-313, 453; 18:495
- Días, Vasco 3:152
- Díaz, Fr. Casimiro, O.S.A. 3:207, 563, 628; 4:494;
9:587
- Díaz, Domingo 11:166-167, 170-171
- Díaz, Fray Domingo 9:63
- Díaz, Esteban
old Filipino interpreter, later deserted 4:392; 5:406,
427
- Díaz, Fr. Francisco
Jesuit Provincial, as of 1710 11:210
- Díaz, Gabriel
his petitions 2:215-218
- Díaz, Gonzalo 1:151
- Díaz, Pilot Luís 12:636
piloted boat from Guam to Philippines 12:632
pilot's mate of patache *Dolores* in 1724 12:635
accused of negligence in a shipwreck 13:644
his declaration 12:634
- Díaz, Pedro 1:593
- Díaz, Ven. Br. Pedro
his bio-sketch 6:339
helped a native named Apuro 6:341
watched over girls' dormitory at Retidian 6:567
attacked by youths and killed with machetes 6:440,
562, 568
killed at Retidian on 7 Dec. 1675 7:408; 8:184
his obituary 6:355
- Díaz, Major Vicente 16:144
- Díaz Carlos, Fr. Pedro
replaced by Fr. Besco on account of sickness 6:488
- Díaz Conde, Antonio 16:119-120
- Díaz Conde, Manuel 16:120
- Díaz de Armendariz, Viceroy Lope 3:648, 650
- Díaz de la Calle Madrigal, Juan 10:505, 507
- Díaz de Vargas, Capt. Jacinto 12:255-256, 270-271
- Díaz de Varo, Ana María 12:269
- Díaz Dozal, Major Manuel 12:504-505, 518-521,
523, 526, 533, 536-537, 540, 547, 644, 653, 681
sent to Guam to investigate abuses 12:500
his commission as travelling judge 12:516
commander of fort at Zamboanga 12:637, 652
- Díaz Durán, Francisco 18:59-60
- Díaz Romero, Pilot Francisco 11:340, 471, 475
- Díaz Romero, Francisco 16:307, 637
- Díez y Pérez Muñoz, Admiral Carlos Luís 3:300
- Dicastillo, Miguel (de)
member of Council of Indies in 1681-87 7:226;
8:443, 674; 9:41
- Didon**, frigate 17:453
- Diego, Juan 4:223
- Diertins, Fr. Ignatius
Belgian Jesuit gone to Russia 9:640
- Díez, Fr. Francisco 10:383
- Digal, Carolinian native 13:295
had been a drifter 13:294
his Christian name: Gaspar de los Reyes 13:201,
343
interpreter of Fr. Cantova 13:200, 343
became a traitor 12:250; 13:296
- Diligente**, ship
French ship sold to Spaniards in Peru 11:405
- Disappointment Island
same as Chichi-shima, Bonin Is. 17:378
- Discoveries, in general
royal orders regarding them 2:451
- Diseases 19:307
See also Epidemics, Leprosy, Smallpox
- Diu, India 1:600
- Dixon, Captain George 16:316
- Dobell, Peter 18:83
- Dodge, Captain Asa
commanded ship *Alexander* in 1798-99 17:209
- Dogs
first one in Rota 3:196
See also Gálago, N.S. de la Concepción—galleon
of 1638
used by Spanish in battle 1:110
- Doi Island 1:316, 323, 325

- Dolores, patache**
 large boat built in Marianas 13:121
- Dolores Islands** 13:208
 another name for Ulithi 13:252
 See Ulithi Islands
- Dolores Reef** 16:637
- Dolphin, ship** 18:314
- Dolphins**
 hunted at Woleai and Ifaluk atolls 18:380
- Dominguez, Pilot Candido** 16:637
- Dominguez Zamudio, Pilot Manuel** 14:99-100
- Dominguez Zamudio, Martín** 14:445-446
- Domingo Lisardo, Filipino boy**
 saved from massacre at Ulithi 12:250; 13:296
- Dominican Fathers** 3:252
 their dispute with the Jesuits 7:661; 8:170
- Doña María de la Jara**
 threw herself overboard in N. Pacific 10:53
- Donaldson, Captain William**
 commanded ship Neptune in 1804 17:590
- Doppelmayer, Johan Gabriel** 1:96-97
- Dorado (fish)** 2:84
- Dorin, Captain John**
 visited Tobi and Palau in 1789 15:511
- Dorn, Captain, USN** 16:236
- Dorr, Captain Ebenezer** 16:378
 commanded ship Otter in 1796-97 17:59, 62, 100,
 115, 458; 18:81
- Dorr, Captain William**
 commanded ship Jenny in 1808 18:15
 commanded ship Sally in 1811 18:19
- Dorsetshire, ship** 16:208; 17:379, 381-382, 384-
 385, 498; 18:95
- Dos Vecinos Island**
 See Kwajalein Atoll
- Douglas, Captain William** 15:471, 645
- Dove**
 a rare bird in the Marianas 1:440, 467, 6:12
- Dover, Captain Thomas** 11:117-118, 120-121
 commanded captured Encarnación in 1710 11:105
- Dover Castle, ship** 17:516, 665
- Dragon, cutter**
 former, and latter, name of the Caroline 17:232, 234
- Dragon, ship** 10:463
- Drake, Captain Francis** 2:489, 499, 501; 19:133
 his portrait 2:494-495
- Drake, John** 2:503
- Draper, Captain William**
 led RN squadron at Manila in 1762 14:337
- Drift voyages**
 from unknown parts to Philippines 3:601
 from Carolines to Philippines, 8-12 times over 40
 years 10:603, 585; 11:176, 306-332, 351
 from Carolines to Mindanao 4:235, 490, 493;
 11:328, 332
 from Carolines to Samar 10:597; 11:187, 325, 330;
 12:302; 14:558-559
 from Carolines to Guam 12:239, 245, 423, 558;
 13:294
 from Carolines to Marshalls 18:267, 274
 from Chuuk to Guam in 1807 18:350; 19:140, 236
 from Gilberts to Marshalls 18:375
 from Marianas to Carolines 11:187, 318
 from Marianas to Philippines 6:523
 from Moluccas to Marianas 4:256
 from Moluccas to New Guinea 10:667
 from Moluccas to Palau 15:146-147, 603
 from Woleai to Aur, Marshalls, ca. 1813 18:344
 from an E-W direction 18:357
 one Carolinian man reported at Manila in 1685 8:409
 empty launches released by galleons drifted to
 Marianas 11:190
 record of drifters returning from Philippines 10:587,
 603
- Drummond, Captain Charles** 16:324
 commanded ship Glatton in 1797 17:120, 271; 18:96
- Drummond, Gerard** 15:662
- Drummond, Lieut. William**
 commanded Endeavour at first 15:528, 595-596
- Duárez, Fr. Juan** 16:412
- Duarte, Br. Francisco** 9:437
- Duarte, Br. Manuel** 5:107, 183, 204, 206, 210, 358,
 414-416, 423; 6:244, 250, 252-253; 7:36, 40-41
 held a power-of-attorney from Fr. Sanvitores 6:247
 his dispute with Fr. Vidal 5:412
 reported gravely ill 6:251
- Duarte de Barros, Eduardo** 11:167, 182, 191, 471
 second mate of galleon Begonia 11:340
- Dubéron, Fr. Jacques** 11:213, 229, 231-232, 263,
 270, 279, 300, 376, 513, 516; 13:249, 380; 15:28
 Belgian missionary to Carolines 10:630; 11:202
 a prediction about his eventual fate 11:298
 stranded at Sonsorrol 12:464
 declared dead 12:302, 305
 reportedly died of cannibalism 12:211
- Dubéreon, Fr. Nicholas**
 sought information about his brother 13:380
- Dublin, ship** 16:666
- Dublon, Captain Manuel** 18:648
 re-discovered Chuuk in 1814 18:141, 351; 19:141
- Dubocage, Captain Michel** 11:21, 404, 647, 669
 commanded ship Découverte in 1711 11:20, 402
- Dubois, Br. Balthasar** 6:671; 7:258, 535, 574, 577,
 624, 682; 8:41
 his physical description 6:676
 arrived at Guam in 1679 7:222, 264
 sent to Rota to build churches in 1682 7:531, 684
 attempt made on his life in Rota 7:609
 killed at Agaña on 23 July 1684 8:185, 339
 his eulogy 8:301, 303
- Du Boys, Nicholas** 9:618
- Duchambre, Fr.**
 Jesuit missionary in India 12:299
 letter from Fr. Dubéron to him 11:213
 correspondent of Fr. Wibault 12:3065
- Duchess, ship**
 English ship of 1710 11:91, 93-95, 97-98, 108-111,
 113, 129-130
- Duchess of Aveiro** 5:407; 6:629, 645, 655; 7:118-
 119, 139-140, 186, 263, 272, 274, 278, 374, 440,
 442, 448, 450-453, 464, 498, 618-620, 628, 630,
 632, 634, 636, 640, 642; 8:26, 29, 59, 104, 118, 186-
 188, 358, 596, 618, 620, 642, 644; 9:27, 48, 51, 55,
 57, 59, 66, 179, 341, 367, 435, 440-441, 555; 12:125
 summary biography 6:498
 she sent Quiroga to the Marianas 7:441, 445
 wrote to Governor Vargas about the Marianas 7:269
 her portrait sent to Mexico 8:34
 met with Fr. de Angelis 8:329
 told of the death of Fr. Solorzano 8:332

- her archives sold by Maggs Brothers of London in 1923
 See also Duke of Arcos
 See also Maggs Brothers
 See also Paul, Mrs.
 See also Marquis of Maeda
- Duchess of Córdoba 5:263
- Duckensfield Hall**, ship 17:222
- Ducks, wild ones 15:257
- Duclesmeur Expedition 14:590
- Duclesmeur, Captain Ambroise-Bernard-Marie
 14:644, 648, 657, 660
 commanded ship Marquis-de-Castries 14:590
 his narrative 14:593
- Dueñas, Adjutant José Román 16:272, 277; 17:321, 331, 433
- Duff**, ship 17:84-85, 88-89; 18:379
- Dufresne de Saudrais, Captain Louis-Hervé 11:647-648
 commanded ship Grand-Dauphin in 1716 11:534
- Dufresne de Saudrais, Captain Sébastien(?)
 commanded ship Grand-Dauphin in 1712 11:21, 533
- Dufretay, Second-Lieut. Francisco 17:613
- Dugdug*, or *Ducduc*
 Chamorro word for a type of breadfruit 10:181; 16:517
- Du Halde, Fr.
 editor of Gobien's *Lettres Édifiantes* 12:297
- Duke**, English ship 11:91, 107-111, 113, 129-130
- Duke of Alba 2:126, 510; 14:589
- Duke of Albuquerque 10:460, 511, 521, 614; 11:157
- Duke of Alcala 5:293
- Duke of Alcuia 16:642, 645
- Duke of Arcos
 ex-husband of Duchess of Aveiro 7:467
- Duke of Atrisco
 See Count of Montezuma
- Duke of Buccleugh**, ship 16:668-670; 17:120
- Duke of Buomo Villa
 member of Council of Indies in 1685 8:443
- Duke of Clarence**, ship 16:618
- Duke of Gandia 10:206, 211; 11:627
 See also St. Francis Borgia
- Duke of Infantada 5:228
- Duke of Lerma 3:433, 435, 437
- Duke of Linares 11:344, 352, 456, 650, 654
- Duke of Medinaceli 1:37, 43; 5:293; 6:629; 7:118-119, 124, 129, 133, 272, 620, 622, 626; 8:50, 59, 410; 11:608
 his bio-sketch 7:271
- Duke of Montrose**, ship 15:508, 511
- Duke of Newcastle 13:548
- Duke of Osuna 5:293
- Duke of Parma
 allowed Jesuits on his territory in 1792 14:413
- Duke of Saint-Aignan
 French ambassador at Madrid in 1716 11:596, 605
- Duke of San Lúcar 4:33
- Duke of Veraguas 5:231, 305, 308
- Duke of Villahermosa 10:208
- Dumas, Pierre
 chief pilot of ship *Éclair* 12:362
- Duncan, James/John 15:49, 191
 nearly drowned 15:191
 expedition to Peleliu 15:262-265
- Dundas, Philip 16:620
- Dunlop, Andrew 16:619
- Dunsford, Captain William
 commanded ship *Ceres* in 1804 17:590, 596
- Duperrey, Lieut.
 his sketch of Guam boat 19:429
- Durán, Bishop Juan 8:173
- Durán, Major Vicente 16:654; 17:151, 330-331
- DurM160n de Montfort
 brought first horse to Guam 19:211
 See also Horses
- Duplessis, Pilot Louis 13:150, 361; 14:100
- Duplessis, Menan
 part-owner of ship *Éclair* 12:86-88
- Durán, Fray Juan, Bishop of Cenopoli 7:637; 8:22, 41; 10:416
 his bio-sketch 8:28
 consecrated at Mexico in 1681 10:417
 went to Philippines in 1682 10:417
- Durán, Fr. Tomás 1:363, 368, 372, 379
- Durán de Montfort, General Juan 6:195, 218
- Duxene [sic], Pilot Basilio/Felix
 same as Dujardin, or Duchesne 13:150, 178; 14:100
- Dyen, Isidore 1:31

E

- Eagle**, Dutch ship 3:571
- Earl of Mansfield**, ship 16:206-207
- Earl of Sandwich**, ship 15:468
- Earthquakes**
in Mexico 10:409-410
- East India Company** 15:47, 515, 527; 16:442
- Eastabrooke**, Captain John
his log used as reference 15:518
saw Sonsorol and Palau in 1784 15:465
returned to Palau in 1786 15:469
- East Fayo Island** 10:125
- Eaton**, Captain John
English pirate at Guam in 1685 8:213, 487
gave false name to Gov. Esplana 8:214, 216
- Eauripik Atoll/Island** 10:122; 16:379
discovered in 1796 17:27
- Ebbets**, Captain
commanded ship Alert in 1803-04 17:541
- Ebon atoll**
discovered in 1799 17:235-237
- Ebora**, Captain Francisco de 11:166-167, 170-171
- Ecane**, Major Marcos
Chamorro leader in Pago, 1721 12:292
- Ecano**, Major Estanislao
Chamorro leader in Agat, 1721 12:292
- Ecay**, Francisco
Chamorro living at Inésu 9:422
- Echandia**, Antonio de 13:109; 16:307
his report on Mariana Islands 13:98-99
- Echaz Beaumont**, Nicolás de 16:71
- Echavari**, Pedro 14:578
- Echave**, Antonio de
piloted patache San Cristobal in 1734 10:680
piloted galleon Guia in 1737 10:681
- Echenique**, Lieut. Juan
commanded Rey Fernando in 1815 18:143-144
- Echeverría**, General Juan (Agustín) de 16:163
commanded galleon Rosario 10:228-229, 231, 634
- Echeverz y Subisa**, Fermin de
Governor of New Galicia 13:613, 620
- Echeveste**, General Francisco (de) 13:142
commanded galleon Begoña in 1717 10:676
- Echeveste**, Juan José 14:377
- Éclair**, French ship 11:22, 610-611; 12:88-89, 340-341, 345, 355, 383, 388, 393, 397-398, 400, 626
commanded by Captain Boisloré, 1713-14 11:561, 575-579, 594, 600, 602, 604-606
captured off Ilocos on 22 February 1714 12:365-367
description of its guns 12:382
inventory of its cargo 12:373, 377
alias Relámpago & N.S. del Carmen
- Eclipse of the moon**
observed in 1596 3:25
observed in 1755 14:120
observed in 1798 17:213, 215
- Eclipse of the sun** 18:78
- Eden**, Richard 1:269
- Edes**, Captain
commanded ship Beverly in 1816 18:177
- Edi**, Catalina
Chamorro woman living in Rota 11:80
- Edo**, new capital of Japan
See Yedo
- Edok**, a Carolinian native
drifted from Woleai to Marshalls 18:267-268, 414
his map of the Caroline Islands 18:272
- Eendracht**, Dutch ship 3:105, 126, 572, 582
- Efangelefol*
N by W in Carolinian 11:188
- Egbertson**, Captain Meydert 3:571
- Egoy**
another name for (part of) Ulithi 12:462
See Ulithi Islands
- Eguegue**, Antonio
Chamorro woman, survived the flu of 1689 9:412
- Eguí (y Zabalaga)**, Pilot/Captain Bernardo de 11:475-476; 12:274, 279, 291, 462; 13:224
commanded patache Santo Domingo in 1712 11:480, 485; 12:455
kept logbook of Santo Domingo, 1711-12 11:340, 490, 497
commanded patache San Andrés in 1720 12:276
Fr. Cantova had copies of his logbook 13:127
- Eguiluz**, Manuel de 13:150
- Elato Atoll** 4:252; 10:124
- Elcano**, Captain Juan Sebastián de 1:287, 289, 316, 343, 353, 356-357, 368, 372, 379, 390, 417, 456, 461-462, 474
his portrait 1:338
his coat-of-arms 1:351, 357
his map 1:373-374
his monument 1:350
his voyage 1:337
- Elcorobarrutia y Zupide**, Andrés de 12:89, 136, 176, 316, 415, 418, 479, 626, 652, 654, 676
- Eliza**, ship
commanded by Capt. Corey in 1808 18:19
shipwrecked at Fiji in 1808 18:16
- Elizabeth**, ship
formerly San Francisco y San Pablo 18:24
bought by the Chinese government 18:25
- Elizalde**, Captain Juan José
commanded warship Montañés in 1802 17:378
- Elizalde**
See also Irisarri
- Elizondo**, Colonel Domingo 14:481, 672; 16:101, 104, 128-129
- Elliott**, Captain Joseph 15:350, 413
- Ellis**, James 17:427-428, 430-432, 434-438
- Elorriaga**, Captain/General Miguel de 9:65; 10:592-593, 623, 634, 644, 646, 650, 672; 11:158, 166-167, 170-171, 181, 189, 191, 344, 349, 352, 357, 540, 628; 12:254
commanded 1709 expedition to Carolines 10:636-638; 11:165, 337
commanded galleon Rosario in 1710-11 10:675;

- 11:182, 356, 371
 commanded galleon San Francisco Xavier 10:371
- Elphinstone, General 17:105
- Elvas, town of 1:360, 363-366, 370, 374
- Embocadero
 See Strait of San Bernardino
- Emengro, Lucas
 Chamorro boy who died in 1700 10:303
- Emilegue, or Emeleegue, town/district of Palau
 15:186, 237, 241, 243, 355, 557, 608
 allied with Coror 15:266
- Emparán, Lieut. José de 16:112, 135-136, 167
- Empress of China**, ship 16:229; 17:100
- Emungs, town of Palau 15:225, 227, 355
 allied with Coror 15:266
 attacked by Artingal 15:230
- Encarnación, galleon
 See N.S. de la Encarnación, galleon
- Encinas, Fr. Andrés
 murdered Fr. Salas 3:495-497
 fled to Malacca 3:498
- Encomiendas, i.e. land grants 4:50
- Endaya, General Bernardo de
 would-be Governor of Marianas 10:140
 commanded galleon S.F.X. in 1697-98 10:429
 commanded galleon S.F.X. in 1701 10:672
 died upon arrival at Acapulco in 1702 10:430
- Endaya, Master-of-camp/General Tomás (de)
 6:306; 7:64, 107, 109, 114, 407, 421-422; 8:22, 27,
 50; 9:70, 388; 10:435
 his bio-sketch 9:69
 sent Toledo to Guam, but voyage failed 8:614
 placed Yap Island on the chart in 1686 9:65
 built galleon Rosario, recommended for it 9:529
 built the largest ship in the world 9:592
 built 2 pataches and 1 champan in 1687 9:63
 his influence in the Philippines 9:386
 owner of patache Pilar 9:378
 his patache shipwrecked at Guam in 1690 9:394
 died on 20 May 1715 12:615, 622
- Endeavour**, ship 15:627, 632; 16:622; 17:197
 left Bombay in 1790 15:595
 described as a snow by Delano 15:646
 arrival at Palau 15:534, 600
 her crew involved in war against Artingal 15:654
 visited Palau in 1791 and 1793 15:515
 separated from Panther 15:636
 left Palau twice 15:581, 639, 672
 Palauan women on board her 15:631
- Engui, Major Pablo
 Chamorro leader in Merizo, 1721 12:292
- Eniwetok, or Enewetak, Atoll 2:338-339, 344;
 16:664-665; 17:184, 590-591
 discovered 1:506, 516
 re-discovered by Kotzebue in 1824 18:597
- Enna, María
 Chamorro woman living in Agat 9:423
- Enrique, Juan
 Flemish gunner 2:286, 310-311, 325, 330, 362-363,
 421
- Enrique (de Malacca), Magellan's slave 1:287-293
- Enriquez, Fernando 2:411, 415, 436
- Enriquez, García 1:401-403, 406
- Enriquez, Gerónimo 4:26
- Enriquez Carvallo, Diego 11:255
- Enriquez, Viceroy Martín 2:382, 443, 446, 460, 481
 his portrait 2:515
- Enriquez de Guzman, General Enrique 5:330, 346
 commanded Atlantic fleet of 1668 6:632
 commanded Atlantic fleet of 1671 5:100; 6:632
- Enriquez de Losada, General Francisxo 7:672
 commanded galleon San Telmo in 1681 7:544
 first to extort money as transport fees 9:263
- Enriquez de Rivera, Archbishop Fray Payo
 consecrated Bishop Durán 10:417
- Enriquez de Villacorta, Francisco 14:444
- Enriquez Sotelo, Gerónimo 3:645
- Enterprise**, ship 16:644; 18:174
- Epidemics
 flu epidemic of 1689 9:412
 that of 1700, many died 10:302
 that of 1701, few died 10:17
 have wasted the natives yearly 11:57
 head colds and belly aches killed many, 1709 11:83
 that of 1709 described 11:59
 smallpox, 1779 19:234
 See also Medicine, Smallpox
- Eraso, Francisco de 2:31-32, 39
- Erikub Atoll 2:335, 339; 18:251, 315, 410, 443, 455,
 588
 visited in 1799 17:244
- Erra Bess, Palauan native 15:244, 386
- Ersola, Tomás de
 See Alzola, Tomás de
- Escaño, Fernando de 6:325-326
- Escolano, Br. Miguel
 missionary born in Valencia 8:680
- Escalante Alvarado, García de 1:571, 578, 583,
 594, 609
- Escalini, Br. Francisxo 11:536
- Eschscholtz, Dr. 18:226, 300, 310, 396, 401, 406,
 412-413, 421, 430, 432, 579-580
- Eschscholtz Islands
 same as Bikini atoll 18:597
- Escobar, Captain Luís de
 defended Esplana in court, in 1688 9:145
- Escobar y Llamas, Fr. Cristobal de
 Jesuit Provincial in Mexico 13:610
- Escolano, Br. Miguel
 arrived at Guam in 1689 9:376, 411
- Escorial, palace 1:575; 2:400
- Escos, Br. Alonso
 dismissed from Jesuit Order 4:166
- Espérance**, ship 16:646
- Espinar, Fr. Pedro 4:115; 6:250-251, 277, 575, 633,
 635, 657, 671-673, 675, 678-679; 7:148, 257, 420,
 448, 486, 525, 527; 8:603, 672, 681; 9:563-564
 his bio-sketch 5:104
 considered unfriendly toward Mariana Mission 6:264
 Jesuit procurator then living at Seville 7:145, 170,
 259
 procurator in Mexico 8:552
 shipped goods to Mariana Mission 5:106-107
 his request for church bells approved 8:670
 procurator general at Madrid in 1689 7:183; 9:296
- Espinelli, Fr. Luís 4:206
- Espinosa, Adjutant Agustín, alias Juan
 investigated by Inquisition for bigamy 12:568
 his case dropped on account of his death 12:287,
 569, 571, 655-656, 671-674

- Espinosa, Captain Balthasar 12:291
- Espinosa, Gonzalo Gomez de 1:249, 295, 303, 305, 309, 311, 319
his voyage 1:315, 323, 329
- Espinosa, Br. José de 10:148
- Espinosa, Adj./Capt. Ignacio 17:321, 331, 336, 433, 450; 18:41
- Espinosa, Juan de 3:25
member Audiencia, arrived Manila 1697 10:132
- Espinosa, Nicolás de
Mexican Spaniard killed at Retidian on 7 Dec. 1675 6:358, 441; 8:184
- Espinosa, Rodrigo (de) 2:23, 25, 80, 116, 149, 214, 221, 239, 244-245, 268, 390
his logbook 2:227-228
- Espinosa de los Monteros, Cristobal 2:594
- Espinosa Tello, General Manuel 17:277
- Espinosa y Arteaga, Mateo
printer in Madrid, 1674 5:446
- Espinosa y Tello, Admiral José 3:53, 241; 10:17; 16:449; 17:378; 18:143, 492
- Espiritu Santo, Fr. Ciriaco del 19:181
See Ciriaco, Fr.
- Espiritu Santo, Sister Isabel del 5:684, 688
- Espiritu Santo, Fr. Tomás del 3:311
- Espiritu Santo**, galleon N° 1 1:487, 612; 2:448, 461-462
her shipwreck in 1576 2:479, 481
- Espiritu Santo**, galleon N° 2 3:197-198, 208-209, 211, 214-215, 221, 245, 335-336, 341, 485, 510, 515, 532
her size 3:516
escaped being captured in Japan 3:664
- Esplana, Captain/Major/Governor Damián de 5:408; 6:430, 432, 508, 524; 7:51, 239; 8:62, 83-84, 91, 103-104, 171, 178, 199-200, 336, 508; 9:17, 19, 21, 41-42, 45-46, 49, 51, 55, 120-121, 127, 133, 135, 142, 144, 147, 154, 156-157, 174, 220-221, 256, 258, 352, 367, 372, 378, 414, 440, 453-454, 457, 535, 571, 621, 623; 10:23, 253-254, 285, 289, 351, 456, 460; 11:545; 12:287; 19:226
Governor of Marianas thrice, 1674-76, 1683-88, 1689-94
arrived at Guam in 1674 6:294, 428
dispute with Jesuits over military matters 6:336, 655
excommunicated by Fr. Lopez 6:556
gained absolute control of the army 6:337
executed 2 soldiers for plotting his murder 6:567
exaggerated his exploits 6:554
personally killed about 20 Chamorros during first 2-year term 6:566
speech made by him at Retidian in 1675 6:301, 434
left Guam in 1676 (end of 1st term) 6:443
praised by Fr. Monroy in a letter to Spain 6:433
recommended for Governor by Jesuit procurator 8:417
succeeded Saravia as Governor in 1683 8:175
had been Warden of Cavite and Governor of Cebu 9:149
his letter of appointment as Governor Marianas 9:143
his (2nd) appointment blamed on Fr. Xaramillo's bad judgment 9:604
his salary fixed at 1,650 pesos per year 8:506; 10:73
also named Lieut. of Captain-General 8:109
given proprietary rights to post 8:444
took over control of sloop at Capul Island 8:151
returned from Manila on 23 August 1683 8:359
began second term as Governor then 8:77, 105, 127
his calumny against Fr. Bustillo 8:639
criticized by most missionaries 8:360, 390, 511, 563
feared by the Indians 8:152
attacked in broad daylight and wounded during 1684 revolt 8:202
his official report on the 1684 revolt 8:373
presumed to owe money to Mariana garrison 9:654
raped a 12-year-old native girl named Eyiya 9:56
jailed a Captain after sleeping with his wife 8:585
his behavior during the 1684 revolt 9:104-105
his attacker executed 9:685
received free advice from Fr. Bouwens 8:129
refused to let Quiroga punish rebels 8:211
welcomed English pirates in 1685 and 1686 8:214-215; 9:266
warned galleon Santa Rosa off Guam in 1686 9:147, 154
left his post to go to Manila in 1688 9:180, 368; 10:19
arrested at Cavite for abandoning his post 9:128, 132
the case against him, 1688 9:125
his error for sending married men to Manila 9:281
jailed for abandoning his post, but found not guilty 9:119
his so-called confession of 1688 9:139
released from jail 9:158, 161
should be replaced as Governor by Quiroga 8:613
his replacement urged by Fr. Tuccio 8:588
unsuitable, better in a lunatic asylum 8:501, 593
returned to Guam in 1689 9:195, 339; 10:79
began new term of office in May 1689 9:350
lived at Umatac in 1689 and 1690 9:351, 415
did not follow advised from Gov. Cruzeláegui 8:389
Jesuit complaints against him 9:348
made soldiers work as laborers 9:309
punished mutinous soldiers 11:61
ordered exploration of islands south of Guam 9:117
ordered arrest of mutinous convicts in 1690 9:495
sentenced 20 mutineers to death at Agaña 9:497
sentenced 3 mutineers to death at Umatac 9:497
should be replaced as Governor 9:390
sick with dropsy 9:624
died of dropsy on 17 August 1694 9:69, 79, 167, 627, 671, 685; 11:61
his replacement 9:649, 652
an audit of his term of office to be made 10:33
had made loans/gilfts to Franciscans, etc. 10:30
his daughters in Chile vs. his estate 10:33
his property to be sent to Manila 10:24
the case against his estate 10:27, 29, 32
- Esquex, Fr. Pedro F.
his eulogy of Fr. Sanvitores 5:446
- Esquivel, Master-of-camp Juan de 3:217-220
- Esquivel, Juan Francisco de
royal attorney in Mexico 5:422-243
- Esquivel, Manuel de 12:139-140
- Esteivar, General Francisco
remained in New Spain 10:407
- Estorgo (Gallegos), Captain Francisco Xavier 14:318, 353, 467, 469, 479, 490

- pilot's mate of Covadonga in 1740 10:683
- commanded frigate Santa Rosa in 1764 14:352
- commanded schooner Soledad, alias Sonora 14:463
- logbook of 1768 voyage of the Sonora 14:470
- recommended by Viceroy Croix 14:464-466
- visited Spain after his voyage to Manila 14:491
- Espeleta, Bishop Miguel Lino de 14:292-294, 300-301
 - interim Governor of Philippines, 1759-61 14:296-297
- Estacio, Pilot Manuel 13:173; 14:100
- Estrada, Fr. Pedro
 - took drifters from Samar to Manila 10:601
 - took part in 1709 voyage to Carolines 10:660-661
 - would-be missionary to Carolines 11:166
 - spoke Visayan to the Carolinians 11:189
 - interpreted opinion of a Carolinian pilot 11:168
- Estrada y Alarcón, Sergeant Juan Nicolas de 13:624
 - Spanish soldier who boarded the Hervating 13:610, 620
 - not guilty of collusion with Dutch pirates 13:621
- Estrella**, gallit/frigate
 - took part in 1709 voyage to Carolines 10:645
 - leaked so much that it had turn back 10:658
- Estrix, Fr. Ægidius 9:326, 679, 684
 - secretary of Jesuit Order at Rome in 1689 9:324
- Etaqui, Antonio
 - Chamorro man, planted a cross to scare rats 9:508
- Etotop, Lucas
 - Chamorro living in Pago 12:525
- Europa**, EIC ship 15:587
- Europa**, Spanish ship 17: 31, 38-39, 42-43
- Eustaquio, Medinilla's valet 19:543, 600
 - seduced Governor's mistress 19:647
- Évora, city of 1:459, 479, 631
- Exeter**, ship 16:610, 613; 17:379, 382-383
- Experiment**, packet 16:378; 17:96, 393
 - shipwrecked at Tinian in 1797 17:98, 123-124, 147, 152, 159, 169, 175
 - articles salvaged in 1798 17:160, 163
 - had visited Australia twice 17:100
 - originally came from New York 17:100
- Experiment, ship
 - English ship that visited Guam in 1815 18:92
- Eyiyi, Felipa
 - Chamorro girl of 12 raped by Esplana 9:56
- Ezquerria, Fr. Domingo 4:279, 373; 5:22
- Ezquerria, Ven. Fr. Francisco 5:210, 400, 456, 514, 579; 6:144, 160, 200, 236, 314; 7:75, 241-245, 618
 - transferred from Manila 6:115
 - arrived in 1671 6:116
 - killed near Facpi Point and Sogua, on 2 February 1674 6:156, 193, 198, 221, 262, 281, 349; 8:184
 - his eulogy 6:199
 - his death avenged at Pupuro and Sagua 6:298, 302
 - his recovered cassock cured wounded horse 6:303
 - one of his assassins arrested and executed 6:449; 7:684; 8:76
 - one of his assassins still at large 7:226
 - his assassins killed by native bounty hunters 7:410
 - his portrait by Fr. Gerstl, now lost 7:165
- Ezquerria, General Juan de 3:269, 339, 665
- Ezquerria, Manuel 16:452

F

- Faber, Fr. Diego Jacinto de 7:466
- Fabregas, Fr. Agustín 10:73
assistant of Fr. Morales in 1700 10:239
- Faes, Abraham 5:223
- Fais Island 4:249; 10:110, 124, 446; 12:246, 462;
18:23, 654-655
map of it 1:619, 634
same as Matalotes Island 1:578, 558, 585, 597,
604, 608, 613, 619-620; 2:77, 149-150, 152, 155,
184, 260, 269
same as San Ildefonso Island 1:570, 619-620
home of the Carolinian drifters of 1696 10P:108,
115, 590, 602; 11:325, 330
description of it 18:656
- Fajardo, Governor Diego 4:77, 83, 87, 99, 103;
7:368
- Fajardo, Luís 3:544, 603
- Fajardo de Tenza, Governor Alonso 3:330, 412,
500, 504, 514, 531, 535, 541, 545, 553, 555-556,
558, 560, 603
assassinated his wife 3:551
- Falalep Island, Ulithi
site of Fr. Cantova's settlement 12:249
See Ulithi Islands
- Falcon, Captain (Infantry) Fernando 3:561
- Faleiro, Francisco 2:249
- Faleiro, Ruy 1:119, 123, 129-132, 158, 186-187
- Falupei
Carolinian name for Pohnpei 12:465
- Fama, frigate 17:31, 51-52, 67, 219-220, 277, 374
- Fame, whaler 17:347
- Fanana, Ana
Chamorro girl who lived in Rota 11:81
- Fananu Group
See Nomwin atoll
- Fanega
Spanish weight measure, defined 1:152
- Fangononan
Chamorro word meaning District Chief 4:502
- Fanning, Captain Edmund 18:27
commanded ship Betsey in 1798 17:179, 202, 209
his men taken on board the Neptune 17:204
- Farallón de Medinilla 17:308
sighted by HMS Centurion 13:483
- Farallón de Pájaros
See Uracas Island
- Faraulep Atoll 4:249; 10:122, 124; 12:453; 17:556;
18:27
discovered by Rodriguez in 1696? 10:17
departure point of Carolinian drifters 12:245
- Fardella, Fr. Luís
Jesuit provincial of Sicily in 1688 9:346-347
- Farfan de los Godos, Captain Juan 14:59-60
- Farfana Island 1:605
map reference 1:637
- Faria, Juan de 1:359
- Faria e Sousa, Manuel de 1:23, 289, 403
- Farrer, Captain Henry 16:233
- Faure, Fr. Pierre
French Jesuit, visited Guam in 1709 10:621
- Favorita, ship
sailed between Manila and Pondichéry 14:67
- Fayerman, Captain Francis
commanded HMS Athenian in 1804 17:590
- Fayo Islands, Carolines
East Fayo 4:253
West Fayo 4:252
West Fayo, sometimes placed in position of Gaferut
11:252
- Fayol, Fr. José 4:83
- Fearn, Captain John 16:380
discovered Nauru with snow Hunter 17:184
- Feguir
said to be paramount chief of Yap 12:464
- Felalis Island 4:249
- Felice, alias Adventurer, ship 15:471
- Felipe, Juan 2:80
- Felipe, Julián 2:268
- Felipina Island
See Samar Island
- Feliz, brig 18:476-477; 19:36
- Fermin de la Ortiga, Sergeant-Major Juan
royal treasurer at Manila in 1687 9:77
- Fernandez, Alfonso 1:369
- Fernandez, Fr. Basilio
led 1665 mission band 6:631
- Fernandez, Benito 1:503
- Fernandez (alias Manuel), Fr. Francisco 4:207
- Fernandez, Jorge 1:474
- Fernandez, Captain José María 18:23
commanded ship Modesto in 1808-09 18:351
- Fernandez, Marcos
Spaniard survivor of 1638 Concepción shipwreck
4:395, 513
he who baptized Taga 5:488
- Fernandez, Nicolás 4:221, 223-224
- Fernandez, Sebastián 1:362
- Fernandez, Simon 1:368, 372
- Fernandez (Canal), José 10:552; 11:155
- Fernandez Canél, Sebastián 16:307, 634, 637
- Fernandez Casado, Captain Pantaleón 10:634;
13:142
piloted patache Encarnación in 1707 10:674
- Fernandez Cárdenas, Gen./Major Miguel 14:24-25,
54, 56; 18:41, 49, 68
Governor of Marianas, 1740-46 14:55
- Fernandez de Buendía, Atanasio
royal official at Veracruz 6:679
- Fernandez de Cárdenas, Antonio 17:441, 444-445
- Fernandez de Cárdenas, Major José 16:272, 599;
17:331, 433
- Fernandez de Córdoba, General Nicolás 4:155, 159
- Fernandez de Castillo, Captain Francisco 11:316
- Fernandez de Castro, Lieutenant Alonso 3:131
- Fernandez de Córdoba, Viceroy Diego 3:414
- Fernandez de Córdoba, Luís 3:541
- Fernandez de Folgueiras, Governor Mariano
Governor of Philippines twice, 1806-10, 1816-22

- Fernandez de Guevara, General Atanasio 12:394
- Fernandez de Lorca, Alonso 4:304, 317, 333
- Fernandez de Madrigal, Francisco
 secretary of Council of Indies 5:94, 100, 110, 151,
 153-154, 156, 158, 161, 165, 168, 170, 172, 179,
 189-190, 192, 197, 198-199, 201, 203, 411, 468-
 469, 472, 474, 477, 532, 537, 542, 550-552, 554-
 555, 557-558, 561, 566, 569, 572, 575; 6:243
- Fernandez de Navarrete, Martín 1:22, 253, 287,
 293, 543; 2:21-22
- Fernandez Pardo, Manuel
 accountant of House of Trade in Seville 6:631
- Fernandez de Quirós, Captain Pedro 5:64, 80
- Fernandez de Roxas, General Antonio
 See Roxas
- Fernandez de Saldaña, Miguel 10:383, 523, 633
- Fernandez del Rio, Pedro 4:28, 35
- Fernandez Durán, Miguel 12:129
- Fernandez Lobo, Manuel 1:473
- Fernandez Navarrete, Fr. Domingo 4:91
- Fernandez (Tarifeño), Alonso 1:571, 576, 590, 598,
 613
- Fernandez Toribio, Lic. Francisco 12:632
- Fernandez Toribio, Manuel
 leading citizen of Manila 14:100
- Fernandez Valenzuela, Captain Pedro
 See Hernandez, Pedro
- Fernandez Verdugo, Major Pedro
 resigned for health reasons 14:288
- Fernandina Island 1:45
- Fernberger, Christoph Carl 3:565-567
- Ferreira, Fr. Cristobal
 apostatized in Japan 3:637
- Fesman, Gregorio
 engraver of a portrait of Fr. Sanvitores 5:432
- Fidelidad, schooner 16:256, 258; 18:92, 123-124,
 134, 136-139, 145, 155; 19:34-35
- Figueredo, Antonio de
 mail courier between Madrid and Mexico 8:358
- Figueroa, Cristobal Suárez de 2:381; 3:29, 36
- Figueroa, Fr. Lorenzo 3:608
- Figueroa, Nicolás de 5:426, 504
 Pampango soldier who killed Painhin in battle 5:426
 himself killed at Ipao on 21 March 1672 5:403-404,
 425-427; 6:124; 8:184
- Fiji Islands 18:81
- Filipiniana Book Guild 2:22
- Filipino immigration
 favored by the King 7:138
 needed as teachers 7:122
 2 families arrived in 1676 6:621
 200 to be sent from Pampanga Province 6:578;
 7:138, 444
 why Pampangueños preferred by Spanish 6:217
 their exchange for Chamorros not desirable 6:164-
 165
 six families shipwrecked in 1748 14:40
- Filipinos in Marianas
 baby among Spanish colony at Guam 4:451
 as Fr. Sanvitores' companions 4:486
 See also Guirrago
- Filipino sailors
 their work praised 17:488, 493
- Filipino, galleon 14:321-322, 336; 17:248, 285, 299,
 301, 303-304, 308, 489, 629
- See also N.S. del Rosario, galleon
- Finck, Fr. Leonardo 12:122
- Firando, Japan
 See Hirado
- Firesa de Zarzosa, Mrs. Catalina
 sister of Fr. Zarzosa 7:523-524
- Fischer, Fr. Matthew
 Austrian Jesuit, died of diarrhea in Seville 7:170
- Fish, fishing 15:177, 250, 267-268, 366, 369, 377
 whale-fishing at Woleai 12:472
- Fisher, Melvin
 treasure salvor 4:21-23
- Fiske, John 1:41, 88, 233
- Flamenco, Captain Juan
 See Martín, Juan
- Flinders, Captain 18:214
- Flint Island
 See Tiburones Island
- Florencia, Fr. Francisco de 5:21, 100-101, 239, 297,
 304, 607; 6:167, 673; 7:33, 36, 156, 478
 Procurator General of the Indies 6:632
- Flores, Captain Antonio 10:230
 royal notary aboard the San Telmo 7:83-84, 86, 94
- Flores, Fr. Cosme de 3:59
- Flores, Bishop Felixberto C. 5:441
- Flores, Juan
 last survivor of the Villalobos expedition 2:360
- Flores, Adjt. Juan Crisostomo 17:322, 331, 433;
 18:41
- Flores, Viceroy Manuel Antonio 16:397
- Flores, Captain Pedro 3:209
- Flores Moreno, Dr. Francisco Manuel 16:450
- Florida 1:391
- Florida, ship 1:471, 474, 477, 487, 496, 511, 526
- Flotsam
 pumice, tree trunks seen off Guam 6:239
- Floyd, William
 his account of Carolines, pub. by Mertens 18:601,
 648
 his story, as told to Dr. Mertens 18:657
- Flying-fish 1:194, 201-202, 214; 3:176-178; 5:348,
 368
- Flying proas 1:248, 409, 617, 620; 2:110, 136, 156-
 157, 160-164, 303, 306, 323, 293
 described by Anson and his officers 13:509, 512
 described by Millechamp 13:557
 described by Captain Crozet 14:609
 described by Abbé Raynal 14:639
 See also Canoes, native
- Folgueras, Gov. Mariano Fernandez de 18:60-61;
 19:37
- Fonseca, Bishop 1:130, 273, 298
- Fonseca, Luís de 3:342-343
- Fonseca, Vicente de 1:509
- Forbes, Charles
 his logbook 18:474
- Formosa Island, now Taiwan 3:540, 544, 637; 9:20,
 49; 4:26, 28, 39, 82, 207-208; 5:250-251, 605;
 6:279; 15:335
 sighted by Captain Shelvocke 12:237
- Foronda, Bishop Fray Sebastián de 12:509; 13:76
 complained about Gov. Sanchez 12:504
- Forster, E. M. 16:221
- Fort Abercrombie, Palau 15:554
- Fort San Diego, Acapulco 14:180

- 1771 description 14:390
 Forts of Guam 7:573; 14:28, 58; 17:367, 602, 647;
 18:35, 550
 first wooden stockade of 1671 at Agaña 4:301-302,
 7:321, 403
 the adobe "fort" of 1672 7:405
 rebuilt in 1674 with 2 bulwarks 6:298
 size of new stockade 150 paces square 6:653
 description of changes made to stockade in 1676
 6:622
 Agaña compound rebuilt in 1676-77 7:409
 houses built of adobe and stones as of 1677 6:600
 new adobe houses had flat terraced roofs 6:624
 now barracks/fortress of stone and adobe 6:622
 first wooden fort at Umatac built in 1676 6:524, 565;
 7:116
 wooden fort of Umatac dilapidated by 1678 6:637;
 7:84
 general condition, 1817-19 18:311; 19:466
 Fort Santa Agueda, Agaña 17:317, 321, 328, 330,
 332, 335, 540
 Fort San Rafael, Agaña 17:317, 321, 328, 330-333
 Fort Santa María de Guadalupe 7:291, 555, 635;
 8:17, 482, 484, 486; 9:141, 148; 11:141, 398
 built at Agaña in 1682-83 8:23, 49-50, 53
 under siege for 4 months in 1684 8:389
 in ruins by 1800 17:330
 Fort Santa Cruz, Apra 17:317, 321, 328, 330, 332,
 334, 392-393, 545; 18:91-92
 Fort San Luís, Gabgab 13:361, 660, 662; 14:55, 60,
 600
 Fort Santiago de Orote 17:320, 334, 545
 Fort San José, Umatac 18:562; 19:15, 20
 Fort Santo Angel, Umatac 17:544-548; 18:562;
 19:15
 Fort N.S. de la Soledad, Umatac, built 1803?
 See also Guam Island
- Forts of Philippines**
 Fort San Felipe, Cavite 9:134, 547, 653; 12:383, 388
 Fort Santiago, Manila 7:503-504, 507; 9:119, 121,
 129, 134, 139, 232; 12:394, 613, 615, 618, 623
 Lazcano held prisoner there 7:668
 other forts at Cebu, Panay, etc. 2:65, 120, 169, 346,
 349, 378-379
 See also Zamboanga
- Fortún Island, Phil. 7:364
- Fortunate Islands**
 See Canary Islands
- Foulkes, Captain J. D.
 commanded ship Asia 15:636
 sailed past Angaur in 1789 15:509
- France 11:423
- Franciscan Fathers**
 plan to send some as missionaries to Marianas
 5:465
 22 of them shipwrecked at Guam in 1690 9:454, 621
 list of 19 of those stranded at Guam 9:489
- Franco, Fr. Francisco 6:106
- Franco, Fray Francisco
 chaplain of ship *Éclair*, drowned in China 12:341
- Franco, Gerónimo 16:636
- Franco de Soarezti, Manuel 16:293
- François, ship**
 French ship that visited Guam in 1713 11:22, 552,
 575
- François Dargonje [sic]**, French ship
 reported at Manila, ca. 1714 12:611
- Franklin, packet**
 former name of *Antelope* 15:650
- Franklin, Captain Richard
 i/c ship *Royal Charlotte* in 1804 17:590, 592
- Fraser, Captain William 16:206-207
- Fraslin, Pilot Pedro 14:99-100, 128, 294, 301, 303-
 304
 died of grief in 1766, praised by many 14:410
- Freeman, Mr. Thomas
 Englishman at Macao 15:348, 455, 619-620, 645
- Freewill, Joseph
 native of Mapia 14:437
- Freewill's Islands
 See Mapia Islands
- Freiburg in Breisgau 7:289
- Freitas, Diogo de 1:591
- Freitas, Gomes Yañes de 1:368
- Freitas, Jordão de 1:510, 578, 599
- Fresneda, Fr. 5:230, 247, 263, 306, 316, 323
- Fresno, General Francisco del
 See García del Fresno
- Freycinet, Captain Louis de 19:69
 commanded *Uranie*, 1817+ 18:433; 19:11
 report about him by *Medinilla* 19:60
 his report to Academy of Sciences 19:496
 his narratives 19:79
 his published work has 12 volumes 19:81
 his map of *Woleai* atoll 17:558
 See also *Uranie*, corvette
- Freycinet, Mrs. Rose de
 described by Gov. *Medinilla* 19:69
 her own narrative 19:471
- Friendship, ship** 16:333
 stopped at Angaur in 1788 15:501
- Frondat, or Frondad, Captain Nicolas de 5:383;
 11:25, 27, 395
 commanded *Saint-Antoine-de-Padoue* in 1708 11:19
 his family originally from Italy 11:36
 copy of his map of Guam carried by Captain Brunet
 11:550
 copy of his log carried by *Boisloré* 12:341
- Froulich, Fr. William 7:520
- Frutos, Br. Felipe 11:536
- Fry, Captain Robert
 serving aboard one of Rogers' ships 11:120
- Fuente, Fr. Juan de la
 Jesuit Provincial of Andalusia 7:669-670
- Fuente Hurtado, Fr. Diego de la 5:101-102
- Fuente y Alanis, Dr. Esteban Lorenzo de la
 royal attorney at Manila in 1687 8:63, 590; 9:77, 80,
 83, 85, 91-92
- Fuenterrabia, in Vizcaya 1:149
- Fuentes, Diego
 Spanish boy killed by Chamorros 5:396
- Fuentes, Captain Francisco de
 mayor of Saipan 12:295
- Fuentes, Pedro (de) 1:487, 512
- Fueros, José de los
 Peruvian investor living in Pisco 12:391
- Fuller, Thomas 2:570-571
- Funnell, Captain William 10:463
 criticism of his book 11:125
- Fuña, or Fuuña, town of Guam 1:229; 3:183; 4:512,

514, 631; 6:194, 200, 214, 222, 228, 298, 437
rock there, site of creation myth 6:12, 216; 7:213;
19:210
church of San José built there 6:216, 219
Fr. Cardeñoso served there 7:422

Funei

Japanese word meaning Boat 3:149, 154, 209-210,
220

Furao

Chamorro word for a type of breadfruit 4:639

Furlong, Fr. Guillermo 1:373

Furnari, Fr. Felipe María 12:421, 456, 497, 568,
572; 13:34

arrived at Guam in 1718 12:150

almost became missionary in Carolines 13:266

commissioner of Inquisition in 1737 13:406

Fushima, city of Japan 3:292, 311, 398

Fusiño

Chamorro word meaning Weeding tool 3:179

G

- Gabgab*, same as arrowroot 16:510, 516
- Gadao, Dionisio
Chamorro living in Merizo 12:526
- Gaered, Licentiate Francisco
member of Audiencia of Manila in 1702 9:553
- Gaferut Island
discovered by Rodriguez in 1696? 10:17, 122
- Gaffarel, Paul 1:269
- Gaga, Diogo 1:476
- Gaguo, Rui 1:296
- Galago*
Chamorro word meaning Dog 5:288
See N.S. de la Concepción—galleon of 1638
N.B. Still written *gálagu*.
- Galarraga, Captain Pedro de 16:144, 150, 152, 598
- Galavis, Francisco 2:587
- Galdiano, Dr. Vicente
curate of Chilpancingo in 1718 12:114
- Galdón, Captain Juan
Spanish courier attacked by Moro junks 14:96
- Galeti, Fr. Joseph
his eulogy banned by the Inquisition 7:164
- Gali, Francisco 2:525, 527, 529-530; 19:200
- Galindo, Captain Fernando 3:603
- Gallardo, Captain Juan 7:84
fort warden at Cavite 8:149, 155
- Gallectus, D. 1:71
- Gallego, Hernán 2:411, 419, 421, 425, 428-429
- Gallego, Port of Juan 1:583, 595, 610
- Galleons, Manila-Acapulco run, in general 3:86,
202, 258, 502; 16:110, 113, 652, 655; 17:519
evolution of the galleon design 2:504-505, 507, 509,
511-513
built in Guatemala 2:514
unregistered goods 3:94-95, 203, 518, 619, 647
sizes of some galleons 3:516
freight carried aboard them 3:631
silver from New Spain, gold forwarded to China
3:636, 649
one was bought from Macao 3:539, 545
routes followed 3:222
way-station in mid-Pacific 3:260
costs of operation 5:116-117
suitable ports for them to be found in Marianas 5:165
crewmen of 16 nationalities in 1709 11:72
153 men died during 1755-56 voyage 14:125
convict soldiers often on board 13:685
foreigners forbidden to hold posts aboard them
10:65
gambling on board them 2:549
space allotted to missionaries 13:432
40-60 guns meant crew of 200-400 14:167
800-ton capacity not approved by King 10:439
usual size 1,200 to 1,500 tons ca. 1708 10:565
minimum water depth required for them: 7 fathoms
6:308
water casks replacing water jars 14:97
standard food supplies on board 14:162
comparative cost study 14:174
- contraband discovered at Acapulco 14:385
flag showed the Burgundy cross 14:159
handling of them at Acapulco 14:174, 547
galleon **trade**, how it worked 4:33-34, 43, 55;
12:213, 597, 612; 14:403
report on galleon trade by Capt. Boisloré 12:597,
611
the trade as understood by early English pirates
8:491, 495
trade wrongly described by Anson and his men
14:404, 473
medicines carried on board 14:171
remarks by a Frenchman 14:396, 405
smoking controlled to prevent fires 14:160
bonfires to be lit on mountains of Guam 13:687
list of voyages for 1699-1741 period 10:669
4 million pesos of cargo in 1707 10:565
the law provided for skilled pilots 10:84
1720 decree eliminating silk trade 12:213-214
reformed in 1724 12:215
naval ordinances, instructions 13:254, 665; 14:140,
158
new regulations in effect, 1726-31 12:215
sailing directions across the Pacific 13:371, 377
the 'signs' off California 13:477, 681
new route via north of Luzon 14:99
Rica de Oro/Plata to be avoided 13:455
vessels left to rot between voyages 12:613
trade deeply affected by creation of RPC 12:215
rules applied not just to Acapulco 19:43
new ports proposed in New Spain 18:161
suspended in 1813, but effective in 1816 18:97, 103
the Magallanes, the last galleon 18:184
See also Royal Philippine Company
See also Ships, Trade, etc.
- Gallinato, Master-of-camp Juan Xuárez 3:214, 301,
336, 664
- Gallo, Gaspar 1:316
- Gallo, Colonel Juan Eusebio
warden of Fort San Diego 14:160-161
- Galvão, António 1:22, 329, 334-336, 401, 410, 519,
545, 550, 555, 557, 560, 563-564, 579, 602, 604-
605, 609
- Galvan y Ventura, Judge Manuel 14:444
supervised Jesuit expulsion at Manila 14:417
died in 1769, replaced by Basaraz 14:445
- Galves, Fr. Francisco 3:311
- Galvez, José de 16:112, 118, 141, 165, 171, 172,
174-175, 177, 204, 477
visitor general sent by the King 14:386
- Galvez, Pilot Manuel 13:177, 179-180, 638; 14:99,
294, 301, 303-304
sand bank he supposedly discovered near Guam
14:341
- Galzagorta, Joanes de 3:142
- Gama, Captain Benito de
bequeathed 1,000 pesos to Mariana Mission 9:440
- Gama, Captain João da 2:21, 578, 623
- Gama Land 2:579

- Gamboa, Fr. Pedro (de) 2:128, 259, 268
his bio-sketch 2:27
- Gamboa de San Antonio, Fray José Francisco
died in Guam on 9 July 1733 13:656
- Gandullo, Fr. Luís 2:546-550
- Ganga Herrero, Governor
criticized by Kotzebue 18:599
- Ganges**, ship 17:496, 498
past Sonsorrol and Palau in 1784 15:463
- Gani Islands 3:175; 4:515, 644; 5:58, 61, 66, 207;
6:139; 7:527; 8:171; 9:59; 10:180-181, 191, 222,
232, 285, 355; 11:526
N.B. name of Mariana Islands north of Saipan
possible origin of name 19:243
plan to evacuate them 8:117, 201
their native leaders sued for peace 8:373; 11:50
visited by Fr. Coomans, Ayihi, etc. in 1684 8:206;
10:282
their re-conquest in 1695 9:665
forced evacuation of 1,200 natives in 1697 10:157,
182, 190, 192, 217, 221
8 of them: depopulated by Gov. Madrazo 11:59
their natives resettled in Saipan 9:677
their natives resettled at Inarajan, Guam 10:177
still visited in 1709, 18 men drowned 11:80
sighted by galleon *Sacra Familia* in 1722 10:677
sighted by HMS *Centurion* in 1742 13:545
sighted by galleon *San Carlos* in 1769 14:495
- Garay, Juan de
Secretary of House of Trade, Seville 6:632
- Garay, Rodrigo de 1:156
- Garaycochea, General Juan de
commanded galleon *Santo Niño* in 1690 9:453-454,
489
sold his patache to Gov't at inflated price 10:435
- Garbanzos Islands 13:198, 206, 216, 221, 224, 278
See also Ulithi Islands
- García, Br. Agustín 6:315
his physical description 5:102
- García, Bernardo Lope 12:70
- García, Fr. Diego 3:96
- García, Fr. Francisco 5:513; 6:658, 680; 9:17, 174;
10:233; 12:58
- García, Fr. Gonzalo 3:159
- García, Fr. Jacinto 7:636; 8:118, 186, 597; 9:57
would-be missionary to Marianas 8:119, 598
tried to reach Guam in 1686, and 1687 9:60, 62
remained in Philippines after failed voyage 9:179
- García, Juan
royal notary at Seville 7:148
- García, Br. Juan 13:237
his physical description 13:238
- García, Captain Lorenzo
boatswain of patache *Santo Domingo*, 1711 12:282
- García, Br. Luís
Spanish missionary in Marianas 10:630; 11:540
living in College of Guam in 1721 12:293
- García, Fr. Martín 11:536
- García, Archbishop Miguel 3:554
- García, Fr. Pedro 3:608
- García, Lieut. Salvador
lived 4 years in Guam, 1721-25 12:647
- García de Castro, Licentiate Lope de 2:411, 414,
418, 431, 425, 428-429
- García de Guerra, Fr. 3:383
- García de Torreño, Nuño
See Torreño
- García del Fresno, General Francisco 4:154, 215-
218, 221-223; 7:55, 107, 112, 114, 440-441, 464,
621; 8:188, 224, 255, 383, 478-479, 594
was Esplana's superior in Philippines 8:365
- García Fernandez, Andrés 11:320
- García Fernandez, Lieut./Adj. Esteban 12:519-520,
539, 646
born near Burgos 12:291
his declaration 12:641
travelled twice to Guam, 1719 & 1724 12:643
- García Fernandez de Córdoba, Juan
owner of a mule train 12:137-138
- García Herreros, Manuel 16:599; 17:118, 499, 528-
531
- García Infanzón, Captain Juan 11:320-321
- García Mayoral, Pedro 14:462; 16:67, 72, 91, 93
- García Monroy, Major José 12:273
- García Racimo, Fr. Juan, OSF 4:567; 5:465
- Gardaga, Sergeant-Major Juan de
visited Guam in 1690 9:452
- Gardin, Captain 11:647
- Gardner, Captain Jared
discovered Banaba in 1801 17:311-314
- Gardoqui, Governor José de 18:122, 124, 341
- Gargan, Nicholas (de)
mate & supercargo of ship *Éclair* 11:595, 603;
12:377, 382, 391, 394
- Garland**, brig 17:202
- Garnica, Santiago de 2:286, 296, 309-310, 314,
317, 321, 325, 330-331, 362-363
- Garrido, Captain Domingo Manuel 16:598, 599,
657; 17:321, 331, 433; 18:42, 49, 68; 19:46
government secretary in 1769 14:521
- Garrido, Corporal José 17:396
- Garrido, Adj. Manuel Tiburcio 16:272-274, 277-279;
17:336, 396, 433, 449; 18:41; 19:55
- Garrido de Malaver, Adjutant Domingo 13:361
- Garrigós, José Sanchez 1:22
- Garrovillas, Fr. Juan de 3:74, 151
- Garzaron, Licentiate Francisco de 11:433-434, 437-
438
- Garzaval, José Antonio de 16:77, 87, 89
- Gascon de Cardona, Alonso 3:347, 361, 389
- Gaspar Rico Island
See Taongi Atoll
- Gastaldi, Giacomo 1:631
his map 1:632
- Gate, Samuel 18:89
- Gaudichaud, Mr.
botanist with Freycinet 19:554
- Gaugau (murderer) 7:243
- Gavarri, Fr. Fray Francisco
his broad-sheet banned by the Inquisition 7:184
- Gavilan, Captain Juan 14:301-304
- Gayarre, Juan 16:220
- Gayoso, Fr. Francisco 5:99; 6:315, 540, 588, 622;
7:52
his physical description 5:101
drifted from Guam to Philippines 6:6:505, 508
full account of his drift voyage 6:523
his confidential report for 1674-75 6:541, 554
sent to China as a missionary
from China back to Manila 8:612

- re-assigned to Santa Cruz, Phil. 8:654
 Gaytan, Juan 1:579, 607-609, 611, 613-614, 631
 Geelvink Bay 1:561
 Gemelli-Careri, Giovanni Francesco 10:35
General Graham, ship 18:87
Genoese, ship 16:665
 Genoese pilot
 his logbook 1:247, 323, 326
Géographe, ship 17:453
George Washington, ship 17:223, 564
 Gerhard, Peter
 his article on Dutch ships of 1747 13:607
 Gerónimo, Fr. Pedro 6:672
 Gerritsoon, Dirck 3:102
 Gerstl, Fr. Juan Adán 7:474, 478; 8:91, 103, 114, 188
 first reported upon arrival in Spain 7:155
 helped amputate a gunner's hand 7:475
 made portraits (lost) of Mariana Island martyrs 7:165
 companion of Fr. Xaramillo 8:77
 his death reported 9:604
 Gertzen, General Maarten 4:90
 Ghandia, Major Antonio de 16:637
 Ghillany, Dr. F. W. 1:85, 98
 Gil, Antonio
 piloted galleon *Guía* in 1728 10:678
 Gil, Fr. Juan Bautista 4:186, 202
 Gil, Tomás 16:129
 Gil de Lemus, Viceroy Fray Francisco
 Viceroy of Peru in 1789 18:570
 Gilbert Islands 1:561; 3:239; 16:168, 337, 339, 343, 352-355
 natives described by Byron 14:361
 natives described by Clerke 14:369
 discoveries made 1765-1826 period 17:241, 243
 known to Ratak people as Repith-Urur 18:375
 Gilbert, Captain 16:333, 346, 349, 352
 Gilbert's Island
 same as Tarawa
 Gillois, Jean
 part-owner of ship *Éclair* 11:608, 610-611
 Gilly, Étienne
 French trader at Cadiz 11:657
 Gilolo Island 1:276, 320, 325, 382, 445, 477, 484, 503, 507, 509-510, 518, 388-389, 598
 king of 1:473
 See also Halmahera Island
 Gimal, Phil. 11:244, 246
 Ginger 1:264; 2:136, 164, 177, 378
Giongioli
 Italian word, defined 1:201-202
Gipot
 Chamorro word meaning Feast (gathering) 4:631
 N.B. Now written Gupot.
 Giral de Crame, José María 18:161, 164-166
 Girava, Gerónimo de 1:631
 Girones, Br. Tomás
 Jesuit brother who passed by Mexico twice 12:489
Glutton, ship 16:324; 17:120, 271, 631, 633, 636-637; 18:96
 Gledstanes, Captain Albert
 i/c ship *Alnwick Castle* in 1804 17:590, 593
Glorioso, ship
 took Dutch prisoners from Veracruz to Spain 13:623
 Gobien, Fr. Le 16:308, 637
 See *Le Gobien*
 Godfrey, John 12:322, 333, 336
 English pirate captured in Guam 12:229, 254, 315
 held in Cadiz jail for 2 years 12:332, 335
 his petition 12:325
 another petition by him 12:326-329
 his petition to the Countil of the Indies 12:337
 finally released from jail in May 1726 12:339
 See also Prittie, Richard
 Goa, India 1:600
 Godsell, T. 17:95
 Gofalu
 name of paramount chief of Woleai in 1721 12:462
 Gofisinan, native of Marianas 4:582
 Goiti, Martín de 2:25, 51, 80, 84, 93, 100, 102-103, 128, 131, 140, 152-153, 159, 268, 271, 276, 354, 357, 373
 Gold 1:279, 303, 414, 591; 2:140, 143, 168, 177, 179, 371, 391, 442, 445, 481
 pillaged from graves 2:119
 Spaniard who came to Guam as prospector 7:600
 See also *Rica de Oro Island*
Golden Hind, ship 2:499-500
 Golovnin, Captain Vassily N. 18:494-495, 546-547, 550
 commanded ship *Diana* in 1807-09 18:495
 commanded ship *Kamchatka* in 1817-18 18:495
 Gómara, Francisco López de 1:23, 288; 4:439
 Gomez, Alonso 2:530, 533
 Gomez, Esteban 1:363, 385, 391-392
 Gomez, Francisco 2:139
 Gomez, Br. Gaspar 3:218
 Gomez, Fr. José 14:393
 Gomez, Captain Juan José 14:24
 Gomez, Fr. Luís 3:311
 Gomez, Captain Miguel Antonio
 made a plan of Manila in 1762 14:350
 Gomez, Captain Pedro 8:91
 Gomez, Fr. Pedro 3:315
 Gomez, Sebastián Luís 11:120
 Gomez de Angulo, Major Tomás 14:446
 Gomez de Arce, Antonio 10:171-172
 Gomez de Cervantes, José
 leading citizen of Manila 14:174
 Gomez (de la Cueva), Pilot/Captain Pedro
 master of sloop *San Francisco Xavier* 8:148
 built a boat using timber from wrecked sloop 8:122
 first to make the Manila-Guam run in 1683 9:46
 recommended for a reward 8:155, 663
 rewarded with a land-grant 8:668; 10:315
 Gomez de la Sierra, Captain/Governor Diego
 Governor of Marianas, 1746-1748 11:23
 left Guam in 1748 14:29
 Gomez de la Torre, Gen. Juan Manuel
 died before becoming Gov. Philippines 14:305
 Gomez de Peralta, Fr. Miguel 13:278
 Gomez Enriquez, Francisco 16:77, 87, 89
 Gomez Figueroa, Antonio
 Spanish prisoner released at Guam 11:98, 120
 Gomez Lobato, Antonio 11:155, 444
 Gomez Moreno, Corporal José 16:393
 Gondwana
 See *Pangæa*
 Gonog, Master-of-camp Antonio

- Chamorro leader of Umatac in 1721 12:292
- Gonzaga, Blessed Luís de 4:68, 109
- Gonzaga, Prince Vicente
member of Council of Indies in 1681 7:226
acting President of Council of Indies 7:611; 8:423
- Gonzalez, Captain Alonso Gil 13:75
- Gonzalez, Bishop Fray Andrés
Bishop of New Cáceres, Phil. 7:663
- Gonzalez, Francisco
Filipino wounded by Chamorros 6:227
- Gonzalez, Br. Francisco 3:237
- Gonzalez, Gil 1:380
- Gonzalez, Gregorio 2:425
- Gonzalez, Captain Juan
took packet Rosario to Guam in 1771 14:586
- Gonzalez, Governor Manuel 18:138, 570
- Gonzalez, Adjutant Marcos 11:165-166
- Gonzalez, Captain Pedro 3:147
- Gonzalez, Lieutenant Pedro Tomás 12:646
- Gonzalez, Fr. General Tirso 4:497; 5:685-686;
6:356; 7:190, 260, 282; 9:167, 629, 631
sent Quiroga to Madrid, and then to Marianas 7:445
General of Jesuits 10:248, 339, 502; 11:179; 12:55
wrote 2 letters to Mariana Mission in 1689 9:415,
433
one of those letters was about England 9:491
the patent he gave to Fr. Xaramillo in 1695 9:635-
636
about Fr. Xaramillo as Bishop of Marianas 9:162
- Gonzalez Cabrera-Bueno, Captain José
See Cabrera-Bueno
- Gonzalez Calderón, José
resident of Mexico City 14:288
- Gonzalez Carvajal, Ciriaco 16:327
- Gonzalez Cosio, General Domingo 13:143
- Gonzalez de Carvajal, Captain Pedro 2:652-657
his report 2:656
- Gonzalez de Castañeda, Francisco 12:491
- Gonzalez (de) Guiral, Captain Manuel 14:497, 499,
501, 503
- Gonzalez de la Sierra, Juan
leading citizen of Manila 14:100, 173
- Gonzalez de Orendáin, Lieut. Francisco
attorney of John Godfrey at Manila 12:325-329
attorney of Captain Boisloré 12:341
- Gonzalez de Pareja, Captain Pedro 10:594
- Gonzalez (de) Quijano, Gen. Francisco 13:615;
14:25
commanded galleon Rosario in 1746-47 14:23
- Gonzalez (de) Quijano, Gen./Capt. Antonio 12:491,
493; 14:101
commanded patache Dolores in 1726 10:677
commanded patache Covadonga in 1731 10:679
- Gonzalez de Resende, Fr. Antonio, OFM
his book banned by the Inquisition 7:183
- Gonzalez de Rivero, Manuel 16:294-295
- Gonzalez del Rivero (y) Quijano, General Pedro
(Domingo) 13:75, 143, 149, 362, 364, 367
commanded galleon Sacra Familia in 1727 10:677
commanded galleon Guía in 1737 10:681
See also Marquis of Montecastro
- Gonzalez Zorrilla, General Francisco 9:75, 77, 156;
10:552, 556, 572, 579
commanded galleon Santa Rosa in 1686 9:157;
11:545
- Good Hope**, ship 17:665
- Goos, Pieter 11:43, 405, 413-414, 416-417, 550
- Gordillo, Francisco 3:408
- Gordon, Lieut. of Marines
aboard HMS Centurion 13:502
- Gore, Midshipman, etc. John, RN
with Byron in 1765, later with Cook 14:366
his second visit to Tinian 14:425
- Gorgades Islands
See Cape Verde Islands
- Gorgona Island 8:488, 493
- Gozi, Juan
gentleman courier, sent ahead to Manila 12:483
- Gotinies, Fr. 7:573
- Gottschack, Captain L.
commanded Dutch pirate ship Hervating 13:613
- Gough, Barry 16:230
- Gourney, John 3:456
- Gouvea, Fr. Antonio 5:255
- Gouvelle, Antoine de
officer aboard ship Saint-Louis 11:552
- Gouye, Fr. 16:50
- Governadora Island 16:50
- Goya, Manuel Ramón de 16:598-599, 682
- Goyas, Fr. Nicolás 3:564
- Goyeneche, Francisco Xavier de 12:332, 334, 406,
680
- Grace**, brig
commanded by Capt. Douglas 15:645
- Gracián, Juan Antonio
secretary to the King in 1695 9:636
- Gran Cocal Island 16:186
- Granado, Francisco 1:486-487, 492
- Grand-Duc-de-Maine**, French ship
visited Peru in 1715 11:647
- Grand-Dauphin**, French ship
first French ship around the world 11:21, 533, 647-
648
- Grande-Reine-d'Espagne**, French ship
visited Guam in 1713 11:21, 548
transferred 7 Peruvians to ship Eclair 12:348
- Grandon, Fr. Anthony 9:618
- Gratz, Fr. James 7:520
- Grau y Monfalcón, Juan 3:19, 630-631, 634, 636,
661; 4:33-34, 43, 46
- Gravier, Gabriel 1:100
- Graz, city in Austria 8:479
- Green, Captain John 16:229
commanded Empress of China in 1784 17:100

- Greene, Captain Daniel
 co-owner of cutter *Caroline* 17:232
 commanded ship *Neptune* in 1798 17:159, 201-202
- Greenwich Islands
 See Kapingamarangi Atoll
- Gregorio, Fr. José
 visited Guam in 1681 7:634
- Griego, Jorge 2:354
 hanged for mutiny 2:355
- Griego, Juan 2:354
- Griego, Nicolao 2:80, 268
- Griego, Pablo 2:300
- Griffin, Dutch ship 3:572
- Grijalva, Fray Juan de 1:579-580; 4:439
- Grijalva, Hernando de 1:543-545, 550-551, 557,
 560-561, 604, 510, 631
 See also Castilla, Esteban
- Grimaldi, Fr. Filippo 5:606
 returned to Europe 9:639
- Grimaldo, Cristobal
 judge living in Manila 8:63
- Grimallos [sic], Fr. José
 may have lived on Guam temporarily in 1710s
 11:438, 514
- Guadalcanal
 See Ortega, Pedro de
- Grusel(?), Fr. John Baptist
 Austrian Jesuit visited Guam in 1685 8:398
- Gruson, Fr. Gabriel 10:630
 Jesuit of Mindanao, 1721 12:302, 305
- Gryspere, Mr. 5:259, 272
- Guadalajara 18:187, 189
- Guadiana, province of New Spain 5:422
- Guadiana, Tomás de 10:682
- Guafac, Chief
 killed by Spanish soldiers in 1671 7:401
- Guam Island 1:240, 332, 464, 487, 490; 2:42, 93,
 109, 136, 155, 157, 166, 182, 262, 277, 280-281,
 304, 325, 327, 329, 338, 377-378, 390-392, 435,
 517, 563, 568, 571, 581, 586, 595, 601, 619; 3:26,
 31-32, 36, 48-49, 51, 106, 142, 158, 191, 197, 223,
 230, 232, 234, 572-573, 578-580, 582, 590; 4:223,
 256, 356-357, 365, 401, 405, 419, 501, 508, 554;
 5:385; 6:71, 73, 97, 110, 113, 141; 7:73, 115-117,
 236, 566, 583, 598; 8:488; 10:468; 11:95, 111-112,
 116-117, 129, 137, 171, 394-395, 399, 469, 485,
 548-549, 551, 553, 561, 585, 657-660, 672, 683,
 686; 12:228, 245; 13:479, 545; 15:28; 16:159, 161-
 162, 166, 187, 192, 199, 235, 261, 294, 307, 311,
 402, 437, 447, 464, 472, 478, 489, 522, 526, 527-
 528, 533, 552-553, 556, 651, 652-653, 655, 659,
 661-662; 17:41, 43, 49, 342, 476, 646-648; 18:149,
 300, 302, 422, 428, 455, 499, 501, 503, 507, 598-600
 discovered 1:196, 229, 237
 named *Ladrones*, or *Island of Thieves* 1:248, 251
 maps of it 1:201, 210, 212, 440; 2:92, 110
 descriptions by various authors 1:438; 2:164, 487;
 3:577, 583; 8:490, 540, 544; 10:614; 11:57, 60, 98,
 121, 673, 684; 19:483, 504
 proposal to colonize it 2:162
 its new name, *San Juan*, did not stick 5:24
 its natives described 5:595; 6:74, 94; 19:511, 602-
 603
 kidnapping of some of them 2:138, 381-382
 killing of some of them 2:247
 arrival of the missionaries in 1668 4:458, 471, 484
 its garrison first fixed at 18 soldiers 5:469
 1671 rebellion 5:497
 animals imported from Mexico 4:487
 cow horns acquiring monetary value 4:583
 trek across the island, from Pago to Fuña 6:220
 construction of first improved trail network 7:411
 manufacture of bricks and tiles 6:133, 137
 its rivers well stocked with fish 7:599
 6 native women married to soldiers by 1677 6:624
 military expeditions of 1679-80 7:209
 its map by Fernando Sorondo 7:115
 7 churches existed in June 1684 8:178
 first history, by Fr. García 7:374
 first novel to mention it, in 1714 11:634, 636
 written Iguan, or Iguana, Island 4:337, 483, 486
 written Guane, Youane, etc. by the French 11:405
 labelled *Agoupagan* on chart by Pieter Goos 11:413
 local products traded with passing ships 11:119, 122
 doves 1:440, 467; 6:12
 mosquitos 6:364, 446; 9:622
 geography and geology 19:258, 655
- place names, old and new** 5:386; 14:343, 631;
 19:188, 248
- Agaña, city/capital of
 See Agaña
- Adelup, or Adilog, site of leper colony 17:642
- Agfaya, or Acfayan, Bay 8:154
- Agat, town of 11:138, 545; 12:645; 13:31; 14:238;
 16:512; 18:311
- Airan, or Ayran, town of 6:595
 first station of Fr. Solorzano 6:652
 loyal to Spanish during 1676 revolt 6:622
 residence set on fire 6:374
 See also Miracles
- Anigua(g), town of 8:130, 343; 9:508; 13:21; 14:219
- Agosan, or Agusan, town of 5:57; 6:228; 8:154
- Apapa, or Cabras, Island 11:395
- Apra, town of 8:154
- Apurguan, town of 4:502, 629, 631; 5:515; 8:333,
 340, 460; 12:169; 13:24; 14:232; 17:644
- Asan, town of 6:621; 8:42, 50, 130, 346; 9:510;
 13:22; 14:228
- Ati, Aty, or Hati, town/port of 4:548, 642; 5:66;
 6:222, 301; 11:19, 35-36, 43, 45
 same as Port San Antonio 5:56
 sometimes confused with Umatac 11:683
- N.B. I believe that Cetti was originally a misprint.
- Autan, port of 9:201, 203, 243, 278
- Chuchugu, village of 5:403, 503; 6:123, 295, 431;
 8:182, 184
 home of Aruru, the assassin 5:426
- Cocos Island 11:43-45, 95, 397, 683
- Dandan, ranch of 17:24
- Enedhodjaya, site of leper colony 17:642
- Fafac, village of
 Sanvitores spent his last night here 5:406, 427
- Fina, Finna, or Fena, town/district of 9:419, 423,
 429, 503-504, 507-508, 576, 580, 621, 624; 10:177
 364
- Fuña, town/district of 5:29, 33; 7:67, 70, 242, 410
 See also Fuña
- Guae, or Guay, village of 5:426-427; 6:124; 7:244
- Habadian, town/port of 5:56, 66; 6:302, 305
 same as Hahayan? 4:543

- Hahayan, and/or Sasayan, village of 5:31-32, 427; 7:246
- Hanum, village of 7:239
had 100 houses in 1668 4:641
rebellious for a while in 1679 7:223
burned during 1679 expedition 7:211
- Haputo, village of 4:631; 5:27
- Hinca, Nagan, and Hinetan, southern villages of 6:302, 435; 7:74, 245
- Inapsan, town of 4:631; 5:28; 7:238, 567-568, 571
visited by Quiroga 7:212
pass through reef improved in 1680 7:463
enlarged in 1680 to include Tarrague, Retidian, Upi, Taopi, etc. 7:422, 462
church dedicated Feb. 1681 but soon burned 7:412
mission station re-established in 1682 7:533, 545
- Inarajan, town of 7:242, 566, 682-683; 8:456; 10:177, 198; 12:245, 453; 13:44; 14:253; 17:23-25
church erection began in 1680 7:412
Fr. Strobach in charge of it in 1682 7:531
- Inésu, or Inessu, village of
short-lasting parish, ca. 1689 9:413, 422
- Irig, or Ilig, port of 5:57, 66
- Machaute, village of 7:245
- Mapas, or Mapaz, village of 5:404; 6:300
- Mapupun, village of 8:526
where Fathers Angelis and Coomans served 7:533, 635
mission station moved to Fina in 1689 9:423
- Megga, village of 4:631; 5:34
N.B. Site presently occupied by UOG.
- Merizo, town/port of 5:402, 515; 6:121; 7:75; 9:414, 581, 624; 10:152; 11:485; 12:645, 647-648; 13:42, 106, 109; 14:248
Br. Díaz worked there for a while 6:340
church dedicated to St. Dimas & Assumption 6:121, 194, 199, 215, 341
- Mongmong, village of 14:222
- Nisihan, town/district of 4:512, 557, 642; 5:30, 401-402, 443, 489, 504, 668; 6:93, 121, 224; 7:240
a church built there 5:426
- Nuninia, village of
where Esplana's army camped overnight 6:303
- Orote, village of 6:364, 594-596, 621; 7:53-54, 67, 76, 242
church, residence, school all failed 6:360, 436, 597
inhabitants named Toretanos 6:361, 437, 460-461
- Paa, village of
where Choco lived 5:5:34
Fr. Sanvitores' crucifix recovered there 6:302
- Pagat, or Opagat, village of 4:631; 5:33, 402, 427; 6:124; 7:245
- Pago, town of 3:174, 197; 4:631; 6:219; 7:566, 577, 682; 8:221, 341, 526; 9:410, 413, 429, 501, 504, 576, 581, 624; 13:28; 14:234; 16:521
church planned there but not built 5:426
church built there only in 1680 7:412
house of a soldier burned down 7:527
Fr. Strobach and Fr. Coomans served there in 1681 7:608
- Piga Bay, near Merizo
considered safer than Umatac 8:154
- Pigpug, or Picpuc, village of 4:514, 558, 643; 5:29, 57, 66, 402, 490, 687; 6:94; 7:70-71, 74, 246
- Pupuro, village of 6:199, 227, 298
- Riguan, or Riguas, village of 13:24
- Retidian, or Ritidian, village of 6:143, 221, 298; 7:52, 308; 8:41, 50, 375; 9:461; 10:305
first church, dedicated to St. Francis Xavier, built in 1674 6:303, 298, 304, 341, 432
church decorated by Fr. Angelis 8:91, 330
residence of Fr. Bouwens in 1674 6:560
where Fr. de Angelis was killed on 24 July 1674 and church burned down 8:50, 331
where Br. Díaz was killed 6:357
mission station re-established 7:545
new church, dedicated to St. Michael, built ca. 1681 7:547, 608
Fr. Solorzano in charge of this district 8:327
visited by Quiroga 7:212
- Sagua, or Sogua, town of 6:90
burned by Chief Ayihi's army 6:302
- Santa Rosa, area damaged by deer 17:643-644
- Sinahaña, village of 7:577; 8:340; 9:425; 11:641; 13:20; 14:224
loyal to Spanish during 1676 revolt 6:622
- Sidia, or Sella, village of 6:301
had a female chief in 1679 7:409
- Sumay, town of 6:361, 596
- Tachoc, or Tachug, port of 6:305; 9:414
- Tachogña, former Jesuit ranch 14:522
- Tanocatan, the north end 16:662
- Taragrchan, port of 5:57, 61, 66
- Taraifac, or Tareyfac, town of 4:514, 557, 631, 642; 5:490, 687; 6:91
- Tarisay, or Talisay, village of 4:511, 556; 6:91; 7:53, 70
joined conspiracy against Spanish 6:453, 621
burned by Captain Irisarri 6:594
- Tarofoco(c), or Talafofo, village of 7:71
- Tarrague, or Tarragui, town/district of 4:631; 6:121, 298, 304, 342; 7:73, 238, 241; 9:513
first church dedicated to St. Michael, built in 1674 5:426; 6:299, 303, 342, 432
a large town with 76 houses 7:212
visited by the army in 1679 7:209, 223
- Tepungan, or Tupungan, village of 4:631; 5:33; 6:363, 595-596; 7:53; 13:23; 14:231; 19:582
first church dedicated to St. Rose, built in 1674 6:301, 303, 376, 432, 452
- Tumón, or Tumhon, village of 5:444, 453, 489, 504, 511, 687; 6:92, 125, 235; 8:99; 9:242, 257, 275
where 2 soldiers were killed 6:299; 8:99
attacked by Quiroga on 8 August 1684 8:408
- Tupurao, village of 7:66-67
- Upi, hamlet of 7:52
dedicated to St. Joseph 6:303-304
where Fr. San Basilio was killed 6:342, 568
- Urunao, town of 9:461, 511
visited by Quiroga at end of 1680 7:211-212
- Guam Island (cont'd)
few Spaniards living there 13:508
a "paradise" for sick sailors 14:601, 613
gambling encouraged by presence of silver coins 9:262
agriculture and occupations of the natives 14:607
taxes paid in kind 9:259
chart published by Dalrymple in 1796 14:341
coconut trees 16:512
deer brought by Gov. Tobias 14:603

- described by Abbé Raynal 14:640
 donkeys there 16:522-523
 sand bank discovered by Galvez 14:341
 visited by pirate ships in 1686 9:115
 completely pacified by 1687 9:120
 no hospital, nor medicines in 1688 9:262
 boats built at Umatac in 1690 9:511
 over 80 men escaped to Phil. in 1691 9:513
 names of soldiers serving there in 1717 12:73
 convicts conscripted to serve there 11:457
 Carolinian canoes arrived there in 1721 12:454
 only 619 able-bodied men living there in 1721 12:314
 sighted by Capt. Shelvocke in 1721 12:236
 sighted by HMS Centurion in 1742 13:505
 visited by galleon Covadonga in 1743 13:469, 573
 visited by galleon Trinidad in 1756 14:121
 visited by Pagès in 1768 14:452-453
 visited by French ships in 1772 14:594, 600
 appears as two islands from a distance 17:610
 described by Captain Cleveland in 1803 17:540
 described by William Haswell 17:361
 leprosy in 1803 17:641
 visited by barque Lydia in 1802 17:355
 Royal warehouses, built ca 1800 17:320
 war preparations made in 1804 17:600
 how Hawaiians came there 18:340
 its flora 18:337
 ships that visited during 1812-21 period 18:91
 source of iron for Carolinians 18:150
 natives called Indians by Spaniards 18:304
 first visited by Carolinians in 1787 18:306
 Governor's palace 19:503
 hunting practices 19:412
 fishing methods 19:413
 manufacturing industry 19:420
 meteorology 19:255
 mineralogy 19:264
 mule killed by owner 19:551
 number of houses, 1710-1818 19:338
 precedence of women in society 19:529
 price of goods, 1812-1819 19:529
 See also Agaña, Apra, College of San Juan de
 Letrán, Horses, Mariana Garrison/Is./Mission,
 Population statistics, Revolts, Umatac, Wars,
 warfare
- Guanahani Island
 See San Salvador Island
- Guarnica, Pedro de 2:79
- Guatafe*
 Chamorro word for sword-fish 10:290
- Guatanabe Amajirodono, a Japanese 3:358, 367,
 379
- Guatemala 2:33, 591; 5:80, 146
- Guatianumi Island (non-existent) 4:646
- Guay, or Guae, Gerónimo
 a good Chanorro 9:56
- Guayarre, Juan 16:296
- Guaymas, port of 18:143, 158
- Os-Guedes Islands 1:543, 553-554
- Guelche, Pilot Diego 13:150; 14:100
- Gueles, or Guelles, Islands
 See Mapia Islands
- Guemes y Horcasitas, Viceroy Juan Francisco
 13:616, 622
- Guendulain, Fr. Juan de 13:279-280
- Guerreras, Fr. Gerónimo 8:186
- Guerrero, Lieut./Capt. Antonio 16:236; 17:446;
 18:41; 19:53
- Guerrero, Domingo 12:256, 271, 273-274, 276, 279,
 284
- Gueruela, Francisco 10:132
- Gueteria, Guipúzcoa 1:347
- Guevara, Fr. Diego de 3:210
- Guevara, Captain Juan Francisco de
 master of galleon Rosario in 1711 11:445
- Guevara, Major Mateo de 9:675
 Pampango soldier from Lubao 12:291
- Guevara, Pedro de 2:116
- Guevara, Santiago de 1:417, 462, 527
- Guguan Island 1:332; 3:346; 6:86; 7:598; 10:158,
 161, 191, 193, 196; 17:309
- Guigne [rather Quiñones?], Major Estevan 12:621
- Guijo, Licentiate Gregorio del 10:413
- Guijo, Nicolás
 author of a diary of events in Mexico 10:412
- Guillard, Mr. 11:603
- Guillemard, F. H. H. 1:196
- Guillén, Fr. Juan Gabriel 4:132, 192, 445, 467;
 5:678, 685-686; 6:356, 419; 7:393; 8:472
 master of novices, friend of Fr. Sanvitores 8:576
- Guillestegui, General Rodrigo de 3:488, 596
- Guimaras Island, Phil. 2:101; 11:246
- Guineja*
 Chamorro word meaning Valuable, effects 7:210
- Guiral, Antonio 1:386
- Guirán, Pedro
 Chamorro tourist, died near Mexico in 1674 4:503;
 5:147
 N.B. The Lee Boo of the Marianas...
- Guirrago*
 Chamorro word meaning Foreigner 4:597, 613, 645;
 5:76, 388; 6:117; 8:331, 458, 476
 See also Rago
- Guivan, or Guiguan, town/point/island, in Samar
 1:258-259, 580; 10:108-110, 446, 500, 502, 585,
 587-588; 11:188, 311-312, 322, 325, 327, 330, 490;
 14:558, 560
- Gulliver, Captain
 commanded whaler Prudent in 1826 18:657
- Gulud Island
 same as Hogoleu, i.e. Chuuk 11:280
- Gustavus III**
 See Mercury, brig
- Gutierrez, Captain Antonio
 master of galleon Encarnación in 1709 11:110, 118,
 139-140, 457; 12:288-289
- Gutierrez, Fr. Bernabé Francisco 6:646
 Jesuit procurator general in 1687-89 7:22; 8:683-
 684; 9:345-346
- Gutierrez, Pilot Domingo 14:346
 chief pilot of the Trinidad in 1762 14:336
- Gutierrez, Sancho de 2:249
- Gutierrez de la Concha, Lieut. Juan 16:451
- Gutierrez de Reboleño, Fray Juan 4:222
- Gutierrez de Terán, Gabriel 17:469
- Guzman, Juan de 2:514
- Guzman, Niño de 1:557, 559
- Guzman, Lieutenant Pedro de 3:140, 162-163
- Guzman Mendoza, Juan de 16:123

Guzman y Córdoba, Sebastián de 10:73
Gypsies in Spain 9:33

H

- Haddon & Nornell
 authors of "Canoes of Oceania" 1:34-36
- Haenke, Thaddaeus 16:447, 450, 465, 511, 557
- Hagemeister, Captain Leon A. 19:52-54
 commanded frigate Kutusov in 1816-1819 19:49
- Hagman, Ambrosio
 Chamorro boy raised by the missionaries 5:426;
 6:302
 resident of Apurguan, also known as Ambrosio
 Lopez Hagman 5:515
 his deposition 5:518-519
- Hagñi, Diego
 Chamorro boy who died in 1700 epidemic 10:303
- Hakluyt, Richard 1:521, 604
 map 1:647
- Halcyon**, brig 16:230, 589
- Halde, Fr. J.-B. du 11:579, 583
- Half-moons, Chinese halberds
 used as percussion instruments 5:68, 481
- Halguero, Fr. Francisco
 left Spain in 1717 12:61
 loved by gnats 12:113
 arrived at Guam in 1718 12:150
 left the Marianas in 1723 12:513
- Haliburton, Captain James
 commanded ship Glatton in 1806 17:637
- Halkett, Captain Henry
 commanded ship Cuffnells in 1804 17:590, 597
 commanded ship Cirencester in 1806 17:634
- Hall, Captain John
 commanded ship Charles 15:661
- Hall, Richard
 EIC agent at Canton 18:188, 192-193
- Hall Islands
 See Nomwin & Murilo Atolls
- Haller, Br. Juan
 his bio-sketch 9:486
 his physical description 8:685
 missionary born in Bohemia 8:680
 his death reported 9:534
- Hallerstein, Fr. Agustin
 Jesuit missionary in China 13:441
- Halley, Dr./Captain Edmund
 made chart, isogonic lines, magnetic var. 11:118
 his sea chart used by Clipperton 12:233
- Halmahera Island, Moluccas
 same as Batachina, Gilolo, or Zamafo, Island 1:316,
 325, 451, 458, 472, 477, 509, 518, 545, 590, 606;
 2:368
- Halve Maen**, Dutch ship 3:462, 471, 477
- Hambly, Captain William 16:208
- Hamilton, Captain John
 commanded ship Bombay Castle in 1801 17:384
- Hancock, Charles 18:17
 Hans, Master 1:318
- Hansen, Captain
 commanded ship Wasa in 1804 17:498
- Hany, Dr. E. T. 1:86
- Happy Return**, ship
 Spanish prize renamed by Shelvocke 12:233
- Harada Kariamon 3:413
- Harada Kiuyemon 2:641-642
- Harbottle Island
 See Abamaba atoll
- Hardouin de la Bénestais, Captain Georges-Olivier
 commanded ship Bien-Aimée in 1716 11:22, 659
- Hardouin des Courtils, Captain Bertrand-Joseph
 11:659
- Hargood, Captain
 commanded HMS Intrepid in 1798 17:200
- Harmonie**, ship
 possibly discovered Kosrae in 1804 17:567
- Haro, Cristobal de 1:160, 184, 187, 255, 298, 394
- Harriett**, sloop 17:100
- Harrington**, brig 18:24
- Harris, Joseph 18:556, 558
- Harrison, Mr.
 Englishman at Macao 15:620
- Harrisse, Henry 1:83, 85
- Hasekura Rokuyemon 3:326, 329, 410, 412, 549
 alias Felipe Francisco Hasekura 3:411
- Haswell, Lieut. Thomas 15:556, 595, 600-601, 605,
 625
 given command of Endeavour 15:596
 avoided shark attack 15:597
 killed by natives 15:634
- Haswell, William
 his logbook 17:355
- Haveis Island
 same as Ifaluk atoll 17:89
- Hawaiian Islands 1:607, 614; 16:425, 429, 671, 673;
 17:204, 540
 natives, in Guam, described 19:542, 644
 Hawaiian dances in Guam 19:540, 645
 former home of Domingo Valdez 19:613
 See also Agrigan Islands—settlers
- Hawke**, ship 16:610
- Hawkesworth, John
 edited the Voyage of HMS Swallow 14:432
 edited Captain Wallis' Voyage 14:422
- Haya*
 Chamorro word meaning Inland (direction) 5:390
 See also Chamorro language—direction terminology
- Haya, Luis de la 2:25, 80, 128, 268
- Hayes, Captain 16:618-619, 670
- Hazard**, brig 17:209
- Haze, Fr. de 5:303
- Hébert, General
 French officer at Pondichéry in 1716 11:577
- Heceta, Lieut. Bruno 16:167, 210, 214, 218-219
- Hedley, Captain 17:83
- Heipel, Fr. Jacob 12:293; 13:44, 402, 405; 14:23
 arrived at Guam in 1718 12:150
 serving at Merizo in 1721 12:276
 acting as pharmacist in Guam 13:565
- Helen**, ship 16:208; 17:498; 18:95
- Helen Reef 14:434, 437; 17:498; 18:84, 95
- Henao, Fr. Juan de 3:608

- Hendrickszoon, Jan 3:471
 Hennyn, Fr. de 5:605-606
 Henriquez, Fr. Martín 3:60
Henry Dundas, ship 15: 619; 16:610, 613
 Henry, William
 draughtsman assigned to McCluer 15:520
 Hera, Fr. Pedro de la 13:193, 198
 his report on the Carolines 13:112, 115, 118
Herald, ship 17:603
 Herald Island
 See Namorik atoll
 Heredia, Major/Master-of-camp Pedro de 3:336, 340, 564; 4:26
 Las (Dos) Hermanas 1:605, 637; 2:108, 154, 272
 Hermamo, Nicolas
 Chamorro living in Agat 12:526
 Hermán, Captain/Admiral Enrique 10:592-593, 634; 13:135, 141, 146, 153, 155, 161, 167, 169, 176, 180
 piloted galleon Begoña in 1709 10:674
 piloted galleon Begoña in 1717 10:676
 piloted galleon Sacra Familia in 1727 10:677
 piloted galleon Guía in 1730 10:679
 originally proposed a new route for galleons 14:99
 Hermosa Island
 See Formosa Island
 Hermoso, Captain José 12:224
 Hernandez, Captain Antonio 16:426
 Hernandez, Domingo 12:189
 Hernandez, Fr. José
 missionary born in Gandia, Spain 8:679
 arrived at Guam in 1689, left in 1690 9:372, 376, 411, 416, 430, 461
 left Guam aboard galleon Santo Niño 9:379, 489
 Hernandez, Adjutant Juan 12:287, 289
 Hernandez, Melchor 3:470
 Hernandez, Pablo
 hanged for mutiny 2:356
 Hernandez, Fr. Tomás 3:205
 Hernandez Aparicio, Pilar 3:448
 Hernandez de Puga, Lorenzo
 almost killed Matapang in 1675 7:407
 Hernandez Valenzuela, Pedro 14:301-304
 boatswain of galleon Rosario in 1761-62 14:317
 Herrera (y Tordesillas), Antonio de 1:22, 579; 2:503
 Herrera, Balthasar Cayetano de 12:189
 Herrera, Fr. Diego de 2:128, 258, 268, 355, 380, 388, 434-435, 437, 440, 443
 his bio-sketch 2:26
 his death reported 2:481-482
 Herrera, Francisco 17:647
 Herrera, Major Manuel de
 carried out residencia of Gov. Sanchez 12:650
 Herrera, Nicolás de 4:259
 Herrera, Pedro de 10:383
 Herrera, (Fr.) Pedro de 2:80, 358-360; 3:497
 Herrera Valdés, Captain Juan de 9:133
Hersteller, Dutch ship 13:608-609
 pirate ship, visited New Spain 13:603
 28 men captured in New Spain 13:611
 Hervás y Panduro, Fr. Lorenzo
 first to write about Austronesian languages 4:441
Hervating, Dutch ship 13:608-609
 pirate ship, visited New Spain 13:603
 commanded by Captain Gottschack 13:612
 stopped at San José del Cabo 13:610
 anchored at matanchel in 1747 13:616
 Hesperides Islands
 See Azores, or Cape Verde Islands
 Hidalgo, Francisco 12:353, 363
 Hidalgo de Cisneros, Antonio
 considered for potential Governor of Marianas 7:133
 Hidetada 3:19, 281, 315, 324-326, 329, 454-455
 his palace described 3:316
 letter to/from 3:355-357
 reception given to Vicaino 3:361
 Hideyori 3:19, 321, 329, 398
 Hideyoshi 2:641-642, 652; 3:19, 77-79, 147, 149, 151, 321-322, 398, 663
 his portrait 3:92
 his mausoleum in Meaco 3:290-291
 Higgins, Margaret 5:582; 7:375
 Hijosa, Francisco 16:676
 Hijosa, Manuel de 7:69
 Hill, Captain Samuel
 commanded ship Ophelia in 1816 18:167
 working in British Admiralty in 1718 12:339
 Hill, Thomas 3:297
Hindustan, ship 15:15:662
 Hineti, Chief Ignacio 7:73, 243; 8:221
 Sinahaña was his home base 8:340
 an enemy in 1676, but ally in 1684 8:617
 defended Agaña against rebel attack 8:204, 342-343
 escorted Fr. Tilpe from Pago to Agaña 8:341
 killed leader of 1684 rebellion 8:208
 prevented rebels from burning a church 8:203
 Major of native troops 8:340, 505
 called traitor by Chamorro rebels 8:344
 Hirado, city in Japan 3:210, 266, 297, 324, 329, 454-456, 459, 493, 550
 its ruler 2:635
 Hirao (murderer) 6:125
 accomplice of Matapang 5:404, 407, 427, 444-445, 453-454, 504-505, 511, 680
HMS Argo 14:321-322, 335
HMS Arrogant 17:515
HMS Athenian 17:590
HMS Barracouta 18:70
HMS Belliqueux 17:379-80, 382-383
HMS Bleinham 17:631
HMS Centurion 13:464, 514; 14:363; 16:373
 crossed the Pacific in 1742 13:471, 480
 visited Tinian in 1742 13:485, 493
 blown off Tinian in a storm 13:497, 561
 account of voyage by Lieut. Saumarez 13:541
 battle with galleon Covadonga in 1743 13:515-522
 Spanish version of this battle 13:567
HMS Chaser 15:414
HMS Cornwallis 17:347
HMS Discovery 16:123, 125-126, 128, 131
HMS Dolphin 16:370-371
 logbook kept by Mate Molineux 14:426
 2nd voyage through Micronesia 14:421
 voyage around the world 14:359, 368
HMS Gloucester 13:471-472
 abandoned east of Marianas 13:481, 523, 525
HMS Hargrave
 visited Spain in 1725 12:337
HMS Intrepid 17:200
HMS Leopard 15:567, 618, 645
HMS Lion, 15:562, 581

- HMS Panther** 14:321-322, 335
 captured galleon *Trinidad* in 1762 14:336
- HMS Pearl** 13:471-472
- HMS Phaeton** 16:232
 captured packet *Príncipe de Asturias* in 1806 17:611
- HMS Resolution** 16:123, 125-126, 128, 131
- HMS Severn** 13:471-472
- HMS Sirius** 16:375, 415
- HMS Suffolk** 17:223
- HMS Supply** 16:375
- HMS Swallow** 14:432, 436; 17:498
- HMS Tamar** 16:434
 visited Saipan in 1765 14:366
 driven to sea twice 14:375
 voyage around the world 14:359, 368
- HMS Thames**, 15:567, 645
- HMS Tryal** 13:471
- HMS Wager** 13:471
- Hispaniola* Island 1:56-57, 53, 60, 64, 276, 526
- Hoces*, Francisco de 1:390, 417, 462-463
- Hockin*, Rev. John Pearce
 edited McCluer's journal 15:523
- Hogoleu*, or *Hugulut*, or *Gulud*, Island(s)
 See *Chuuk Islands*
- Hohot*, Juan
 Chamorro man residing in *Sinahaña* 10:151
- Hokkaido*, Japan
 See *Yezo*
- Holland* 7:280
- Hollandia**, Dutch ship 3:572, 581
- Homonhon* Island, Phil. 1:215, 257, 259, 290
 same as *Humunu*, *Aguada*, *Acaca*
- Honda Kosuge* 3:311
- Honda Tadatomo*, Daimyo
 Baron of *Katsura* (former name of *Chiba*) 3:302
- Hondius*, Jodocus
 his map 1:650
- Honduras* 1:526; 5:347-348; 7:280-281
- Hoop**, Dutch ship 3:97, 572
- Hope**, ship 16:229, 378, 607; 17:346-347, 650
- Hope* Island
 See either *Ebon* or *Kosrae*
Kosrae Island 17:650
 same as *Arorae* atoll 18:24
- Hopper's* Island
 same as *Aranuka*
- Horion*, Br.
 would-be Belgian missionary to Philippines 11:213-214
- Horsburgh*, James 16:442, 610; 17:223, 381, 498
 his *India* directory used by Spanish pilots 19:23
- Horses**
 Captain *Pericón's* horse killed 2:294-295
 first one in *Guam*, in 1673 5:593; 6:12, 195, 218
 it got bogged down in swamp 6:297, 305
 it got wounded but was cured by miracle 6:302, 435
 those of *Andalusia* described 7:184
 7 of them in *Guam* in 1680 7:321
 10 of them in 1681 7:601
 only 1 horse remained in 1686, others killed 8:596
- Hosaburo*, or *Hasaburo* 3:150-151
- Hospitals**
 the first in *Guam*, ca. 1679 7:313, 321
 the first in *Saipan*, 1695 9:687
 See also *Medicine*
- Hostell*, Fr. Lambert
 Jesuit living in *California* 13:609
- Hosuke* 3:343, 347-348, 370
 same as *Tanaka Shosake?* 3:355
- House of Trade*, *Seville* 1:532, 538; 2:31; 10:525; 11:536
- Howay*, Frederick William 16:422; 17:554
- Howel's* Bay
 See *Alamagan* Island
- Hoyo*, Fernando del 1:450
- Hoyo*, Juan del 12:521
 boatswain's mate of *patache Dolores* 12:521
 second declaration 12:540, 542
- Hoz*, Sergeant Juan de 3:361
- Huachilache*, New Spain 12:111
- Huatulco*, port of New Spain 2:514-515, 571; 18:163, 165
- Hubbard*, Captain Henry 16:644
- Hudson*, Captain Thomas 16:422
- Huelva*, Juan de 1:417, 457, 468
- Hughes*, Captain Henry
 commanded ship *True Briton* in 1804 17:590, 599
- Huizi*, Martin Antonio de 19:41
- Humboldt*, Alexander von 1:85; 18:431
- Hunter*, Captain John 16:375, 413
- Hunter* Bank 16:418
- Hunter*, Captain
 commanded *HMS Sirius* in 1791 19:23
- Hunter* Brown, Captain Robert
 commanded ship *Dorsetshire* in 1812 18:95
- Hunter**, snow 16:380; 17:184
- Huon* de *Kermadec*
 See *Kermadec*
- Huonder*, Fr. Anton 4:234
- Hurao*, Chief 6:9, 14, 132; 10:235
 unfriendly native 5:402, 425, 500
 made prisoner 7:403
 released, by order of Fr. *Sanvitores* 7:404
- Huron*, ship 17:605
- Hurtado*, Lope 1:600
- Hurtado*, Luis de 1:105
- Hurtado* de *Corcuera*
 See *Corcuera*
- Hurtado* de *Mendoza*, García 3:29
- Hurtado* de *Mendoza*, Manuel 12:519
- Hurtado* y *Luna*, Viceroy Juan Manuel 3:253, 260, 262
- Huruasa*
 same as *Iras*, on *Moen* Island, *Chuuk*
- Hutchinson*, Captain Norton
 commanded ship *Caernavon* 14:311
- Huydecoper*, Captain 3:97, 103
- Hyde-Parker*, Captain (later Admiral) 14:74, 322
 commanded *HMS Grafton* and *HMS Panther* 14:321
 captured galleon *Trinidad* in 1762 14:336
 gave some charts to *Dalrymple* 14:346

I

- Ia, Tomasa
 Chamorro woman living in Guam 11:81
 Ialumen, Tomás 3:413
 Ibabao Island
 same as northern Samar 11:176, 311
 Ibalon, port of 3:218, 252, 510
 Ibañez, Fray Buenaventura, OSF 5:145-146
 Ibañez, Fr. Cristobal de San Onofre 16:100, 116
 Ibañez, Fr. Diego 3:347, 362, 371, 408
 Ibañez de San Onofre, Fr. Cristobal 17:503; 18:49, 67-68, 179
 Ibañez y García, Governor Luís
 his book published in 1886 7:86
 his treatise on Carolines 12:239
 Ibargoitia, Lieut. Juan de
 commanded galleon Filipino in 1799 17:248
 logbook of his 1799 voyage 17:250
 commanded galleon Filipino again in 1800-01
 17:285, 289, 299, 303, 489, 623, 629
 Ibarguen, Fr. Ignacio 11:261, 436, 438, 588, 640;
 12:62-63, 68, 139, 151, 160, 171, 175, 283, 289,
 419-420, 519-520, 568, 572-573; 13:28, 30-31, 34,
 42, 44-45
 commissioner of the Inquisition 13:257
 Ibarra, Pilot Agustín de 14:653, 656-659; 16:144
 his logbook Manila-Guam 14:660, 664
 guided French ships Guam-Manila 14:626
 Ibarra, Andrés de 2:25, 80, 128, 182, 267, 375
 Ibarra, Antonio de 5:422
 Ibarra, Juan de 3:56, 204
 Ibarra, Major Juan Antonio 10:442; 11:594; 12:621
 Factor and inspector of Audiencia 11:360-361
 Ibarra, Martín de 2:23, 79, 116, 214, 221, 267
 Ibarra, Adjutant Mateo de
 Filipino acting as Quiroga's secretary in 1688 9:315
 accompanied Esplana to Phil. in 1688 9:134
 Ibarra, Ortuño de 2:25, 50, 291
 Ibbetson's Islands
 same as Aur
 Ibedul, Chief of Koror 18:73-75, 77, 79-80
 Ibiza and Formentera Islands 7:156
 Icazal, Isidro Antonio de
 trader at Mexico 17:375
 Idi, Angel
 Chamorro living at Merizo 12:526
 Idiaquez, Alonso de 1:539
 Iemitsu 3:19, 455
 Ieyasu 3:19, 104, 210, 215, 283, 321-326, 328-329,
 367
 his Tokugawa court and palace 3:316, 370
 letter and petitions sent to him 3:354, 373
 his letters 3:309, 400
 his portrait 3:372
 Ifaluk Atoll 4:15, 235, 246; 17:87
 its description 4:248
 former name was Piguilap in 1660s 4:244
 Iглауу [=Jihlava in Czech], city in Moravia
 birthplace of Fr. Strobach 8:453
 Iglesias, Fernando de 12:295
 Ignacia, baby girl 6:91
 Ilocos Province, Phil. 12:390-391, 398, 404
 Iloilo 11:244, 246
 Iltis Affair 16:262
 Ilumve, General Bernardo Jorge
 commanded galleon Guía in 1739 10:682
 Ima, Andrés
 former servant of Fr. de Angelis 10:194
 Ima, Marcelo
 Chamorro boy, nephew of Ignacio Inete 9:505
 Imhoff, Baron Gustav Wilhem van
 Governor General of Dutch East Indies 13:623
 Inciarte, Pilot Juan 16:468
 Indang, Phil. 10:142; 12:54
 India 2:167
 India Directory 16:442
 India Packet 17:96
 Indians, to mean natives of the Indies
 origin of the term 1:57
 Indus, ship 18:474
 Ineti, or Inete, Ignacio
 See Hineti, Chief Ignacio
 Infante de Sotomayor, General/Governor Juan
 14:20, 56-59, 101
 Governor of Marianas, 1736-38
 Infante Don Carlos, frigate 16:232; 18:489-492
 Iñiguez de Carquisano
 See Carquisano
 Iñiguez del Bayo, General Fernando [not Bernardo]
 lost with his galleon Santo Cristo in 1704-05 9:592;
 10:426
 Los Inocentes islands
 See San Benedicto Island
 Inog, or Inoc, Captain Pedro
 Chamorro chief 9:508, 675; 10:290
 Inquisition 13:256, 352
 present in Mexico 11:431-438; 12:419, 496, 567,
 655, 671
 present in Marianas 8:54; 13:256, 265, 352, 406,
 418, 428, 459
 list of some books banned in 1679 7:183
 See also Judice, Paternina
 Insausti, Fr. Domingo 14:394
 Instituto Histórica de Marina 2:22
 Instructions
 to Magellan 1:132
 to Villalobos 1:573
 by Villalobos 1:576
 to Alvarado 1:618
 by Legazpi 2:77, 150, 183
 by the Royal Audiencia 2:149, 269, 362
 to Dasmariñas 2:580
 to Legazpi 2:48-49, 71, 406
 to Velasco 2:29
 Intorcetta, Fr. Prosper 5:260, 271, 283, 297-298,
 304; 6:277
 Inuagana
 See Guivan, Samar Island
 Ipapa, or Ipaga, Ignacio

- Tinian Chamorro, had a vision of the Virgin Mary
4:138, 513; 5:37, 487; 9:93; 12:57
- Iphigenia**, alias Nubiana, ship 15:471
narrative of Capt. Douglas 15:488
visited Hawaii in 1789 15:498
- Iriarte, Lieut. Felipe 14:120
- Iriberry, Admiral Ignacio de 13:146, 148, 150
- Irigaren, Pedro de 10:682
- Irigoyen, Fr. Juan de 10:209-210
from China to Manila 8:612
going to Europe as Procurator in 1696 9:656-657;
10:140
- Irigoyen, Fr. Miguel
with the mission band of 1668 6:631
- Iriondo, Captain José 9:93, 100
his journal of 1687 9:102
- Irisarri y Vivar, Captain/Governor Francisco (de)
interim Governor of Marianas, 1676-78 6:444, 457,
594-595 599; 7:53
- Irisarri, Captain/General Juan Francisco de 9:440
master of galleon Rosario in 1709 11:90
commanded galleon Covadonga in 1736 10:681
- Iron, as a trade item 1:465, 481; 3:18, 73, 107, 155,
177, 223, 331
- Iry
See Arraguy
- Isabella**, ship 19:56
- Isabella Island 1:45
- Iscrot (de Borjes), Captain Diego
only 24 years old then, born in Canary Is. 9:546
commanded San Gabriel when it burned 9:545, 550-
553
piloted patache Rosario in 1703 10:673
- Iselin, Isaac 17:646
- Isla, Captain Juan de la 2:23, 50, 53, 80, 98, 100,
116, 128, 149, 152, 160, 181, 214, 227, 259, 268,
271, 276, 332, 360, 363, 368, 374-375, 398, 431,
433-435
- Isla Espinosa, Rodrigo de la
See Espinosa, Rodrigo
- Isla Verde, Phil. 9:83
- Islands of the West, or Western Islands 2:42, 47,
71, 259
See Philippine Islands
- Islares, Martín de 1:481, 526, 571, 579, 618
- Isle-de-France, or Mauritius, Island 14:644, 652, 659
- Isso, Major Felix
Chamorro born at Umatac 12:526
- Itani Soni 3:412
- Ito, Damian
Chamorro living at Agat in 1721 12:292
- Ito, Captain Pedro
Chamorro leader of Agat in 1721 12:292
- Itomo, Chief
living in Rota 4:584
- Iturbe é Iraeta, Gabriel de 17:500-501; 18:40, 49,
560
- Iturralde, Captain Domingo
commanded patache Carmen in 1719 12:183, 186,
188-189
- Iturralde, Luís de 17:513
- Iwo Islands 16:131-132; 17:656
same as Volcano Islands 2:467, 660; 3:175
Kita Iwo called Fortuna by the Spanish 10:672
Iwo proper called San Agustín by the Spanish

10:672
visited by Capt. Meares in 1788 15:482

Izquierdo, Francisco 4:229

Izquierdo, Fr. Juan
reported (wrongly) as living in Marianas 14:393-394

Izu Islands
islands near coast of Japan, discovered 1664 4:336;
10:45

J

- Jabwot Island 2:337
- Jackson, Captain James 16:666
commanded ship *Carnatic* in 1797 17:121
- Jacobs, Fr. Hubert 4:235
- Jacobson Stolk, Captain Leenders 3:571
- Jager**, Dutch yacht 3:581
- Jager**, or **Jagher**, Dutch galliot 3:462
- Jagher**, Dutch ship 3:477, 479
- Jalisco, Province of New Spain 1:559; 2:571
- Jaluit atoll
discovered in 1809 18:24
- Jamaica 5:371
- Jamboo apple 15:321, 332
- Jane**, ship 18:557-558
- Janning, Fr. Conrad 10:153, 157; 11:508-509
his bio-sketch 9:326
- Jansenism 9:617
- Janssens, Fr. Francis 11:514
- Japan 1:591, 593; 2:61-62, 146, 209, 379, 636, 656;
3:103; 6:73; 16:639
maps of it 1:641, 650; 3:82, 304
customs 3:295, 400
form of writing 3:308
kimonos 3:364, 458
persecution of Christians 3:625, 637
closed to foreigners 3:645
last news from there 3:649
See also Adams, Bungo, Bonin, Cipango, Dairi,
Date, Edo, Hidetada, Hideyoshi, Ieyasu, Izu, Kuro-
shio, Meaco, Minami-Tori, Nagasaki, Yezo, etc.
- Japan Mission 4:208
- Japanese affairs
1592 embassy to/from 2:634, 641
early trade and traders 2:347, 576
relations and business affairs with it in 1610s 3:526,
534-535, 537, 617, 619, 621
interest shown by embryon Navy in *Ladrones* 3:457
first elephant brought there 3:91
first embassy to Rome 3:422
second embassy to Rome 3:409
aftermath of the second embassy 3:505
- Japen 1:560, 562
- Los Jardines Islands 1:570, 585, 608, 613; 2:154-
155, 272
map reference 1:641
See also *Wotho* and *Ujelang Atolls*
- Java Island 1:318, 355, 478, 591; 2:146, 167, 252
- Jefferson**, ship 17:356
- Jemo Island 2:136, 272; 18:260, 279
discovered 2:85, 108, 153
map of it 2:87
visited in 1799 17:244
- Jenkins, Lawrence W. 17:355
- Jenks, Captain
commanded ship *Arthur* in 1802 17:453, 456
- Jenny**, ship 17:98, 211, 213-217; 18:15
seized by the British 18:19
- Jesuit Fathers 16:21
Flandro-Belgian Province 5:215, 373
Gallo-Belgian Province 5:327, 373
provinces under German Assistance in Rome 4:234
their activities in Brussels and Rome 5:217
- Jesús del Monte, Spain, a summer house 5:677
- Mexican Province 5:349
- Paraguay Province 5:315, 343
serving in the Spanish Navy as chaplains 5:260,
297, 316, 343
typical decree and procedures for royal help 6:635
stipends for priests and coadjutor brothers 6:481
mission bands could be made up of 1/3 foreigners
6:149
addressed bny their first name, out of respect 8:76
their influence upon the natives 14:455
list of their Provincials in Manila 4:278
list of martyrs, 1668-85 period 8:182
their dispute with the Dominicans 7:661
in trouble for storing other people's moneys 7:46
praised by Viscount Pagès 14:457
royal edict to expel them in 1767 14:413
expulsed in 1769 14:412, 445, 672; 16:17
papal brief of 1773 14:676
royal decree of 1773 14:674, 676
their college in Mexico became barracks 14:387
returned to Spain in 1808 14:672; 16:17
reinstated in 1814 14:673; 16:18; 18:115
many massacred in 1833 civil war 14:673; 16:18
See also China Mission, Japan Mission
See also Mariana Island Mission
- Jesús, Fr. Gerónimo de 3:321
- Jesús, Fr. Ignacio de 3:347
- Jesús, Fr. Pablo de 2:486-487
- Jesús María**, galleon 3:197-199, 208-209, 211, 214-
215, 664
her shipwreck in 1606 3:220
- Jesús María, Fr. Fray José de
preached at memorial service of Fr. Monroy 6:471
- Jimenez
See Ximenez
- Jinagro de la Escalera, Bernardo 11:453, 458
- Jirón, Gaspar 12:335
- Johnson, Ebenezer 17:96
- Johnson, Jos.
leader of Agrigan would-be settlers 18:341
- Johnston Island 18:423
- Johnstone, Captain
commanded frigate *Cornwallis* in 1807 18:419, 423
- Jolo expedition of 1637 4:25, 27, 31
- Jones, Captain John 16:669
- Jong, M. de 1:249
- Jordan, Guillaume 13:178
- José, Captain Carlos 9:75-76, 90, 93, 99; 10:592;
12:282
formal name was Carlos José de Milan
said to have seen Yap in 1686 9:64
his journal of 1687 9:102
commanded Mariana sloop in 1699 10:241
commanded Mariana patache in 1709 11:546
over 70 years old, patache Rosario 11:58

Jourdan, Jean 11:608-610
Jove, Captain Juan Antonio 13:361
Juan, Pilot Jacome
 his opinion on a direct sailing route to Marianas
 6:320
Juan, Pedro 2:79
Juana Island 1:45, 47, 53
Juanes, the Mexican 2:357-358, 360
 his rescue 2:359
Juárez Coronel, Pedro 2:411
Juárez de Olate, José 11:445
Judice, Cardinal Francisco
 Inquisition General of Spain 12:573
Jugo, Juan Jacinto de 14:40
Junio, Fr. Andrés 4:122, 124
Jupiter, ship
 French ship of 1716 11:22, 657, 660, 683-684
 logbook kept by Mr. de Brossi 112:678, 681
Jurien de la Gravière 16:646
Juteau, Robert 16:435

K

- Kaben Island 18:253
See also Maloelap atoll
- Kadu, a Carolinian native 18:23, 270-297, 344-345, 353-355, 374, 377, 395, 414-416, 418-419, 421, 424-426, 448, 450-454, 577, 579, 581-583, 585, 589, 672
Carolinian who drifted to Marshalls 18:267
his story 18:268, 343
was from Woleai atoll 18:445
- Kafioe Takino 3:412
- Kambara, Japan 3:369, 376
- Kamchatka**, ship 18:93, 495, 497, 546-548, 550-551
- Kamehameha, King of Hawaii 15:498
- Kamiro Gegi 3:413
- Kanto, region of Honshu, Japan 3:209, 268, 301, 322-323
- Kapingamarangi Atoll 1:34, 561
map of it 1:552
probable discovery, see O-Acea Island 1:551
formerly called Piguiram by Carolinians 4:252, 254
re-discovered in 1809 18:27
- Kata, Island
See Puluwat atoll
- Kathelby, native of Palau 15:638
- Kautao, Carolinian pilot 19:141-142
- Kayangle Islands, Palau 17:289, 485
seen by galleon Filipino in 1799 17:263-264
- Keate, George
edited Capt. Wilson's journal 15:17, 524, 537, 561, 650
- Keishiro, Tomás 3:413
- Kelly, Fr. Celsos 3:29, 237
- Kelly, Pilot Raimundo 14:301-304
- Kely Islands 16:50
- Kempenfelt, Captain 14:322
- Keppell Island
visited by Capt. Wallis 18:314
- Kermadec, Jean-Michel Huon de 16:313, 646
- Kerschbäumer, Fr.
See Cerezo
- Kerwégen, Lt.(N) Victor Le Coat de
visited Clipperton aboard ship Amiral in 1858 11:427
- Kesennuma, Japan 3:388
- Khramchenko, Lieut. 18:223, 400
- Kigi, Tomé 3:413
- Kima* cockles
See Tridacna clams
- King Charles I of Spain
See King Charles V of Austria
- King Charles II 6:71, 73; 9:434; 12:371
allegiance sworn to him by Guamanian chiefs 8:77
- King Charles III 14:672; 16:17, 271, 331
- King Charles IV 16:447; 17:645; 18:99, 121
- King Charles V (of Austria) 1:123-124, 127, 269, 353, 529, 578, 618; 2:251
his betrothal 1:393
his portrait 1:566
- King David**, Dutch ship 3:572
- King Ferdinand, the Blessed 5:294
- King Ferdinand VI 14:23
- King Ferdinand VII 18:99, 142-143; 19:493, 528, 641
allowed Jesuits to return to Spain in 1808 14:672; 16:17
- King Ferdinand & Queen Isabella 1:52, 54, 56, 360, 538
- King François I of France 5:215
- King George III 15:24
- King George**, ship 16:316, 320, 322
- King Gustav Adolf of Sweden 8:468
- King John II of Portugal 1:538
- King John III of Portugal 1:295, 360, 529, 564, 572; 4:162, 173, 175
- King Kamehameha 17:204
- King Leopold I, Holy Roman Emperor 8:470
- King Louis XIV 10:472, 492; 12:616; 13:115
- King Louis XVI 16:239, 400
- King Louis XVIII 16:435
- King Manuel of Portugal
his portrait 1:186
- King Philip II 2:29, 32, 35, 39, 48, 94, 125, 345, 414, 431, 443, 451, 474, 481, 510, 514, 559, 584, 636; 4:327; 10:352-353
letters to Legazpi 2:398
his portrait 2:30, 399
- King Philip III 3:319-320, 324, 329, 410
- King Philip IV 3:595, 598; 4:29, 162, 173, 359, 403; 5:268, 690; 6:70; 9:434
his portrait 3:601
- King Philip V 10:339, 476, 492; 11:629, 643; 12:371; 16:637
- King Vittorio Emmanuele III
arbiter of dispute over Clipperton Island 11:427
- King, Captain Richard
commanded HMS Argo 14:322
- King, Governor Philip Gidley 16:609
- Kino, Fr. Eusebio Francisco 8:29, 358, 646
his bio-sketch 7:274, 289
his original German name was Kühn
his report to the Duchess of Aveiro 8:650
his map of California 10:385
- Kipuha
See Quipuha
- Kita Daito Islands
discovered 2:535
- Kitchin, Thomas
published a map of Veracruz 14:350
- Kitty**, ship 16:633
- Kiuzo, Nicolás Juan 3:413
- Klein, Fr. Paul
See Clain, Fr. Pablo
- Kliit*
See also Customs, Palauan—Dugong bone
- Knapp, Fr. Luis 14:276, 498
German Jesuit serving in Marianas 14:68
his physical description 14:70
- Knight of the Fleur-de-Lys
See Hardouin de la Bénestais
- Kögler, Fr. Ignatius
Jesuit missionary in China 12:557

- Kohl, Dr. 1:627
 Kokura, Japan 3:455
 Kopp, General
 Fr. Boranga served under him in Hungary 8:471
 Korea 3:91
 Korido Island 1:562
 See also Coroa Island
 Koror, town 18:73-75, 77-78, 80-81
 See also Coror, Palau Is.
 Kosrae island 18:648
 known as Carrau to Carolinians 4:254
 known to Frenchmen as Ualan 1:551
 discovered by Frenchmen in 1804 17:567-568
 re-discovered by ship Nancy in 1804 17:574
 visited by ship Hope in 1807 17:650
 Kropff, Fr. Joseph 13:237-238
 his 1732 report on Caroline Islands 13:239, 247
 Kotzebue, Captain Otto von 18:15, 313, 316-318,
 396-397, 400-401, 403-405, 410-412, 414, 417, 419,
 423, 427-429, 431
 commanded ship Rurik in 1816-17 18:203, 319
 commanded ship Predpriatie in 1824 18:575
 Kotzebue atoll 18:315
 Krusenstern, Capt./Commodore Adam Johann
 17:607; 18:318, 396
 made an analysis of Kotzebue's discoveries 18:313
 Krusenstern Islands
 same as Ailuk atoll 18:283
 Kühn, Fr. Eusebius
 See Kino, Fr. Eusebio Francisco
 Kuklein, Fr. Mathias
 See Cuculino, Fr. Matías
 Kuranogo, Simon 3:413
 Kuria atoll 18:168
Kutusov, frigate 1893; 19:49, 52-55
 Kutusov Islands
 same as Utirik atoll 18:208
Kypattle
 Palauan word meaning Adze, hatchet 15:669
 Kwajalein Atoll 2:335, 337, 339; 17:579; 18:279, 428
 discovered 2:185, 188
 map of it 2:187
 Kwanbaku, or Combaco
 See Hideyoshi

L

- Labadeny, or Labadini, Chief 18:255-260, 265, 411-412
- Labaquera, Pedro de
arrested some Dutch pirates in 1747 13:610
- Labbe, Fr. Joseph 11:563
- Labeloa, Chief 18:263-264, 275
chief of the Maloelap atoll 18:413
- Labeulet, Chief 18:424
- Labiche, Lieut.
died before reaching Guam 19:80R
- Labillardière, J.-J. Huton de 16:646
- Labondugin, Chief 18:279
- Laborde Tausias, Pilot Pierre/Pedro 13:178; 14:99-100, 128, 301-304
pilot's mate of galleon *Guía* in 1733 10:679
- Labugar, Chief 18:588
- Lado, Fr. Francisco 6:472
- Ladrón Guevara, Balthasar 17:220
- Lady Clive**, ship
commanded by Wedgeborough 15:662
- Lactier Delisle, Jacques
supercargo of ship *Éclair* 11:578
- Ladrones Islands 1:229, 438, 444, 456, 464, 515, 517, 579, 613; 2:42-43, 45, 91, 110, 139, 155-156, 159, 182, 253, 261-262, 270, 273, 275, 277, 304, 307, 327, 331, 363, 378, 385, 394-396, 398, 406, 408, 435, 466-467, 487, 517-518, 520-522, 530, 568, 595, 597-599, 601, 620, 647; 3:35-36, 49, 51, 61, 63, 69-70, 106, 115, 135, 142, 154, 170, 190, 198, 206, 209, 223-224, 246, 249, 251, 331, 343, 345, 349, 352, 462-464, 474-475, 482-483, 565, 582, 590, 613; 4:57, 79, 97, 161, 169, 173, 177, 190, 221, 223-224, 255, 258, 261-262, 269, 395, 403, 409, 419, 482, 495; 10:408; 11:116
early descriptions of them 1:456; 2:617; 3:120, 122, 477, 568, 591
maps of them 1:439, 641; 2:471
descriptions and portrait of natives 1:502; 2:606-607; 3:103, 108, 155, 173, 310
native names and customs 2:647; 3:33-34, 37, 71-72, 175, 180-187, 332
Legazpi given property title to them 2:401, 405
name once applied to Palau 2:503
Dutch pinnace captured there 3:97, 99, 103
one native abducted in retaliation 3:103
houses and canoes 3:63, 176, 180
embryonic Japanese Navy interested in them 3:457
1653 description 4:334, 337
1662 visit of Fr. Sanvitores 4:189
description of natives, called Thieves 4:170, 328
more accessible from Siao 4:256
Spanish resident kidnapped 4:338
renamed Marianas 4:343
Marianas still called thus by some, in 1686 8:553
See also Mariana Islands, Guam, Rota, etc.
- Lady Juliana**, ship 16:37
- Lady Penrhyn**, ship 16:333-334, 337
- Lae atoll 17:239, 579
- Laergass, Chief 18:402, 424-425
- Lafita, Captain Joaquín
i/c packet *Príncipe de Asturias* 17:477, 485, 493
- Lafitau, Fr. Joseph 1:289
- Lafond, Captain de
commanded ship *Comte-de-Lamoignon* 11:22, 657
- Lagadak-nanait, Chief
paramount chief of the Ralik chain 18:279
- Lagarde, Luís de 13:167
- Lagediak 18:241-243, 245, 247-252, 291-295, 404-406, 408-409, 424, 443, 453, 580-587, 590-591
native of the Marshall Islands 18:240
- Lago*
Chamorro word meaning Offshore (direction) 5:390
- Lagoa, Viscount of 1:321
- Lagos, Adjutant José Manuel de 12:310
- Lal-ló, Phil. 12:568-569
- Laman, Chief
chief of Gachepar district of Yap ca. 1810 18:351
- Lamarche, Lieut. 19:69
- Lamary, Chief 18:278, 283-285, 291-292, 294, 296, 370, 414, 417, 424-425, 448, 453-454, 581, 584-585
paramount chief of northern Ratak 18:270, 577
originally from Arno atoll 18:418
warned against theft 18:590
- Lambrosse, Jean-Maurice
owner of ship *Solide* 11:383
- Lamol-ulutu
See Ulithi Atoll
- Lamotrek Atoll 4:252; 10:122, 124, 446; 11:272, 282; 16:261, 270, 273, 278, 282, 404-405; 17:559; 18:306, 682; 19:235
home of a Carolinian Tamol 10:115
same as Falu Island 10:446, 590
home of some drifters 18:274
- Lamotrek-Elato Group 17:87
- Lamoy Islands
See Ulithi Islands
- Lampon, port of Phil. 4:70, 77, 84, 94, 98, 153, 160-161, 186, 201-202, 568; 6:115; 7:361, 377; 8:552; 19:35-36
- Lampurlanes, Br. Plácido 14:93, 276, 499
his physical description 14:94
expulsed from Guam in 1769, knew not Chamorro 4:441; 14:522
- Lamursec Island
See Lamotrek Island
- Land grants, given by the King 2:407
- Land of the Cod-fish, i.e. Newfoundland 1:385, 391-392; 2:42, 46
- Landecho, General Matías de 3:76-78, 148-149, 663
- Langa, Fr. Domingo
correspondent of Fr. Sanvitores 4:131
- Langara, Commander Juan de 17:71, 79
commanded galleon *Asia* in the Atlantic 14:93
- Langdon, Robert 1:419
See also San Lesmes, patache
- Langediu, Chief 18:260, 264-265, 412, 587-589
- Langemui, Chief 18:278, 281, 283, 316
chief of Ailuk atoll 18:416

- Langin, or Langien, Chief 18:244, 246, 250, 408, 585
his description 18:241
- Langle, Rodrigo de 2:285-286, 302, 308, 310-312,
321, 325, 328, 362-364
- Languages
 Austronesian 1:31
 Micronesian 1:29, 31
 See also Chamorro language, etc.
- Lanquin, Captain Pedro 10:592-593
- La Pérouse, Jean-François Galaup, Comte de la
16:239; 19:59
- Lapiditao, Cristobal 10:372; 11:255-256, 655; 12:68,
139
- Laporte, Fr. Jean de 5:268
- Lara, Sergeant Antonio de 7:94
 arrested by the Inquisition 10:167
- Lara, Bartolomé de 2:285-286, 297, 299, 302, 304,
310-311, 313-314, 319, 321, 361-363
- Larburu, Pedro de
 appointed Sergeant-Major of Guam garrison 12:676
- Larking, Robert 3:455
- Larkins, Captain John P. 15:518; 16:289
- LaRoach, Joseph, or Stephen 18:555, 558
- Larrea, Juan de
 secretary of Council of Indies in 1693 9:571
- Larzabal, José Antonio 14:586
- Lasalle, Thomas de
 first mate of ship François in 1713 11:552
- Lascar, a seaman from India 3:515
- Lascelles, ship 15:350, 415
- Laso, Commander 1:498, 517
- Lasso, Bartolomeu
 map ref. 1:641
- Lastres, Domingo de 4:393
- Lathethe, Chief
 chief of southern Ratak in 1817 18:414
- Latin language
 the only language used by Belgian Jesuits 5:215
- Latitudes
 See Navigation
- Latre y Ayssa, Lieut. Juan de
 i/c frigate Santo Domingo in 1802-03 17:475
- Latte* stones/ruins
 were pillars of houses 19:12
 in Rota 19:522
- Lauan, or Laguan, Island/town
 island near Palapag 11:202, 208, 211, 295-298
 described by Fr. Dubéron 11:208
- Laurie's chart 17:308
- Laulau*
 Chamorro word meaning Rice gruel 6:100
- Lavadok, Chief
 chief of Ujae atoll 18:427
- Lavayen, Captain José de 18:187
 post captain of port of San Blas in 1817 18:478
- Lavezaris, Guido de 1:571; 2:25, 49, 68, 80, 115,
120, 128, 132, 268, 366, 374, 389-390, 441-442,
449, 459-461; 3:634, 661
 his portrait 2:367
- Lavigne, Captain Pierre 13:87
- Lawson, John 18:73, 77
 left at Koror by ship Modesto in 1809 18:72
- Lay, Captain
 commanded cutter Dragon ca. 1797 17:209
- Layman, Captain William
 commanded ship Britannia in 1796 17:68
- Lazcano, Pilot/Admiral Francisco 7:343, 494, 656,
658; 9:23-24, 70, 76, 101-102, 177, 209, 242, 246,
275-276, 278, 318, 388, 413-414, 455; 13:142
 piloted galleon San Antonio in 1679 7:237
 first time mentioned in connection with Marianas
 7:187
 convinced to take charge of Mariana sloop 7:264-
 265
 building the first Mariana sloop in 1680 7:268, 420
 arrested after voyage to Guam failed in 1680 7:421
 first mentioned as Admiral in 1687 9:75
 Burney wrongly thought he was General 9:64
 his previous naval service 9:385
 said to be a good pilot 8:396
 his report to the King 9:384
 discussion of his report in Madrid 9:380
 his sighting of Yap, or Caroline, Island 9:430
 built a boat which Esplana dismantled 9:340
 recommended for Governor of Marianas 9:462
 report against him by Fr. Zarzosa suppressed 9:321
 legal case against him 8:395; 9:100
 visited Guam in 1688 9:351
 visited Guam again in 1689 9:351
 his report of 1690 about Marianas is missing 9:373
 sought redress and recognition 9:66
 recommended by the King 10:66-67
- Lazo de la Vega, Major Pedro
 appointed Sergeant-Major of Guam garrison 12:676
 replaced by Gov. Cárdenas 13:337-338, 390
- Leaeguí, José Gonzalo de 13:586
- Leal, Gaspar 16:293
- Leal, Juan 3:42, 44
- Lebeuliet, Chief 18:271, 274, 291
 chief of Maloelap atoll 18:414
- Lebrande, Julio de 12:491
- Lecocq, Captain René
 commanded ship François in 1713 11:22, 552
- Ledesma, Fr. Andrés de 3:343, 536; 4:295, 396,
516, 571-572; 5:63, 227, 234-236, 238, 247, 256,
478, 510, 515, 604; 6:114, 252, 265; 7:150
 a friend of the Mariana Mission 6:263
 procurator on the way to Rome 10:409
 his mission band of 38 missionaries 5:83, 100; 6:632
- Ledesma, Juan de 2:649
- Ledesma, Fr. Juan de
 Filipino Jesuit, worked on case for beatification of Fr.
 Sanvitores 5:441
- Ledesma, Pedro de 3:343, 536
- Ledesma, Fr. Valerio de 3:484, 537
- Lee Boo, native of Palau 16:222-223, 225-226
 taken to England 15:31, 316-317, 321, 328, 331, 350
 his portrait made 15:34, 409
 his description 15:304, 417-418
 special friend of the surgeon 15:322, 415
 sea-sick at first 15:332-333
 at Macao 15:336-349, 412
 at St. Helena 15:387, 414
 his stay in England 15:416-434
 mentioned spirits 15:397
 his death of smallpox 15:430-433, 534
 expedition sent to Palau to bring news of him
 15:516
 his name mentioned to passing ship in 1788 15:495
- Leeward Islands, West Indies 7:280

- Lefevre, Jacob 3:574
- Legardo, Antonio Gonzalez de 1:616
- Legazpi Expedition
 printed account of it 2:171
 foreigners participating in it 2:432
- Legazpi, Melchor Lopez de
 son of Miguel Lopez de Legazpi 2:251, 262, 395,
 396-398, 433, 446; 3:331
- Legazpi, Miguel
 grandson of Miguel Lopez de Legazpi 3:554
- Legazpi, Miguel Lopez de 2:21, 23, 40, 47, 49, 70-
 71, 74, 77, 79-80, 105, 115, 125-126, 128, 131, 135,
 148, 168-170, 180-182, 213-214, 216, 227, 259,
 267-268, 278, 285-287, 292, 345, 348, 375, 378,
 383, 385, 3996, 398, 401, 403-406, 409, 431, 433,
 447; 4:262, 359, 405, 409; 7:341; 19:199
 his bio-sketch 2:24
 his portrait 2:24, 137, 350, 402
 visited Guam in 1565 7:646
 took possession of Ladrones in 1565 10:44
 his proclamation and declaration 2:157, 355
 his death 2:441-442, 449
 his statue 2:448
 his monument 2:257, 450
- Legazpi y Echeverria, Licentiate Gerónimo de 3:533
- Le Gentil de la Barbinais, Mr.
 visited Guam in 1716 11:660; 19:231
- Le Gentil de la Galaisière
 French scientist who spent 2 years in Manila 14:396
- Le Gobien, Fr. Charles 4:14; 6:11; 9:605; 10:95,
 107; 11:676; 12:58
 note about his History of Marianas 10:233
- Leith, Captain John
 commanded ship Minorca in 1802 17:495-496
- Lelia Byrd, brig 17:538
 sold to Hawaii, later condemned 17:541
- Le Maire, Jacques 3:463
- Lemos, Manuel Lorenzo de 3:662
- Lenox Globe 1:98, 100
- Lenz, Mr.
 naturalist with 2nd Kotzebue expedition 18:586
- León, Gaspar Tomé de 13:178
- León, Lieutenant Isidro
 Spaniard killed at Retidian 6:358, 441
- León, Juan de 12:623
- León, Pedro de
 notary public 12:641, 646
- León, Pedro Ortuño de
 benefactor of the Mariana Mission 14:534
- León Guerrero, Lieut. José de 17:433; 18:41
- León Guerrero, Juan de 17:321, 331
- León y Mendoza, Lope de 5:349
- León y Saravia, Col./Governor Manuel de 4:505-
 506; 5:74, 115, 153-155, 161, 164, 166, 168, 197,
 201, 458, 467, 473, 476; 6:95-96, 195, 235, 242,
 325-326, 479
 Governor of the Philippines, 1669-77 7:64, 398, 506
 his bio-sketch 4:565
 his visit to Guam in 1669 4:547; 5:157
 was opposed to Mariana Island Mission 8:146
 could not send Pampangos to Marianas 7:125
 chastised for galleons not stopping at Guam 6:664
- Leona de España, galley 2:447
- Leonora, Doña 1:308
- Leoz, General Antonio de 3:503
- Leprosy 2:323
 endemic in Marianas 6:74; 7:606; 11:21, 673
 affecting most Guamanians in 1711 11:407, 414
 present in Central Carolines 18:876
 report about it by Dr. Quoy 19:309
 leper hospitals in Guam 19:584, 587
- Lequesme, Fr. Joseph
 French Jesuit who visited Guam in 1709 10:619
- Lequios Islands
 same as Liu-kiu, or Riu-kiu, see Okinawa Islands
 1:591
- Leri, Balthasar Cayetano de 12:291
- Lerma, Captain Balthasar
 sailing master of galleon San Antonio in 1678 6:667
- Le Roux, or Leroux, Fr. Basilio 6:670; 7:237, 574,
 624, 681-682; 9:244, 428, 625, 629, 632; 10:149,
 177, 221, 364
 his physical description 6:676
 arrived at Guam in 1679 7:203, 222, 258, 264
 taught singing in 1680 7:206
 transferred to Umatac in 1680 7:432
 serving in Inarajan in 1681 7:608
 escaped injury during 1684 revolt 8:341
 his letter to Duchess of Aveiro is missing 8:225
 serving in Umatac in 1688 9:203, 243
 was Vice-Provincial in 1694 9:671
 his death reported 10:376
- Lessa, William Armand 1:407; 2:489
- Leticia, José de 10:137
- Letona, Fray Bartolomé de 4:145
- Lévesque, Rodrigue 1:292
- Leyte, Province/Island of Phil. 1:259; 2:100, 168,
 221; 11:176
 included part of Samar 11:325, 330
- Lezama, Licentiate Miguel de
 imprisoned at Manila in 1687 9:62
- Lezcano, Francisco
 See Lazcano, Francisco
- L'Hermite, Admiral Jacques 3:570-571
- Lianga, port/bay, Mindanao 11:244, 262, 264, 273,
 282-283, 302
- Lib Island
 discovered 2:188
 map of it 2:189
 same as Nadadores Island 2:189
- Lidón, Fr. Vicente 3:609
- Liefde, i.e. Charity, Dutch ship 3:97, 324
- Likiep Atoll 2:337; 18:249, 279, 315, 427, 455, 591,
 594
 discovered, and given name of Corales 1:570, 617
 map of it 1:584
 re-discovered 2:184
 visited by Kotzebue 18:297-298
- Lima, Peru 1:557; 9:20
- Lima, Major Joaquin de 16:598-599; 17:320-321,
 331, 433; 18:18, 49, 68
 head of Agaña garrison in 1807 18:41
- Limahong, Chinese pirate 2:27, 376
- Limasawa Island, Phil. 1:257, 285, 290, 294, 299,
 587, 597; 2:100, 112, 141-142, 167
- Lime, fruit
 description by Dampier 8:543
- Liñán, Pascual de 19:40
- Lind, Andrew Cornelius
 Swedish sailor from ship Duff 17:87

- Line of demarcation 1:67, 73, 132-133, 141, 185, 193, 374, 399, 618; 2:31, 36-38, 42, 56, 61-62, 71, 149, 251, 253, 258, 368-369, 374
- Liñan, Pedro de 11:235
- Linches, Pilot Marcos 14:99-100
- Lindsey, Mr.
served aboard ship Henry Dundas 15:619
- Linschoten, Jan Huyghen van 3:82
his map of 1598 15:517
- Lisarrondo, JOSé de 10:371-372
- Lisbon, Portugal 1:183, 459, 479, 531, 583
- Lisbon Academy of Sciences 1:22
- Lisianski, Captain Yuiiri
commanded ship NMeva in 1805 17:607
- Lizana y Beaumont, Archbishop Francisco Xavier 18:54-55
- Lizarraga, Captain Marcos de
coxswain of galleon Santo Cristo in 1689 9:357
- Llano, Captain Lope de 2:642
- Llerena, Diego de 3:158, 174, 199
- Lo, Loo, or Roo*
Chamorro word: sea-grass, to make nets 12:152; 14:58
- Loarca, Miguel de 2:302, 310, 317
- Loayza Expedition 1:501, 525; 2:32-33, 35, 37
See also Salazar, Torre, Urdaneta, Uriarte
- Loayza, Jorge
author of eulogy of Archbishop Spinola 8:472
- Loayza, Bishop García de 1:388, 390, 530, 539
- Loayza, or Loaysa, Commander García Jofre de 1:407, 417, 445, 453, 455-456, 461, 501, 521; 2:275; 19:198
his ships 1:289, 503
See also Loayza Expedition
- Lobo, James 1:578
- Lobo, Captain Manuel 10:634
- Lochi, Fr. Juan Basilio 11:536, 588
- Lockerby, William
his journal 18:15
- Lomelin, Pedro de 2:591-592
- London**, ship
sailed past Sonsorrol and Palau in 1784 15:465
sighted Palau again in 1786 15:469
- London Missionary Society 17:89
- Longitudes
See Navigation
- Lopez, Fr. Alejandro
killed in Mindanao 4:339
- Lopez, Fr. Alexo 9:375
his bio-sketch 9:58
elected procurator for Madrid 9:182
left Manila in company of Fr. Xaramillo in 1688 9:179
returned to Philippines 9:564
- Lopez (Rico), Fr. Alonso 5:210, 514, 597; 6: 116, 139, 142, 144, 173, 314; 16:308, 637
his declaration 5:515
a letter said to appoint him as Superior 6:554
accompanied the army to Chuchugu 6:295-296, 431
accompanied army to Retidian and Tarrague 6:298
author of 1674-75 annual report 6:283
hot argument with Esplana 6:336
wanted to leave the Marianas 6:338
decided to go to Manila 6:541, 580
his 1671 map of Guam and the Marianas 5:383, 386; 7:397
- Lopez, Antonio (Chinese) 2:643
- Lopez, Fr. Bartolomé 2:540
- Lopez, Francisco 10:264
- Lopez, Ven. Fr. Gerónimo 4:122-123, 130, 187, 203-204, 209, 211; 5:254, 682-683; 7:392
See also Act of contrition
- Lopez, Fr. Gregorio 3:134, 136, 267, 269, 334
- Lopez, Iñigo 1:284
- Lopez, Admiral Jacinto 5:307
- Lopez, Fr. JOSé
died at Palapag 9:62
- Lopez, JOSé
Mexican killed off Sumay in 1676 6:366, 466; 8:184
- Lopez, Bishop Juan 5:50, 136, 496, 514
objected to foreign Jesuits 5:112
- Lopez, Fr. Juan 3:645-646; 4:25, 35
- Lopez, Captain Lorenzo 12:287, 289
was with 1711 expedition from Guam 11:398
- Lopez, Pilot Luis
died in 1678 7:237
- Lopez, Martín 2:312
- Lopez, Fray Nicolás 12:63-64
- Lopez, Fr. Pedro 6:472
- Lopez, Ruy
See Villalobos
- Lopez, Captain Sebastián 4:88
- Lopez, Tomás 16:306, 634, 637
- Lopez Adán, Dr. Francisco 12:185, 291, 296, 506, 508, 517, 536, 540, 542, 547, 550-551, 566, 630, 650; 13:86
- Lopez Araujo, Manuel 18:100-101
- Lopez de Aguirre, Juan 2:132, 143, 375, 381-382
- Lopez de Agurto, Sancho 2:216
- Lopez de Ariduin, Captain Juan 4:25-26
- Lopez de Calo Mondragón, Domingo 10:165
- Lopez (de Costa, or Villalba), JOSé Tiburco
treasurer at Mexico 12:628, 658
- Lopez de Castro, Captain JOSé 13:57
- Lopez de la Parra, Fr. Pedro 3:125, 128
- Lopez de Legazpi
See Legazpi
- Lopez de Loíz, Manuel Silvestre
notary public working in Manila 14:55-56, 59-60
- Lopez de Soto, Captain Felix
master of patache Porteria 14:291
- Lopez Perea, Juan
notary public in Manila 7:114
- Lopez Perea (y Abalos), Captain Mateo
senior Government clerk at Manila 7:107, 114, 293; 9:144
- Lopez Perona, General Fernando 4:89
- Loquiling
name of a Carolinian deity 7:325
- Loranca de Tajuña 5:677
- Loraque, Br. Lorenzo 14:276
- Lord Macartney**, ship 16:669-670
- Lord North Island
See Tobi Island
- Lord North**, ship 16:208
- Lord Thurlow**, ship 15:567
- Lorenzo, the Malabar
killed at Anatahan Island in August 1669 5:46, 77, 497; 6:98; 8:185
- Lorenzo, Pilot Juan 3:161
- Lorosa, Pedro de 1:295, 321,

- Lorriaga, or Elorriaga, Iñigo de 1:457, 468
 Lorribas (a Carmelite) 5:272
 Losada, Captain Juan de 13:86
 notary public in Manila 12:384, 392
 criticized by Boisloré 12:616-617
 Losap Island
 alias Pisemol 4:253
 Losap-Nama Group 17:464
 discovered by ship Arthur in 1802 17:453
 Los Baños, Laguna de Bay, Phil. 12:507, 632, 636
 Lot's Wife, or Sofu Gan
 rock island mistaken for a galleon 15:484
Louisa, ship 16:324-326
 Lowis, Captain Ninian 16:325
 Loyola, Margarita
 first Chamorro woman to marry a Spaniard 8:619
 Loyola, Fr. General Ignacio de
 See St. Ignatius of Loyola
 Loyola, Fr. Juan de
 See Angelis, Fr. Teófilo de
 Loyola, Fr. Martín Ignacio de 2:517, 533
 Loys, Fr. David
 correspondent of Fr. Boranga 7:427
 Lozano, Lieut. José
 left Marianas in 1724 12:647
 Lozano, Second-Lieut. Juan 14:519
 Luanda disease
 same as beriberi 12:354
 Luard, Captain John
 commanded ship Swallow in 1800 17:272
 Lubang, Phil.
 site of shipwreck of galleon San José in 1694 9:592
 Lucena, Fr. Juan de 10:279
Lucia, ship 17:51, 111, 374
 Luconia Island
 same as Luzon
Luconia, schooner 16:231; 17:278, 468
 Ludee, Palauan woman 15:245, 247
 Luís, Adjutant/Captain Sebastián
 See Ramón, Captain S. L.
 Luito, Tamol Umal 16:259, 261, 273, 278, 282, 404-405
 Lukunor atoll 18:650, 654-656
 Lumul-ulutu
 See Ulithi Islands
 Luna, Captain Lucas de 12:254
 Luna, Pedro de 2:448
 his death 2:443
 Lütke, Feodor 18:657
 took part in Golovnin expedition 18:495
 Luxán, Mariano 17:447
 Luxán, Cpl., later Sgt./Lieut. Rufino 16:657; 17:440-441
 Luzon Island, Phil. 2:143, 146, 167, 223, 253, 347, 371, 432, 520, 636; 12:390, 620
 Lycurgus, Greek law-maker 10:538
 Lydia Island
 See Ujae atoll
Lydia, barque 17:347, 355, 392-397; 18:89
 Lyra, Francisco de 3:441
 Lyra, Manuel de 5:293, 312, 315

M

- Maañao, Manuel
 a saintly Mariano boy 10:149
- Maath, native of Palau 15:236, 320, 355
- Macabebe, Pampanga, Phil.
 hometown of Br. Sonson 8:563
- Macana*
 Mexican word meaning War club 1:109; 2:189, 194-196, 198, 200, 203; 19:545
- Macana* 4:112, 272, 311
 Chamorro word meaning Magician, miracle worker 12:154, 156, 204
 word also meaning Sorcerer, deceiver, necromancer 3:182, 185; 5:71, 395, 404-405, 483, 500; 6:19, 104; 7:396; 8:460; 12:305-306
 word also meaning Magic, marvel 4:605; 12:204
 to make predictions 6:83
 to cause rain 7:396
 Macanas influenced rebels, thought Fr. Morales 8:422
 one of them converted after attempt on his life 6:624
 another hanged himself in Saipan 12:303
- Macao 2:533, 542, 558, 578, 594; 3:455, 618; 4:26-28, 32, 55; 5:255, 605; 6:279; 7:300; 9:625; 15:47, 336, 339, 343; 16:617-618, 686; 18:82-83
 carrack or galleon from there 3:102
- Macarthur, John 18:24
- Macassar, kingdom of 4:101
- Macazár
 a survivor of the 1638 Concepción shipwreck 7:411
- Macara de Lara, Odayo Manuel
 Count of Frigiliana in 1714 11:382
- Machado, Gonzalo 11:380, 382; 12:31, 335, 406, 680
- Machian Island, Moluccas 1:259, 263, 279, 509
- Macías García, Pilot José 13:177-178; 14:100
- MacNutt, Francis A. 1:269
- Mactan Island, Phil. 1:182, 275, 299; 2:144, 227, 378
 Battle of Mactan 1:300
 map of it 1:302
- Madaria, General José 13:142
- Madi, Miguel
 Chamorro who died of consumption 11:81
- Madras 16:686
- Madrazo, Gen./Gov. José 9:592; 10:23-25, 135-136, 140, 169, 190, 228, 232, 289, 451, 454-457, 634; 11:318; 13:142; 19:229
 his bio-sketch, Governor of Marianas, 1696-1700 9:652
 commanded galleon Rosario in 1691-92 9:582, 584; 10:426
 appointed Governor of Marianas in 1696 9:649; 10:19
 ordered census of Marianas 10:25
 depopulated the Gani Islands 11:59
 resigned because of sickness 10:243
 his death, on 9 February 1715, reported by Boisloré 12:615
- Madre de Deus**, Portuguese galleon 3:293
- Madre de Dios, Fray Francisco de la 11:327
- Madrid 3:326, 328, 410, 415, 418
- Madrid, Lázaro de 2:294
- Madrid, Captain Sebastián de 3:488
- Madrid y Luna, Licentiate Manuel de 3:212, 214, 490-491
- Maffei, Giovanni Pietro 1:23, 410
- Mafra, Ginés de 1:315, 318-319, 571, 576
- Magallanes**, galleon 16:478, 671, 673, 675-676, 682-684; 17:113-114, 219-220, 276-277, 332, 374, 500-501, 656, 658; 18:59, 61-63, 67, 123-124, 137, 188-189
 westward in 1808 18:20-21
 her last voyage 18:184-187, 192
 returned empty from Mexico in 1817 18:589; 19:36
 back in Philippines in 1818 19:34-35
- Magahagam*
 Chamorro word meaning Peace-maker 6:83
- Magarrahi*
 Chamorro word meaning Paramount chief, prominent men 6:621; 9:312, 319
- Magas*, as in Padre Magas
 Chamorro word meaning Big, or Superior 9:459-460
- Magee, Captain James 16:229
 commanded ship Hope 17:101
- Magellan, Ferdinand 1:78, 104, 130, 184, 247-248, 255, 257, 271, 284, 287, 289-291, 293, 295, 299, 320, 353, 473, 580; 2:144, 169, 179, 199, 378; 19:547, 549, 660
 his true name was written Fernão de Magalhães
 his birthplace 1:168
 his coat-of-arms 1:139
 his son Rodrigo 1:138-139
 his globe 1:158-159
 his portraits 1:20, 138, 162, 165, 186, 188, 192
 letters to/from the King 1:119, 131-132, 141
 Captain General's commission 1:129
 his ships 1:145
 his skiff 1:146, 195, 199, 214, 229, 248
 his voyage 1:189, 203, 209, 217, 221, 231, 247, 349, 253, 269, 501
 discovered Guam in 1521 19:197
 his death, at Mactan Island 1:301-302; 2:103
 his testament 1:137
 his monument 1:302
 See also Strait of Magellan
- Maggs Brothers 7:139-140, 190, 260, 263, 269, 274-282, 286, 298, 374, 416, 431, 453, 455, 461, 464, 498, 515, 517, 529, 607, 618-619, 628-636, 640; 8:17, 59, 62, 64, 102, 104, 116, 118, 120, 122, 129-130, 182, 186-188, 224, 332, 358, 409, 501, 511, 530, 583, 592, 597, 615, 618, 620, 642, 644, 646; 9:17, 19, 21, 27, 48, 51, 53, 55, 57, 59, 66, 174, 179, 341, 367, 390, 441, 555
 See also Duchess of Aveiro
 See Paul, Mrs. Carroll
- Magno de Valenzuela, Manuel
- Mayor of the Province of Albay 14:96
- Mahu, Admiral Jacob 3:97

- his expedition 3:97
 Maiana atoll 18:24
 Maigrot, Carlos 11:516
 Mainwaring-Wilding, Lieut., RN
 commanded Trinidad as a prize, to London 14:323
 Maisler, Br. Georg 12:112, 122
 German Jesuit pharmacist in Phil. 12:115
 died at Manila in Dec. 1721 12:304
 Majuro atoll 18:249, 270, 272
 at war with northern atolls ca. 1829 18:584-585
 Makin Island 1:561
 Malabrigo Island 1:605, 637
 Málaga, Spain 5:506; 6:106
 closed by a plague in 1678 7:170
 Makin Island
 See Butaritari Island
 Malacca 1:142, 183, 253, 255, 271, 278, 280-284,
 307, 318, 320, 394, 444, 478, 591; 2:146, 167, 177,
 257; 3:386, 498
 Malakal Harbour, Palau
 surveyed by McCluer in 1791 15:608
 Malakal Island
 fruit trees planted there 15:628
 Malaspina, Commander Alexandro 16:231, 292-
 293, 301, 303, 447, 449, 474-475, 481, 494, 509,
 521, 533; 17:525; 18:585
 Malayo, on Ternate Island, Moluccas
 site of Dutch fort 4:256
 fort abandoned by Spanish 7:362
 Maldonado, Francisco 3:210
 Maldonado, Joaquin Ignacio 13:219, 221
 born in Agaña, servant of Fr. Walter 13:220
 Maldonado, Fr. Juan Bautista 5:605
 said to be in Macao 9:639
 Maldonado, Second-Lieut. Pedro 9:547; 10:452
 Maldonado de Berrocal, Juan 2:25, 128, 181, 267
 Maliardi, Fr. Xavier 13:294
 Malinao, Phil. 10:379
 Malinsky, Fr. Antonio Xavier 13:281-283
 Mallari, Miguel 12:189
 Mallett, Sir Charles W.
 Acting Governor at Bombay 15:589
 Malmaseda, Captain Juan de 3:201
 Maloelap Atoll 2:335, 337; 18:265, 315, 410-411,
 444
 formerly named Kaben atoll 18:249, 253
 visited in 1799 17:244
 attacked by Ujae atoll people ca. 1823 18:585
 Airik islet 18:412
 Torua islet 18:411-412
 Malthot, Mr. de
 first mate of ship Saint-Louis in 1713 11:552
 Malthrop, Captain
 commanded ship Huron in 1805 17:605
 Maluabuco 1:501-502
 Maluco
 See Moluccas
 Maluenda, Diego Alfonso
 pseudonym of Fr. Sanvitores 5:509, 675
 Maluenda, Doña Francisca de
 mother of Fr. Sanvitores 4:109
 Malvesi, Malbesi, or Masbesi, Fr. Antonio
 left Europe in 1722 12:476
 chaplain of patache Dolores, 1724 12:526, 536, 644
 Mamia, Bartolomé
 Chamorro resident of Umatac 9:504
Mamis
 Chamorro word for Treacle 6:95
 Mamuco Diata
 See Birds of Paradise
 Mananga
 Chamorro native 9:235
 Mañagaha Island (off coast of Saipan) 6:86
Mañahak or *Manayag*
 Chamorro word for a Fishing season 5:396
 Mañara, Miguel 5:173-174
 Mancker, Fr. Andreas 7:430, 473
 did not stay at Guam in 1682 7:531
 Manco Inca 1:558-559
 Manderscheyt, Fr. Charles 7:573; 8:42, 84, 100, 110
 died at Rome 9:640
 Mangeria Island 10:463
Mangles, ship 17:615-616
Mangú
 Chamorro word for a root yielding a yellow dye (i.e.
 turmeric, or curcuma) 6:218
 Manibusan, Juan 17:642
 surgeon living in Guam in 1807 18:43
 Maniente, Juan
 native of Guam 12:292
 Manila, Philippines 2:382, 551, 639; 17:40
 map of it 2:484
 settlement of it 2:447; 3:155, 330, 333, 344, 478;
 4:154; 6:129
 earthquake of 1658 5:247
 its description by Fray de Bourges 11:586
 its Chinese community 6:87
 sacked by the English in 1762 14:338-339
 important residents in 1770 14:447
 Manila-Acapulco run
 See Galleons, Manila-Acapulco
 Manila-Guam run
 two voyages per year proposed by Fr. Xaramillo
 8:154
 See also Guam Island
 Manini, Francisco
 Spaniard living in Hawaiian Is. 18:551
 Manrique, Alonso 1:571, 575
 Manrique, García 1:316
 Manrique, Nicolás de 12:31
 thought that Pimentel should not be charged 11:154
 Manrique de Lara, Bishop Rodrigo Manuel
 member of Council of Indies in 1700 10:258
 Manrique de Lara, Governor Sabiniano 4:153, 160,
 162, 227, 332-333; 5:251; 7:368; 10:406
 had made Rayo a general, to visit his wife... 7:506
 Manrique de Nájera, Jorge 1:390, 417, 448, 458,
 462, 472-473, 501, 503, 525-527
 Mansilla, Fr. Balthasar de 4:142, 144; 6:250-251,
 263; 7:35, 37, 44-45, 628; 8:17, 29, 358, 530-531,
 648; 9:21, 442, 555
 Jesuit procurator in Mexico 7:500; 8:117, 171, 180-
 181
 accused of short-changing Mariana Mission 7:543
 his letters to the Duchess of Aveiro 8:644
 on way to Spain as confessor of Vicequeen 8:651
 Manta, city of 1:546
 Manuel, Captain Gonzalo 3:162, 167
 killed at Rota 3:143-144, 174
 Manuel, Pedro 1:368

Manuhgui

Chamorro word meaning canoe bailer 12:152

Manuxai

Chamorro word meaning canoe paddler 12:152

Manzanilla, Sergeant Alonso Esteban 8:383

Manzo de Velasco, General Luis

commanded galleon Covadonga in 1742 only
13:572, 688

Mapia, or Mafía

word meaning "good," or "good people" 11:230, 232

Mapia Islands 1:562; 14:432, 436; 17:615-616;
18:170

discovered in 1537 1:553

re-discovered in 1705

natives and canoes described 15:474; 18:171-172

seen by Englishmen in 1788 15:473

visited by McCluer in 1791 15:598

Mapuha

Chamorro resident of Apurguan 5:515

his deposition 5:516-517

Maragondong, Phil. 12:54

Marakei Island 1:561

Marchand, Captain Étienne 16:432, 435

Marchena, Adjutant 12:532

Marchioness of Mancera 5:26

died in 1674 along Mexico-Veracruz road 9:437

Marchioness of Obando

gave birth aboard a galleon 14:125

Marco, Fr. Gaspar 10:172, 264, 383

his bio-sketch, was to help Esplana's heirs 10:33

Marcos, Br. Miguel

Jesuit brother who was a physician 14:493

Marcus Island 1:613; 16:367, 424

discovered by Captain Arriola in 1694 9:587, 593

its discovery first reported in Mexico 10:427

See also Minami-Tori Island

See also N.S. de la Concepción, boat

Margaret, snow

See Venus, snow

Margaret's Island

See Lae atoll

María, ship, 17:7, 202; 19:34

visited Taongi in 1796 17:107

María, Juan 2:23, 79, 116, 214, 268, 352-355

María Teresa, ship

Portuguese ship that visited Manila in 1715 12:623

Mariana (baby girl) 6:72

Mariana de Austria, Queen Mother 10:412

died on 16 May 1696 at age 61 10:428

Mariana Island 16:594

Mariana Island Garrison

necessary to prevent foreign occupation, etc. 07:369

life in the Agaña camp, routine activities described

6:197; 7:205

garrison should not hold convict soldiers 8:159

number of positions increased to 130 men 8:57, 481

a soldier died of exhaustion from excess work 8:584

Filipino deserters in 1684 8:131, 222

short-lived soldiers' mutiny 6:168; 8:584

deserter killed at Asan 6:360

some Filipino servants enlisted 8:595

the soldiers' mutiny of 1688 9:359

OK for the soldiers to be paid in kind 9:570

net reinforcement of only 8 soldiers in 1689 9:412

retired soldiers should be given land, etc. 9:257

Jesuit report in favor of reducing garrison 14:47

list of soldiers in 1717 12:73-77

list of officers serving in 1747 14:27

list of soldiers serving in 1758 14:288

list of soldiers serving in 1766 14:377

still considered a war zone in 1727 12:675

See also Revolt of 1684

Mariana Island Mission 4:474; 5:63, 343, 604, 679;

6:69, 108, 112, 282; 7:50, 54-55, 64, 78, 455, 510,

515, 577, 634, 667; 8:40, 91, 100, 523; 9:363, 519,

623; 11:640

arrival of the first missionaries 5:484

list of missionaries for the 1668-1675 period 6:314

the missionaries assigned to it in 1671 5:209

papers lost in 1672 5:425

request for escort soldiers 5:153, 157

list of 33 royal despatches regarding it 5:576

stipends of 350 pesos per missionary per year 5:423

mass kits defined 5:423

mass wine, etc. to be duty-free 5:190

need for more missionaries 6:325-326

not proper for its Superior to act as Commander of

garrison 6:575

opposed by Dominicans and Franciscans 6:681

recommendations attributed to Fr. Pantoja 6:641

special procurator proposed 6:258

the **mission boat** 5:186, 199, 201, 569, 571, 573-

574; 6:317, 577, 637

plan for building a patache 6:254

list of supplies received, 1671, etc. 4:381, 387; 6:580

details about its permanent subsidy 7:34

accounting problems, financial accounts for first 10

years 6:482; 7:22

measures taken for its preservation and development

6:256; 7:216

subsidy for 1681 consisted of 217 bundles... 7:500

a foundation for hospitals, etc. proposed 7:189

another foundation proposed by Fr. Thomas 7:139

fear that their letters were suppressed 7:541

first voyage of the Mariana sloop failed 7:619

status of royal decrees and their execution 7:123

baptism records 7:572

first school was a catechism school 7:584

Pedro Andrés Aragona, a rich benefactor 7:188

Captain Gama was a benefactor 9:440

Governor Salcedo was a benefactor 9:267

bequeathed 10,000 pesos by Governor Salcedo

6:115

other benefactors, up to 1691 4:431; 9:433

memorial of Fr. Morales 9:29

first published history, by Fr. García, in Spanish

7:374

second published history, by Fr. Ortiz, in Italian 8:478

third published history, by Fr. Le Gobien, in French

10:233

miracles recorded 5:490, 686; 6:91-92; 339, 344,

442; 7:214, 223, 266, 307, 381, 387; 8:225, 312,

339, 343, 352, 612; 9:412, 579, 675

Fr. Xaramillo proposed as first bishop 9:162, 296,

635-636

idea of creating a diocese began in 1687 9:33

a bishop not necessary, said Fr. Bouwens 9:519

more missionaries needed, said Fr. Sola 9:657

1685 memorials presented by Fr. Morales 8:411,

661

- 10 more missionaries authorized in 1685 8:424, 504
 more lading space aboard galleons, transport fees 8:172; 9:583
 its financial accounts were neglected in Mexico 8:310
 accounts transferred to Fr. Mansilla in 1685 8:180
 church bells and ornaments given by the King 8:670, 672, 674
 chronological list of martyrs, by island 8:184
 letters received from Jesuit General in 1689 9:415
 first annual report, for 1668-69 4:507
 annual report for 1669-70 4:585
 annual report for 1686-87 9:48
 annual report for 1689-90 9:398, 409
 list of missionaries serving in 1690 9:486
 40 marooned convicts plot to kill missionaries in 1690 9:457
 annual report for 1677-78 lost in a shipwreck 7:409
 conditions in 1681 7:445, 484
 conditions in 1682 7:585, 597
 annual report for 1692-93 9:572
 annual report for 1696 9:665; 10:157
 annual report for 1702 10:364
 annual report for 1709 11:79
 church at Agaña had 3 naves, rebuilt of stone 11:60
 churches of Guam described 11:82
 5 missionaries arrived in 1718 12:132
 priests mostly German by 1730s 13:404
 missionaries of 1731 13:237
 statistics for 1737, etc. 13:410
 request for more Jesuits 14:136
 1758 dispute between Governor and Jesuits 14:267
 3 more Jesuits left Spain in 1750 14:68
 boundaries of Jesuit-owned lands in 1760 14:297
 was partly supported by a Mexican ranch 14:531
 lost much in shipwreck of patache San Carlos 14:395
 last 3 Jesuits expelled in 1769 14:506
 old account books found in Manila in 1769 14:536
 Mariana Islands 1:305, 310; 2:276; 4:623; 5:327; 6:33, 678; 9:66; 10:35, 41, 45, 92, 621; 11:391, 476, 513, 571-572, 620, 649, 653, 655; 12:124; 14:19; 15:28; 16:125-127, 131, 166, 245, 247, 322, 369, 423, 431, 433, 487-488, 493, 521, 523, 529, 571, 599, 604, 607, 634, 637-639, 647, 678, 684; 17:53, 517; 18:456, 523, 598
 general history, by Freycinet 19:196
 general history, by Arago 19:659
 list of governors 19:240
 new name given to Ladrones, as of 1668 3:566; 4:264
 Rota and Guam discovered by Magellan 1:215, 306
 Northern Marianas discovered by Espinosa 1:332
 geographic description 19:242
 map references 1:332-333, 439
 their natives, origin, description, etc. 4:511; 5:67; 14:562
 descriptions of the natives 6:651; 8:131, 357, 491; 11:71, 125; 19:552, 579, 650
 descriptions of the islands 5:479; 6:73, 422; 10:46; 11:70; 17:340; 18:337
 their names and positions 4:637, 646; 5:208; 7:512; 18:180, 182
 their strategic importance 7:351
 lack of minerals, such as gold and silver 5:471
- notes made by Fr. Morales, from letters received 9:348
 1671 map by Fr. Lopez 4:634; 5:383
 another, lost, map 8:35
 ports and anchorages, suitable for galleons 4:642; 5:66, 471
 petition for the appointment of an official Governor 643
 first road-building project, in 1680 7:411, 462
 boat stolen, landed at Tayabas, Phil., in 1680 7:422
 4 districts created in 1671 6:121
 population "reduced" to larger settlements in 1681 7:311, 549
 boat of 25-30 cubits in length built in 1681 7:555, 615
 boat stolen, sailed to Phil. in 1683 7:492
 2 long boats built in 1683 7:681
 Jesuits no longer involved with managing salaries 7:297, 329
 newly-converted tax exempt for 20 years 7:557
 mammals 19:292
 imported animals: pigs sheep, horses, goats 7:501
 how pigs became wild, how they were hunted 7:208
 petition for the appointment of a Governor 7:19
 tour of N. Marianas in 1682 7:553
 plagued by rats, destroying crops 5:480; 12:133
 peace conference recommended by Fr. Bouwens 8:132
 oath of allegiance on the part of native leaders 7:549, 551
 boat built at Guam before February 1685 8:378
 royal decrees issued in 1686 8:503
 immigration from Philippines 7:122, 138; 8:662; 13:387, 421, 663; 14:40, 79
 names of would-be Filipino immigrants 14:40
 immigration from Mexico, not approved 8:666; 9:361
 immigration from Carolines 18:571
 conditions in 1688 9:194
 natives exempted from paying tribute 8:53, 419, 438
 contributions in kind, and their valuation 9:257
 Esplana dismantled Lazcano's boat in 1689 9:340
 qualifications of a good governor 9:265
 setting prices for local products 9:258
 the government store, sometimes illegal 8:363; 10:547; 12:129-130, 169; 13:107
 1690 report by Lazcano went missing 9:373
 Spanish language to be used in schools 9:330
 Vargas' instruction disregarded by Quiroga 9:313
 Northern Marianas re-conquered in 1695 9:664-665
 all islands under control of the Church by 1697 10:127
 1702 conspiracy mentioned by Fr. Bouwens 10:540
 bypassed by galleon Trinidad in 1709 10:651
 list of ordnance brought in by patache 10:572
 measures for good government 10:530
 use of currency discussed 10:538
 first French ship there 11:35
 described by Abbé Raynal 14:636
 described by Villanueva y Chavarri 14:61
 re-conquest of N. Marianas in 1695 11:526
 Fr. Bouwens' ideas for good government 9:255
 instructions issued to their Governors 7:86, 290; 10:19, 447
 residencias, or audits of terms of office 9:264, 294; 10:453

- royal decree of 1726 12:651
 their strategic importance 14:90-91
 reforms proposed by the Jesuits 13:587
 proposal to abolish their government 14:129
 special report by Echandia in 1729 13:98
 restoration ordered by the King 13:446
 public schools established 17:509
 surveyed by the Filipino in 1801 17:305, 307-308
 disorder in the subsidies, salaries, etc. 9:654
 subsidy for 1695 & 1696 10:72
 subsidy for 1697 10:94
 subsidy for 1699 10:228
 subsidy for 1700 10:261
 subsidy for 1701 10:334
 subsidies for 1701-1709 period 10:262
 subsidy for 1702 10:157
 subsidy for 1705 10:522
 subsidy for 1708 10:632-633
 subsidies for 1710-15 period 11:155
 subsidy for 1711 11:439
 subsidy for 1713 11:587
 subsidy for 1714 11:612-613
 subsidies for 1716 & 1717 12:65
 subsidy for 1718 12:134, 139
 subsidy for 1719 & 1720 12:216
 subsidy for 1721 12:307
 subsidy for 1722 12:488
 subsidy for 1723 12:494
 subsidy for 1724 12:561-562
 subsidy for 1725 12:627
 subsidy for 1726 12:657
 subsidy for 1727 12:677
 subsidy for 1728 13:77
 subsidy for 1729 13:110
 subsidies for 1730-34 period 13:111
 subsidy for 1739 10:682
 subsidies for 1768-69 14:568-572
 subsidies for 1772 14:671
 subsidies for 1797 and 1798 17:117
 subsidies for 1800-1801 17:499
 subsidies for 1803 and 1804 17:525, 586
 subsidy for 1809 18:40
 subsidy for 1810 18:65
 subsidy for 1814 18:128
 subsidy for 1816 18:178
 vessels chartered to carry their subsidies 13:367
 end of subsidies from New Spain 18:560
 the Governor's salary 10:459; 13:420
 visited by French ships in 1772 14:622, 644
 population statistics, 1710-1818 19:339
 ancient buildings 19:328
 anthropology 19:304
 birds, fishes, mollusks, etc. 19:294-302
 cattle breeding, 1801-1818 19:409
 plants, incl. medicinal 19:267, 278, 290, 319, 527
 commercial potential 19:432
 wages in 1802 and 1817 19:461
 woods used for ship-building 19:280
 customs: dances, social classes, etc. 19:321, 334, 336, 368
 Guam-to-Saipan boat runs, 1803-1816 19:46
 See also Canoes, Customs, etc.
 See also Convict soldiers, Customs
 See also Diseases, Leprosy
 See also Filipino immigration

 See also Guam, Rota, Gani Is., Ladrones, etc.
 See also Inquisition
 See also Ladrones Islands
 See also Population statistics
 See also Revolt of 1684
 Mariana sloop/patache
 meeting of pilots to decide route to Guam 7:100, 107
 Lazcano built the first 100-ton vessel 7:187, 268, 323
 diverted to Siam first 7:631
 first run in 1680 failed 7:493, 616, 619
 financing required for it 8:662, 668
 inquiry of 1686 8:587
 diverted to Acapulco in 1686, but turned back 8:608
 turned back in 1687 also 9:59, 62
 should bring supplies from Manila 8:664
 best time to leave Cavite is with galleon 9:534
 not possible to make two voyages per year 9:71
 1690 convicts planned to run away with her in 1690 9:492
 land-grants proposed to finance the run 9:209
 could explore Carolines on way back to Manila 10:504
 to carry yearly subsidy from Manila 10:558
 no patache was sent from Manila in 1698 10:164
 did not explore Carolines in 1709 11:58
 explored Carolines in 1712 11:370
 yearly voyage may be cancelled, if not needed 10:26
 See also Lazcano, Francisco
 See also San Francisco Xavier, sloop
 See also N.S. de Aranzazu, frigate
 See also San Gabriel, frigate
 Marianas Red pottery 1:32
 Marianas Trench 1:26
 Mariano, Captain Ambrosio Rafael 13:389
 Maricaban Island 9:82
 Marifoguez
 Chamorro woman 3:160
 Maripago
 Chamorro man 3:160
 Maripipi Island 2:230-231, 435
 Marigondong, Phil. 4:292
 Marimon, Fr. Antonio
 chaplain aboard Dolores in 1729 13:649
 Marín, Br. Alonso
 arrived at Guam in 1689, left in 1690 9:376, 411
 Marín, Fr. Diego 10:431
 Marín, Fr. Juan 12:124-125
 Marín, Fr. Julio 4:187
 Marín, Mariano, alias "Manini" 16:425
 Marinis, Felipe de 5:605
 Marinduque Island 4:85
 Marinduque, Juan
 Filipino killed at Rota 6:139
 Marion Island, Bay of Islands
 site of buried treasure 14:621
 Marion Dufresne, Captain 14:619, 644; 16:553
 Marion Dufresne Expedition
 See Duclesmeur Expedition
 Mariveles Island 3:478, 480
 N.B. Now called Corregidor.
 Markham, Sir Clements 3:39
 Marlar's Islands 16:354
 Marmol, Mr. 5:259, 262, 266, 289
 Marmolejo, Fr. Mateo 3:174
 Marquez de Valenzuela, General Cristobal 4:87

- Marquis Maeda (of Japan)
acquired some mss. of Duchess of Aveiro 7:140
- Marquis**, alias Vierge-de-Grâce, ship
Spanish ship, ex-French, captured by Woodes
Rogers 11:91, 93, 97-98, 105-108, 113, 115, 121,
129-130, 398
- Marquis-de-Castries**, ship 14:590, 593, 619, 644
- Marquis-de-Maillebois**, ship 11:22, 658, 673, 677,
683-684
- Marquis of Almodovar 12:332, 335, 683; 13:72
- Marquis of Altamira 13:620, 624
- Marquis of Amarillas 14:78
- Marquis of Ayerbe
published an account by Rodriguez Ovalle 14:353
- Marquis of Aytona 5:228
- Marquis of Bajamar 16:476
- Marquis of Branciforte 16:401; 17:221
- Marquis of Cadereita 4:47, 215
- Marquis of Campo Santo, Count of Villa Ineda
18:569
- Marquis of Cañete
See García Hurtado de Mendoza
- Marquis of Carpio 10:507
- Marquis of Cogolludo
Spanish ambassador to Vatican in 1688 9:165-166
- Marquis of Concordia
Viceroy of Peru in 1803 18:570, 574
- Marquis of Contreras 14:677
- Marquis of Corpas 12:618
- Marquis of Croix
Viceroy of New Spain 14:458-459, 463, 467-468,
479, 491, 572
he was French, his correspondence 14:381
his portrait 14:388
instructions he left for next Viceroy 14:390
- Marquis of Cruillas
Viceroy of New Spain 14:306, 317, 353, 356
- Marquis of Dicastillo 10:138
- Marquis of Ely**, ship 17:633, 636-637
- Marquis of Esquilache 14:412
- Marquis of Fresno
member of Council of Indies in 1687 9:41
- Marquis of Grimaldi 12:31; 16:123-124
- Marquis of Guadalcazar
See Fernandez de Córdoba, Viceroy Diego
- Marquis of La Ensenada 13:605, 616, 622m 633;
14:95-96
- Marquis of La Granja
member of Council of Indies in 1685 8:443
- Marquis of La Laguna 9:63
member of Council of Indies in 1679 7:129
See also Count of Paredes
- Marquis of La Rambla 4:108; 5:407
- Marquis of La Regalia 13:176, 632; 14:37
- Marquis of Los Velez 9:34
member of Council of Indies in 1686-87 8:674; 9:41
- Marquis of Mancera 4:368, 374-375, 398, 400, 465,
617; 5:151-157, 160, 164, 166, 177, 179, 188, 190,
192, 194, 199, 410, 423, 465, 467, 469, 473, 522,
531, 545-546, 568, 574, 679; 6:71; 7:376, 383;
9:434-435, 437, 439; 10:507; 19:201
- Marquis of Matallana 14:37
- Marquis of Mejorada (de la Breña) 7:133; 11:372,
623, 630; 12:22, 24-25, 30-34
- Marquis of Miana 11:380, 382
- Marquis of Montecastro y Llana Hermosa
a Manila trader 14:101
would-be explorer of Rica de Oro/Plata 13:456-457
See also Gonzalez del Rivero Quijano, Pedro
- Marquis of Montemayor 12:680, 683; 13:72, 176
- Marquis of Montesclaros 5:422
See also Hurtado y Luna, Viceroy
- Marquis of Puerto 13:633
Spanish ambassador in The Hague 13:623
- Marquis of Mulazzo 16:453
- Marquis of Obando
Governor of the Philippines 14:66, 85, 87, 89-91, 96-
97, 107-108, 131, 134, 180-181
- Marquis of Osorno
Viceroy of Peru in 1800 18:570
- Marquis of Paradas
chief accountant in House of Trade, Seville 6:631
- Marquis of Poterat 17:45, 53, 282-284
- Marquis of Rivas
President of Council of Indies, 1725 12:334, 406
- Marquis of Sonora 16:476
- Marquis of Torrecampo 12:130, 185, 290, 296, 478-
479, 483, 508, 517, 566, 650, 680-681; 13:17-18, 66-
67, 72, 85, 90, 104-105, 130, 591, 598
his full name 13:92
Governor of Philippines, 1721-29
- Marquis of Torrenueva 13:176
- Marquis of Valero 11:649; 12:25, 34-35, 37, 41, 44-
45, 100, 104, 409, 483, 485
President of Council of Indies, 1724 12:330, 332
- Marquis of Vallés
See Cortés, Hernán
- Marquis of Villamediana
was secretary to Marquis of Obando 14:125, 180
commanded galleon Trinidad in 1755-56 14:96, 119
defended Manila against English invasion 14:97
ancestor of Governor Arlegui 19:40
- Marquis of Villarrocha 12:319-320, 328; 19:232
captive of English pirate Clipperton 12:229
- Marquis of Villapuente
benefactor of California missions 12:487
- Marquis of Wellington**, ship 18:146
- Marshall Island 16:349
- Marshall, Captain 16:333, 337; 18:169, 316
more correct than Capt. Gilbert 18:313
- Marshall Islands 1:487; 2:302, 335, 412; 16:338,
343, 345-347, 350, 352, 355, 358-359, 361, 364-
366, 369-370, 374; 17:378
described 2:303; 18:208, 210, 221, 230, 238-239,
469, 577
taken possession of 1:617
Barbuda, Mira como vas, Abre ojos, etc. 6:312
Barbudos, or Barbadoes, Islands 16:348
their inhabitants praised by Kotzebue 18:594
their fauna 18:365
Raik Chain 16:592; 18:293, 298, 428
Ratak Chain 18:316, 395-396, 435, 576
Raik vs Ratak 18:279, 374, 417, 448
See also Canoes, Customs, Rongelap, Rongerik,
Warfare, etc.
- Marshallese language
natives cannot pronounce the letter S 18:444
vocabulary by Chamisso 18:323
- Martha**, ship
lost on Helen Reef in 1810 18:84

- Martí, Fray Juan, OFM 5:145, 147
- Martial**, ship
French ship of 1716 11:22, 658, 673, 683-684
- Martija, Captain Miguel Antonio
commanded schooner *Fidelidad* in 1813-14 18:134, 138, 140
- Martín, Cristobal 2:79
- Martín, Diego 2:23, 79, 63, 112, 149, 268
his logbook 2:111
- Martín, alias Flamenco, Juan
born in Germany and living in Guam 11:316
drifted from Guam to Ulithi, and Phil., in 1700 10:360-361; 11:318
sent out to spy on passing English ships 12:288, 291
- Martín, Juan 2:80
- Martín, Lope
leader of the mutiny aboard the *San Jerónimo* 2:23, 80, 149-151, 183, 213-214, 268-269, 283, 286, 291-292, 298, 300-301, 306, 308, 310, 316, 320, 336-337, 361, 363
marooned with others on Eniwetok, their white descendents 12:473
- Martín, Br./Fr. Pedro
aboard patache *Concepción* in 1696 13:126
going to Spain as Procurator in 1696-97 9:656-657; 10:140
- Martín de Chassiron, Captain Mathieu
commanded ship *Princesse* in 1711 11:20, 407, 409, 414, 417
- Martín de Hoces, Captain Bernabé 9:75-76
- Martineli, Br. José Francisco Xavier 13:280
arrived at Guam in 1736 13:399
- Martinet, Captain Jean-Baptiste
hired by Spain to arrest French ships in Peru 11:23
French captain sent to S. America to stop traders 12:320
- Martinez, Alonso
"Japanese" soldier 12:637
- Martinez, Francisco 3:413
- Martinez, Dr. Francisco 12:185, 291, 296, 508, 517, 566, 634, 636, 638-639, 641, 646, 650; 13:56
- Martinez, General Francisco
commanded Atlantic fleet of 1675 6:481
- Martinez, Gregorio 4:617; 5:140-141
50-year-old Spaniard from Galicia, formerly with Viceroy 5:37, 137
- Martinez, Lieut/Capt. Ignacio 17:163, 176, 331, 392-396, 433, 437-438, 440-441, 443, 446, 448, 545, 648; 18:41, 302, 429; 19:522, 632
case against him 18:547
banished to Rota 19:507, 520
received a letter from Satawal 19:539
- Martinez, Juan 1:543, 546; 2:287, 318, 333, 339
- Martinez, Juan, the cartographer
his map 2:472
- Martinez, Fr. Martín 4:207, 314
author of a Chinese atlas 7:360
- Martinez, Major/General Miguel 10:634
commanded frigate *Aranzazu* in 1686 9:79
his deposition 9:86
commanded galleon *San José* in 1697 10:92
commanded galleon *S.F.X.* in 1699 10:261, 672
- Martinez, Pedro 17:531
- Martinez, Bishop Pedro 3:148-149
- Martinez, Captain Ventura 16:231
- Martinez Allende, Bachelor 2:50, 52, 54, 80, 117
- Martinez Ciriano, José
commanded galleon *Rosario* in 1703 10:673
commanded galleon in 1706-07 10:561, 674
piloted galleon *Begoña* in 1711 10:675
- Martinez Fortún, Jaime 2:23, 25, 79, 112, 116, 149, 214, 268, 353
- Martinez de Estaleda, Pedro 2:313
- Martinez de L., Juan 10:92
- Martinez de la Fuente, José 1:23
- Martinez de Repalda, Fr. Juan 10:525, 527
- Martinez de Vargas, Admiral José 13:143
piloted galleon *Sacra Familia* in 1722 10:676
- Martinez de Zuñiga, Fr. Joaquin 3:77
- Martinez Lobo, Captain Manuel 10:592-593
pilot of Mariana patache *Santo Domingo* in 1711 11:340
- Martinez Machado, Lorenzo 12:189
- Martinez Salazar, Antonio
King's secretary 14:677
- Martinez y Díaz, Francisco Antonio 12:68
- Martinière, Mr. de la 16:247-248
- Martires Islands
See *Pulap atoll*
- Martyr, Peter 1:22, 105, 107, 254, 269, 283, 380, 387
- Mary**, ship 17:550, 554, 556, 558-560; 18:306; 19:674
- Maryland**, ship 17:646
formerly a Spanish ship 17:649

- Mas-afuera Island 17:204
 Masbate Island, Phil. 7:364; 12:631, 635
 Mascareigne Islands 12:391
 Mascarenhas, Felipe de 3:605, 618
Mascarin, ship 14:590, 593, 619, 644
 commanded by Captain Crozet 14:596
 Masongsong, Adjutant/Captain Francisco 9:228
 led crowd that burned Upi down 6:342
 loyal Filipino officer, revealed rebel trick 8:345
 brother-in-law of Captain Conejo 9:242
Massachusetts, ship 16:229
 sold to Danish interests 15:645
 Massaua Island
 See Limasawa Island
 Masse, Pierre 16:430
 Mastrilli, Ven. Fr. Marcelo (Francisco) 3:645; 4:26,
 175; 5:677
 his bio-sketch 4:121
 Matador Islands 1:551
 Matalotes Island
 Fais, placed too far west on English charts 11:130
 Matanani, Pedro
 Chamorro boy who died of unknown illness 11:81
 Matanchel, port of 3:311; 16:65
 Matapang (murderer) 5:404, 406, 427, 444-445,
 453-454, 504-505, 511, 680; 6:125; 7:568; 19:209
 had already committed five murders 5:457
 cured of his wounds by the missionaries 5:424
 assassin of Fr. Sanvitores 6:476; 12:150
 his daughter named María Assion 9:506
 wounded by a Spanish soldier 6:135; 7:407
 killed by Chamorro bounty hunters 7:411, 422
 fictitious story about him 19:548, 618
 Matapang, Diego Luís
 son of Fr. Sanvitores' assassin, baptized by Fr.
 Xaramillo in 1672 8:144
 travelled to Manila 8:143, 619
 Mathers, William
 treasure salvor 4:23
 Mathews, Basil Joseph 17:85
 Matías, Carolinian native 16:271-273
 Matienzo, Faustino Francisco 10:682
 Matienzo, Master-of-camp Luís de 10:138
 Matienzo, Sancho de 1:139
 Matlieff, Cornelis 3:303
 Matsudaira Mutsunokami
 formal name of Date Masamune 3:418, 421
 Matsumae, part of Yezo, Japan 3:298, 389, 507
 Matsushima, Japan 3:386
 Matta, Pilot Juan Manuel de la 18:489, 493
 Matthew's Island
 same as Abaiang 16:338
 Maturana, Juan Ventura de 13:169, 260, 356, 358,
 362, 364-365
 Maude, Harry E. 1:241, 561; 3:239
 Maug Islands 1:330, 332, 464; 4:642, 645; 5:65, 73;
 6:86, 97; 10:191; 16:422, 424
 discovered 1:325
 map of them 1:327
 also called Tinas 7:598
 said to be free of earthquakes 7:599
Mauman
 Palauan word meaning "good" 11:239
 Maunahan, Francisco
 Filipino killed at Rota 6:140
 Maurelle
 See Mourelle, Second-Lieut. Francisco Antonio
Mauri, or **Morri**
 Chamorro word meaning Friend 4:330; 5:229, 231
 Maurice, Prince of Orange 3:303, 571
Mauritius, Dutch ship 3:105, 112, 126-127, 572, 582
 Maya civilization 3:17-18
 Mayhew, Elijah
 his logbook 18:553, 557
 Mayo, or Mehao, Islands 1:515
 Mayorga, Viceroy Martín de 16:166, 197, 200, 202,
 204, 210, 220
 Mazatlán, port of 2:536; 3:312; 18:476
 Mazorra, Captain Agustín 14:519
 Mazuecos, Juan de 1:478
 McClellan, Captain Edward 16:378
 former captain of Experiment 17:100, 181, 216
 McCluer, Captain John 15:555, 568; 16:615-616,
 619-620
 appointed to lead expedition to Palau 15:528
 hired Delano at Macao 15:646
 first news of his arrival at Palau 15:522
 made Rupak by Abba Thulle 15:559, 611
 planted fruit trees at Palau 15:628
 returned to Palau in 1793 15:638
 visited Amboina 15:633
 visited Balambangan and Jolo 15:637
 visited Batavia 15:637
 visited China in 1794 15:586
 visited Timor 15:634
 narrative of his voyages 1791-03 15:515, 595
 his story as told by Delano 15:657
 his last ship was named Venus 15:661
 lost at sea 15:587
 his people rescued from Palau 17:194, 197, 199
 his letter to passing ships 17:30
 McCluer, George
 Palauan son of Capt. McCluer 16:367
 McCluer, Margaret
 Malabar daughter of Capt. McCluer 16:619
 McGee, Mr. 16:379, 381
 McGrath, Fr. Thomas 5:442
 McIntyre, Mr.
 Englishman in China 15:337, 339-343, 346, 558
 Meaco, Japan
 former name of Kyoto 2:644; 3:266, 397-398
 description of the city 3:279, 289
 Mearns, Captain John
 his portrait 15:470-471
 visited Mapia 15:598
 Meca y Falces, Major Francisco de 9:358
 royal official at Acapulco in 1689 9:356
 Medel, Fr. Domingo 10:445, 478
 secretary to Fr. Provincial Sanchez in 1689-90
 9:375, 392
 Medicine, and medicines
 as practiced in Guam in 1796 17:25
 Jusepe, the pharmacist, 1671 5:149
 Br. Pabón acted as physician and surgeon 8:582
 Antonio Perea, physician and phlebotomist 6:366,
 466
 no hospital nor medical supplies in Guam in 1688
 9:262
 carried aboard Antelope 15:80, 87
 carried aboard galleons 14:171; 16:151, 211, 214,

- 450
 infirmary aboard galleon S.T. 14:114
 scurvy, "portable soup" to prevent it 14:370
 wine-soaked bread with grains of kermes 12:115
 native cures 15:165, 210, 216, 257; 19:319, 527
 massages used in Marianas 6:90; 11:261
 medicinal plants used in Marianas 9:509; 13:585
 ginger leaves used as bandages 6:77, 113
Palo María said to have medicinal properties 12:151
 See also Customs
 See also Hospitals, and pharmacists, such as:
 Chavarri, Cundari, Manibusan
 See also Leprosy
- Medina, Andrés de 5:80
 his idea for using galleons for exploration 6:307
 his nautical knowledge criticized 6:309
- Medina, Cristobal de 11:155, 444
- Medina, Fr. Diego de 6:250
- Medina, Fr. Domingo de Santo Tomás de Aquino
 16:411
- Medina, José Toribio 1:22
- Medina, Fr. Juan de 2:258; 3:331, 563, 608
- Medina, Ven. Fr. Luís de 4:282, 347, 484, 633; 5:77,
 82, 496; 6:84, 93, 235, 314; 7:69, 388; 12:55
 met Fr. Sanvitores in Mexico 5:21, 685
 first missionary to step ashore at Guam 4:458
 his final days 5:493
 killed at Cao, Saipan, on 29 January 1670 4:598,
 625; 5:42; 6:103; 7:671; 8:185, 338; 9:685-686;
 19:204
 his body recovered 4:613; 5:49
 his burial 6:88, 105
 inquiry into his death, report made 4:585; 5:136
 his eulogy 5:506; 6:106
 his biography, by Fr. García 4:626
 his biography, by Fr. Florencia 5:21
 his portrait by Fr. Gerstl, now lost 7:165
- Medina, Pedro de 2:219
- Medina y Ávila, Andrés de 4:215-216, 218, 223
 escaped from Cavite 4:217
- Medina de Santo Tomás de Aquino, Fr. Domingo
 17:503
- Medina del Campo 1:385, 531
- Medinilla y Pineda, Governor José de 17:441-448;
 18:23, 91, 94, 304, 430-432, 455, 546-548, 551-552,
 560-561, 563, 584, 599; 19:20, 49, 54, 56, 177, 581
 brought to Guam by ship Modesto 18:351
 his bio-sketch, service record 18:564, 569; 19:238
 his famous cure involved cockroaches 19:527
 his mistress and child 19:507
 his report on Freycinet expedition 19:60
 described by Mrs. Freycinet 19:428
 asked to be replaced in 1818 19:45
 wanted to retire in Peru 18:573
- Medrano, Gen./Major Francisco 11:259; 13:55, 148
- Medrano, Juan de
 a good friend of Quiroga living in Manila 8:614
- Medrano, Pedro de 4:278; 6:631
- Medrano de Cavezera, Nicolás 12:359
- Medrano Messía, Captain Juan de 9:205, 209, 229,
 275, 278, 291, 313, 316
 appointed Sergeant-Major of Guam garrison 9:120
 arrived at Guam in 1688 9:201, 310
 could not stand working for Quiroga 9:229
 his short stay at Guam in 1688 9:317
- left Guam claiming sickness 9:320
 returned to Manila with same patache 9:243
 his departure deplored by soldiers 9:319
 his personal assessment, by Fr. Zarzosa 9:318
- Medrano y Asiaín, Major/Governor Francisco
 10:246, 289, 339, 350, 451, 634
 Governor of Marianas, 1700-04 10:239, 243
- Megui, Basilio
 Chamorro living in Pueblo Nuevo 12:526
- Meirang
 name of lord of Fais Island, 1721 12:462
- Mejit Island 2:136, 180, 260, 271; 18:209, 260, 283,
 315, 396, 417, 435
 discovered 2:83, 107, 152
 map of it 2:83
 named New Year's Island by the Russians 18:437
- Melanesia
 first visited by Carolinians 4:250-251, 255
- Melgoth*
 Palauan word meaning tattoo 15:269, 387, 565
 See also Customs—tattooing
- Melekeok
 See Artingal
- Melendez, Fr. Juan 4:292, 460
 made a bell for Taytay 7:422
- Melendez, Captain Pedro 2:46
- Melgar, Captain Esteban 5:107
- Melisso
 king of Woleai, son's funeral in 1804 17:561
- Melo, Francisco de 1:368, 372
- Mello, Tomás del 14:341
- Mendez, Fr. Francisco 13:231-234
- Memije, Vicente Lorenzo de
 Manila trader 14:316, 319
- Mena, Pedro de 2:170
- Menan(d) Duplessis, François
 part-owner of ship *Éclair* 11:603-605, 608, 610-611
- Mendaña, Alvaro de 2:411-414, 425, 428-429; 3:18,
 23-25, 29, 39, 51; 19:200
 his portait 3:40
 his first expedition 2:21, 411, 418, 421, 425, 428,
 432
 his second expedition 3:23-24, 51
 See also Barreto, Isabel
- Mendez, Martín 1:320
- Mendizabal, Captain Diego de 5:391, 515
- Mendoça, Alvaro de 2:374
- Mendoça, Andrea Furtado de 3:214
- Mendoça, General Diego de 3:217
- Mendoça, General Rodrigo de 3:221, 253
- Mendoza, Francisco de 5:686
 interpreter of Chamorro 4:392
- Mendocino Sea
 same as North Pacific Ocean 4:314
- Mendoza, Viceroy Antonio de 1:545, 557-559, 567,
 569, 572, 578, 595, 604, 609, 621; 2:35, 37, 57, 132
- Mendoza, Francisco de 2:133
- Mendoza, Juan de 2:524
 master of N.S. de los Dolores in 1689 9:345
- Mendoza, Viceroy Lorenzo Juárez de 2:514
- Mendoza, Luís de 1:156, 176
- Mendoza, Pedro Gonzalez de 1:43
- Menendez, Francisco 3:469
- Menendez de Miranda, Captain Fernando 16:231
- Meneoz, Martín Carlos de

- President of Guatemala 4:151-152
 Meneses, Jorge de 1:332, 401-402, 409, 477, 522, 548
 Meneses, Tristão de 1:284, 297, 320
 Meno, or Menno, Captain Tomás
 Chamorro living in Aniguag in 1721 12:292, 526
 Meosnum, or Meonsum, Island 1:549, 553, 560, 562
 Mercado, Cristobal de 3:153
 Mercator, Gerard 1:641, 644
 his portrait 1:644
 his map 1:565
Mercurio, ship 18:92
Mercury, brig 16:382, 384
 Meriere Island 16:289, 325, 668, 670; 17:381-385
 positioned from hearsay 11:247
 S1/4SE of Sonsorol 11:230, 233
 traded with Woleai atoll 18:356
 Merino, Francisco 1:571-574-575, 598
 Meriton, Captain Henry
 commanded ship Exeter in 1801 17:383
 Merizo, port of
 See Guam Island—Merizo
 Merlo, Fr. Juan de 3:237
 Merlotte, Captain Jean-Michel
 fictional character invented by Daniel Defoe 11:631
 Mertens, Dr.
 published a paper on Caroline Islands 18:601, 646
 Mertho, Captain John
 commanded ship Ocean in 1804 17:568, 576
 Mesa, Adjutant Jacinto de 12:291
 Mesa, Juan de 3:551-552
 Mesa y Lugo, Dr. Alvaro de 3:533, 561-562
 Messina, Sicily
 birthplace of Fr. Cundari 9:346
 Messina, Fr. Francisco de 5:605, 607; 7:486
 his bio-sketch 8:64
 a friend of the Mariana Mission 6:263
 Meteors
 one seen off California 17:624
 Meutusom
 paramount chief of Lamotrek in 1721 12:462
 Mexía, Alonso 1:475
 Mexía, Alvaro 1:362
 Mexía [not Messia], Fr. (Felipe) Bernardo 10:656;
 11:166, 170, 508, 514; 15:29
 chaplain of patache Santísima Trinidad in 1709
 11:165
 chaplain of patache Santo Domingo in 1711-12
 11:480; 12:455
 his narrative of re-discovery of Ulithi, etc. 11:515
 Mexía, Miguel
 ran afoul of Inquisition in Guam 13:408
 México, Cayetano
 Mexican surgeon killed in 1754 14:98
 Mexican dances 19:649
 Mexico (City of) 1:474; 2:291, 294, 395-396, 517,
 590; 3:154, 313, 326, 328-329, 348, 362, 414-415,
 418; 4:30, 33, 466; 5:357, 373; 7:471; 10:611;
 11:423; 16:398-400
 hit by earthquake during Fr. Sanvitores' visit 4:453
 See also Sodality of St. Francis Xavier
 See also New Spain
 Mexico Gazette 12:480
 Mexico-Acapulco road
 described 10:612; 11:69
 organization of mule trains 12:137
 Meylan, General Francisco Vicernte 14:337
 commanded galleon Trinidad in 1762 14:324
 his account of capture of the Trinidad 14:327, 332
 Miangas, or Palmas, Islands 1:634; 4:250; 10:667;
 18:21
 re-discovered by Fr. Bobadilla 13:247
 Micagui, Julian
 Chamorro living in Pago 12:525
 Michelena, Captain Ignacio
 trader/agent residing of Acapulco 10:682; 12:70,
 139, 310
 Michelena, Miguel 12:493
 Micronesia
 its prehistory 1:25, 33
 migrations 1:29, 31
 called First province of the Great Ocean 18:343
 description of its inhabitants 18:321
 See also Canoes, Carolines, Gilberts, Ladrones,
 Languages, Marianas, Marshalls, etc.
 Miedes, Fr. Francisxo 4:235, 237; 16:261
 his report on Carolines 11:178
 his chart of the Carolines 10:666
 Mier, Captain Juan 16:171, 176-177
 Mier y Noriega, Fernando de
 benefactor of Mariana Island Mission 14:534
 Mieses y Arias, Manuel de 11:380, 382
 Milan, Italy
 where St. Ambrose baptized St. Augustine 8:459
 Milanos, Juan 10:335
 Mili Atoll 16:346-347; 18:249
 Milius, Pierre Bernard
 his biography 17:453
 Millán de Poblete, Bishop José
 died on 25 June 1674 10:413
 Millechamp, Laurence
 his journal of voyage of Centurion 13:551
 Miller, Fr. Balthasar
 Jesuit missionary in China 12:552, 556
Millwood, ship 18:174, 177
 Milwaukee Bank 16:423
 Mimbela, Fr. Fray Jaime, OP 10:413
 Minami-Tori Island
 See Marcus Island
 Mindanao Island 1:457, 468-469, 491, 498, 515,
 564, 567, 570, 580, 596-598, 604, 611, 620, 634;
 2:100, 136, 155, 203, 205, 497, 560; 4:235; 5:411;
 8:550; 11:176; 14:90-91; 16:415, 418; 18:20
 map of it 1:443
 first named Cesarea Caroli 1:585, 587
 Moros from there raided Visayas 11:210
 creation of a diocese recommended 12:126, 418
 petition on behalf of its natives 12:414-415
 Mindoro Island 2:347, 371; 3:162, 223, 621; 4:87,
 285; 5:509
 site of shipwreck of galleon Sacra Familia 13:356
Minerva, frigate 17:80
 Minks, Godfrey 15:60; 16:222
Minorca, ship 17:495-498
 Minto Reef
 discovery by Arellano 2:190
 same as Mira como vas 2:191

- Mier y Noriega, Fernando de
benefactor of Mariana Island Mission 14:534
- Mises y Arias, Manuel de 11:380, 382
- Milan, Italy
where St. Ambrose baptized St. Augustine 8:459
- Milanos, Juan 10:335
- Mili Atoll 16:346-347; 18:249
- Milius, Pierre Bernard
his biography 17:453
- Millán de Poblete, Bishop José
died on 25 June 1674 10:413
- Millechamp, Laurence
his journal of voyage of Centurion 13:551
- Miller, Fr. Balthasar
Jesuit missionary in China 12:552, 556
- Millwood**, ship 18:174, 177
- Milwaukee Bank 16:423
- Mimbela, Fr. Fray Jaime, OP 10:413
- Minami-Tori Island
See Marcus Island
- Mindanao Island 1:457, 468-469, 491, 498, 515,
564, 567, 570, 580, 596-598, 604, 611, 620, 634;
2:100, 136, 155, 203, 205, 497, 560; 4:235; 5:411;
8:550; 11:176; 14:90-91; 16:415, 418; 18:20
map of it 1:443
first named Cesarea Caroli 1:585, 587
Moros from there raided Visayas 11:210
creation of a diocese recommended 12:126, 418
petition on behalf of its natives 12:414-415
- Mindoro Island 2:347, 371; 3:162, 223, 621; 4:87,
285; 5:509
site of shipwreck of galleon Sacra Familia 13:356
- Minerva**, frigate 17:80
- Minks, Godfrey 15:60; 16:222
- Minorca**, ship 17:495-498
- Minto Reef
discovery by Arellano 2:190
same as Mira como vas 2:191
- Mier, Captain Juan 16:171, 176-177
- Mirabo, Major Pedro Juan 10:523
- Miracles
See Mariana Island Mission—miracles
- Miranda, Captain Diego de 4:26
- Miranda, Captain Juan de 12:527-528, 530-532,
539-540, 543, 547, 550, 644
commanded patache Dolores in 1724 12:526
- Miranda, Ignacio José de
treasurer in Mexico 11:444; 12:495, 562, 628
- Mirandaola, Andrés de 2:23, 49, 75, 80, 115, 120,
128, 131, 182, 267, 374, 391-392, 443
- Miraval, Martín José de 11:382
- Mishima, Japan 3:369, 376
- Mitchell, Captain 13:553
- Mito, Japan 3:393
- Moac, the Carolinian chief 11:232, 234-235, 270,
279, 282, 299, 303, 338
name also spelled Moa, or Muac 11:280
baptized as Miguel José de Ursúa 11:239
made honorary Colonel for Carolines in 1709
10:643-644
his story, as told by Fr. Dubéron 11:209
reputed from Lamotrek and Olimarao 11:272
reputed from Woleai 12:465
reputed to have been a criminal 12:298
- Mockinck, Fr. Nicholas 13:402
- Modesto**, alias San Luís, packet 17:448
brought Gov. Medinilla to Guam in 1812 18:91, 351
- Mofeaye, Santiago 3:413
- Mogmog Island 18:656-657
See also Ulithi atoll
- Moguer 1:153
- Moguer, Andrés 11:296
- Moirie, Pierre 11:46
- Mokil atoll
discovered in 1815 18:146
- Moley, Pilot Francisco 14:100
- Molina, (Antonio) Manuel de 10:172, 230, 264
- Molina, Dr. Felipe de 11:306
- Molina, Captain Juan Bautista de 3:488, 503, 544
- Molina, Gonzalo de 2:308, 320, 361
- Molinari, Fr. Paolo
Postulator in Case for beatification of Sanvitores
5:441
- Molineaux, Robert
logbook kept by him aboard HMS Dolphin 14:426
- Molinism 9:618
- Molino, Fr. Julian
curate of Vigan, Ilocos, in 1714 12:620
- Molins, Fr. Salvador 10:73
- Moluccas 1:131, 141-142, 183, 255, 257, 259, 264,
276, 278=279, 281, 284, 293, 295, 299, 306, 310,
316, 331, 335, 337, 354-355, 359-364, 374, 376,
388, 406, 444, 455, 459, 461, 471, 475, 492, 508,
510, 521, 532, 545, 548, 550, 560, 567, 578, 587,
590, 598-599, 607, 614, 621, 626, 634; 2:29, 31, 33,
35-37, 42, 56, 58, 72, 100, 118, 134, 142, 146, 167,
177, 205, 208, 253, 258, 268, 374, 380, 492, 498-
500, 503, 560; 3:217, 219-220, 334, 463, 479, 504,
580, 645
map of them 1:261, 332
ownership in dispute 2:251-252
sale of them, with buy-back option 1:529, 535
Portuguese presence 2:347
Portuguese expulsion 2:368-369, 386, 389
Dutch presence 3:301, 340, 539; 3:301, 340, 539
expedition to 3:664
- Mominasaria, native 3:160
- Moncayo, Captain Carlos
commanded ship San Pablo in 1788 18:570
- Moncourant, Monsieur de 11:20
supercargo and pilot of ship Solide 11:384
his journal of the crossing of the Pacific 11:391
- Monfalcón
See Grau y Monfalcón
- Monforte de Lemos
recommended for Gov. of Marianas 9:462
- Moñino y Redondo, José 16:21
- Monçon, Gerónimo de 2:25, 182
- Monita Island 5:353, 371
- Monroy, Alonso de 3:348
- Monroy, Antonio José de 12:409
- Monroy (y Silva) Bartolomé
Fr. Monroy's father 6:366, 368, 420, 470
- Monroy, Fr. Diego de 6:250-251
- Monroy, Ven. Fr. Sebastián de 5:99, 552; 6:315;
7:65, 75-76, 239; 9:423
his physical description 5:101
falsely accused of taking advantage of girls 6:5664
intervened when Esplana whipped one boy 6:555
against excommunication of Esplana 6:557

- goes back to Orote 6:360, 454, 456
 his last letter 6:460
 his last words 6:464
 suffered martyrdom 6:653
 killed off Sumay on 6 Sept. 1676 8:184
 his body never found 6:363
 some of his assassins seized by Fuña people 6:469
 his biography, by Fr. Aranda 6:417
 his obituary, by Fr. Ahumada 6:374
 his obituary, by Fr. Bouwens 6:359
 his eulogy seen by Fr. Cuculino & Strobach 7:179
 his killer still at large 7:226
 one of his murderers killed in 1680 7:462
 one of his murderers captured, executed 7:410, 685
 one of his murderers hanged and quartered 8:184
- Monségur, Captain**
 French Navy officer, wrote trade report 10:562
- Montañés, ship** 17:31, 51, 310, 373, 375-376, 472-473, 499-500
- Montañez, Fr. José** 16:56
- Montault, Captain**
 commanded ship Diane in 1803 17:453
- Montemayor, Fr. Juan** 10:30
- Montemayor, Fr. Mathias de**
 his death in Bohol 8:604
- Montemayor Mansilla, Francisxo de** 4:159, 216, 226; 6:325-326, 667
 member of Audiencia of Manila in 1680 7:508
- Montemayor y Prado (Mansilla), General Felipe**
 commanded galleon San Antonio in 1679 6:667; 7:257
- Montealegre, Francisco de** 2:25
- Montejo, Fr. Pedro** 3:338
- Montenegro, Captain**
 See Rodriguez Montenegro, Captain
- Montenegro, Bishop Alfonse de**
 Peruvian bishop, his book 9:519
- Montenegro, Captain**
 See Rodriguez y Montenegro, Captain
- Montenegro, Fr. Jacinto de** 5:99; 6:315, 557
 his physical description 5:101
 returned to Guam in 1678 7:64
- Montero, General Gerónimo** 10:677; 13:394-395, 434, 514; 14:100
 piloted galleon Sacra Familia in 1729 10:678
 lost galleon Sacra Familia in 1730 13:356
 piloted galleon Covadonga in 1731 10:679
 commanded galleon Covadonga in 1734 10:680
 piloted galleon Guia in 1735 10:680
 piloted patache Pilar in 1738 10:682
 commanded galleon Covadonga in 1740 10:683
 commanded galleon Covadonga in 1743 only 13:572, 683
 his logbook of the Covadonga in 1742-43 13:467
 his description of battle with Centurion 13:567
 absolved of blame in loss of Covadonga 13:576
- Montero, Br. Nicolás** 11:640
- Montero de Espinosa, Bishop Fernando** 4:84
- Monteroso, Major/Gen. Juan Ignacio de** 14:66, 101, 173
- Monterrey, California** 3:261-264, 16:136
- Montes, Fr. Ignacio de** 6:263
- Montes, Fr. Pedro de** 3:268
- Monteverde, Captain Juan Bautista**
 commanded frigate San Rafael in 1806 17:618, 621
- Monteverde Islands**
 See Nukuoro atoll
- Montoya, Martine** 19:12
- Montrose, ship**
 near Palau in 1789 15:508
- Montufar Shoals, Phil.** 14:333
- Montujar, Adjutant Pedro Manuel de**
 born in Puebla, Mex. 12:291
- Moor, Paschalius** 5:223
- Moore, Hugh**
 had one Palau island named after him 15:496
- Mora, galleon** 2:527-528
 almost shipwrecked 2:526
 See also Santa María de Jesús
- Morales, Diego de**
 royal accountant at Manila in 1680s 7:658
- Morales, Hernando de** 2:285-286, 301, 321, 361-362
- Morales, José Luís** 1:231
- Morales, Fr. Juan Bautista** 5:286
- Morales, Lázaro de** 2:319
- Morales, Fr. Luís de** 4:347, 458; 5:58, 207, 424; 6:84, 94, 314; 7:387-388, 529; 8:66, 75, 183, 187-188, 507-508, 597, 646, 652, 676, 679; 9:17, 31, 34-35, 41, 233, 350, 367, 374, 379, 392, 441, 555, 564, 582-583; 10:238, 240, 315, 323, 502; 16:308, 637-638
 his bio-sketch 7:663
 his physical description 9:345
 helped Fr. Sanvitores write Chamorro grammar 4:442
 wounded by Saipanese in 1670 4:138; 6:89; 9:685
 became procurator in 1682 7:626
 became procurator general at Madrid in 1687 8:120, 169, 612, 651; 9:363
 delivered Fr. Bouwens' letter to Council 8:216
 his offensive memorial to the Queen, accusing royal ministers of indifference 8:421; 9:29
 presented more petitions in 1685 and 1686 8:414, 443, 661, 664
 asked for documents to continue History book 9:294
 in charge of remnant of a mission band in 1689 8:688; 9:345
 stopped at Mexico in 1689 8:647; 9:348
 his letter to Mr. Villatoro no longer extant 10:138
 invested Viceroy's money in Philippines 10:210, 214
 visited Guam in 1697 10:132-133
 his biography by Fr. Murillo Velarde 12:52-53
 acted as Jesuit Provincial in 1711 11:310
 survived a shipwreck in the Visayas 12:57
- Morales, Francisco de** 7:46
- Morales de Lapa, Mr.** 12:359
- Morales Valenzuela, General Juan**
 his bio-sketch, potential Governor Marianas 9:652
- Morales Velasco, Diego de** 11:466, 616, 620, 622, 646, 649, 651; 12:18, 20, 22, 38, 42, 45,
- Morcillo, Juan Martín**
 killed in a duel 3:203
- Moreno, Fr. Juan** 14:83, 101
 his opinion on Filipino immigration 14:82
- Moreno, Manuel**
 See also Gomez Moreno, Corporal José
- Moreno Donoso, Luís** 3:336
- Moreto, a boatswain** 2:80
- Moretus, Balthazar** 5:214
- Moreyra, Captain Juan de** 12:287

- Morga, Dr. Antonio de 2:661; 3:23, 27, 76, 79, 84, 208, 214, 219, 222, 311, 348, 410, 663
- Morgado, Alonso 18:139
- Morghensterre**, i.e. Morning Star, Dutch ship 3:462-463, 475, 477
- Morillo, Juan
sailor who ate Palauan food without ill effect 11:241
- Moring, Captain James
commanded Duckensfield Hall 17:190-191, 222
- Morley, Sylvanus G. 3:17
- Moron, Captain Juan de 3:662
- Morones, Antonisde 2:443
- Moros
Spanish word meaning Moors, Moslems (in S. Phil.) 2:399
- Morotai Island 1:296, 324, 402, 560, 606
- Morris, Roger D. 4:21
- Morse**, ship
Wilson and Lee Boo aboard her 15:350, 413-416
- Mortimer, Lieut. George 16:382, 384
- Mortlock, Captain James 16:378
re-discovered the Mortlocks 17:17
- Mortlock Islands 16:377-378, 608; 18:29, 650
re-discovered in 1795 17:17
- Mosca**, schooner 19:34-35
- Mosquito**, packet 18:19, 23
- Motilua, Juan José de 12:680
- Mouat, Captain
served under Commodore Byron 14:368
- Mount Sitala
overlooking Acapulco 11:531
- Mourelle, Second-Lieut. Francisco Antonio 16:167, 179, 185, 203-204, 256, 258, 296-297
- Muciarellis, A. de 1:71
- Mugarada [sic], Fr., O.P.
fled from Manila aboard French ship 12:611
- Muir, Thomas 17:115
- Mulgrave's Range 17:531; 18:395
same as Mili
- Munga**
Palauan word meaning To eat 15:281
- Munibe, José (de) 11:380, 382; 12:31
- Muñez, Pedro 3:203
- Munilla, Fr. Martin de 3:228, 237
- Muñoz, Fr. Alonso 3:286, 307, 311, 313, 319-320, 324, 326-328, 348, 355, 411
- Muñoz, Admiral Bartolomé 4:358, 361, 363, 365, 392, 396, 398, 401, 421, 423; 6:70, 72; 7:30; 9:439-440
commanded patache San Diego in 1667-68 10:408
died before reaching Guam in 1668 4:466-467; 7:384
- Muñoz, Fr. Ignacio, O.P.
his report on the Solomons and Marianas 6:307
- Muñoz, Juan Bautista 1:295, 363, 424, 452, 492
- Muñoz, Captain Pedro 4:36
- Muñoz de Mendiola, Major Pedro 3:602
- Mura, Fr. Juan Blas de 4:186, 202
- Murakami Naojiro 3:321
- Murdock, Captain
commanded ship Ganges in 1802 17:496
- Murillo Velarde, Fr. Pedro 3:615; 5:682; 14:93; 16:283, 308
left Europe in 1722 12:477
his map 13:369; 17:293
his map's printing plates stolen by English 14:322
went back to Spain via Pondichéry 14:67
died at the age of 59 14:94
- Murilo Atoll 4:253; 17:464; 18:657-658, 664, 673
discovered by ship Arthur in 1802 17:453
- Muro, Lt-Col/Governor Manuel 16:584, 587-588, 647, 663; 17:23-24, 26, 78, 82, 123, 148-149, 151, 173, 319, 321, 330, 337, 351, 358, 396, 503, 545
Governor of Marianas, 1794-1802
his correspondence, 1798-1801 17:227
- Murfi, or Murphy, Jacobo 16:452
- Murphy, Mr.
Irishman aboard Encarnación 11:117, 138
- Murueta Otalora, José de
royal official at Veracruz 6:679
- Musague**
Palauan word meaning Dugong 15:569
- Muscati, Fr. Felipe María 9:423, 631; 10:136, 149, 177, 220, 254, 364; 11:260-261, 637, 640, 643, 653; 12:283, 292-293, 451, 504, 5126; 13:44-45
missionary born in Naples 8:680
arrived at Guam in 1689 9:376, 411
serving at Fina in 1690 and 1693 9:429, 580
sick with asthma 11:79
his wulogy of Fr. Bouwens 11:517, 523
his complaint against Gov. Sanchez 12:512
still alive in 1736 13:399, 405
still alive in 1742? 13:565
- Musgrave, Captain T. 16:377, 632
- Musquis, Fr. Fernando 7:527
- Mutinies 2:283, 287, 298, 345, 360
that aboard ship Parral 1:448, 458
that aboard the galleon San Jerónimo in 1566 2:372
mutiny at Cebu 2:352, 371
mutiny at Mindanao 2:371
mutiny at Mexico 9:555
soldiers' mutiny at Guam in 1688 9:175, 196, 220, 274, 342, 358-359, 623
that by marooned convicts in 1690 9:394, 457, 520, 620
plan to poison the Governor a hoax? 9:311
20 men sentenced; executed, or exiled 9:310, 496
last words of a convicted mutineer 9:497
prayer of another convict before dying 9:499
mutinies of 1688, 1690 & 1702 in Marianas 10:79-80, 369, 640
- Mutta (murderer) 7:245

 N

- N.-D. de Lorette**, ship
 French ship of 1716 11:23, 647
- N.S. de Aranzazu**, frigate 9:80, 82, 88, 91, 115-116, 119
 failed voyage of 1686 8:637; 9:78-79
- N.S. de Aranzazu**, packet 16:164, 172
- N.S. de Begonia**, galleon 10:676; 11:87, 150, 295, 451, 614; 12:118, 139, 288, 401, 485, 490, 492; 13:142, 144-145, 148-149
 her full name 12:135
 fought with English pirates off California 10:674; 11:106, 108, 139
 her manifest for 1710 11:253-254
 visited Guam, or Saipan, in 1710? 11:452, 546
 westward in 1712, expected at Guam 11:438, 544
 forced back in 1715 12:194, 624
 carried 563 persons in 1718 12:116, 121
 manifest of 1718 12:138
 manifest of 1722 12:491
- N.S. de Buena Esperanza**, frigate 2:533
- N.S. de Covadonga**, galleon/patache 2:510; 10:679-681; 13:414, 417, 467, 514, 572
 built in 1731 13:357
 logbooks for 1738-39 & 1740-41 13:469
 logbook for 1742-43 13:464
 did not stop at Marianas for fear of pirates 10:683
 battle with HMS Centurion 13:515-522, 567, 577
 the Spanish file on her capture 13:566
 her prize case in Longon, England 13:578
- N.S. de Guadalupe**, galleon 12:60
- N.S. de Guadalupe**, packet 14:521
 only 27 cubits of keel length 14:583
 commanded by Lieut. Soroa 14:504
 costs of chartering her 14:512
- N.S. de Guía**, galleon 4:89, 102; 10:678-679, 681-682; 13:76, 110-111, 143, 155, 169, 176, 179, 399
 via Gani Islands in 1735 10:680
 her logbook for 1735 13:469
- N.S. de la Antigua**, galleon from Peru 3:216
- N.S. de la Cinta**, galleon 2:524
- N.S. de la Concepción**, alias La Cambojana, galleon of 1638 4:40; 5:459; 7:380; 10:410
 near collision with San Juan Bautista 4:36
 shipwrecked on Saipan in 1638 4:36-37, 309, 329, 357, 443, 458, 494, 601, 645; 5:46, 487, 497, 506; 6:72, 85, 98, 103; 8:98-99; 10:280; 19:201
 site of shipwreck was Agingan 5:58
 survivors well treated, helped by Ayihi 6:19; 10:305
 gold chains, ivory, etc. recovered from natives 4:483; 7:368
 her shipwreck, the source for dogs and cats 14:562
 a survivor named Macazár later executed 7:411
- salvage of her guns** 5:473-475; 7:91, 99, 295, 300, 325, 516; 8:146; 10:26, 549, 551; 11:619-620; 12:478
- 30 bronze guns could be seen in 9 fathoms or less 238
- small gun salvaged, used in Tinian War 4:596; 5:75; 7:394
- 34-37 guns salvaged in 1684 8:78, 98, 109, 201, 360
- 17 guns salvaged, 2 Spaniards died while doing so 8:99
- 9 guns left behind at Tinian when boat burned 8:205, 616
- 14 bronze guns yet to be salvaged 8:25, 54
 some of those to be used in fort at Agaña 8:417, 508; 9:44
- offer to exchange 17 culverins for 17 swivels 8:391
 some of those sent to Manila in 1684 8:178; 9:97; 11:546; 12:287
- 4 of latter guns lost with galleon S.F.Xavier in 1704-05 12:681
- last mention of her bronze guns 12:679
- N.S. de la Concepción**, boat
 discovered Marcus Island in 1694 9:589
 See also Arriola, Marcus Island
- N.S. de la Concepción**, RPC frigate
 See Rey Carlos, ship
- N.S. de la Concepción**, patache 16:76, 78, 85, 232
 patache of 1738 13:179
- N.S. de la Concepción**, schooner 17:450
 based in Guam in 1814 18:92
- N.S. de la Encarnación**, galleon 4:71, 83-84, 88, 99
 shipwrecked in 1649 4:103-104
- N.S. de la Encarnación**, galleon/patache 11:105, 111, 129-130, 448, 451, 453, 456, 461, 463, 465, 544; 12:175, 179, 223, 254, 283, 288-289, 313
 manifest of 1708 10:632-633
 captured by English pirates on 2 Feb. 1710 off Cape San Lucas 10:675; 11:87, 91, 106, 137-138, 142
 renamed Bachelor by the English 11:110
 See Bachelor, ship
- N.S. de la Limpia Concepción**
 probable name of Captain Arriola's boat 10:427
 See also Arriola, Andrés
- N.S. de la Paz**, frigate 16:231
- N.S. de la Porteria**, patache 14:291
 could not reach Guam in 1755 14:126-127
 was piloted by two Frenchmen 14:126
- N.S. de la Soledad**, alias Sonora, schooner
 sent from San Blas to Manila 14:463
 commanded by Captain Estorgo 14:388
- N.S. de la Vida**, galleon
 shipwrecked at Mindoro in 1621 3:559, 633
- N.S. de las Caldas**, patache 13:359, 361-367
- N.S. de los Dolores**, ship
 part of Atlantic fleet in 1689 9:345
- N.S. de los Dolores**, frigate 16:231
- N.S. de los Dolores y S.F. Xavier**, patache 10:677; 12:519, 551, 638; 13:97
 visited Guam in 1724 12:521, 542, 635, 643, 647
 was fired upon during 1724 visit 12:500, 526
 her voyage of 1725-26 12:657-658
 logbook kept by Capt. de los Santos Camacho 3:650
 shipwrecked in northern Luzon 13:643-645
- N.S. de los Dolores**, brig 18:92
 two-masted, owned by Gov. Medinilla 18:303
 took foreign settlers off Agrigan in 1814 18:570-571
 captured by ship Argentina in 1818 18:93, 563;

- 19:20, 27
- N.S. de los Placeres**, frigate 16:230
- N.S. de los Remedios**, alias La Salvadora, galleon
3:132, 205, 217, 485, 488-489, 510, 600, 602, 628-
629, 664
her size 516
- N.S. de Monte Carmelo**
captured by the English 13:472
- N.S. del Buen Fin**
alias of galleon Trinidad 14:125
- N.S. del Buen Socorro**, galleon 10:409, 411
built at Albay 10:408
departed Acapulco on 26 March 1668 10:410
- N.S. del Carmen**, boat
30-cubit length, owned by A. Pacheco 14:583
- N.S. del Carmen**, patache 12:183, 186, 188, 190
new name of confiscated French ship Éclair 12:181
See also Éclair, ship
- N.S. del Pilar (de Zaragoza)**, patache N° 1
10:680-681
overshot Acapulco in 1689 10:422
left Acapulco on 10 March 1690 10:423
shipwrecked at Guam in Sept. 1690 9:377, 393-394,
452, 487, 510, 535
80 survivors taken to Philippines in 1691 9:529
- N.S. del Pilar**, patache N° 2 13:414, 417, 434,
615; 14:23, 25
spent 1742 in Acapulco 13:472
visited Guam early in 1743 13:573
- N.S. del Pilar**, frigate 17:111-112, 114, 276, 281,
374, 472-473
discovered an island in mid-Pacific 17:280
- N.S. del Rosario**, galleon N° 1 10:211, 309, 332,
381, 427, 431, 439, 561, 593, 672, 674; 11:86, 356,
371, 436
launched in 1691 9:529
her full name 10:141
commanded by General Madrazo in 1691-92 9:652
visited Guam in 1692 9:542, 582
eastbound in 1695 10:61
replaced another with same name 10:675
manifest of 1699 10:228-229
at Merizo in June 1700 10:231
manifest of 1701 10:333-334
visited Guam in 1701 10:360
manifest of 1703 10:383
attacked by English pirates in 1705 10:673; 11:62
manifest of 1705 10:522
manifest of 1709 11:89-90
to Acapulco in 1710 11:151, 452
commanded by General Elorriaga in 1710-11
11:540, 544
manifest of 1711 11:444-445
- N.S. del Rosario**, galleon N° 2 14:23, 25-26, 174
crew in 1749 14:107-108
commanded by General Arrieta 14:180
her last voyage 1761-62 14:315, 317
burned by the English in 1762 14:319
- N.S. del Rosario**, galliot 10:573, 594-595
instruction issued to her Captain 10:593
lost at Naranja Islands in. 1708 10:661
- N.S. del Rosario**, patache 10:673; 11:617-618
Portuguese patache sent to Marianas 10:432
took 4 Concepción guns to Cavite in 1704 10:555
- N.S. del Rosario**, launch/packet 14:656-657, 664
chartered to go to Guam 14:581
commanded by Capt. Gonzalez in 1771 14:586
bought from Casten for 10,000 pesos 14:583, 589
1772 voyage Manila-Guam-Manila 14:644, 655
- N.S. del Rosario y los Santos Reyes**, galleon
13:142, 150, 615
- N.S. del Rosario**, alias La Paloma
See Paloma, ship
- N.S. del Rosario**, alias Princesa 16:87-88, 111,
167, 179, 198, 200-201, 203-204, 255; 17:640
- Nadadores Islands
See Lib Island
- Nadeshda**, ship 17:607
- Nagasaki, Japan 3:92, 102, 148, 150, 152, 266,
317, 326, 329, 348, 373, 397, 405, 455, 550, 606,
617
last ship to visit there 3:598
martyrs of 3:78-79
- Nakamura, Japan 3:392
- Nama Island 4:253
- Namoluk Atoll 4:253
- Namonuito Group 2:336; 4:253; 10:125
- Namorik atoll 17:237
- Namu Island 2:335, 337
discovered 2:412, 415, 422, 425, 430
map of it 2:415
- Nancy**, ship 17:574
- Nani, Master-of-camp Antonio
Chamorro leader of Umatac in 1721 12:292
- Naga, port/bay of 9:561, 603
- Nagle, Jacob 16:420
- Namnam*
Chamorro word meaning Courage, "guts" 6:621
- Nan Madol ruins, Pohnpei 1:34
- Nancy Codex 1:628
See Pigafetta—narratives
- Nancy Globe 1:628
- Naples, Italy
where Fr. Muscati was born 8:680
where Fr. de Angelis studied philosophy 8:323
- Nápoles, Vicente de 1:486, 511, 518
- Naranja Islands, Phil. 10:653-654; 13:142-143, 148;
14:335
site of shipwreck of galliot Rosario in 1708 10:661
- Narborough, Sir John
his lieutenant arrested by Esplana in Chile 8:498
- Nassau Fleet 3:19, 570-571, 578, 580-581, 586, 596
at Acapulco 3:585
at Guam 3:593
- Nassio, Fr. Thoma
Jesuit living in Genoa, Italy 7:155
- Native cures
See Medicine
- Naturaliste**, corvette 17:453, 456
- Nauru Island 16:380; 17:314
discovered by Capt. Fearn in 1798 17:184
natives described 17:185
re-discovered by Capt. Ray in 1801 17:347
- Nautilus**, snow/brig 16:380; 17:243-244; 18:315,
557-558
2nd voyage to Micronesia in 1801 17:378
- Nava, Captain Andrés 14:489
- Nava, Manuel de
Mexican killed by Pigus at Guae, Guam, on 31
March 1672 5:404, 425-427; 6:124; 7:69; 8:184

- Naval Museum, Madrid 1:85
 Naval Ordinances 14:158, 668
 additions thereto 14:164
 instructions annexed to them 14:168
 Navamuel y Villegas, Major Ignacio 12:395
 Navarra, Melchor de 5:293
 Navarrete
 See also Fernandez de Navarrete
 Navarrete, Midshipman José 19:20
 commanded brig Rafael in 1799 17:230
 commanded lighter Sonora in 1818 18:550, 589;
 19:36
 Navarro, Captain Domingo
 i/c frigate San Rafael in 1801-02 17:372, 472
 Navarro, Fr. Silvestre
 certified Fr. Bouwens' signature 9:158
 Navassas Island 5:353
 Navidad, port of New Spain 1:54-57, 573, 583, 608,
 610; 2:33, 41, 48-50, 54, 58-59, 74, 78-80, 105, 109,
 116, 125, 133, 135, 139, 148-149, 151, 173, 183,
 212, 243-244, 247, 259, 264, 267, 297, 377-378;
 3:462, 472-474; 10:415; 13:379; 14:668; 16:150, 152
 Navigation
 definition of a degree 1:276
 compass card 1:222
 latitudes at sea 1:223
 longitude measurements 1:283, 377-378; 3:342
 magnetic variation 1:243; 10:50, 617
 search for the return route eastward 2:31, 56, 67,
 125, 132, 162, 179, 221, 263, 366
 Arnold's chronometers 17:638; 18:149
 Barraud's chronometers 18:183, 233, 492
 Broghstack's chronometers 17:638
 Hardy's chronometers 18:233
 Margett's chronometers 17:616
 Parkinson's chronometers 18:149
 Pennington's chronometers 17:609
 Parrot's machine to draw water from depth 18:577
 Reichenbach's theodolite 18:576
 typical set of ship signals in 1798 17:663
 Arrowsmith's chart 18:205, 212, 287, 313, 501, 503,
 505
 Krusenstern's chart 18:599
 Bowditch's tables 18:475
 Norie's tables 18:501
 Carolinian compass, navigation 18:671; 19:151,
 535, 667
 judging water depth by its color 18:254
 landfall revealed by birds flying home 18:287
 sailing directions for the Pacific 18:55
 See also Canoes, Galleons, Ships, Winds,
 Typhoons, Urdaneta
 Nazareno, alias Buen Jesús, galleon 6:673, 676,
 679
 hit Diamond Rock in Cadiz Harbor in 1679 7:277;
 8:325, 455, 473
 Nebra, Gen./Major Juan Domingo de 13:91, 97, 143-
 144, 149; 14:101
 his bio-sketch 13:92
 master of galleon Burgos in 1717 12:68-70
 commanded patache Dolores in 1725 10:677
 commanded galleon Guía in 1735 10:680
 Necker Island 16:239
 Née, Louis 16:447, 465, 557
 Negrero, Jorge 12:389
 Negrete, Pedro Celestino 18:479
 Negros Island
 same as Buglas island 2:101, 143, 168
 Nepean, Captain 16:608
 Neptune, ship 15:662; 17:201, 381-383, 385, 590,
 631, 636-637
 visited Tinian in 1798 17:159
 Neüman, Fr. Joseph 7:155, 158, 180, 185, 473
 Neumayer, Fr. Carlos
 German Jesuit who welcomed the Dutch 13:609
 Neva, ship 17:607
 Neville's Island
 See Tobi
 New Galicia 1:622
 New Guinea 1:571, 606; 2:44, 71-72, 184, 252, 269,
 278, 395, 411, 432; 3:35, 39, 51, 234, 238; 10:468,
 471; 15:531, 577-578, 596, 632, 655, 669; 16:50, 79,
 646
 first visited by Carolinians 4:250-255
 best explored from Philippines 6:310
 canoe that drifted there from Moluccas 10:667
 New Hazard, ship 18:83, 90
 New Spain (now Mexico) 1:477, 507-508, 583, 608,
 610, 627; 2:133, 139, 163, 208, 210-212, 377, 384,
 396, 398; 3:218, 220, 224, 253, 255, 263, 294, 607
 See also Mexico
 New Zealand
 visited by French ships in 1772 14:593
 Maori natives killed Captain Marion 14:628, 647
 claimed for France 14:621
 New Year's Island
 See Mejit Island
 Newfoundland
 See Land of the Cod-fish
 Ngabuked, town of Palau 18:77-82
 Ngatik Atoll 4:254; 16:47, 50-52, 56, 608; 17:213,
 477, 490
 possible discovery 1:516
 Ngulu Atoll 4:249; 10:124; 17:222, 652
 discovered 2:203
 map of it 2:204
 re-discovered by Capt. Binasá in 1711 11:354, 540
 described in 1711 as 4 small islets, etc. 11:356
 Yapese spoken there 18:356
 Nica
 Chamorro word for a type of root crop 6:342, 568,
 599, 622, 651; 8:457; 16:517-518
 Nicaragua 2:33; 5:294
 Nicholas, ship
 English pirate ship 8:487
 careened at Guam 8:492
 described by Fr. Bouwens 8:216
 reported by Governor Esplana 8:379
 Nicholson, Dr. 15:568, 573, 601, 605
 killed by natives of New Guinea 15:579, 634
 Nickel, Fr. General Goswino
 General of the Jesuits 4:110, 117, 128; 7:376
 Nicobar Islands 1:606
 Nicol, John 16:321
 Nicolás, Juan 1:152
 Nieto, Admiral/General Antonio 4:459, 464, 466,
 495, 500-504; 5:106; 6:72, 365, 443, 621, 662-664;
 7:107, 110, 114, 382-383, 432, 444, 461, 487, 672;
 9:28, 440; 10:424
 commanded galleon Santo Niño in 1685 8:583

- his ship not ready for chartering 9:541
 Lieutenant-Governor of Sorsogon in 1688 9:127-128
- Nieto, Fr. Jorge 1:571, 574
- Nifiña, Santiago
 Chamorro who died in Saipan 11:81
- Nikunau Island, Gilberts
 discovered by Byron in 1765 14:359-360, 369
- Nile, ship 17:495, 497
- Nilio, Gaspar 1:578
- Niña, ship 1:60-62
- Niño, Andrés 1:187, 305
- Niño de Tavera, Governor Juan 3:598, 602-604,
 607, 610-611, 616, 619-621, 633
 his "residencia", or audit 3:626
- Nithard, Fr./Cardinal Everard 4:162, 234; 5:272,
 303, 544-545; 7:379
 his bio-sketch 4:344
 confessor of Queen Mariana of Austria 5:539
 a former Inquisitor, etc. 7:483
 expelled from Court on 15 Feb. 1669 10:410
 died soon after becoming Cardinal 10:412
- Noble, Miguel 1:543, 545, 550, 553, 555, 561
- Nobunaga 3:147
- Nochebuena, Fr. Andrés de 3:201
- Nogera, Juan de 12:289
- Nogueira, Fr. Francisco 9:640
- Nomano, Hampe 3:413
- Nombre de Dios 1:524
- Nomwin Atoll 4:253; 17:464; 18:658, 668
- Nonohot, Chief
 resident of Rota 4:575
- Nonouti Island 1:561
 discovered in 1799 17:243
- Noos Island
 perhaps original name of Farallon de Medinilla 6:86
- Nootka Sound 16:422; 17:80, 115
- Nordenskiöld's Atlas 1:88
- Noriega, Fr. Diego de 6:315
 arrived in 1671 6:116
 died of phthisis in January 1672 5:401; 6:121
- Noronha, Antonio de
 Viceroy of India 2:368
- Norsagaray, Domingo 14:319
- North, Oliver
 See Van Noort, Olivier
- Northumberland**, ship 15:71
- Noruega, Second-Lieut. José 10:542
- Noruega, Martín de 2:591
- Noterman, Pedro 11:608, 610
- Noyelle, Fr. General Charles de
 Jesuit General 5:260, 296-297; 8:42, 82, 84, 113,
 172, 301-302
 his bio-sketch 7:287
- La Nublada Island 1:569, 585, 595, 604, 610; 2:56,
 149-150, 269; 3:463
 See also Socorro Island
- Nueva Segovia 4:40-41, 84
 See also Cagayan Province
- Ñufa, Francisco 6:91
 native of Rota 4:512, 556
 his miraculous cure 5:490, 686
- Nufor Island 1:549, 553, 560, 562
- Nukuoro Atoll 1:34
 formerly Nokuor, or Togoo 4:253
 misspelled Loguioir 4:254
- discovered by frigate San Rafael in 1806 17:618
 artifacts collected there 17:627
 first description of the natives 17:623
- Nuna, Ana
 Chamorro woman living in Rota 11:80
- Nunes de Carvalho, António 1:247
- Nuñez, Fr. Antonio 10:415
- Nuñez, Gaspar 3:221, 564
- Nuñez, Captain Juan 11:120; 12:75, 276, 287, 289
 had arrived at Guam in 1696 12:291
 lived with a Chamorro concubine 12:295
- Nuñez Vasco
 See Balboa
- Nuñez de Solorzano, Pedro 2:288, 320, 361
- Nuñez de Villavicencio, (José Antonio) Nuño
 captain of patache Pilar in 1739 10:682
 See also Villavivencio
- Nuñez del Rambo, Benito 11:433
- Nunn, G. E. 1:245
- Nutmeg 1:264-265
- Nutzen, Fr. John
 acquaintance of Fr. Bouwens 9:522
- Nuun, Captain Ignacio 10:195
 Chamorro chief, formerly from Agrigan 10:194, 223
- Nye, Captain David
 commanded ship New Hazard in 1812 18:89

O

- Oagari Islands
 See Kita Daito Islands
- O'Brien, Daniel
 Irish pilot befriended by Fr. Cantova 13:203
- Oceania 1:29
- O'Kennedy, Cecilia
 widow of Captain Casten 14:589
- Obando, Br. Francisco
 companion of Fr. Mansilla 6:250
- Obando, José de 11:655
- Obando, Ignacio José Camilo
 born aboard a Manila galleon 14:125
- Ocadiz, Fr. Juan de
 brother of the King 3:497
 murdered 3:495
- O'Cain, ship 18:584; 19:56
- Ocampo, Fr. Gerónimo de 3:140
- Ocaña y Alarcón, Gabriel de 4:34, 48-49
- Ocean, ship 17:568, 576
- Ocean Island
 See Banaba Island
- Ochoa, Bernabé
 member of Council of Indies in 1679 7:129
- Ocho, Juan de
 mutinous ship master 3:494
- Ochoa, Vicente de
 member of Council of Indies in 1681 7:226
- Odaki, Japan 3:278, 302, 323
- Odawara, Japan 3:369, 376
- Odon, Fr. Ambrosio 10:422, 429, 431
- Odu, Juan
 Chamorro resident of Titito, Rota 10:179
- O'Farrell, John Christopher 18:144
- Ogasawara Shoto
 See Bonin Islands
- Ogusan, Felipe
 Carolinian who drifted to Samar in 1711 12:302
- Ojeda, Captain Juan de 12:289; 13:62
- Ojeda y Centellas, Adjutant/Capt. Francisco 12:287, 289
 wrongly accused by the Inquisition 12:420
 returned to join his wife in Guam 12:572
- Okinawa Islands
 same as Lequios Islands 2:146, 379, 536
 same as Armenian Islands 2:530, 536
- Okino-Daito Tori Island 18:185
 re-discovered in 1807 17:654
 See Parece Vela Island
- Olaez, Captain Juan de 3:627
- Olandia, Pilot Francisco 3:152
- Olarte, Adjutant Domingo de 12:274
- Olave, Juan de 1:450
- Olavide, Major/General Francisco de 10:383;
 11:654; 13:142
 commanded galleon Santo Cristo in 1714-1715
 10:675; 11:652
- Olavide y Michelena, Navy Lieut & Governor Enrique
 14:18-20, 80, 98, 265, 459, 461, 521, 580, 582, 585;
 18:112
- Governor of Marianas twice, 1749-56, 1768-71
 14:17, 458, 577
- Olayta, Adjutant Juan Bautista de 12:353
- Olazabal, Captain Agustín
 chief pilot 12:295
- Old Sun, Dutch ship 3:493
 N.B. Not the original Dutch name.
- Oleek
 Palauan word meaning Bat 15:253
- Olimarao Island 11:272, 282
- Olit
 Carolinian boy learning Visayan 10:601
 testimony of this Carolinian boy 10:603
- Oliva, Fr. General Juan Pablo
 Jesuit General 4:232, 234; 5:219, 221, 510, 547,
 550; 6:265, 355; 7:188, 529; 8:172, 181; 9:429
- Oliva, Pedro de 2:79
- Olivera, Pilot Antonio de 3:161, 166-168
- Olivers, or Oliviers, Daniel
 pirate who last commanded brig Dolores 19:35
- Olot Island 18:260, 265
- O'Mahon, Lieut. William 17:472
- Omatuc, native of Guam 1:290-291
- Omura, Japan 3:265, 455
- Oñate, Francisco de Loadi de 2:644
- Oquendo, General Antonio de 3:414
- Oranug
 Chamorro assassin of a soldier in Gani Is. 9:56
- Orduña, General Juan Pablo de 12:395
 commanded galleon Sacra Familia in 1722 10:676
- Oraitilipu Shoal 17:556
- Orange, Dutch ship 3:572, 576
- Ordáx, Fr. Diego de 3:628
- Ordoñez, Gonzalo 3:174
- Ordoñez de Cevallos, Pedro 2:586
- Orella y Ugalde, General Lorenzo de 4:84, 107
- Orellana, Fr. Francisco Xavier de
 aboard failed voyage of Mariana sloop in 1680 7:420
- Orendain, Dr. Santiago de
 leading citizen of Manila 14:101
- Orina, ship
 formerly the O'Cain 18:92; 19:54, 56
- Oriol, Fr. Pedro
 rector of a Jesuit college at Manila 9:53
- Orisolo, Major Pedro de
 his bio-sketch, potential Governor but died 9:653
 Warden of Cavite, arrested Esplana 9:128, 132
- Oroluk Atoll 4:254; 16:51-54; 17:618, 624
- Oroolong I. [i.e. Ulong] 15:213, 239-240, 243-244,
 258, 265-266, 278, 280, 295, 600, 613, 639
 its latitude determined 15:251
 its description 15:142, 367
 ceded to England 15:140
 coconut trees planted there 15:290
 fortified with barricade and guns 15:129, 180
 commemorative plate left there 15:311-312, 542
 overgrown by 1791 15:541-542
- Oroolong, schooner 15:122-124, 132, 211-213,
 240, 256

- her size was 1/6 that of Antelope 15:204
 had a draught of 6 feet 15:147
 caulked with lime putty 15:267
 given a Palauan name 15:287
 painted red and yellow 15:255
 her launching 15:290-294
 supplied with food 15:320
 her departure from Palau 15:322-323, 331
 arrival at Macao in Nov. 1783 15:459
 sold in China 15:336-338, 343, 345, 347, 460
- Oropesa, Spain
 site of a Jesuit college 4:110; 6:355-356
- Oropesa, Balthasar de
 investigated by the Inquisition 10:461
- Orote Point, Guam 1:465; 11:395, 397; 12:453;
 16:555-556, 558, 567, 570
 where a Carolinian canoe landed in 1721 12:245
 See also Guam Island—Orote, village of
- Orozco, Alberto de 2:302
- Orpheus, mythical character 6:128
- Orpheus**, ship 17:515
- Ortega, Captain Antonio de 11:315
- Ortega, Fr. Gerónimo de 4:107; 5:605; 12:54
 replaced by Fr. Morales as Procurator in 1682
 7:626, 662; 8:120
- Ortega, Major Jorge de
 master of galleon Santo Cristo in 1689 9:357
- Ortega, Pedro de 2:415, 426, 429
- Ortega Montañez, Archbishop Juan de 10:513
- Otelius, Abraham 1:641, 645; 5:214
 his portrait 1:645
 his map 1:645, 648
- Ortiga, Juan Fermín de
 royal treasurer at Manila 8:63, 393; 10:552, 556,
 572, 579
- Ortiz, Fr. Ambrosio 8:478
 wanted documents for a history book 9:204, 294
- Ortiz, Juan 10:633
- Ortiz, Manuel 10:383; 12:68
- Ortiz, Adjutant Santiago 12:287
- Ortiz de Agurto, Sancho 2:462
- Ortiz de Chaboya, Domingo 3:129
- Ortiz de Landazuri, Tomás 16:69
- Ortiz de Mosquera, Juan 2:283, 285, 288, 292, 299,
 301-302, 307
- Ortiz de Otalera, Antonio 8:58, 427, 429, 482, 484,
 486, 506-508, 510, 600, 602, 668, 675; 9:26, 47,
 105, 187-188, 191-192, 331, 356, 360, 363, 380,
 385, 564
 secretary of Council of Indies 9:24
- Ortiz de Retes, Iñigo 1:572, 599, 606
- Ortiz de Ruedas, Pedro 1:571, 575, 597-598
- Osaka, Japan 3:104, 149, 151-152, 266, 293, 328,
 398
- Osborne, Captain
 commanded HMS Arrogant in 1802 17:515
- Osborne, Douglas 1:33
- Oscorta, General José de
 agent of Gov. Pimentel at Manila 11:544-545
- Osa, Fr. Felipe de 4:232, 455; 5:84, 85, 95
- Oshu, Japan
 former name of Sendai province 3:329, 379, 417
- Osi, Ignacio
 Chamorro boy who visited Manila and Mexico, 1671-
 75 4:503; 5:147; 6:269
- Osorio, Jacobo Manuel 11:653
- Osorio, Luís
 Bishop of Puebla 6:108
- Osorio y Peralta, Dr. Diego
 another pseudonym of Fr. Sanvitores 4:378; 5:683
- Osprey**, brig 18:485, 487
- Ostend, Belgium 5:226, 235
- Otalora, Juan de 11:380, 382
- Otazo, Fr. Diego de 13:57, 111, 276, 278-279, 285-
 289
- Otondo, Antonio
 sent to Calif. to protect incoming galleons 10:419
- Otter**, ship 17:59, 62, 100, 115
- Our Lady of Conception
 her statue brought from Manila to Guam 4:301
 patron saint of Guam garrison 7:383; 14:29
- Our Lady of Good Voyages, i.e. N.S. del Buen Viage
 7:384
- Our Lady of Guadalupe 4:135, 139; 5:22, 38; 6:93,
 501; 7:472; 11:82
 patron saint of Tinian 5:42
 her statue in church at Ayran was miraculous 6:442
- Our Lady of Guía
 her statue aboard Trinidad in 1762 14:334
- Our Lady of the Immaculate Conception
 name for soldiers' sodality 9:415, 417
 statue in Pago in 1680s 9:409
 statue moved to Agaña 9:496
- Our Lady of Loreto 13:200, 228, 230, 272
 patroness of Caroline Island Mission 13:200, 342
- Our Lady of Passau 13:441
- Our Lady of Peace (and Good Voyages) 5:493;
 13:22; 14:21
 her name given to a temporary fort in Tinian 4:584,
 596-597
- Oviedo, Gonzalo Fernandez de 1:23, 143, 288, 481,
 525
- Oviedo, Lieut. Juan de
 his declaration 12:648
 spent 1 year in Guam, 1724-25 12:647
- Ozaeta, Dr. José (Francisco) de
 treasurer in Mexico 12:136, 218, 309, 658
- Ozaeta y Oro, Juan de 10:429
 member of Audiencia, stayed at Mexico in 1688
 9:356
 at Manila in 1692 9:561
- Oyarvide, Captain Mateo de
 commanded ship Rey Carlos in 1796 17:78, 81

P

Paarang

Carolinian word meaning Iron 14:433

Pablo, Pedro 5:149

Pabón, Licentiate José Antonio 9:554; 10:454, 579;
12:105, 225, 291, 319, 324, 404

member Audiencia, arrived Manila 1697 10:132
recommended by Fr. Morales 10:137

sought refuge in Augustinian church 12:624

Pabón, Br. Pedro (not Tomás) 6:315; 7:258, 681;
8:41; 9:54, 59

acted as a physician and surgeon 8:582

almost drowned when knocked overboard 8:579

wounded during 1684 revolt 8:339, 580

died of a serious illness in March 1688 8:581

his eulogy 8:574

Pacheco, General Antonio 16:104

owner of 30-cubit boat named Carmen 14:582-583

Pacheco, Gerónimo 2:145, 167, 352

Pacheco, Captain Juan 2:443

Pacheco, Pedro 2:259, 268

Pacheco, *et al*

"Coleccion de Indias" 2:22

Pacific Ocean 1:625

discovery by Balboa 1:105

so named by Magellan 1:209, 211

same as South Sea 2:33, 148, 378

crossing of it 1:221, 231, 233, 258, 275

Mar de Damas 2:518

its size discussed by Dampier 8:539

See also Cartography of the Pacific

See also Mendocino Sea

See also Navigation

Pacific Sea Resources, Inc. 4:21, 23

Pacific Science Board 1:21

Pacification

royal orders concernint it 2:4451, 457

Packet, ship 19:56

Paddock, Captain Benjamin

commanded ship Maria in 1798 17:202

Padilla, Captain 15:28

Padilla, Captain/Major Francisco (de) 11:166, 170-
171, 218, 229, 231-233, 235, 240-241, 247, 262,

264, 270, 281, 283, 300, 375, 469, 476-477

named first military commander of Carolines 10:642;
11:165

instruction issued to him 11:194

commanded pataches S. Trinidad and S. Miguel
11:196; 13:127

Padilla, Manuel 16:296

Padilla, García de 1:359, 539

Padre Magas, i.e. Great Father

name given to Fr. Superior Sanvitores 7:396

Padua, Antonio de 2:601

Pagan Island 1:332; 6:86; 7:598; 10:159-160, 180,
191, 196; 17:309, 378, 605; 18:183, 556

described by Delano 17:517-518

surveyed in 1818 18:492-493

Pagave, Francisco de 11:357

Page, Captain Benjamin 16:377-378, 607

commanded ship Ann and Hope in 1798 17:211

commanded ship Trumbull in 1810-11 18:83

Page, Captain Nathaniel

commanded ship Indus in 1817 18:474

Pagès, Viscount P.-M.-François 16:386

visited Guam in 1768 14:448

Pago Mayor Island 2:209

Pagtacotan, Ignacio

nephew of Captain Santa Cruz 8:416, 439, 443, 509-
510; 9:43

Painhin

Chamorro youth killed by Figueroa 5:426

Paintapu, Carolinian native 16:168-169

Paita, port of Peru 1:546; 8:488

Pajaros Island

See Jemo Island

Palacio, Miguel de 2:575

Palacio y del Hoyo, Dr. Francisco Antonio de
11:433-434, 437-438

Palacios, Pilot Benito de 3:314, 317, 347, 361

Palacios, Fr. Juan de 10:428-429

acting Provincial of Mexico in 1699 10:214

Palacios, Captain Lope de 2:554

Palacios, Colonel Pedro 14:672

arrived at Manila in 1772 14:671

Palafox, Bishop Juan de 4:46, 49; 5:357

Palanan, Phil. 6:539

Palapag, port of Samar, Phil. 3:548; 4:37, 567;
5:147; 7:361, 365; 8:149-150; 9:62; 10:132, 137,
600, 602-603, 621, 650, 658; 13:142, 149, 260;
14:166, 320, 335, 455, 559; 16:162, 167, 474, 489,
534, 558; 18:63; 19:36

where Fr. Besco served 7:437

where galleon Filipino was burned in 1762 14:319

Palau Islands 2:336; 10:124, 446; 11:281, 343, 469,
476, 515; 12:96, 246, 302; 13:115, 221; 14:543;
15:29, 352, 367, 649; 16:615, 617-618; 17:29, 457,
462, 477, 563, 631-637

also written Palao, Panloc, Panlog, etc. 11:168,
200; 12:34

discovered by Francis Drake in 1579 2:489, 492
re-discovered in 1710 11:200, 230, 239, 247, 262,
271, 280, 300, 338

this name sometimes used to mean all of Carolines
12:101

origin of the name Palau 15:27, 266

perhaps seen by Fr. Cebreros 10:667

Ngerdmau, possible origin of a drift voyage 4:491
visited by patache Santo Domingo in 1712 11:485-
486, 504, 540

islands described 11:365

natives described 11:240, 272, 303; 15:72-73, 89,
330-331, 386-388, 397-403; 18:73

natives used throwing sticks to throw darts 11:303
had bad reputation in rest of Carolines 11:304;
13:127

had 2 main principalities from earliest times 12:464
their exploration 12:21, 30-31, 33, 37, 40, 44-45

plan to occupy them in 1714 12:24, 95

- their would-be Spanish governor 13:127
 would-be capital of the Carolines 12:101
 sighted by ship Ponsborne in 1769 14:541
 visited by Capt. Douglas in 1788 15:494
 Angaur visited by Englishmen in 1788 15:502
 sighted by English ships in 1789 15:508, 511
 visited by Capt. Thornton in 1796 17:27
 visited by ship Duff in 1797 17:91
 visited by galleon Filipino in 1799 17:248
 surveyed by galleon Filipino in 1800 17:291
 visited by ship Amethyst in 1810 18:69, 71
 EIC directive written by Dalrymple 15:515
 first visit by McCluer in 1791 15:522, 532, 600
 first dogs there 15:76, 97, 111, 236, 364
 pilfering, petty thefts 15:251, 406-407, 604
 local products 15:362-367
 sailing directions 15:664
 charts 16: 621-631 16:622
 many coups d'état 1792-1804 15:663
 beachcombers Leachit, Baker, etc. 18:74, 76, 82
 See also Carolines, Cannibalism
 See also Customs, Palauan
 See also Roxas, Antonio
 See also Population statistics
 Palauan language 15:437-450, 675-579
 numbers, as recorded in 1797 17:91
 Palauans
 they all knew how to swim 15:667
 some visited China 15:619-622
Palavan
 native name for giant taro 14:559
 Palavicino, Fr. Francisco 9:428, 624
 ordained before departure from Spain 6:673
 arrived 1688, posted to Agat 9:203
 Palavicino, Fr. Juan Andrés de 4:460; 5:114
 Jesuit Provincial at Manila in 1680 7:269
 resigned on account of phthisis 7:487
 died at Manila 9:62
 Palazuelos, Br. Francisco
 visited Guam 4:348, 445
 Palestrina, Salvat de 1:85
 Palma, Fr. Luís de la 4:119
 Palmas, or Palmeiras, Island
 See Miangas Islands
 Palmer, Rev. Thomas F. 17:427-428, 430-432, 435
 Palmito (heart-of-palm) 1:617
 Palo, town of Leyte, Phil. 10:595
Palo María
 Filipino word for a tree growing in Marianas 4:624;
 5:67; 10:221
 See also Daog
Paloma, ship 16:381; 17:386, 394-398, 425-428,
 430-435, 438-439, 443, 445-448, 450
 captured in 1802 17:306, 452
 inventory of her remains 17:435-437
 See also N.S. del Rosario, alias Paloma
 Palomares, Pedro de
 notary aboard the Buen Socorro 5:51, 136, 141
 Palomino, Pilot Francisco 4:152
 Palomino, Juan 16:307, 637
 Palomino, Pedro 4:25
 Palu, Fray François, O.P. 5:146, 599; 6:276, 682
 Bishop of Sinopili, arrived at Manila 14:182
 left Manila for China 8:121
 his death reported in China 8:186
 Pampanga, Province of Philippines 4:246
 Pampangos, or Pampangueños
 200 of them to be sent to Marianas 5:79, 185, 194,
 197, 423, 523, 585-586; 7:138, 444
 their rebellion of 1661 in the Philippines 5:248
 Panama 1:305, 523, 580; 2:590; 3:448; 5:311-312,
 321
 Panaon Island 2:100, 167
 Panay Island, Phil. 2:379, 447; 3:218
 settlement of 2:436, 438
 Pancaldo, León 1:315, 319
 Pandanus 16:520; 18:357, 684
 Panelo, Juan Antonio
 leading citizen of Manila 14:173
 Pangasinan, Province of Phil. 5:248
 Pangæa, the super-continent 1:25-27
 Pangilinan, Gaspar 16:660
 Pangilinan, Corporal Onofre 17:450
 Panthallassa Sea 1:27
Panther, packet 16:615, 617, 620, 622, 630
 described as a snow by Delano 15:646
 left Bombay in 1790 15:595
 visited Palau in 1791 and 1793 15:515
 arrival at Palau 15:534, 568, 600
 left Palau in Feb. 1791 15:615
 returned to Palau in June 1791 15:625
 left Palau for N. Guinea in June 1791 15:655
 visited New Guinea 15:578
 visited Amboina 15:578
 visited Timor 15:579
 visited Macao in 1791 15:567, 616
 under a new captain in 1793 15:582
 returned to Bombay 15:584
 was at Suez in 1794 15:516
 published account of her voyages 15:523
 Pantoja, Fr. Alonso
 Procurator general of the Indies 6:493-497, 575,
 639, 675; 7:19-21, 141-142, 147, 149-150, 297-298,
 300, 667
 Papal Bull 1:66-67, 79
 Papal Nuncio 10:507
Papahurao
 Chamorro word meaning Leader 4:458, 460, 464,
 470-471; 5:232
 Pape, Fr. Libertus de 5:257, 260-261, 263-264, 266,
 268-269, 273, 288, 309-310, 313, 319-321, 325,
 329; 6:168, 272, 625; 7:54, 227, 575-576, 583; 8:43,
 47, 79; 9:514, 522, 605
 his letter forwarded to China 9:639
 Belgian Jesuit Superior 10:74; 11:510
 Papebroch, Fr. Daniel 6:158; 10:162-163
 Papua-New Guinea
 Papuas 1:508, 522, 548
 its coast to be surveyed by McCluer 15:517-518
 See also New Guinea
 Paracali, coast of 4:35
Padagdag
 Chamorro word meaning Lie 4:604
 Now written Padakdak.
 Paraguay Mission 7:277, 282, 287
 Parañaque, Phil. 4:35-36
 Pardiñas Villar de Francos, Bernardo Antonio 10:64-
 67, 71, 84
 Pardo, Archbishop Fray Felipe 5:606; 7:662; 9:232
 supposedly in favor of Governor Vargas 7:272

- the controversy he caused 8:65, 170, 172
his death reported 10:423
- Pardo, Gerónimo 7:40
- Pardos de Losada, Captain Juan 3:336, 339
- Parece Vela Island
discovered by the Spanish 2:224, 234
re-discovered by a Dutch ship 4:39
re-discovered by Capt. Bishop 17:73
- Paredes, Captain Domingo de
serving in Marianas in 1709 11:63
- Pareja, Cristobal de 1:571, 575
- Pareja, Fr. Miguel de 9:392
author of a panegyric of Fr. Sanvitores 6:472
- Paris, Francisco de 1:480
- Parker, Captain William 15:512
See also Hyde-Parker, Captain
- Parraga, Lieut. Francisco de
commanded warship Concepción in 1804 17:581
- Parral
See Santa María del Parral, ship
- Parreño, Governor Alexandro 17:441-442, 444-447,
450, 507-510, 531, 533-536, 645; 18:23, 31, 36, 40-
41, 49, 68, 341
his letter of appointment 17:504
back to Mexico, and perhaps Spain 18:138
- Parrilla, Francisco de la 3:150
- Pasarin, José
leading citizen of Manila 14:173
- Passaron, Spain
birthplace of Br. Pabón 8:578
- Passion Island
same as Clipperton Island 11:417
or else, same as Ngatik Atoll
- Pastells, Fr. Pablo 10:647
- Pastor y Santos, Emilio 1:562
- Patagonia
giant natives 1:210-211, 273
- Patani (Malaysia) 2:146, 167
- Paternina, Fray José de
his death at sea 4:562, 564
- Patiño, José 12:316, 680
Navy procurement, Cadiz 1724 12:332, 335
- Patrocinio Island
See Pearl and Hermes Reef
- Patronato*
Spanish word meaning Protectorate 1:81
- Patterson, ship 17:549-550
- Patterson, Captain Robert
commanded ship Royal Charlotte in 1806 17:635
commanded ship Elizabeth in 1809 18:24
- Patterson, Samuel 17:649
- Paul, Mrs. Carroll
bought some Micronesian documents in 1923 8:182
- Paulosca, Sister Mariana
Polish nun, first woman around the world? 10:411
- Pavón
See Pabón
- Pax Augusta*
See Badajoz Conference
- Payne, Captain John
commanded ship Ponsborne 14:541
- Payo de Ribera, Archbishop Fray Luís 6:269, 478,
660-662; 9:437, 440
acted as Viceroy of New Spain 6:151; 7:130, 135,
137, 400
- sent Lazcano to Philippines 9:69
- Paz, frigate
19:69-70, 580
See also N.S. de la Paz, frigate
- Paz, Fray Juan de. O.P.
a friend of the Jesuits of Manila 9:603
- Pazuengos, Fr. Bernardo 14:276, 394
accompanied Fr. Murillo Velarde to Spain 14:67
- Pearce, Captain Nathaniel
commanded ship Asia in 1804 17:563
- Pearl and Hermes Reef
discovered by frigate Pilar in 1798 17:281
- Pedroche, Fr. Fray Cristobal
banished to New Spain, but returned to Manila 9:64
- Pedrosa, Antonio de 12:332, 406, 683
- Peerle, Dutch ship
frigate captured from Cardona 3:20, 477, 479
- Pegan Island
main island of Mapia Is. 14:437
See also Mapia Islands
- Peimbert, Manuel 17:530
- Pelew Islands
See Palau Islands
- Peleliu, or Peliliu, I. 15:95, 186, 256, 258, 261, 615;
17:292
expedition against it 15:255, 257, 261-265, 371,
404, 541
its defences 15:264
its chief described 15:269
- Pellerin, Mr.
clerk of ship St-Louis in 1713 11:553
- Pennant!*
Carolinian word meaning "forbidden" [tabu] 18:661
- Penrhyn Islands
same as Tongareva, N. Cooks 18:459
- Peña, Br. Juan de 3:608
- Peña, Fr. Pedro de la 2:587; 3:609
- Peña Bonifaz, Juan Manuel de la
interim Governor of Philippines, 1668-69 4:567-568
- Peña Maceda, Captain Pedro de la 12:269
- Peñaranda, Andrés de 8:429
- Peñol Island 2:233
See also Escarpada Island
- Pequeño, Lieutenant Antón 3:277
- Pennell, Captain Richard 16:612
- Pequi*
neo-Chamorro word meaning Firearm 4:597; 5:76,
397
- Peralta, Rodrigo de 3:142
killed at Rota 3:174
- Peralta, José de
Spanish boy from Puebla killed by Chamorros on 23
July 1671 4:575; 5:498; 6:116; 7:402
- Peralta Calderón, Matías 5:682
- Pereda y Franco, Major Manuel José 14:522
- Perea, Antonio
Mexican soldier killed off Sumay in 1676 6:366, 466
- Perea, Fr. Nicolás 1:571
- Pereira, Gonzalo de 1:477
- Pereira, Fr. José 16:144
- Pereira, Fr. Mauricio 9:603
- Pereira Mamarraque, Gonzalo 2:368, 374, 385,
389, 391
- Pérouse, Jean-François Galaup, Count of La 16:239
- Pérez, Br. Alonso 4:67, 73

- Pérez, Antonio
 Mexican killed off Sumay on 6 Sept. 1671 8:184
- Pérez, Bernardo 1:368-370
- Pérez, Captain Bernardo 17:377
- Pérez, Fr. Cristobal 4:280
- Pérez, Diego 3:409, 439
- Pérez, Felix 13:150
- Pérez, Gaspar 3:664
- Pérez, Major Guillermo de
 ship-builder master at Cavite 12:184
- Pérez, Pilot Guillermo 3:267
- Pérez, Fr. Jacinto 4:142
- Pérez, Fray Lorenzo 13:659
- Pérez, Second-Lieut. Lucas
 superintendent of works at Cavite 12:184
- Pérez, Pedro 12:291
- Pérez Bello, Sergeant Juan 9:675; 19:228
- Pérez Blesa, Fr. Juan Antonio 13:640
- Pérez Cotão, Jerónimo 1:578
- Pérez Franco, General Andrés 3:602
- Pérez Franco, Juan
 soldier from Tenerife, arrived & died 1689 9:415
- Pérez de Ansoategui, Domingo 18:151
- Pérez de Calatayud, Fr. Juan Bautista
 See Boranga, Fr. Carlos
- Pérez de Echavarrí, Juan 2:214
- Pérez de Lema, Ignacio
 Spanish Chargé d'affaires in Russia 18:582-583;
 19:54-55
- Pérez de Tagle, Major Juan Manuel 13:86
- Pérez del Cano, Martín 1:456, 462
- Pérez Gil, Captain Antonio 13:142-143
- Pérez Montoya, Manuel
 piloted patache Dolores in 1725-26 10:677
- Pérez Navas, Captain Francisco (or José)
 trader at Acapulco 10:171, 229, 335, 383, 523, 633;
 11:90, 255-256
- Pericón Expedition 2:21, 335, 345, 360
 list of marooned men 2:320
- Pericón, Pedro Sanchez 2:285-288, 361
- Pericón Mesa, Diego 2:288, 296
- Periquillo, a negro slave 3:158
- Péron, Captain François 17:59, 115
- Perry, Captain
 commanded ship Maryland in 1807 17:646, 649
- Perseverance**, ship 17:590, 596, 598, 652-653
- Peru 1:546; 2:411, 524, 650; 11:595, 647; 12:391-
 392, 394, 400, 403
 ships lost on the way there 2:293
 sailing directions for sailing to Philippines 6:312
 voyage to Solomon Islands not feasible 6:311
 source of some quicksilver for Mexico 10:419
- Pescadores Island(s) 1:543, 553, 560
- Pesquera, Francisco Antonio
 trader at Mexico 17:375
- Petrocha, Fr. Gregorio 3:415
- Pettinati, Fr. Jacob 12:105, 118, 121, 141, 150, 196,
 198
- Phéliepeaux**, or **St-Clément**, ship 11:647
- Pheyland, Thomas 11:588
- Philip, Captain 16:375
- Philip Islands
 same as Sorol
- Philippine Islands 1:414, 561, 567, 588, 591, 605,
 607, 613; 2:42, 44-45, 56-58, 71-72, 81, 109, 118,
 132-133, 139, 149-151, 155, 162, 167, 190, 205,
 250, 262, 281, 330, 383, 475, 486, 516-617, 520,
 640-641, 621-622, 648, 650, 661; 3:50, 63, 72, 128,
 131, 213, 222, 243, 245-246, 251-253, 260, 263,
 267, 322-323, 330, 334, 343-344, 457, 463, 505,
 508, 525, 538, 549, 600; 6:71, 112, 127; 10:40;
 11:585, 603; 16:475
 map of them 1:650
 name at first written Felipinas 1:587
 Spaniards held captive there 2:37-38
 census of Spaniards 2:475
 events of 1565-67 2:349
 events of 1670-73 2:447
 events of 1672-73 2:441
 events of 1673-74 2:459, 462
 maps of them 2:99, 205
 known at first as Islands of the West 2:32, 35, 39-
 40, 56-57, 63, 67, 69-70, 105, 115, 117, 125, 180,
 183, 278, 375, 380, 398, 409, 447, 481
 their discovery 2:29
 ownership in dispute 2:247, 251-252
 Filipino languages 3:59
 Filipino seamen 3:515
 pilots needed there 2:482
 first Filipinos in England 2:568
 Filipino soldiers 3:630
 imaginary soldiers, etc. 10:131
 about 170 good men sent there in 1685 10:418
 117 soldiers sent there in 1689 10:422
 Dutch threat 4:78, 83, 90, 101
 Spanish language to be used in schools 9:331
 Chinese and Spanish there in 1708 10:615
 textiles, gold, wax, etc. exported to Mexico 10:566
 described by Fr. Cortyl in 1709 11:72
 ships trading at Manila in 1710s 12:612
 treatise by Admiral Hyde-Parker 14:75
 natives described by French observer 14:403
 affected by Mexican independence 18:122
 See also Convict soldiers
 See also Filipino immigration
 See also Galleons, Ships, Shipwrecks, Luzon, etc.
- Philips, Midshipman John
 his logbook of HMS Centurion 13:558
- Phillips, William
 English mate of rebel ship Argentina 19:31
- Phymoo, a native of Palau 15:633, 638
- Picazo, Mrs. Isabel
 lived in Mexico, benefactress of Marianas 9:440
- Pico Palacios, Bartolomé 16:101-102, 104, 154
- Pickett, Captain 15:661; 16:619
- Piécourt, Mr.
 owner of ship Princesse 11:409
- Pierson, or Pearson, Albert 15:49, 272
- Piga*
 Chamorro word for a root crop 7:599
- Pigafetta, Antonio 1:104, 201, 288, 290, 292
 his accounts 1:189, 203, 288, 290, 292
 his portrait 1:216
 his monument 1:219, 220
- Pigeons
 in Palau 15:160-161, 173, 253, 365-367, 648
- Pignon, Pilot Antoine 13:620, 623; 14:99-100
- Pigua (rebel) 7:242
- Pigus (a one-eyed Chamorro rebel)
 he threw Nava over a cliff 5:427

- Pikelot Island 4:252; 10:122
- Pilar, frigate 17:31, 37, 42, 49, 52
See also N.S. del Pilar
- Pimentel, Fr. José
shipwrecked at Palau in 1660 4:492; 10:666
- Pimentel, Gen./Governor Juan Antonio 11:21, 52, 118, 120, 133, 141, 150-151, 257-258, 260-261, 397, 414, 441, 451, 453, 456, 541, 547, 571, 642, 645, 673; 12:18-19, 72-73, 77, 103, 160, 167, 175-176, 179, 219, 221, 223-225, 253-254, 271, 273-276, 279, 284, 289-293, 312-313, 506; 19:230
his bio-sketch, Governor of Marianas, 1709-20 12:282
took over government of Marianas in 1709 11:57, 63
his plan to colonize the Carolines 12:71
9 charges retained against him 12:295
accused of tolerating enemy pirates 11:153
accused of running a brothel in Agaña 12:295
legal case and claim against him 11:448, 463, 465; 12:563-564
his arrest and trial 12:252
lists of property seized from him 12:267
should be judged before being sentenced 11:154
sentence against him 12:296
his opinion of previous governors 11:61
- Pimentel, Fr. Luís 4:67, 332, 347, 546, 548; 5:507, 604; 6:95, 97, 265, 557, 681; 7:150; 8:653, 660; 9:331-332, 339-340, 371
his bio-sketch 4:348
his report on the Ladrones 4:303, 309
a friend of the Mariana Mission 6:263
granted a permit for 38 missionaries 6:631
Provincial at Manila in 1680s 9:62, 154, 156, 202
asked Gov. Vargas to send a sloop to Guam 7:265
died at Manila on 5 July 1689 9:372, 392
- Pimentel y Sotomayor, Captain Antonio
sold frigate Santa Rosa to government 14:352
- Pinanco
See Betel nut
- Pineda, Antonio 16:450, 465, 470, 495, 557
- Pineda, Arcadio 16:452
- Pineda, Juan de 2:294
- Pineda, Juan de
ship caulker who inspected San Gabriel 9:94
- Pineda, Fr. Juan de 3:333
- Pineda, Captain Pedro 16:231
- Pineda, Captain Sebastián de 3:508, 517
- Pinedo, Gaspar de 10:512-515, 620
- Piñera, Pedro
mayor of Province of Ilocos in 1714 11:592
- Pingelap Island 16:377; 17:532
- Piñero, Captain Pedro
Mayor of Ilocos Province in 1713 12:343, 348-349, 353-354, 359-363, 620,
- Pinta, ship 1:60, 62
- Pigou, Charles Edward
EIC supracargo in China 15:457
- Pimmoo, Palauan youth 15:569, 573, 580
- Pintados Islands
same as Visayas 1:522
- Pinto, Francisco 11:235
- Pinzón, Martín Alonso 1:62
- Pinzón, Vicente Yañez 1:62
- Pirates, and pirate ships
Chinese 2:27, 376; 3:207
Dutch 3:315, 375, 505, 528-530, 564, 595
Dutch & English 3:459, 532
English, sacked Portobello, Panama, etc. 7:281
seen off west coast of New Spain 9:69; 10:420, 426; 10:419
English pirates visited Guam in 1686 8:222; 9:19, 48, 51, 151, 179
those of 1696 10:78
Japanese 3:322
For Chinese pirates, see also Cotsen, Limahong, Pumpuan.
For English pirates, see also Anson, Cavendish, Clipperton, Dampier, Drake, Eaton, Swan, Teat
- Pires, Tomé 1:291
- Piritu, Francisco Xavier
Chamorro boy who died of phthisis 10:303
- Pisa, Juan Rodríguez de 1:369, 371
- Pison, Francisco Xavier de 14:167
- Pita*, or *Pitahaya*
Mexican cactus (agave) producing fibers and edible fruits 2:42; 12:487
- Pitot, Henri
French engineer, taught navigation methods 14:410
- Pitt, ship 16:632
- Pizarro, Francisco 1:546, 557, 559
- Pizarro, Juan 1:559; 12:683
- Pizarro Orellana, Bishop Francisco
Bishop of New Segovia 7:661
- Placeres Islands
See Ailuk Atoll
- Plana, Fr. Buenaventura 13:250
- Plantin, Christoph 5:214, 303
- Plate tectonics 1:25
- Platé, Luís 14:672
- Playa Honda, Battles of 3:334, 336, 484, 487, 666; 7:367
- Pleasant Island
See Nauru Island
- Plin, Pilot Pierre 2:23, 25, 79, 149, 214, 267, 353
his logbook 2:105
hanged for mutiny 2:355
- Poblete, Archbishop Miguel de 4:204, 260, 302; 7:379, 382
died at Manila on 8 December 1667 10:410
- Pobre de Zamora, Fray Juan de 3:19, 76, 80, 134, 145-146, 149, 151-155, 157, 159, 174-175, 191-192, 195, 199-201, 206-207, 209, 212-213
- Pohnpei Island 16:229; 18:648, 650
first discovered by the Spanish in 1595 1:516; 3:26, 31, 35, 53-54
known to Carolinians as Falupe 4:254; 12:465
- Polanco, Fray Juan 4:315-316, 326, 332
- Polo, Marco 1:43, 84, 87, 90, 97
- Polynesia
has outliers within Micronesia 1:34
- Pompadour, Mme. de
refused absolution by French Jesuits 14:412
- Ponce, Felix
piloted galleon Guía in 1732 10:679
- Ponce de León, Antonio Alfonso 10:94, 335-336, 372; 11:655; 12:68
royal official at Acapulco 11:254-256
- Pondichéry, India 11:214, 554, 577, 579-580, 586
- Ponsborne, ship 16:609; 17:380
visited Sonsorrol and Palau in 1769 14:541

- Pontchartrain, ship**
French ship of 1717 11:23, 686
- Pope Adrian II**
gave Ireland to King Henry II of England 11:338
- Pope Adrian VI** 1:269, 381; 5:113-114, 136
- Pope Alexander VI** 1:43, 67-68, 81, 254, 280-281, 283; 11:338, 428
- Pope Alexander VII** 4:413; 5:281
- Pope Alexander VIII** 12:55
- Pope Clement VII** 1:381, 387
- Pope Clement VIII** 3:227, 327
- Pope Clement IX** 5:690
did not personally write to Fr. Sanvitores 7:397, 483
- Pope Clement XI** 4:394; 10:472, 503; 13:115
his reaction to story/map of Carolines 10:116
urged King Louis XIV to support mission 10:474
urged King Philip V to support mission 10:476, 478
second letter to King Philip V 10:544
wrote Archbishop of Mexico re: Carolines 10:480, 482
wrote Archbishop of Manila re: Carolines 10:483, 85
- Pope Clement XIII** 16:41
- Pope Clement XIV** 14:413; 16:21
abolished the Jesuit order in 1773 5:215; 14:674; 16:19
- Pope Gregory X** 16:41
- Pope Gregory XIII** 3:327; 16:44
- Pope Gregory XV** 3:412
- Pope Innocent XI** 12:55
- Pope Leo X** 1:107, 380
- Pope Leo XIII**
reinstated Jesuits worldwide in 1886 14:694; 16:19
- Pope Paul III** 14:412; 16:37
he authorized the Jesuit Order, in 1540 5:215
- Pope Paul V** 3:329, 409, 411, 419
- Pope Pius VII** 16:21
restored Jesuit Order in 1814 14:673; 16:18; 18:115
- Popes in general** 16:38, 40
- Popplestone, John**
Shelvocke's armourer who died at sea 12:235
- Population statistics, census, etc.**
Marianas 3:183; 5:595; 6:74, 85-86, 564; 7:567, 583, 586, 620, 625; 8:60; 127, 143, 145; 9:373, 425, 429-430, 509, 580, 685; 10:152, 181, 224, 307, 352, 366; 11:57, 59, 83, 257, 407, 642-643; 12:58, 312; 13:17-18, 386, 410, 424, 449, 660, 662-663; 14:50, 53-54, 94; 16:73, 98, 114, 250, 327; 17:337; 18:456, 525
early estimates too high, debunked by Fr. Salgado and others 4:425; 6:85; 7:385, 413, 598, 8:60
13,000 misprinted 30,000, and other errors in arithmetic 4:14, 539, 623; 6:97
Guam and Rota had 9,000 natives in 1682 7:579
full census for 1758 14:183-265
Carolines, 1818 19:150
Palau 15:371
See also Epidemics
See also Leprosy
- Porcel, Antonio** 17:505, 507-508, 510, 513
- Porlier, Antonio** 14:548; 16:411
- Porreo, Gregorio de** 3:470
- Porro, Fr. Juan Bautista** 3:302, 317; 4:27
- Port Jackson** 17:62, 456, 458, 495-496; 18:16
- Port San Pio Quinto, Phil.** 15:648
- Portail-Collet, Captain Michel**
French ship captain sought by Spanish 12:397-400
- Porter, Captain Lemuel**
brought settlers to Agrigan ca. 1811 18:90
- Portlock, Captain Nathaniel** 16:16, 316, 318, 323
- Porto, Sebastián del** 1:448, 450, 501-502
- Portobello, port of** 5:239
- Portugués, Manuel Alonso**
co-author of a ms. about galleons 14:547
- Portugal** 1:385, 475, 480, 622
its conquest by Spain 2:510
- Portugalete, port of** 1:358
- Portuguesa, ship** 7:473
- Portuguese** 2:400
expulsion of them 2:432
expulsed from the Moluccas 2:358-369, 386, 389
map copied 2:369
- Porunao (murderer)** 7:242
- Posa, Pedro** 1:43
- Poyo, native of Saipan** 4:616; 5:496-497
assassin of Fr. Medina 4:614; 5:50
baptized Luis after his arrest 4:617; 5:51
executed at Tinian 4:618
- Poyo, Macías del** 1:459, 479-480, 508
- Pozo, José del** 16:572
- Pozo, Juan del** 10:556
- Pozo y Bobadilla, Captain Juan del** 9:178; 10:556
mayor of Province of Caraga in 1682 11:332
royal accountant at Manila in 1687-88 9:77, 177
- Prado, Fr. Francisco** 10:588
served as curate of Guiuan in 1696 11:326, 330
met with Carolinian drifters in 1696 & 1697 10:95
led unsuccessful expedition of 1698 10:211, 502
- Prado, Fr. Nicolás de**
applied to go to Marianas 6:659
- Predpriatie, ship** 18:575
- Preneuse, ship** 17:51
- Presberti [i.e. Presvert?], Captain Jean/John/Juan**
French commander of galleon Encarnación 11:105, 451, 453, 458-459; 12:179
- Presentación, ship** 17:533
- Presentación, Sister Angela María** 5:684
- Presl, Carl B.** 16:535
- Preus, Mr.**
astronomer with 2nd Kotzebue expedition 18:586
- Price, Henry**
English pirate accidentally hit by a bullet 8:496
- Prieto, Juan** 1:550
- Prince, ship**
plying route France-India 14:67
- Prince-des-Asturies, ship** 11:584
- Prince Esquilache** 11:339
- Prince Maseranolo** 16:124
- Prince of La Paz** 17:35, 39, 42-43, 112
- Prince of Orange** 5:231
- Prince, Captain Job** 16:229
- Princess Augusta, ship** 14:307-310; 16:609
- Princess Charlotte, ship** 17:665
- Princess Royal, sloop** 16:230, 422, 425-428
- Princess Royal, ship (not the sloop)** 15:587, 662
- Princesa, packet**
See N.S. del Rosario, alias Princesa
- Princesse, ship** 11:21, 409, 428
commanded by Captain Martin in 1711 11:20
in company with ship Déverte 11:402
- Principe Carlos, ship** 16:681

- Príncipe de Asturias**, packet 17:477, 485, 585-586, 610, 645; 18:182
- Príncipe de la Paz**, frigate
See Santo Domingo, frigate
- Príncipe Fernando**, ship 18:91
- Prittie, Richard 12:322
English pirate captured in Guam 12:229, 254
his declaration 12:324
his petition 12:325
died at Binondo, Manila, in 1721 12:326
- Proa, Antonio de 10:94
- Proctor, Captain John 15:556, 562, 573, 581, 596, 601, 605, 609, 627, 630, 636, 662
- Protar, Carolinian chief 19:71
- Providence**, ship 18:85
- Providence Island
See Ujelang atoll
- Prudent**, whaling ship 18:657
- Prudhomme, Mr.
kept journal aboard ship *Princesse* 11:21, 411
- Ptolemy 1:78, 86-87, 90-91, 94, 97, 100, 255, 267, 280, 382, 384, 629
his homeother projection 1:92
his oikumene 1:38, 95
- Puckey, James 17:427
- Puckey, William 17:95
- Puebla (de los Angeles), Mex. 5:367, 372; 11:67
- Puente, Fr. Ginés de la 5:87
- Puente, Ven. Fr. Luís de la 7:262
letters from him found in 1769 7:413
- Puerto Angel, Mexico 18:163, 165
- Puerto Escondido, Mexico 18:163, 165
- Puerto Rico 5:344, 351, 353, 370; 7:476
described by Fr. Cortyl 11:64
- Pueyo, Fr. Nicolás de 5:100, 102, 560-563
in charge of 1673 mission band 6:632
- Puiz, or Puch, Fr. Francisco Xavier 14:492
his diary aboard galleon *San Y rlo* 4
- apuka
See San Pablo Isla
- Pulapaptoto 4:253; 17:294, 299-301, 629
dis overellano 2:198
map of it 2:199
- Pulo Ana Island 14:435, 438; 15:508; 16:233, 289, 668, 670; 17:381, 384, 634
positioned from hearsay 11:247
S1/4SW of Sonsorrol 11:230
SSW of Sonsorrol 11:233
- Pulo Meriere Island 15:510
- Pulusuk Island 17:294, 299, 301; 18:668
discovered by ship *Filipino* in 1799 17:248, 267
- Puluwat Atoll 10:122; 17:20
- Pumpuan, or Punprian, Chinese pirate 4:168, 204-205; 5:249-252; 7:377; 11:350
- Punni, Chief
Chamorro, war chief of Saipan 8:99
- Puntan, mythical figure
Chamorro equivalent of Adam 5:70; 7:602
- Pupung*, meaning roof ridge (mats) 16:516
- Pusch, Fr. Sigismund 8:477, 479; 12:201, 203
- Pye*, or public building 15:547, 550-553, 605

Q

- Quadus, Matthias 1:641
 Quaeckerneck, Captain Jacob 3:97, 103
 Quarequa, Chief 1:109, 606
 Quast, Mathys 4:39
 Guayaquil 2:587
 Queen Catherine of Austria 4:431
Queen Charlotte, ship 16:316, 322
 Queen Isabella 1:81
 See also King Ferdinand
 Queen Maria Ana of Austria 4:162; 5:548; 6:73,
 195; 7:379; 9:434, 439, 678; 12:125, 150; 18:111
 her portrait 4:276
 Queen María Luisa 18:121
 Queen María Theresa 16:21
 Quélen, Abbé de
 chaplain of the Uranie 19:506
 Quesada, Gaspar de 1:174, 289
 Quesada, Licentiate Tomás de
 leading citizen of Manila 14:100
 Qui Bill, Palauan native 15:227, 229, 316, 322, 541;
 16:223
 Quigacha, Pablo
 a blind native of Guam 17:23, 25
 Quimper, Second-Lieut. Manuel 16:422, 425, 427-
 428, 463
 Quiñones, Captain Diego de 3:488
Quintal
 Spanish weight measure, defined 1:149
 Quintana, Fr. Juan de
 murdered by Fr. Salas 3:495
 Quintanilla, Captain Juan de 7:656; 9:93, 97, 125,
 136, 142, 156, 158
 Quintanilla, Fr. Pedro de 3:145
 Quintano, Commander Fernando 16:533; 17:69;
 18:55
 Quintero, Fr. Antonio de 3:237
 Quintero, Captan Juan
 commanded patache San Gabriel in 1690 9:456,
 499
 Quinto, Domingo 11:235
 Quiñones, Fr. Gerónimo de 5:293
 chaplain of patache Santo Toribio in 1722-23 12:513
 Quiñones, Captain Juan José de
 led a group of petitioners in Agaña 14:188
 Quipuha, Chief Juan 6:46
 Chamorro chief of Agaña 4:484, 502-503, 556
 baptized as Juan 7:386, 388
 died in December 1668 4:509; 5:35
 appeared after his death 6:94
 Quipuha (Nº 2)
 heir of previous, who killed Diego Bazan in 1672
 6:122
 his house was then taken over by colonists 6:123
 Quirino, Carlos 1:292, 294; 2:597
 Quiroga, Fr. Domingo
 Jesuit consultant to Inquisition of Mexico 12:496
 Quiroga, Fr. Gabriel de 3:270
 Quiroga, Cardinal Gaspar de
 uncle of José de Quiroga 8:348
 Quiroga y Losada, Captain/Major José de 7:422,
 453, 461, 566, 618; 8:91, 178, 222, 526; 9:18, 41,
 45, 50, 57, 127, 141, 144, 174, 180, 205, 209, 221-
 222, 230, 241, 274, 291, 295, 308, 311, 360, 367-
 368, 409, 440, 455, 502, 507, 520, 535, 620, 623-
 624, 627, 628, 631, 652, 654, 663-664; 10:23, 29,
 66-69, 79, 128-129, 131, 135-136, 140, 157, 190,
 237, 289, 372, 383, 451, 460, 614; 11:50, 63, 259,
 442, 528, 644-646; 12:73, 159, 161, 172, 174, 176,
 224, 263-264, 288-289, 652, 676; 19:217
 interim Gov. thrice, 1680-81, 1688-89 and 1694-96
 7:259, 323, 420, 432, 631; 9:118, 120
 his bio-sketch 8:348
 sent to Marianas by Fr. Gonzalez and Duchess of
 Aveiro 7:41
 referred to as "The Hermit" on account of his
 devotion 6:657; 8:60
 arrived at Guam in 1679 7:264
 had been expected to become a Jesuit Br. 7:268
 important letter sent to Duchess of Aveiro 7:192
 praised by Fr. Vallejo 7:262
 wrote 4 letters to Carmelites in Spain 7:204
 his weaknesses 7:625
 his performance described by Fr. Solorzano 7:445
 restored order in 1680-81 8:349, 359-360, 462
 left Guam for Manila in 1681 7:622
 came back from Manila in 1683 8:77
 attended Br. Sonson's burial with his troops 8:573
 called "famous" by Fr. Vidal 8:501
 commended by Council of the Indies 8:163
 re-conquered Tinian and Saipan 8:78, 337
 conquered Aguijan also 8:175, 200; 19:228
 salvaged 34 guns from Concepción shipwreck 8:201
 attacked and under siege in Saipan 8:208, 616
 speech he made to exhort his troops 8:209, 353
 made sorties against Saipan rebels 8:208
 discipline resulted in no loss of life 8:608
 then ignorant of the revolt raging in Guam 8:346
 learned of the sad events happening in Guam 8:353
 returned to Guam and saved the colony there 8:211
 given proprietary rights to post of Major 8:444
 his letter to Fr. Salgado is missing 8:171
 intended to spend the rest of his life in Guam 8:199
 would make a better Governor than Esplana 8:391,
 596
 mutiny against him in 1688 9:176, 222, 309, 343,
 359, 497; 11:61
 freed from shackles by mutineers 9:201, 227
 unfair letter against repentant Conejo 9:245
 rebuilt church of Umatac in 1689 9:410
 criticism of his 1688-89 term of office 9:297
 sent into internal exile by Esplana 9:351, 604
 Jesuits complain against him 9:237; 10:316
 went twice to Pago for a religious retreat 9:410
 why not recommended for permanent Governor
 9:653
 became interim Governor again in 1694 9:671, 684
 attempted another expedition in Feb. 1695 9:632
 his salary 10:73, 170, 228

- his final conquest of N. Marianas 10:136
- his services 10:248, 251, 317
- recommended for a land-grant 10:314
- accused of incompetence by Gov. Pimentel 11:57
- incorrectly described 19:547, 550
- Quiroga y Moya, Visitor Pedro 3:648, 650; 4:43-44, 47
- Quirós, Fr. Alonso de 10:239, 257, 265
- Quirós, Francisco Bernardo de
 - Spanish ambassador to Rome in 1687 9:45
- Quirós, Gabriel Bernardo de 4:506, 572; 5:93
 - King's secretary in 1669 6:632
- Quirós, Pedro Fernandez de 2:411; 3:18, 24, 27, 29, 31, 34-35, 39, 51, 227, 232, 234; 18:377
 - his second expedition 3:227, 232, 237
- Quita sueno Island
 - map reference 1:637
- Quitaji, Francisco 17:639
- Quoy, Dr.
 - his report on geology of Guam 19:258
 - his report on leprosy in Guam 19:309

R

- Raa Kook, a native of Palau 15:78-80, 87, 93, 104, 106-109, 111-113, 118, 136-137, 140, 146, 148, 151, 159-163, 167, 173, 184, 186, 205, 209, 211, 216-220, 223-224, 227-228, 230, 237-239, 241-244, 247, 250, 260, 266, 276-277, 280, 286-287, 290, 298, 303, 310, 541
 often confused with Arra Kooker 15:665
 his description 15:328-329, 358-359
 had 3 wives 15:368
 his son wounded by a spear 15:210, 213
 his son killed in battle 15:216, 219
 his son's funeral 15:218-221, 390, 396
 felt recoil of musket 15:235
 treated by Antelope surgeon 15:252, 255-256
 painted stern of schooner Oroolong 15:289-290
 not allowed to go to England 15:302, 306-307
 said farewell to the English 15:327-328'
- Rabago, Francisco Antonio de
 resident of Mexico City 14:288
- Rabago y Terán, José de
 agent in Mexico for Guam garrison 14:288
- Rada, Juan Marcos de
 See Count of Casa de Agreda
- Rada, Fr. Martín (de) 2:128, 148, 252-253, 258, 267, 380, 388, 447
 his bio-sketch 2:27
 his portrait 2:147
- Radahao, Chief of Saipan 8:97
- Rager, Duarte 1:316
- Raguienne de Mareuil, Captain Guillaume 11:400, 647
 commanded ship Solide in 1711 11:19, 383
- Raigada, Pedro de 1:450
- Rail, flightless bird of Guam
 first mention ever 6:651
- Rainier, Admiral
 commanded HMS Suffolk in 1796 17:223
- Rainier, ship 17:515-516
- Rajao*
 Chamorro word meaning Young woman 5:143
- Ralik chain
 at war with Ratak chain 18:278
 See also Marshall Islands
- Rambo
 See Nuñez del Rambo, Benito
- Ramen, Diego
 Chamorro boy who died in 1700 epidemic 10:303
- Ramirez, Fr. Diego de 4:119; 5:676, 684
- Ramirez, Francisco 2:80
- Ramirez, Adj./Capt. José 9:675; 12:74, 287
 in charge of government store at Agaña 12:293
- Ramirez, Juan 6:419
- Ramirez, Juan Manuel 14:672
- Ramirez de Alarcón, Melchor 3:203
- Ramón, Pilot José 11:182, 191, 233, 235, 295, 300
- Ramón, Adjutant/Captain Sebastián Luis 9:137; 10:194-196, 198
 accompanied Esplana to Philippines in 1688 9:134
 his testimony re: Santa Rosa diversion of 1686 9:150
 led expedition to Gani Islands 10:191, 222; 19:229
- Ramos, Admiral Esteban 4:160, 257-258, 269, 271, 274, 312
 survived shipwreck of Concepción, stayed 2 years in Ladrones 4:334, 337
 rigged double Chamorro canoes and sailed to Philippines 7:495
- Ramos, Fr. Joaquin 14:393-395
- Ramos, Pilot Juan 6:667
- Ramos Castellano, Capt. Sebastián Luis 12:287, 289
- Ramsden, Captain John
 commanded ship Dorsetshire in 1801 17:385
- Ramusio, Giovanni Battista 1:23, 607, 631
- Rangel, Manuel 5:404
 young Spanish catechist from Puebla, placed in charge of church at Nisihan 5:426
 killed at Chuchugu, 31 March 1672 5:425, 427; 6:124; 8:184
- Ranzo, Gerónimo 1:559
- Raón, Governor José 14:417-418, 444, 461, 463, 501, 504-505, 516-517, 520
 his ordinances for good government 14:439
- Rarik, Chief 18:227, 231-232, 235, 237-241, 243-246, 248-250, 291, 371, 400-403, 405-408, 443, 578-583, 585-587
 his description 18:228
 also pronounced Larik 18:442
- Rasa, i.e. Flat, Island 16:637
 See also Okino-Daito Island
- Rashley, Robert, Esq.
 invited Lee Boo to dinner 15:417
- Ratabaluy 1:501
- Ratak chain 18:283
 See also Marshall Islands
- Ratkay, Fr. John 7:473
- Rauscher, Fr. Antonio
 one of many German-speaking missionaries 13:579
- Raven, Captain William 16:376-380, 608
- Ravenet, Juan 16:450, 470, 558, 573, 579
- Ray, Captain
 re-discovered Nauru, etc. in 1801 17:346
- Raymond, ship 15:507
- Raynal, Abbé
 praised Governor Tobias in his book 14:635
 errors in his book 19:233, 529
- Rayo, Dr. Francisco
 commissioner of Inquisition in Manila 12:655
- Rayo Doria, General Sebastián 8:155
 involved in a coup d'état at Manila 4:562
 refused to go to Marianas 7:416, 503-504, 506-508
- Realejo, port of 2:33, 419, 514, 516; 4:95, 150-152, 155, 159
- Recherche, ship 16:646
- Recollect Fathers, discalced Augustinians
 See Augustinian Recollects
- Red Lion, Dutch ship 3:492
- Red Sea 1:280

- Erythrean Sea 1:280
 Vermello Sea 1:559
 Reef-tied Islands
 See Maloelap atoll
 Rees, Captain 15:71, 455
 Regiomontanus 1:98
 Reguera, Fr. Carlos de la 13:156
 Cosmographer of the Indies 13:161, 166, 169
 Reid, Captain Thomas 16:229
 Reid, Captain William
 commanded ship Paloma in 1802 17:427, 432, 435
 Reina, Captain Francisco 14:301-304, 319
 Reina, Juan de
 freight forwarder in Mexico 5:414
 Reina, Fr. Sebastián de 1:571
Reina María Luisa, frigate 16:231
 Reinell, Pedro 1:85
 his globe 1:187
 Reisch 1:84, 396
 Reittenberger, Fr. Francisco Xavier 13:31, 279, 441, 565; 14:23, 276
 arrived at Guam in 1736 13:399
 objected to Governor's sentence 14:268
Relámpago, ship
 See *Eclair*, ship
 Religion
 See Customs
Repartimientos
 See Land grants
 Repetti, Fr. William C. 7:529, 544; 8:39; 9:428, 433
 Repith-Urur
 name given to Gilbert Is. by Marshallese 18:375
 Requena, Juan de 2:310
 Requin, Mr.
 supercargo of *Uranie* 19:557
Residencias
 meaning Audits of officials 1:623; 2:483
Résolution, ship 16:313
Resource, ship 16:381
 her shipwreck 18:553, 557, 559
 Resu, or Ressu, Chief Andrés
 Chamorro living in Fina 9:419, 421
 Resurrection Bay, Mindanao 1:588
 Retana, Captain Juan Antonio 12:289
 serving in Guam 11:118, 120
 suspected by Inquisition 12:63-64
 lived with a Chamorro concubine 12:295
 Retidian, Point, Guam 11:395
 Reus, Roet 5:223
 Revell, Fr. Thomas 7:277, 474, 519
Revenge, ship
 English pirate ship 8:487
 Revilla, Juan Bautista de 16:683
 Revillagigedo
 See Count of Revillagigedo
 Revillagigedo Archipelago 1:610
 Revolt of 1684 in Guam—loose chronology;
 began on 23 July 1864 8:361, 388
 town of Apurguan first to rebel 8:312
 one of Hineti's men killed, another wounded 8:207
 19 soldiers thrown off canoes at Gani Islands 8:206
 3 Filipinos taught use of stolen arquebus to rebels 8:376-377
 60 canoes from Rota joined battle at Agaña 8:352
 Chief Hineti prevented arson for a while 8:293
 church and colleges of Agaña burned down 8:352
 Fiscal of Asan sent to Saipan with a message 8:341
 but he stopped at Rota and stayed there 8:342
 Filipinos deserted to rebel forces 8:353, 377, 492
 many soldiers and missionaries killed 8:202, 205
 Fr. Coomans found refuge at Alamagan 8:356
 Fr. Strobach killed at Tinian, after others 8:460
 Governor Esplana seriously wounded 8:202
 Saipan rebels attacked Quiroga's fort, defenders made sorties 8:208, 351
 Quiroga's fort was a stockade with walls the height of a man 8:350
 Esplana orders Quiroga to return to Guam from Saipan 8:210
 Saipan woman captured and used as a scout 8:210
 Quiroga left Saipan for Guam 8:355
 Quiroga reached Agaña on 23 Nov. 1684 8:356
 Guam rebels fled to Tinian and Saipan 8:211
 leader of October offensive had visited Manila and Mexico 8:376
 rebel leader killed by Hineti 8:208
 rebels from Apurguan captured college boys 8:357
 rebels urged loyal Filipino soldiers to desert 8:345
 some rebels shackled and made to work 8:593
 list of the 40 dead soldiers murdered, etc. 8:225
 confidential report by Fr. Bouwens 8:255
 second-hand account by Fr. Jacinto García 8:598
 sanitized report edited by Fr. Morales 8:335
 Rexis de Torres, Lieut./Capt. Juan Francisco 16:514, 522; 17:321, 331, 428, 433
 his declaration 17:428
 Exis Pablo, Lieut. Juan 18:42
Rey Carlos, galleon 16:231, 293, 297, 677; 17:74, 78, 81, 111-112, 373-374, 376, 472, 500
 Rey Fernando, galleon 18:92, 123-124, 137, 143
 her description 18:144
 Los Reyes Islands 1:487, 513, 521, 570, 596, 608-609, 611, 616; 2:77, 135, 149-150, 152, 184, 260, 269, 411, 425
 map reference 1:641
 See also Ulithi Atoll
 See also Wotho Atoll
 Reyes, Alberto Jacinto de
 leading citizen of Manila 14:174
 Reyes, Br. Antonio de los 7:682; 8:41
 was Fr. Le Roux' companion in 1680 7:258
 left Marianas in 1688 9:176
 Reyes, Gaspar de los
 Christian name of Digal 13:201, 343
 Reyes, Juan de los
 Filipino soldier killed off Sumay on 6 Sept. 1676 4:575; 6:365, 465; 8:184
 Reyes, Juan de los
 helped John Godfrey with a petition 12:274
 Reyes, Br. Melchor de los
 left Manila for Guam in 1686, but turned back 9:62
 Reyes, (Major) Roque (Agustino) de los 12:274; 16:217
 Reyes, Ventura de los 18:101
 Reynolds, Stephen
 his logbook 18:89
 Ribadeneira, Fr. Marcelo de 3:70, 76, 80, 88; 4:206; 5:318, 323, 344
 Ribeiro, Fr. Manuel 3:494
 Ribera, Bartolomé de

- accompanied Esplana to Phil. in 1688 9:136
 Ribera, Bernardino de 1:368
 Ribera, Diego de 11:655; 12:310
 Ribera, Gabriel de 2:128, 267, 575, 623; 3:129, 132, 141
 Ribera, Fr. Juan de 3:484; 4:133
 Ribera Maldonado, Licentiate Antonio de 3:133, 135, 137, 2033, 208, 212, 221, 663; 19:200
 Ribero, Diego 1:187
 his map 1:432, 541
 Ribero, Pedro de 2:208
 Ribota, Juan de la 5:137
 Rica de Oro/Plata Islands
 mythical islands of Pacific 2:530, 536; 3:163, 224, 261-263, 312, 314, 319, 347-348, 403, 559; 4:39; 7:360; 9:589; 13:145, 455, 457-458, 523
 considered imaginary by 1696 10:52-53
 fictitious reference point for galleons 10:669
 Ricaño, Bernardo de
 bondsman at Cadiz 12:476
 Ricci, Fr. Mateo 5:287; 7:377
 Riccio, Fr. Antonio 5:285
 Riccio, Fr. Victorio 5:249, 254-255
 Rice 1:276, 440, 456, 590, 598; 2:42, 138, 161, 262; 3:73; 5:345; 6:74, 76; 7:65, 241, 559, 646, 652; 16:519
 grown in Marianas 5:68; 6:238; 11:674
 type grown in Tinian 6:85
 given to missionaries 6:143
 available at most 4 months per year 5:25, 481, 492; 7:259
 rice fields located inland Guam 7:74, 547, 567
 cultivation often risky, because of rats, etc. 9:508; 10:293
 rare, low-quality, eaten only on holidays 7:599, 604
 soil in Rota not suitable 7:676
 "morisqueta" meant cooked rice, or rice cake 4:207; 5:68; 16:519
 "atole" meant rice gruel 5:68
 unknown to Carolinians 4:247; 10:109, 586
 plentiful crop in 1698-99 10:181
 crop destroyed by typhoon 10:366
 imported into Guam from Philippines 11:99
 planted in the low-lands 17:365
 reserved for feasts, etc. 17:343
 recovered from wreck of Antelope 15:201, 204
 spoiled by the cook of Antelope 15:242
 sent to Abba Thulle 15:250
 See also Cenia
Richa
 Chamorro word meaning outrigger float 12:152
 Richardson, Captain Benjamin
 commanded ship Albion in 1807 17:653
 Riches, Captain Matthew
 commanded ship Thames in 1806 17:636
 Rico, Gaspar 1:571, 576, 598, 606, 610, 613
 Riesenber, Saul H. 1:561
 Rijika, or Fiume, Croatia
 Fr. Boranga was Prefect of a Siminary there 8:471
Rimay
 See Breadfruit
 Rimski-Korsakoff Islands
 same as Rongelap atoll 18:596
 Rincón, Fr. Alonso del 3:496, 563-564
 Rio, Francisco Antonio del 12:254
 Rio, Pedro del 10L633
 Rionda, Ramón 18:201
 Rios, Captain Antonio de los
 Mayor of Rota in 1758 14:258
 Rios, Cristobal Jaque de los 2:647
 Rios, José de los 12:30
 Rios Coronel, Hernando de los 3:19, 221, 263, 311, 342-343, 345, 348, 502, 517
 Riquel, Hernando 2:23, 115-117, 127, 149, 180-182, 214, 267, 269, 447
 Riquelme, Fr. Xavier 4:206; 6:250-251, 541, 554, 667; 7:258, 529; 8:653
 Risueño, Second-Lieut. Francisco Antonio 9:137
 accompanied Esplana to Phil. in 1688 9:134
 Rita, frigate
 See Santa Rita, frigate
 Riva, Captain Alonso de la 18:55-56
 commanded ship Descubierta in 1814-15 18:148-149, 492
 commanded frigate San José in 1818 19:22-23
 Rivas, Captain Juan de 12:395
 Rivera, Captain Claudio de
 killed at Mindanao 4:339
 Rivera, Archbishop Fray Payo de
 See Payo de Rivera
 Rivera, Captain Marcos de 16:654; 17:321, 424-425
 Rivera, Juan de 16:236
 mayor of Rota in 1819 19:195
 Rivera, Rosa de
 Chamorro woman married to a bigamous man 11:87
 Rivera, Sebastián de
 killed near Sogua on 2 February 1674 6:223; 8:184
 Rivera Maldonado, Antonio 2:558, 627
 Rivière, Charles 12:394
 lieutenant of ship Éclair 12:383
 Rivolta, Angelus 3:409
 Roa, Carlos de 10:523
 Roa, Father Francisco de
 shipwrecked at Palau in 1660 10:666
 Roa, Admiral Luís Alonso de 4:90
 Robertson, George
 his chart 17:290, 292-293, 381-382, 515
 Robertson, James A. 1:567
 See also Blair, Emma
 Robertson, William 1:289; 16:117
 Robertson's chart 16:608
 Robles, Antonio
 author of a diary of events at Mexico 10:301-302, 385
 Robles, Major/Master-of-camp Francisco (de) 12:76
 born in Manila 12:291
 Robles, Fr. Luís de 3:301
 Robles, Pedro de 11:446
 Roca Partida Island 1:569, 585, 604, 690-610; 2:56, 149-150, 269; 3:463, 475
 See also Santa Rosa Island
 Rocha, Diogo da 1:132, 401-407; 19:132
 Roche, Captain Louis
 commanded French ship Pontchartrain in 1717 11:23, 686; 12:193
 alias Luís Rocha, born in Cadiz 12:194
 Rochon, Abbé
 edited Crozet's narrative 14:596
 Rodas, Captain Silvestre de
 crushed the revolt at Palapag 7:365

- Rodero, Fr. Gaspar 13:237, 289
- Rodman's Island
See Banaba Island
- Rodrigo, Carolinian native 16:271-273
- Rodrigo, Emmanuel 3:566
- Rodrigo, Nicolás 2:568-569
- Rodrigues, Fr. João 4:439
- Rodriguez, Fr. Alonso 4:347-348, 451; 7:524
- Rodriguez, Fr. Antonio 7:619
- Rodriguez, Pilot Antonio 14:100, 150; 16:488, 553, 567
- Rodriguez, Balthasar 2:623
- Rodriguez, Captain Bernardo
commanded garrison at Loreto, Calif. 13:609
- Rodriguez, Esteban 2:23, 25, 100, 116-117, 143, 149, 244, 267
his logbook 2:79, 221
his death 2:227, 242
- Rodriguez, Francisco
boatswain who died at sea in 1678 6:667
- Rodriguez, Captain Francisco
Filipino soldier from Guas, Camarines 12:292
- Rodriguez, Hernán 1:539
- Rodriguez, Fray Isidro 4:315, 332
- Rodriguez, Captain Juan 2:321; 3:336
- Rodriguez, Archbishop Juan Angel 13:442, 565
- Rodriguez, Fr. Manuel
Jesuit procurator general at Madrid in 1680s 7:649-650, 652-653, 655, 668; 8:165, 607
- Rodriguez, Adj./Capt. Manuel 12:292; 13:150, 361; 14:301-304
piloted galleon *Guía* in 1739 10:682
- Rodriguez, Nicolás 2:80
- Rodriguez, Nicolás
printer in Seville 5:447
- Rodriguez, Captain Nicolás 9:228, 230-231, 235, 245, 274-275, 280-282, 289-290, 309
alias Conejo 9:220, 230
freed Quiroga from shackles 9:310
sent to Tumón to supervise plantation work 9:276
almost sent to Manila for trial for mutiny 9:243, 277
sought refuge in church at Umatac 9:278
his excellent qualities 9:291
personal assessment, by Fr. Zarzosa 9:321
sent to search for Carolina Island 9:246
- Rodriguez, Pedro 2:425
- Rodriguez, Fr. Simon 4:162, 173, 175
- Rodriguez (de Carvajal), Sergeant Nicolás 6:360, 456, 459
arrived in 1676 6:444
Spaniard killed off Sumay, 6 September 1676 6:365, 465; 8:184
- Rodriguez, General Pedro
commanded galleon *San José* in 1667 10:408
- Rodriguez (Ballique), Captain Juan 10:592-593
discovered Faraulep, or Gaferut, in 1696 10:17
in charge patache *Concepción* in 1696 10:378, 380; 12:462
ran aground on Santa Rosa Bank in 1696 12:246
- Rodriguez Cermeño
See Cermeño
- Rodriguez de Arias, Rafael 16:450
- Rodriguez de Figueroa, Captain Esteban 2:561; 3:90
- Rodriguez (de León), Br. Manuel
companion of Fr. Morales 9:345
his physical description 9:346
his painting remained at Sonsorrol 11:282
- Rodriguez de Rivas, Vicente 16:293
- Rodriguez de la Madrid, Felipe María
See Marquis of Villamediana
- Rodriguez de Oropesa, Adjutant Balthasar
made prisoner of the Inquisition in Guam 11:85
arrived at Acapulco as prisoner of Inquisition 11:86
- Rodriguez de Ovalle, Alfonso 14:356
his account of voyage of Santa Rosa 14:353
- Rodriguez de Villegas, Licentiate Antonio 3:533
- Rodriguez Gamarra, Alonso 3:409, 431
- Rodriguez Montenegro, Pilot José 14:652, 656, 660, 664; 16:111-112
commanded packet *Rosario* in 1772 14:644
- Rodriguez Ortigosa, General José 13:638
- Roger Simpson's Islands
See Abamama atoll
- Rogers, Captain
commanded *India Packet* in 1797 17:96
- Rogers, Captain Woodes 8:493; 11:91-93, 96, 106-108, 110, 113, 117-118, 120-121
his attack on galleon *Begoña* repulsed 10:674
comment about him by Shelvocke 12:236
- Rojas, Diego de 11:380
- Rojas, Visitor Francisco de 3:609
See also Roxas
- Rojas, Licentiate Pedro de 2:558, 661
- Rojo, Archbishop Manuel Antonio
interim Governor of Philippines, 1761-62 14:306
his report on English invasion 14:319
his account of capture of Trinidad 14:324
- Roldán, Lieut/Cmdr. Gregorio
commanded galleon *Magallanes* 18:62-63; 19:34
- Roldán, Br. Miguel 14:276, 498
Jesuit brother serving in Marianas 14:69
his physical description 14:71
- Rolla**, ship 17:531
- Román, Fr. Alonso 3:546, 552
- Román, Juan Bautista 2:559
- Román, Pilot Pedro 14:100
- Romancita**, ship
alias *La Belle Sauvage & Santa Rosa de Lima* 18:70
- Romanzoff Islands
See Wotje atoll
- Romanzov Expedition 18:203
- Romay, a mutineer 1:448, 450, 472, 525
- Romay, Juan/José Francisco 14:516, 586
Manila trader 14:316, 319
- Rombo da Costa, António 2:389
- Rome 3:411, 418
- Romero, General Cristobal 4:95; 7:107, 112, 114
- Romero, Fernão 1:508-509
- Romero, Captain Francisco
See Díaz Romero
- Romero, Fr. Juan Francisco 14:297, 532
- Romero y Navarro, Antonio 5:446
- Roncal, Captain José
gentleman courier for 1753 galleon 14:180
- Rongelap and Rongerik Islands
discovered by Captain Wallis in 1767 14:421, 427
visited by Kotzebue in 1824 18:595-596
- Ronquillo, Major Gonzalo 3:603
- Ronquillo de Peñalosa, Gonzalo 2:524, 526
- Ronquillo de Peñalosa, Governor Juan 3:662

- Ronquillo del Castillo, Captain Juan 3:487, 554, 661-662, 666
- Roquefeuil, Lieut. Camille de 19:57
- Rouquet, Étienne
clerk of ship *Éclair* 11:578, 595, 603; 12:377, 383, 391, 394
- Rosa, Antonio José de 13:236
- Rosa, Captain Manuel Vicente de
received Gen. Montero at Macao in 1743 13:575
- Rosado, Fr. Fray Ignacio Antonio, OFM
died at sea near Guam in 1671 5:147
- Rosario Island
name given to one of Bonin Islands by Spanish 10:673
- Rosario**, galleon 3:198; 4:71, 83-84, 88
- Rosario**, small ship 3:600
- Rosas, Antonio de
King's secretary 6:478, 480-481, 636, 643
- Rosas y Cespedes, Ventura de 13:56
- Rose**, ship 17:565
- Rose, Thomas
acted as interpreter 15:49, 68-72, 123, 141, 202, 241, 254, 256-257, 268-269, 277, 287
in England 15:423, 429
- Rose Island
See Tamana atoll, Gilberts
- Rosily, Mr. 19:80
- Ross, Captain 16:324
- Rossel, Lieut. E.P.E. 16:646
- Rosuel, Br. Miguel 12:381
Jesuit from Gallo-Belgian Province 12:372
- Rota Island 1:332; 2:323, 595; 3:26, 32, 36, 48-49, 51, 133, 142-143, 153, 154, 158-159, 172, 183, 199, 201, 208, 223; 4:223, 337, 458, 487, 644; 6:71, 85, 91, 97, 109; 7:237, 568, 572, 574, 577-578, 586, 598, 675, 683; 8:42, 91-92, 151-152, 456; 9:625, 672; 10:368-369; 11:95, 116, 391, 393-394, 524; 12:150, 152, 158, 200, 203; 13:545; 14:595; 16:192, 493, 552-553, 567; 17:344, 545, 601; 18:300; 19:518-520, 629-631
discovered 1:196, 214, 229
map of it 1:201
Taipingot Peninsula 1:201
first monkey there 3:201
first mulatto there 3:65-66
map of the island 3:157
renamed Santa Ana Island 5:37
natives described 10:466
4 churches built in 1674 6:337
expedition made by Esplana 6:337
visited in 1675 by Fathers Bouwens and San Basilio 6:339, 564
mission station established in 1682 7:555, 608
report of Fr. de Angelis 7:607
Fr. Coomans built a church at Sosa 8:26, 39-40
Governor Saravia's visit of July 1683 8:103
one gun salvaged from Santa Margarita shipwreck 8:108
conditions in 1690 9:461
some natives drifted to Carolines ca. 1690 11:187
re-conquered by Quiroga in 1694 9:628-629, 631, 671
hit by typhoons in 1702 and 1703 10:376
8 guns and 8 anchors salvaged in 1705
a lonely posting 12:204, 208
described by Fr. Bonani 12:153
stone church being built there 12:209
2 missionaries for fewer than 200 natives 13:400
no priest left there by 1715 11:640
Anson planned an expedition to it 13:501
image of Our Lady of Passau for its church 13:441
chart published by Dalrymple in 1796 14:341
population in 1758 14:258
- place names, old and new:** 14:345; 19:253
- Agusan, village of 7:676; 8:17; 12:153
- Fuña, village of 4:512, 514, 631; 5:488, 686; 6:92
- Guaco, town of 3:157, 174, 192, 196; 10:179
- Lioyu, or Liyo, hamlet of 14:259
- Miring, or Miling, village of 14:260
- Miune, village of 13:26
- Muchon, village of 4:642; 5:490, 686; 6:91
- Seac, village of 13:27
- Songtan, village of 13:27
- Sosa, town/capital of 7:557, 560, 572, 675-676, 683
- Sosanhaya, village of 13:25; 14:262
- Sosanrago, village of 4:575, 644; 5:57, 66; 8:479; 14:258
- Tasga, village of 3:157-158, 192, 196
- Tatgua, village of 8:92
- Teteto, Tilito, or Atetito, village of 3:157-159, 174, 187, 201; 7:569
sighted by packet *Rosario* in 1772 14:665
visited by Frenchmen 19:193
described by Arago 19:520
See also Population statistics
See also Santa Margarita, galleon
- Rotherhithe, London
home of Captain Wilson 15:416, 419
site of Lee Boo's school and grave 15:12, 420, 432-433
- Rotterdam, Holland 3:462
- Rougemont, Fr. 5:260
- Roulx, Lieut. Jean
his narrative of Duclesmeur Expedition 14:615
- Roxas, Admiral/General Antonio (Fernandez de)
10:592-593; 11:295; 12:25, 97, 395; 13:120, 142-143
chief pilot of Mariana sloop in 1699 10:241
piloted galleon *Rosario* in 1702 10:672
commanded patache *Rosario* in 1703-04 10:555
piloted *Rosario* in 1706 10:674
frontier Governor of Carolines 11:630, 649; 12:32-35, 37-38, 41, 44, 90, 99-101; 13:127
commanded galleon *Guía* in 1728 10:678
died in 1729 13:76
- Roxas y Melo, Fr. Esteban 14:409-410
- Royal Admiral**, ship 16:376, 592; 17:315
- Royal Audiencia of Manila 2:552, 651; 3:55, 87, 94, 135, 203, 211, 221, 255, 274, 327, 485-486, 490-491, 496, 517, 662; 8:172; 9:17; 10:547
- Royal Audiencia of Mexico 2:117, 125, 150, 213-214, 283, 288, 307, 347, 395, 474, 660
- Royal Audiencia of Panama 2:644
- Royal Charlotte**, ship 16:289; 17:120, 590, 592, 631, 633, 635-637
- Royal Philippine Company 16:477, 676
its creation doomed the galleon trade 12:215
- Ruano Calvo, Captain Manuel Antonio
promoted by Gov. Cárdenas 13:387-388, 390
benefactor of Mariana Island Mission 14:534
- Rubens, Paul 5:214

- Rubio, Fr. Miguel Gerónimo 7:440
 Rubio de Sotomayor, Andrés
 inspector for House of Trade, Seville 6:676
- Ruchan*
 Chamorro word meaning Southward, or downwind
 5:388
- Ruck, Thomas
 notary public in London in 1725 12:339
- Rueda, Fr. Tomás de 4:124
- Ruelep**, canoe
 name of a Carolinian canoe from Faraulep 12:453
- Ruge, Sophus 1:85, 97
- Ruiseño, Captain José
 born in Tinansingo, Mex. 12:292
- Ruiz, Fr. Antonio 4:390
- Ruiz, LCol. Felix 18:192
 commanded ship Victoria in 1814-15 18:150, 152-153, 157-158
 commanded ship Victoria in 1816 18:191, 193-196, 200
- Ruiz, Francisco 1:571, 576
- Ruiz, Francisco
 seaman aboard boat Santa Rosa 6:525-527, 536
- Ruiz, Second-Lieut. Francisco 7:94
 tasked with salvage of Concepción guns 7:91
 tasked with survey of ports of Guam 7:90
 forced to remain an extra year in Marianas 7:222
- Ruiz, Captain José 12:176, 180, 189, 224-225, 254, 256, 269, 271, 273-274, 276, 279, 284, 292-293
 judge investigating the Pimentel case 12:291
- Ruiz, Juan
 attorney of John Godfrey at Madrid 12:337, 339, 372
- Ruiz de Acosta, Juan 12:169
- Ruiz de Castro, Cristobal 3:348
- Ruiz de Contreras, Fernando 3:611
- Ruiz de Eguilaz, Master Juan Antonio 8:683-684
- Ruiz de Escalona, Balthasar 4:29, 32
- Ruiz de Olalde, Major Pedro 3:162, 171
- Ruiz de Salas, Juan Antonio 12:70
 interim Governor of Marianas, 1678-80
- Ruiz de Tagle, General Domingo
 commanded galleon Rosario in 1700 10:555
- Ruiz de Zamora, Captain Juan
 pilot's mate aboard Mariana patache 11:58
- Ruiz de Zenzano, José 13:641; 14:72, 94
- Rumbo, Felix 10:682
- Rumicao*
 Chamorro word meaning Sortie, tour, trek 4:583; 9:312
- Rundall, Thomas 3:100
- Rupak*
 Palauan word meaning Chief 15:359-360
- Ruremond, Holland 7:583; 8:47
- Rurik**, brig 18:93, 203, 206-207, 210, 213-217, 224-225, 232, 237, 247-249, 260, 263, 269, 272, 277-278, 288, 290, 294, 297, 301, 304-305, 313, 315, 318-319, 397, 402, 405, 408, 412-413, 416-418, 430, 432, 519, 577-578, 581, 583, 588
 first European ship to penetrate an atoll 18:463
 sketched by Choris 18:459
 had a draft of 2 fathoms 18:300
- Rutía (perhaps Urrutía), Santiago de
 Mexican killed off Sumay, 8 September 1676 6:366, 466; 8:184
- Ruysch, Joannes 1:85-88, 91, 625
 his map 1:90-91, 94

S

- Sá, Francisco de 1:308
- Saavedra, Alvaro de 1:447, 457, 472, 485, 487, 492, 496, 499, 502-503, 507, 511, 513, 519, 521, 580, 604, 606; 19:132-133, 199
his voyages 1:525
first return attempt 1:508, 514
second return attempt 1:509, 516
his lost ships 1:591
- Saavedra, Francisco de 17:112
- Saavedra Island
non-existent islands WSW of Guam 11:129
See also Ulithi
- Saba, or Sava
Carolinian who drifted to Samar 11:311
invented myth about an island full of women 11:312
- Sabajosa, Luís de 2:521
- Sabiniana Islands
See Izu Islands
- Sablan, Agustín Roque 17:322, 331, 433
- Sablan, Francisco
first Sablan in Guam? 14:586
- Sacheus Island
See Monita Island
- Sacra Familia**, galleon 10:676-678; 12:89; 13:75, 77-78, 135, 143-144, 149, 683
returned to Manila in 1720 12:216-217, 402
returned to Manila in 1723 12:495
returned to Manila in 1725 12:628, 644, 647
her shipwreck 13:355-356
- Sacra Familia**, ship
captured and renamed Happy Return 12:236
- Sacramento**, frigate 16:481
- Sáenz, Andrés 112:446
- Sáenz de San Pedro, Juan 11:587, 654-655
- Saenz de Vizmanos, Bonifacio 16:683
- Safford, Lieut, William Edwind, USN
transcribed some files still in Guam in 1900 14:521
- Sagman*
Chamorro word for a type of canoe 12:152
- Sagra, Ramos de la 1:85
- Saigua, Pablo
Chamorro man, his sickness and death 9:577
- Sailing directions
for Acapulco 11:530-532
for Guam 13:412
for the Pacific 13:377
for the Philippines 14:74
- Saint-Antoine-de-Padoue**, French ship
first French ship to cross the Pacific, in 1708 11:19, 25, 27, 395
introduced ducks to Guam in 1708 11:407
- Saint-Joseph**, ship
French ship sought by Spanish 12:397-400
- Saint-Louis**, French ship 11:553; 12:389
commanded by Captain Bouynot in 1713 11:22, 551
- Saint-Malo, port of 11:24
- Saipan Island 1:332; 3:172, 191; 5:39, 43, 494; 6:85, 92-94, 111, 142; 7:752, 586, 598; 9:91-92, 146, 201; 10:26, 78; 11:523, 526, 646; 12:151, 303; 16:317-318, 320, 335, 348, 370, 372, 382, 385, 405, 433-434, 487, 493, 551, 566-567, 593, 665; 17:224, 240, 312, 315, 344, 371, 457, 465, 515, 533, 545, 591-599, 601, 604, 609, 651; 18:88, 147, 182, 474, 487, 571
renamed San José, same as Big Zarpana 5:36, 57
where galleon Concepción was shipwrecked in 1638 10:520
home of Choco's wife 6:87-88
Fr. Morales wounded there in 1668 12:53
inhabitants rebuffed Fr. Solorzano 7:535, 683
attempt to conquer it in 1682 7:671; 8:60
invaded in 1684 8:92, 171
30 public houses burned then 8:115
stockade built there in 1684 8:99, 352, 376
war lasted 3-1/2 months in 1674 8:225
neglected in 1689 9:350
final conquest by Quiroga in 1695 9:664, 672, 684; 11:49
its inhabitants resettled on west coast 9:686
first church built at Fatiguan in 1695 9:684, 688
church enlarged in 1696 9:688
first hospital in 1695 9:687
partly evacuated in 1698 10:161
devastated by a typhoon in 1701 10:366
1703 typhoon did some damage also 10:375
galleon Begoña passed by here in 1710 10:675
new church built at Fatiguan in 1714 11:642
under Captains Sandoval & Fuentes 12:295
chart published by Dalrymple in 1796 14:346
- old place names** 8:95; 14:346, 633; 19:253
Agingan, village of 5:39; 6:103, 238; 8:98
Anaguan, bay/village of 8:96; 10:149
Arayao, or Arrayao, village of 4:602; 5:43, 494; 6:103; 8:97
Cao, village of 4:604, 614; 5:45, 50, 58, 77, 495-497; 6:104
where Fr. Medina was killed 4:603, 613, 625, 645
Catanhuda, village of 8:93-94, 99
Fatiguan, village of 10:82, 149, 642
Fucfuc, village of 8:96, 99
Harac, village of 8:97, 99
Opian, or Obyan, village of 4:515, 558, 613, 642; 5:489, 496, 687; 6:93; 8:98
Raurau, village of 4:602-604, 613-614, 644; 5:44, 51, 58-59, 66, 494, 496-497; 6:104, 238
N.B. Now spelled Laulau.
Sugrian, village of 4:602, 604; 5:43, 51, 494, 497
Tatachu, village of 4:602; 5:43, 494
Tipo, village of 4:602; 5:43, 51, 494, 497
Tumhon, village of 4:515, 558, 596, 642
Yuyu, village of 8:96
sighted by HMS Centurion 13:485
visited by HMS Tamar in 1765 14:366, 375
sighted by HMS Dolphin in 1767 14:422, 427
sighted by packet Rosario in 1772 14:664
settled by Carolinians in early 1818 18:547, 572, 574
given to Carolinian settlers 19:534
no latte ruins, says Arago 19:556

- illegal settlement by Hawaiians 19:237
 See also N.S. de la Concepción, galleon
- Sakai, Japan 3:151, 266, 293, 398
- Salagua, Mex. 3:471-473; 4:349, 362
- Salamague, port of 12:89, 367, 390, 620
- Salamanca, Spain 1:385; 4:192; 5:263; 6:355, 657; 8:642
 where Quiroga visited his cousin the Archbishop 8:349
 where Fr. Gonzalez met Fr. de Angelis 8:325
- Salamanca, Gebriel de 10:682
- Salamanca, Juan Cerezo de
 See Cerezo de Salamanca, Governor Juan
- Salas, Fr. Gerónimo de
 murdered by other friars 3:494-495
- Salas, Captain Juan Antonio de 7:64, 187, 453, 461
 raised in Madrid, his brother lived at Court 7:214
 acting Governor of Marianas, 1678-80 6:468; 7:94, 99, 268
 was a sex maniac, according to Fr. Besco 7:258
 raped school girls of Agaña 7:443
- Salas, Captain Pedro 9:440
 married soldier, carried off by galleon in 1686 9:259
- Salavarría, General Fermín de 10:634, 672
 commanded galleon Rosario in 1701 10:673
 commanded patache Encarnación in 1707 10:674
- Salaya, Sancho de 1:368, 372, 379
- Salazar, Lieut. Andrés 16:673
 commanded brig Activo 17:67
- Salazar, Fr. Domingo de 2:515, 552, 584, 627
- Salazar, Francisco de 8:59159, 162; 13:143
 wrote a letter of thanks to Quiroga 8:163
 piloted galleon Rosario in 1710 10:675
- Salazar, Captain Francisco de 3:553
- Salazar, Licentiate Gerónimo de 3:93, 95
- Salazar, Br. José de 6:315
- Salazar, Pedro de 1:362
- Salazar, Sebastián de 10:677, 679
- Salazar, Toribio Alonso de 1:417, 424, 438, 441, 453, 456, 461-462, 467, 471, 475, 481
- Salazar, Fr. Vicente de, O.P. 9:587
- Salazar y Villega, Juan de 11:182, 191, 445-446
- Salcedo, Adjutant Agustín de 12:187
- Salcedo, Governor Diego de 4:155, 159, 218, 221, 229, 293, 344, 358-359, 392, 398, 401, 403, 423, 461, 464, 506, 568; 5:328, 376, 479, 585-686; 6:70, 234; 7:40, 45, 111, 380-381, 506; 9:434, 436-437
 Governor of Philippines, 1663-68
 arrested by the Inquisition 4:562-564, 567
 despatched patache San Diego in 1667 10:408
 died at sea in 1670 10:411
 bequeathed 10,000 pesos to Mariana Mission 6:115; 9:267
- Salcedo, Felipe de 2:25, 132, 146, 152, 180-181, 221, 227, 244, 259, 263, 268, 375, 381, 385, 388, 392-393, 395, 431, 433, 475
- Salcedo, Juan de
 "the Cortés of the Philippines" 2:376
- Salcedo, Pedro de 2:307
- Saldaña, Bartolomé de 1:339
- Salgado, Fr. Francisco 4:142, 144, 208, 289, 291; 5:579; 6:656, 672; 8:59, 103, 120, 165, 609; 9:314
 his physical description 6:676
 was procurator for the Phil. in Rome 7:159, 237
 in charge of 1678 mission band 6:658, 669-670, 673, 575, 677
 passed by Guam, returning to Manila, in 1679 7:203, 237, 263
 debunked early population statistics 8:60
 built an organ at Taytay, Phil. 7:422
 elected Jesuit Provincial 8:64, 618
 complained about Dominican Bishops 8:121
 sickly, shaky signature by 1686 8:604, 653
 died at Manila on 14 July 1689 9:372, 392
- Salgado, Fr. García 9:429, 631; 10:634; 11:90
 Jesuit missionary born at La Coruña 8:679
 arrived Guam 1689, left 1690 9:372, 376, 411
 in charge of the colleges in 1689 9:350
 taught solmization at Agaña 9:424
 left Guam aboard sloop in Dec. 1690 9:379
 his petition on behalf of Fr. Clain 10:576-577
- Salgado, Manuel 9:59, 62, 222-227, 290, 371, 461
 leader of the soldiers' mutinies of 1687 & 88 9:220
 arrested by Conejo 9:227
 spent 9 months as refugee on church property 9:223
 sentenced to die, and executed 9:228
- Salida y Alarcón, Mrs. Francisca
 mother of Fr. Zarzosa 7:523
- Salinas, Diego de 1:471, 474, 510
- Sally, ship 18:15
- Salvador, Miguel 2:171, 173
- Salvadora, galleon 3:485, 510
 her size 3:516
- Samana Cay
 See San Salvador Island
- Samaniego y Tuesta, Francisco 4:106-107
- Samano, Juan de 1:130, 134, 362, 539
- Samar Island 1:215; 2:99, 112, 229, 231; 10:108
 previously known as Tandaya, or Ibabao 6:313
- Samar, Province of
 included then Leyte and Ibabao 11:322
- Sami, Juan (Japanese) 2:643-644
- Sampson, Captain Peter
 commanded ship Dover Castle 17:516, 663
- Sanabria, Fr. 7:382
- Sanchez, a mutineer 1:448, 450-451, 525
- Sanchez, Fr. Alonso 2:522, 580
- Sanchez, Fr. Alonso
 his bio-sketch 9:265
- Sanchez, Fr. Antonio de la Concepción 16:75, 100, 116
- Sanchez, Bartolomé 1:316
- Sanchez, Diego 10:214
- Sanchez, Fray Francisco
 Vicar of Hospice of San Jacinto in Mexico 7:672
- Sanchez, Gabriel 1:37
- Sanchez, Fr. Joaquin 11:90
- Sanchez, Fr. José
 became Provincial in 1689 9:369, 374, 379, 392
- Sanchez, Prof. José
 professor of navigation and maths 11:530
- Sanchez, Fr. Fray Miguel
 superior of Franciscans stranded at Guam in 1690 9:488
 said solemn mass at Agat 9:501-502
- Sanchez, Captain Miguel
 government secretary in Manila 8:614
- Sanchez, Captain Pascual
 commanded frigate San Miguel in 1709 11:166
- Sanchez, Major Rodrigo 14:377

- Sanchez Cerdán, Major Antonio 12:395
 master of galleon Begoñ in 1718 12:139
- Sanchez Colchero, Alonso 2:489
- Sanchez de Tagle, Gen./Capt. Francisco 12:410;
 13:142
 master of galleon Begoña in 1722 12:490-492
 commanded galleon Guía in 1732 10:679
- Sanchez de Tagle, Capt./Major/Gov. Luís Antonio
 12:179, 225, 245, 324-325, 408, 410-411, 453-504-
 505, 509, 518, 520, 522, 524, 526, 531, 550, 614,
 629-632, 635, 637, 649-650, 653; 13:48, 62, 104
- Governor of Marianas, 1720-25 12:129
 briefly jailed by Torralba 12:615
 his report on gun battle with Clipperton 12:322
 investigated for abuses 12:500
 ordered the arrest of Judge Díaz 12:521
 sought refuge in Franciscan convent in Tondo
 12:636
- Sanchez Guerrero, Tomás 11:611
- Sanchez Muñoz, Captain Hernán 2:23, 50, 53
- Sancho, a Spaniard marooned in Rota 3:160, 175,
 190
 speared by Sinaro 3:191-192
 his death 3:194
 his burial 3:195
- Sande, Francisco de 2:474-475, 480-481, 483, 488
- Sandín, Fr. Fray Alonso, O.P.
 took revenge against Fr. Xaramillo 10:240
- Sandoval, Capt./Major Pedro, alias José (de) 12:74,
 273, 523, 527, 529-532, 635, 637, 649-650, 653
 born in Valladolid, Spain 12:291
 mayor of Saipan 12:295
 lived with concubine for two years 12:295
 investigated by the Inquisition 11:436-437
 interim Governor of Marianas in 1725 12:645, 647
 served for 30 years in Marianas 13:57
- Sandín, Fray Alonso, O.P. 7:272
- Sandwich Islands 16:428, 463, 478
 See also Hawaiian Islands
- Sangleys
 name given to Chinese merchants 3:625
- Sangro (murderer) 7:75
- Sangi Islands 4:235, 245
- San Agustín**, ship 2:659
- San Agustín, Fray Antonio de 10:137
- San Agustín, Fr. Gaspar de 1:579
- San Agustín de las Cuevas, Mex. 12:111
- San Alberto Island 1:569
- San Alfonso**, ship from Peru 3:216
- San Ambrosio**, galleon 4:35-37, 40
- San Andrés**, galleon 3:267, 301, 332, 341, 485,
 553-554, 556, 560; 4:89
- San Andrés**, galleon 16:277-278, 282, 294-295,
 299, 407, 410, 427, 437, 441, 450, 551, 566, 594,
 598-599; 17:104, 107
 shipwrecked in 1798 17:109, 113-114
- San Andrés**, patache 12:254, 322, 506
 visited Guam in 1719 12:643
 carried Pimentel prisoner to Manila in 1721 12:293
 fought with ship Success, Capt. Clipperton 12:232
- San Andrés Islands
 See Sonsorrol Islands
- San Antonio, Fray 13:412
- San Antonio, Br. Gabriel de 3:252
- San Antonio**, ship 1:145, 163, 181, 271, 274, 571,
 573, 575, 598
 crew list 1:171
- San Antonio** (de Padua), galleon 3:198, 217, 645,
 664; 5:459, 462-463, 585, 598; 6:195, 217-218, 320,
 365, 465, 481, 499-500, 503, 594, 667; 8:22; 10:415
 visited Guam in 1673 7:406
 sighted Agrigan and Asunción Is. in 1678 6:668
 visited Guam in 1679 7:221, 258, 303, 409; 9:69,
 385
 visited Guam in 1682 8:107
 condemned at Cavite in Sept. 1684 8:393
- San Antonio**, Portuguese ship 3:148, 152
- San Antonio**, alias Príncipe, packet 16:157-158,
 160, 163
- San Antonio**, brig 18:92, 141
 visited Chuuk in 1814 18:351
- San Antonio Island 2:252
- San Agustín, Fr. Joaquin de 16:605-606
- San Agustín, Fr. Juan de 16:100
- San Agustín, Fr. Gaspar de 2:267
- San Agustín Island 16:186
- San Bartolomé Island(s)/Shoal(s) 1:437, 456, 463,
 467, 610; 2:412, 422, 426, 430; 11:182; 13:479;
 14:459
 plan for settlement 2:43
 wrongly placed on charts 3:53-54
 See also Taongi atoll
 See also Pulusuk atoll
- San Bartolomé**, galleass 3:126
- San Basilio, Ven. Fr. Antonio María de 5:87, 95,
 581, 584; 6:140, 144, 315; 10:252
 Sicilian Jesuit, arrived at Guam in 1672 6:131
 elected Superior in 1674 6:335, 554
 agrees to give military control to Esplana 6:558
 unable to control Fr. Lopez 6:336, 556, 560
 neglects to make a necessary report in 1675 6:338
 accompanied army to Retidian and Tarrague 6:298
 killed at Upi, Guam, on 17 January 1676 6:568;
 7:52; 8:184
 killed by 2 lone natives, while buying nica 6:443
 short biography 6:342
 his portrait by Fr. Gerstl, now lost 7:165
 his skeleton found, missing one leg, etc. 7:210
 his skull sent home to Sicily in 1685 8:182
 his assassins, one killed, the other executed 7:411
- San Benedicto Island 1:610
- San Bernardino**, ship 13:144
- San Blas, port/Dept. of 14:481; 16:63-64, 66, 79,
 138, 140, 158-160, 165, 179, 189, 193, 200-201,
 203, 256, 258, 295-296, 398, 422, 426-427, 673,
 676-677; 17:67, 372, 469, 471-472, 493, 581, 614,
 625; 18:92, 94, 99, 103, 124, 136, 139, 143-144,
 150, 153, 155, 185-189, 477-478; 19:25, 43
- San Buenaventura, Fr. Francisco de 16:82
- San Buenaventura, Sister María de 5:688
- San Buenaventura**, Japanese ship
 formerly Date Maru 3:18, 267, 309, 311, 324, 355
 bought by Spaniards 3:314, 343
 in Moluccan waters 3:504
 captured by the Dutch 3:538
- San Carlos Bank 17:56
 discovered by galleon San Carlos in 1769 14:495,
 544
- San Carlos Island
 See Sarigan Island

- San Carlos**, galleon 14:404, 418, 503, 657, 673;
16:49, 63, 86-88; 18:112
built at Cavite, her cost, etc. 14:406
her full name 14:377
newly-built, tested in August 1767 14:408
modified after her first voyage 14:409
turned back in distress in 1768 14:411
subsidies aboard her in 1770 14:569-570
- San Carlos**, packet/patache 16:137-138, 140, 165
shipwrecked in Samar in 1766 14:393-395, 585
- San Carlos**, Mexican ship 14:481
- San Cristobal**, Fr. Pedro 14:33, 68
- San Cristobal**, ship 1:571, 575
her disappearance 1:570
- San Cristobal**, galleon/patache 10:679; 13:362, 364
purchased from an individual 13:357
attacked by California Indians in 1735 13:391
ran aground on Calantas Shoals om 2835 10:680
- San Cristobal**, galley 3:340
- San Cristobal Island** 3:25, 29, 34-35, 39
- San Damián**, galleon 4:152, 155, 159-161, 202;
7:377
had 700 persons on board in 1662 4:159
- San Diego**, galleon 3:126-127; 4:15, 87-89, 345,
356, 360, 362, 368, 400-401, 403, 451, 453, 483-
484, 505; 5:405, 459-460, 462, 685; 6:70, 199, 235,
349, 365; 7:381; 10:408, 411
eastbound in 1653 7:113
eastbound in 1667 7:381
stayed over one year at Acapulco 10:411
departed Acapulco on 23 March 1668 4:366; 10:410
battered eastward crossing in 1670 6:115
visited Guam in 1672 5:61; 7:405; 9:436, 440
departed Acapulco on 27 February 1673 10:412
- San Diego**, California 17:540
- San Esteban Islet** 1:618
See also Likiep Atoll
- San Felipe**, galleon 2:479, 483; 3:77-79, 145, 148-
149, 170, 198, 209, 663
her size 3:516
her manifest of 1591 2:627
her shipwreck in Japan 3:76, 663
- San Felipe**, frigate 16:296-297
- San Felipe**, galliot 3:24
- San Felipe Island**
See Guguan Island
- San Fernando**, ship from Peru 10:420
not enough space to ship all goods in 1688 9:357
visited Guam in 1688 9:175, 191-194, 204, 220,
225, 232, 276
her sailors detained overnight at Umatac 9:224
- San Fernando**, alias Magallanes
See Magallanes, galleon
- San Fernando**, frigate 16:232; 18:155
- San Fernando**, patache 13:236
carried relief supplies to Carolines 13:263
shipwrecked at Guam in 1732 13:269-260
- San Fernando**, alias Príncipe de Asturias
See Príncipe de Asturias, packet
- San Francisco**, California 16:111
- San Francisco**, Captain Antonio
wounded by a sling-stone 5:502
- San Francisco**, Fr. Diego de 3:318, 409
- San Francisco Island**
See Wake Island
- San Francisco Xavier Island**
See Agrigan Island
- San Francisco Xavier**, galley 3:645
- San Francisco Xavier**, a French ship 13:87
- San Francisco Xavier**, frigate
Mexican advice boat sent to Manila in 1745 13:601
- San Francisco Xavier**, sloop/patache
built and commanded by Lazcano in 1680 9:385
first direct run to Guam, failed voyage of 1680
7:656, 659; 9:143, 440
left for Marianas on 24 April 1683 8:148
mutiny on board her quelled 8:62, 149
brought some Chamorros back 8:364
shipwrecked at Umatac in 1683 8:78, 104
costs of failed voyage of 1683 9:336
- San Francisco Xavier**, galleon N° 1 3:265, 301,
335, 339, 354, 663
shipwrecked in Japan 3:266-268, 273, 296, 323,
357, 665
- San Francisco Xavier**, galleon N° 2 3:314, 318,
324, 333, 343, 347; 4:105-107
her history 3:351
overhauled in Japan 3:391, 406
condemned in Japan 3:408
- San Francisco Xavier**, galleon N° 3 10:226, 261,
263, 381, 430, 439, 564, 672; 13:144, 149, 152
arrived at Acapulco in December 1697 10:429
manifest of 1698 10:170-171
manifest of 1700 10:262
visited Guam in 1700 but did not anchor 10:360,
11:318
eastbound in 1701 10:320
manifest of 1702 10:371
refitted to carry 60 guns in 1704 10:381
probably carried 4 guns from Concepción shipwreck
10:555-556
lost without a trace in 1705 10:553, 561; 12:681
had 4 guns from 1638 Concepción shipwreck 12:479
shipwreck site Baja California times
- San Francisco Xavier**, alias Filipino 16:231
- San Francisco Xavier**, alias Chamorro, packet
See Chamorro, packet
- San Francisco y San Pablo**, ship
captured by English in Peru in 1804 18:24
- San Jacinto**, port of 14:125, 172, 332, 336
- San Gabriel**, frigate/patache
construction cost about 6,759 pesos 9:547
crew list for 1687 9:98
failed voyage of 1687 9:78, 93, 116
voyage of 1688 9:119-120, 123-124, 194, 201, 220,
274
voyage of 1689 9:414-415
last visit to Guam in 1690 9:456
mutineers planned to seize her and flee to Peru
9:535
overshot Guam in August 1690, returned 3 weeks
later 9:493
commanded by Captain Juan Quintero in 1690
9:499
departed Guam 14 Dec. 1690 with marooned
Franciscans 9:503
burned at Cavite in 1692 9:538, 542, 544, 552-554,
602
losses in fire amounted to about 15,639 pesos 9:547
appeal to be made against original sentence 9:550

- San Gerónimo, Fr. Juan de 3:243, 245-246
 San Ignacio Island
 See Pagan Island
San Ignacio, alias Pinge, ship 7:473
San Ildefonso, galleon 2:623; 3:336, 338, 600, 602
 San Ildefonso Island 1:570, 619-620
 See Fais Island
 San Jacinto, Fr. José de 3:311
San Jerónimo, galleon 2:283, 291, 333, 360, 366;
 3:24, 53, 128, 131, 133, 135, 142, 153, 161, 175,
 188, 197; 13:379
 mutiny aboard her 2:21
 her track through the Marshall Islands 2:335, 338,
 340
 shipwrecked near Catanduanes Islands 3:125, 190,
 663
 condemned 2:364
San Jerónimo, patache 3:554
San Jerónimo, ship from Peru 3:491
 San Joaquin Island
 See Anatahan Island
San Joaquin, ship 12:367, 369
San Jorge, ship 1:571, 573, 575, 597-598
 San José, Fray Andrés de
 first Recollect superior in Guam 14:419, 522
 San José, Fray Francisco de 4:221
 San José, Fr. Hernando de 3:311
 San José, Fr. Sebastián de 3:213
San José, alias Princesa, frigate 16:231
San José, packet
 Guam-based boat 16:655, 657; 17:159
San José, ship 10:407-408; 13:142; 14:667-668,
 670-673
 a small-size vessel 10:89
 discovered Santa Tecla [=Izu] Islands in 1664
 10:45; 14:64
 visited Guam in 1669 7:647; 9:440
 her loss reported 10:426
San José, galleon 4:155, 159, 212, 215-216, 218,
 221-222, 226, 228, 295, 297, 393, 547; 5:459; 6:95
 largest ship in world 9:592
 her keel was 72 cubits (120-144 feet) long 9:603
 shipwrecked on 3 July 1694 9:597, 652
 shipwreck site Lubang, near Marigodon, Phil. 9:603
San José, frigate
 alias Rey Fernando 19:22-23
San José, Peruvian patache
 sent to Manila on urgent mission 9:587
 visited Guam 1694 10:55, 57
 sank upon arrival at Cavite in 1694 9:591, 595, 597
 refloated and eastbound in 1696 10:62
 manifest & Guam visit in 1697 10:92, 126, 129, 434
San José (y la Bendición de Dios), patache
 her name wrongly reported as Nombre de Jesús
 10:427
 visited Guam in 1695 with Concepción 10:58
 sold at auction at Manila for 9,000 pesos 10:55-57
San José (de Gracia), galleon 16:82, 84-85, 94,
 101, 104, 111, 119-120, 134-125, 166, 172, 210,
 214, 218-220, 297-299, 452
 may have diverted to Macao in 1783 15:458
 San José Island 8:146
 San José del Cabo, Calif. 13:609; 14:114, 120, 125;
 17:540
 visited by galleon Covadonga in 1743 13:467
 visited by a Dutch ship in 1747 13:609, 620
 visited by Manila galleons in 1760s 14:357
San José y las Ánimas, galleon 16:422, 427
San Juan, galleon
 first voyage in 1629-30 3:608-609
San Juan (de Letrán), patache 1:571, 573, 575,
 579, 588-589, 597, 599, 613; 2:23, 50, 80, 142, 149,
 152-153, 156, 159-160, 167-168, 214, 227, 268,
 171, 273, 276, 332, 352, 368, 371, 375, 390, 448,
 459, 483, 485
San Juan, alias La Espina, schooner 18:94
 San Juan Island(s)
 See Guam Island, or Sonsorrol Islands
San Juan Bautista, galleon 2:524-525, 527, 530,
 533, 553; 3:335-336, 340, 485, 487-489, 510, 650;
 4:25, 27, 35-36
 her size 3:516
San Juan Bautista, ship 12:365
 San Juan de Goyri 2:309, 311
 San Juan de Uloa
 See Veracruz
 San Julián, port of 1:273
 San Lázaro Archipelago
 first name given to Philippines, see Philippine Islands
San Lesmes, patache 1:417, 446, 462
 "The Lost Caravel" 1:419
 San Lorenzo Island
 See Maug Islands
 San Lucas, General Teodoro de 10:634
 commanded galleon Rosario in 1701 10:335
 commanded patache Rosario in 1703-04 10:673
 heard Dutch say they visited W. Carolines 10:635
San Juanillo, ship
 lost in 1578 3:661
San Lorenzo, galleon 3:485, 488
 her size 3:517
 San Lúcar de Barrameda, Spain 1:149, 152, 156,
 181, 343, 353; 3:328
San Lucas, patache 2:21, 23, 50, 80, 106, 135, 149-
 150, 183, 213-215, 268, 357, 377, 387, 390
 separated from fleet 2:81
San Luís, galleon 3:609, 615, 628-629, 645; 4:35,
 77, 85, 89
 San Luís, alias Modesto, packet
 See Modesto, packet
 San Luís of Apra, port of
 See Apra Harbor

- San Marcos**, galleon 3:485, 488-489, 510
shipwrecked near Playa Honda 3:489, 500, 666
- San Martín**, galleon 1:571, 575; 2:521, 528-529, 533, 554
shipwrecked at Macao 2:537, 540
sold 2:557, 573
- San Martín Island 5:350
- San Martín de Valdeiglesias
wine from there 3:353
- San Mateo
suburb of Manila 12:133
- San Mateo Shoals
See Namu Island/atoll
- San Miguel, Fr. Miguel 2:587
- San Miguel**, galleon 3:485, 488-489, 510
her size 3:516
- San Miguel**, ship 5:318
- San Miguel**, sloop/frigate 11:196
her full name 11:166
requisitioned for expedition to Carolines 11:165
decommissioned 11:166
ran aground near Palapag in 1710 11:211, 294, 335
- San Miguel, Calif. 12:487
- San Miguel de Naga 13:645
- San Millán, Francisco Lorenzo de
agent at House of Trade, Cadiz, 1687 8:683, 685
- San Nicolás, Br. Francisco 3:608
- San Nicolás, Fray José
served over 23 years in Province of Caraga 11:331
- San Nicolás**, galleon 3:558; 4:41
- San Nicolás (de Canovas), Fr. André de 3:244, 249
died at sea near Guam 3:245
- San Pablo, Fr. Fray Juan de
Franciscan who preached at Agat 9:502
- San Pablo**, galleon 2:23, 79, 149, 168, 259, 268, 384, 389; 3:57, 61, 68
shipwrecked at Guam 2:383, 390-391
- San Pablo**, ship 18:574
shipwrecked in Chile in 1788 18:570
- San Pablo Island 1:225, 233, 235, 241, 398
See also Ailuk Atoll
- San Pedro, Fr. Domingo de 5:275, 285
- San Pedro**, galleon 2:23, 79, 104, 148, 168, 227, 244, 246, 259, 263, 267, 349, 370, 377, 586, 659
view 2:219-220
her track 2:230
sketch 2:603
- San Pedro**, alias Caviteño, galleon 16:142-147, 150, 153, 159, 167, 299, 477
- San Pedro y San Pablo**, galleon of 1610 3:57, 227, 232, 234, 336, 338
her track 3:241
- San Pedro y San Pablo Islands 2:107
- San Rafael**, alias Aguilar, schooner/brig 16:232; 17:230-231
- San Rafael**, alias La Pala/Comercio, frigate 17:273, 275-276, 278, 310, 372, 467-468, 471-472, 618, 621; 18:157
- San Román, Fr. Antonio de 1:23
- San Ruperto**, alias Aventurero, brig 19:36
rescued survivors of Resource wreck 18556, 558
- San Sabiniano**, galleon 4:227
- San Salvador Island 1:45; 2:247
See also Deseada Island
- San Sebastián**, Japanese ship 3:18, 318
built at Ito 3:397
shipwrecked at departure 3:404
- San Telmo**, galleon 5:458-459; 6:162, 164, 268, 338, 366, 478-479; 7:64, 416; 10:417
visited Guam in 1675 7:407
visited Guam in 1678 7:82, 84, 110, 115, 409
passed by Gani Islands in 1680 7:646
visited Guam in 1681 7:498, 502, 544, 608
unlawfully charged transport fees in 1681 7:649, 651
visited Guam in 1682 7:531
eastbound in 1683 9:385
her rudder came off while still at Acapulco 8:178
brought relief to Marianas in 1684 8:117
condemned Sept. 1684 at Sorsogon 8:393
broken up, to build Santo Cristo 9:186
- San Vicente Island
See Sorol Atoll/Islands
- San Vicente Ferrer**, ship 17:513
- San Vitores (de la Portilla), Gerónimo de
father of Fr. Sanvitores 4:108-109, 137, 561, 563; 5:180-183, 190, 192, 194, 197, 199, 446, 522, 527, 653, 678, 686; 6:148, 356; 7:380, 382; 9:385
assisted on his death bed by Fr. Alava 7:482
- San Vitores, José de
brother of Fr. Sanvitores 7:376
- Sancti Spiritus**, ship 1:358, 417, 461, 473, 527
- Santa Ana**, galleon of 1587 2:510, 528; 3:662, 665
gold aboard her 2:559
captured 2:543-545, 553-554, 556, 559, 565, 569-570
partly burned, repaired and sold 2:555, 557
- Santa Ana**, patache 3:267, 269, 288, 294, 301, 303, 333
- Santa Ana**, ship 11:586; 12:368
renamed Catalina Magdalena by the Dutch 13:603
- Santa Ana Medrano, Captain Juan de
master of galleon Santo Cristo in 1715 11:652-654
- Santa Catalina, Fr. Diego de 3:328
- Santa Catalina Point 2:241
- Santa Cruz, Alonso de 2:249
- Santa Cruz, Andrés de
Pampango boy soldier 5:76
- Santa Cruz, R. Fray Balthasar de, O.P.
Inquisitor at Manila 6:667; 10:167
- Santa Cruz, Captain Juan de 4:392, 582, 596-597, 604, 619; 5:49, 66, 75-76, 79-80, 137, 495-496, 15, 529; 9:43-44
Filipino conquistador of the Marianas and their first military commander of Marianas, 1668-72 7:382
nicknamed "Chamorrin momo" 4:613
surveyed ports and anchorages 5:53
received a letter of thanks from the Queen 5:537
his nephews should receive his posthumous reward 8:615
his 3 nephews rewarded in his place 8:432, 439, 509
See also Chamorrin momo
See also Pagtacotan
- Santa Cruz, Fray Manuel de
visited Marianas in 1669, 1680, etc. 4:558; 7:643
- Santa Cruz, Br. Melchor de 10:148, 177, 220, 364
arrived at Guam in 1688 9:201
oblate, became a novice only in 1700 10:302
- Santa Cruz Bay 1:557
- Santa Cruz Island 3:25, 234
- Santa Gertrudis**, ship 16:566; 17:656

- shipwrecked at Mindanao in 1808 18:18
 Santa Inés, Fr. Francisco de 3:97
Santa Isabel, ship 3:24
Santa Leocadia, frigate 17:78
Santa Margarita, galleon N° 1 3:131-133, 143, 153, 157, 160-162, 176, 195, 197, 206, 208-209, 215, 332, 616
 shipwrecked at Rota in 1601 3:140, 175, 663; 19:200
 site of her shipwreck near Sosanrago 5:58
 her guns had to be salvaged at Rota 7:325; 8:146
 1-2 guns salvaged in 1675 7:408
 gold chains and canes salvaged by natives 7:368
 8 guns and 8 anchors salvaged in 1705 10:555-556
Santa Margarita, galleon N° 2 3:666
Santa Margarita, ship 3:90, 95
Santa María, Columbus' flagship 1:60-61
 Santa María, Fr. Fray Diego de, OSF 6:667
 Santa María, Br. Juan de 3:237
 Santa María, Fr. Julio de 3:311
Santa María de Guadalupe, boat 4:614
Santa María de Guadalupe, galleon
 Atlantic ship, Fr. Xaramillo aboard in 1689 9:343
 Santa María de la Concepción Island 1:45
Santa María de la Victoria, ship 1:483, 502, 527
 Santa María de la Victoria, church 1:357
Santa María del Parral, ship 1:417, 422, 444, 446-447, 450, 457, 462, 472, 501, 503, 525, 527
Santa María Magdalena, galleon
 sank at Cavite 3:610, 616, 618, 633, 666
Santa Potenciana, galleon 3:131-132, 207, 214
 Santa Potenciana, schooner
 See Fidelidad
Santa Rita, frigate 18:183, 478, 589; 19:24, 36
 list of her cargo 18:480
Santa Rosa, boat 6:523, 662
 built at Guam in 1674 6:298
 drifted to Philippines in 1676 6:508
 destroyed ashore by a storm 6:510, 534
Santa Rosa, frigate 14:355
Santa Rosa, galleon N° 1 6:488; 7:113; 9:62, 119, 172, 413; 10:59, 415, 417, 420; 14:380, 387
 failed voyage of 1676 7:109
 list of supplies aboard her in 1677 6:580
 visited Guam in 1680 7:321, 436, 461; 9:440
 turned back in distress in 1682 7:662, 672
 eastbound in 1683 9:385
 diverted from Guam in 1686 9:51, 115, 136, 151; 13:105
 ran aground on Santa Rosa Bank in 1686 9:69, 117
 carried a subsidy of 100,000 pesos in 1686 9:63
 re-discovered Yap in 1686 9:64; 10:635; 11:190
 her launch sailed to Cagayan alone 9:62
 reported lost 10:423
Santa Rosa, patache/galleon
 ran aground in Manila Bay in 1682 8:148
 did not make the voyage in 1682 8:147
 visited Guam in 1684 8:116
 brought Gov. Curuzeláegui to Phil. in 1684 8:178, 364
 visited Guam in May 1685 8:382
 warned off Guam & pirates in 1686 8:549, 553, 623
 ran aground on Santa Rosa Bank in 1686 8:627
 sighted Yap, or Carolina, Island in 1686 8:636
 diverted to Lampon first, for fear of pirates 8:662
 her launch drifted to Cagayan, N. Luzon 8:628
 failed to reach Marianas in 1699 10:241, 243
 condemned at Manila in 1700 and scuttled 10:244
Santa Rosa, galleon N° 2 30 years old in 1767 14:404
 costly repairs made to her regardless 14:407
 her voyage of 1767-68 14:458
 her voyage of 1768-69 14:460
 wintered at Palapag in 1768 14:555
 her voyage to Spain via Indian Ocean 14:445, 501, 503, 519
Santa Rosa, ship 18:18
 Santa Rosa Bank 11:470, 477, 545
 discovered by ship Cygnet before Santa Rosa did 8:537
 patache Concepción grounded there in 1696 13:126
 Santa Rosa Island 1:569
 See Clarion Island
 Santa Rosalia, Calif. 12:485
Santa Rufina, frigate 16:231
 Santa Tecla Islands
 south of Japan, disc. by Spanish 7:514; 14:63-64; 17:372
Santa Teresa, galleon 3:600
Santa Teresa de Jesús, ship
 captured by the English 13:472
 Santangel, Luís de 1:37
 Santelices, Juan de
 member of Council of Indies in 1679-81 7:129, 226
 Santiago, Fr. Diego de 3:127-128
 Santiago, Juan de
 Spaniard from Biscay 4:596; 5:75; 7:395
 Santiago, Felipe (de) 12:256, 271, 284
Santiago, ship 1:145, 151, 162, 271, 417, 462, 487, 511, 527, 543, 545, 550, 573, 575-576; 2:448, 462, 481, 483
 crew list 1:178
 Villalobos' flagship 1:571
Santiago, galleon 2:584, 598, 601, 623; 3:336
 her size 3:516
 sent to Japan 3:215
Santiago, alias La España, galleon
 Estorgo aboard this Atlantic galleon 14:491
Santiago, frigate 16:255; 17:80
Santiago, alias Infante Don Carlos, ship
 shipwrecked at Guam in 1814 18:91, 573-574; 19:238
 salvaged by Carolinian divers 18:309
 Santiago Bozo, Captain Juan de 5:140, 514-519
 second military commander of Marianas, 1672-74, from Biscay 5:137
 wounded in battle 6:135
 Santibañez, Fr. Ignacio de 3:89
 Santiesteban, Fr. Gerónimo de 1:574, 578, 584, 588, 595, 601, 609, 611, 618
 Santillán, General José de
 commanded Atlantic Fleet in 1687 8:687
 Santísima Trinidad, Archbishop Fray Pedro de 14:23, 52
 his family name was Martínez de Arizala 14:26
Santísima Trinidad, Atlantic ship
 missionaries aboard her from Cadiz to Veracruz in 1687 8:683-684
Santísima Trinidad, galleon 2:488, 510; 3:343, 602
Santísima Trinidad, patache 10:640, 646; 11:167,

- 171, 196, 217, 263-264, 278, 294, 335, 340, 358, 362, 364, 375; 12:94
her full name 11:165
at most 90-foot long and 20-foot wide 11:212
made ready for 1709 voyage to Carolines 10:635
logbook of 1709 voyage to Carolines 10:647
narrative of Fr. Mexía, chaplain 10:656
visited the Carolines in 1710 11:229, 298; 13:127
visited the Carolines in 1711 12:465
shipwrecked in October 1711 11:367, 370, 539
- Santísima Trinidad**, galleon 14:77-78, 95-96, 104, 174, 181; 15:28; 16:71
her full name S.T. y N.S. del Buen Fin 14:115
crew & supplies in 1754 & 1755 14:108
had an infirmary on board 14:114
her logbook read by the King 14:124
logbook of 1755-56 voyage 14:113, 119
modifications made 14:111-112
modified a third time 14:293-294
modified yet again 14:298, 304
modified a last time while at sea 14:334
turned back in 1762 and was captured 14:326, 409
her capture by HMS Panther 14:323
Spanish accounts of her capture 14:324, 332
carried over 600 souls on last voyage 14:337
sold at Plymouth, England, in 1764 14:323
- Santo Cristo de Burgos** 7:376
- Santo Cristo de Burgos** galleon Nº 1
built at Sorsogon, cost 65,243 pesos 9:185
eastbound in 1688 9:93, 125, 184
partial list of goods carried in 1689
carried almost 700 people then 9:326-327
visited Guam in 1689 9:315, 376, 387, 410, 415
eastbound in 1690 9:392, 528
visited Guam in 1691 9:542
eastbound in 1692, but turned back 9:561, 602; 10:64
lost without a trace in Pacific in 1693 9:587, 592, 595, 597, 603; 10:62, 426
N.B. Shipwreck site found at Nehalem Bay, Oregon, in modern times
- Santo Cristo de Burgos**, galleon Nº 2 12:65-66, 81, 99, 103; 13:142, 144, 149-150
to Acapulco in 1714 12:611; 13:89
returned to Manila in 1715 12:400
manifest for 1715 11:652, 654
returned to Manila in 1717 11:618
manifest for 1717 12:67-68
manifest for 1721 12:309
visited Guam in 1721 12:308
visited Guam in 1724 12:561-562
- Santo Cristo de San Román**, Atlantic ship
part of 1687 fleet from Cadiz to Veracruz 8:683
- Santo Domingo** (de Guzman), patache Nº 1
10:572; 11:340, 467, 475, 485; 12:94, 223, 282, 368
carried guns to Marianas in 1705 and 1707 10:569
voyage of 1711-12 11:544; 12:455; 13:127
logbook kept by Captain Egui in 1711-12 11:497
ran aground on Suluan Island in 1712 11:490
forced back in 1714 12:179, 224
- Santo Domingo**, patache Nº 2
bought and sent to Acapulco in 1745 13:601
bypassed Guam in early 1746 13:637; 14:25-26
shipwrecked in 1748 14:38-40, 80, 85-86, 90, 131
- Santo Domingo**, frigate 17:474-475
- Santo Domingo Island** 5:353, 371; 9:442
- Santo Niño**, galleon 8:587; 9:117, 172, 461; 10:59
gauged at 1,300 tons by Lazcano 9:177
expected back in Manila in 1685 8:393
visited Guam in 1685 8:530, 583, 622, 630, 633, 635; 9:28, 54, 440
not sent to Acapulco in 1686 8:608
went cruising after Dutch ships in 1686 8:614; 9:61
re-discovered Yap in 1686 9:62
transshipped goods to San Gabriel at sea 9:499
eastbound in 1687, but turned back 9:63, 75, 99, 108, 173
commanded by General Garaycochea 9:233
visited Guam in 1690 9:452, 487, 510, 524
condemned upon arrival at Manila, 1690 or 1691 9:528, 556-558
- Santo Tomás**, galleon 3:131, 133-136, 140, 142, 209; 19:200
shipwrecked at Samar 3:663
- Santo Tomás**, frigate
re-assigned to go to Acapulco in 1686 8:635
report on failed voyage of 1686 8:635
failed to make voyage to Acapulco in 1687 9:116
- Santo Tomás de Aquino**, Fr. Ramón 16:251
- Santo Tomás de Villanueva**, Fr. Enrique de 18:107
- Santo Tomás Island** 1:583, 609-610
- Santo Toribio**, patache 12:513, 529
visited Guam in 1722 12:636
despoiled by Gov. Sanchez in 1722 12:539-540, 549, 551
her commander jailed 4 times by Gov. Sanchez 12:506
- Santos**, Fr. Domingo de los 18:321
- Santos**, Fray Eugenio de los 4:223
- Santos**, Captain Juan de los 12:632
helped John Godfrey with his petition 12:328
- Santos** (Camacho), Captain Manuel de los 10:676
commanded patache Dolores in 1729 13:645-646, 650
- Santos de Oliveros**, Francisco 11:307, 313, 319, 321
- Santos de San Pedro**, Juan 12:332, 406
- Santoval de Medina Vargas**
architect in Mexico 6:489
- Sanvitores**, Blessed Fr. Diego Luís de 4:115, 137, 172, 211, 296, 309, 364, 368, 370, 372, 400, 472, 501, 507, 516, 528, 548, 564, 573, 575, 578; 5:63, 65, 136, 139, 148, 171, 188, 210, 229, 374, 404, 479, 502, 510, 574, 592, 604; 6:95-96, 98, 103, 108, 128, 134, 195, 235, 237, 314; 7:30, 64, 98, 111, 271, 305, 309, 325, 333, 413, 441, 464, 482, 515, 568, 597, 618, 676, 681-682; 8:115, 144, 146, 181, 184, 312, 336; 9:43-44, 434-438; 10:252-253, 305, 621; 11:523, 676; 12:52-53, 55, 57, 150, 156, 451; 16:308, 638; 18:111; 19:201
how his name was changed from San Vitores 7:374
his influence at Court still resented in 1674 6:264
books written by him 5:681-683; 8:469
2 lost letters from Fr. Nithard 5:545
his 1657 vow 4:128
authorized to go to Japan [sic] 4:277
left Spain 4:142, 144
his physical description, by Fr. Bustillo 7:404
his bio-sketch, by Fr. San Basilio 5:582-583
how he was inspired to open a new mission 5:580
his petition to General Arevalo 5:137

- mission to Mindoro and miracle 4:283, 287, 395
detailed plans for a Mariana Mission 4:263, 274, 346
his famous List of points 5:161, 195, 520, 522, 527, 531, 534, 541, 545, 549
names of his Filipino disciples 4:392
accepted the services of Br. Sonson 8:565
names of his sponsors in Mexico 5:110
memorial printed in Mexico 4:376
the business of the 10,000-peso advance 5:109, 151
bonds posted in Mexico 4:374
arrived Acapulco aboard San Diego, 1668 10:408
3 earthquakes hit Mexico in Feb. 1668 10:409
departed Acapulco on 23 March 1668 10:410
arrived at Guam in 1668 4:444, 476; 5:231-232, 678; 6:70, 84; 7:384
welcomed by Chief Ayihi of Agaña in 1668 10:280
first thought that love was enough to convert 7:625
wounded by Choco 5:683
visited Tinian 6:101
his 1669 memorial 4:529
seen by Fray Santa Cruz in Guam in 1669 7:647
the pep speech he gave to his escorting soldiers in Nov. 1669 7:395
his final days of life 5:503
killed at Tumón on 2 April 1672 5:406, 505, 680; 6:125; 8:182, 184
killed after baptizing María Assion 9:506
his companion killed with him 6:138
his death announced to former colleagues 5:424
his eulogies 5:443, 508; 6:126
a short biography 4:109
his biography by Fr. Bustillo 6:500
his biography by Fr. García 7:373
his panegyric by Fr. Pareja 6:472
called "Padre Magas" (Great Father) by the natives 6:348
his crucifix recovered at Paa 6:302
his death announced to his father 6:146, 152
his personal effects sent to Duchess of Aveira 6:656
relics in the form of his soutane and a machete 5:407
his eyeglasses, disappeared in the mail 6:129; 7:483
his two assassins hiding in Rota 7:609
Matapang killed in 1681 7:493
his deeds inspired Fr. Solorzano 8:310
his poem in Chamorro translated into Spanish 7:261
portraits made of him 5:429
one of his portraits was by Fr. Gerstl 7:165
Process of Guam 5:514
Process of Manila 6:472
Process of Toledo in 1689 5:653; 9:360
beatified 300 years later, in Oct. 1985; reasons for delay 4:113
his monument at Tumon Bay 19:185, 528
incorrect story about him 19:618
See also Count of Cabra (his brother)
See also Maluenda, Diego Alfonso (his pseudonym)
See also Osorio y Peralta, Diego (other pseudonym)
See also San Vitores, Gerónimo/José de
Sanz, Carlos 1:37, 43
Sanz, Mateo del 2:23, 25, 52, 68, 79, 128, 131, 134, 149, 182, 259, 268, 332, 372-373
São Tomé Island(s) 1:532
Sarangani Island(s) 1:447, 449, 457, 487, 498, 525-526, 570-571, 587-588, 597-598, 605, 634; 2:205; 4:235, 245; 16:50; 17:293; 18:21
Saravia, Master-of-camp/Governor Antonio de 7:297, 501, 551, 553, 557, 571, 609, 611, 614-616, 637, 671, 682; 8:23-27k 35, 41, 49, 56-57, 60, 84, 91, 107-108, 151, 201, 311, 482, 484, 486, 508; 9:42, 44-45, 49-50, 55, 57, 141, 143-144, 256, 261, 440; 10:252, 289, 292, 294, 350, 356, 539; 11:141, 546
his official appointment as Governor of Marianas in 1679 7:127, 133, 135
arrived at Guam in 1681 7:533, 545; 8:349
charged freight charges for his own clothes 7:617
brought many plants to Guam in 1681 7:599
introduced sheep and goats also in 1681 7:629
made Chief Ayihi Colonel of native troops 8:356
made Chief Hineti Major of native troops 8:356
did not carry out a census 10:25
frustrated for lack of a vessel 7:559
longed to leave Guam after one year there 9:281
his salary 9:654
his death on 3 November 1683 8:78, 109, 119, 121-122, 126-127, 152, 175, 199
his fort of mud-and-bricks destroyed by storm 12:287
Saravia y Villar, Antonio de 16:65
Sarcander, Fr.
correspondent of Fr. Tilpe 7:472
Sarfahon
Chamorro title of hymn to the Cross 7:609
Sarigan Island 1:332; 3:342; 6:86; 7:598; 10:158, 161, 191, 193; 16:50; 17:308
map of it 3:345
sighted by HMS Centurion 13:482-483
Sariñana, Manuel de
member of Audiencia of Mexico in 1670s 7:32
Saris, Captain John 3:298
Sarmiento, Luís 1:459, 479
Sarmiento, Captain Pedro 2:21, 659; 3:662
Sarmiento de Casariego, Blas José
leading citizen of Manila 14:100
Sarmiento de Gamboa, Pedro 2:411
his bio-sketch 2:413
his narrative 2:418-419
Sarmiento de Valladares, José
Viceroy of New Spain, 1696-1701 10:89, 257
Sarmintuan, Major/Master-of-camp Nicolás 12:76
Pampango soldier from Macabebe 12:291
Sarpana Island
See Rota Island
Sarrío, Pedro 16:127
interim Governor of Philippines twice, 1776-78, 1787-88
Sasarraguan
Chamorro word meaning Hell 5:71, 483; 6:19
See also Cayfi
Satawal Atoll 4:252; 10:122; 17:562; 18:668
natives visited Guam 19:670
Satawan Atoll 4:253; 17:19
Sátigun, Dionisio
Chamorro resident of Sinahaña 9:425
Sato Kuranoho 3:413
Sato Tarozayemon 3:413
Satsuma, Japan 3:147, 459, 545; 4:26
Sauli, Fr. Paolo
Jesuit rector at Genoa 7:155
Saumarez, Lieut. FPhilip 13:497, 577

- his account of the voyage of the Centurion 13:541
made captain of the captured Covadonga 13:522
- Saunders, Captain 13:553
sent to England aboard a Swedish ship 13:549
- Sauraur, Chief
a chief of the Ralik chain 18:417
- Saurri, Lorenzo
Chamorro man saved from the flu of 1689 9:413
- Savage Island 17:380
See Pulo Ana Island
- Sayna*
Chamorro word for Our Father, or Our Lord
(derived from Spanish word Señor) 7:609; 12:154
- Scabley Castle**, ship 18:95-96
- Scarborough Island 16:345
- Scarborough**, ship 16:337-338, 342, 346, 348-350,
353-355, 358-361, 364-366, 368-369, 370, 372-373;
18:169, 316
- Schank's Island
See Nauru Island
- Schapeham, Admiral Gheen Huygen 3:19, 570,
581; 19:201
- Schilling, Captain
commanded ship G. Washington in 1804 17:564
- Schirmeisen, Fr. Juan 9:412, 423, 600; 10:81, 189,
177, 196, 198, 221, 364; 11:259, 640; 13:565
arrived at Guam in 1689 9:376, 411
disembarked from patache the first day 9:499
chaplain aboard Mariana sloop in 1690 9:372
his death reported 12:150-151
- Schmiz, Fr. Bernard 13:186, 190
- Schot, Matthew 5:223
- Schöner, Johan 1:625
his globe 1:101-102, 352
- Schrebel, Br. Levino 13:237; 14:558
his physical description 13:238
to Ulithi with Fr. Walter in 1733 12:250; 13:295
- Schwartz Collection, Georgetown University 7:151,
160, 180, 470, 474
- Schweitzer, Fr. Matthew 5:283, 359, 597-599
- Scurvy
See Medicine
- Sealing 17:202
- Sebastián, Fr. Francisco 10:163
- Sebastenus
Dutch heretic 11:516
- Sebollino, Lieut. Bernardo 14:489
- Seclyn, Fr. Charles de 6:627
- Sedeño, Fr. Antonio 2:521, 631
- Segura, Alonso de 2:214
- Segura, Marcos de
Mexican killed near Sogua, 2 February 1674 6:199,
227; 8:184
- Sekigahara, Battle of 3:19
- Selani Island
See Leyte Island
- Selkirk, Alexander
the real Robinson Crusoe 8:534
- Selosse, Fr. Dominique
Belgian Jesuit correspondent of Fr. Wibault 12:302
- Sempertegui, FMiguel de 10:523
- Sendai, Japan 3:325, 380, 407, 418
description of it 3:384
- Sendai Bay 3:352
- Sendín, General Francisco Antonio
commanded patache Pilar in 1738 10:681
- Senerti, Dr. Daniel, M.D.
his book banned by the Inquisition 7:184
- Seniavin**, ship 18:648, 650, 654, 657, 662
- Seniavin Group
See Pohnpei Island
- Sepúlveda, Fr. Vicente de 3:494-495
- Sequeira, Diego Lopez de 1:368, 372
his portrait 1:369
- Sequeira, Domingo Lopes de 1:376
- Sequeira, Gomez de 1:332, 401-402, 407, 409, 521,
604
- Sequeira, General Ruy Gonzales de 3:498, 501
- Sequeira Islands 1:410-414
See also Ulithi Atoll
- Seri, or Serui 1:560, 562
- Serpa, Antonio de 3:25
- Serrano, Fr. Andrés 10:119, 475, 478-479, 487,
490, 493, 499, 505, 507, 511, 513, 515, 517, 527-
528, 544, 578, 623, 625, 627, 629-630, 666; 11:58,
157-158, 173-174, 178-179, 182, 191-194, 198, 208,
211, 266, 280, 294, 296, 304, 307, 310, 313, 335-
337, 342, 344, 349, 353, 360, 362, 380-381, 513-
514, 537, 539, 625-628; 12:21-22, 25, 31, 33, 211;
13:115, 224
his memorial to King Philip V 10:494, 506
his brief on need to explore Caroline Islands 11:338
published first book about Carolines 10:100, 140,
142
shipwrecked in 1710 11:297
announcing result of 1710 voyage 11:199
recommends a rescue expedition for 1711 11:201
would-be Superior of first Caroline Island Mission
11:175
drowned near Marinduque in 1711 11:367, 370,
540; 12:32, 37, 40, 212, 298; 13:250
- Serrano, Antonio 12:60-61
- Serrano, Fr. Diego 8:310
mentor of Fr. Solorzano 8:333
- Serrano, Juan 1:178
- Serrano, Manuel
ship-builder at Cavite 9:94

- Serrão, Francisco 1:297, 320
 his letters to Magellan 1:23
- Seseli*, defined 1:214
- Seton, Captain
 commanded ship *Helen* in 1794 17:498; 18:95
- Sever, Captain 16:333-334
- Seville, Spain 1:149, 152, 156, 172, 268, 299, 531;
 3:238, 343, 410-411, 418, 425, 431, 433, 441, 448;
 5:507; 9:618
 Fr. Strobach had his suitcase stolen there 8:459
- Shaler, Captain William 17:605
 commanded ship *Lelia Byrd* in 1803 17:538
- Sharp, Mr.
 served as surgeon aboard HMS *Cornwallis* 17:347
- Sharp, Andrew 1:245, 422, 561; 2:337; 3:54
- Sharp, John
 surgeon of the *Antelope* 15:48, 80, 105, 164-166,
 172, 209-210, 213, 215-221, 249, 256-257, 261,
 266, 280, 286, 347, 350, 415, 428-430, 454
- Sharp, Richard
 ship's boy, became midshipman 15:48, 78, 148, 454
- Shaw, Major Samuel
 U.S. consul at Canton 15:645; 16:229
- Shelvocke, Captain George 12:228, 233, 324
 commanded pirate expedition 12:227
 criticized by Clipperton's editor 12:238
- Shields, Captain 16:323
- Shimonoseki, Japan 3:151
- Shiogama, Japan 3:386, 418
- Ships, in general 2:505-506; 16:375, 442
 list of ships through Micronesia 1:416
 supernumeraries, defined 1:164
toneles vs toneladas 1:543
 ship-building in general 2:445, 478, 510, 516, 528,
 561, 574-575; 3:502, 508, 519, 522, 611
 ship-building in Philippines 2:478, 575; 3:510
 Filipino woods for ship-building 3:508
 ship-builders required in the Philippines 5:203
 ship-building in Cambodia 3:605, 618, 620
 ship-building in Japan 3:299
 ship equipment, e.g. canvas, rigging, etc. 3:207,
 512, 604
caracoas, or *coracorás* 1:316-317, 320; 2:374;
 4:245-246
 Chinese junks 1:253, 591-594; 2:477
 Moro junks 1:278, 320; 2:119, 142-143, 167-168
 champans, Chinese-type vessels built at Manila
 6:310
 largest ships in the world built at Cavite 9:592
 Portuguese ships banned from "Spanish Lake"
 10:557
 Spanish frigates of 1730s described 13:371
 English ships captured in the Caribbean 11:66
 French ships in the Pacific, 1708-17 11:17
 Spanish ships used water tanks by 1710 11:229,
 279
 English ships of 1760s described 14:312
 Dutch ships of 1747 considered pirates 13:603, 624
 shipping regulations 3:255, 519-520
 lightning conductor used by 1796 17:68
 See also Endaya, Tomás de, ship-builder at Cavite
 See also Galleons, e.g. ordinances
 See also Pirate ships
- Shipwrecks
 that of ship *Trinidad* in 1522 1:314
- that of galleon *San Pablo* in 1568 2:383, 385, 390-
 392
 that of galleon *Espiritu Santo* in 1576 2:479, 481
 that of galleon *San Felipe* in 1596 3:76, 663
 that of galleon *Santa Margarita* in 1601 3:131, 140,
 175, 663
 only cannon could be seen 5:154, 166
 that of galleon *Santo Jerónimo* in 1601 3:125, 190,
 663
 that of galleon *Santo Tomás* in 1601 3:663
 that of galleon *Jesús María* in 1606 3:220
 that of galleon *San Francisco* in 1609 3:266-268,
 271, 273, 296, 323, 357, 665
 that of ship *San Sebastián* in 1612 3:404
 that of galleon *San Marcos* in 1617 3:489, 500, 666
 that of galleon *N.S. de la Vida* in 1621 3:559, 663
 that of galleon *N.S. de la Concepción* in 1638 4:36-
 37, 309, 329, 357, 443, 458, 494, 601, 645; 14:562
 that of ship *Victoria* in 1660 10:666
 that of the patache *Pilar* in 1690 9:520, 619, 621
 that of galleon *Santo Cristo de Burgos* in 1693-94
 (in Oregon) 10:62, 426
 that of galleon *San José* in 1694 9:592, 603
 that of 7 canoes north of Alamagan in 1697 10:196
 that of patache *Concepción* in 1704 10:379
 that of galleon *S.F. Xavier*, 1704-05, (California)
 that of galliot *Rosario* in 1708 10:661
 that of sloop *San Miguel* in 1710 11:375
 that of patache *Trinidad* in 1711 11:367, 370, 539
 that of galleon *Sacra Familia* in 1730 13:355-356
 that of patache *Dolores* in 1730 13:643-646
 that of patache *San Fernando* in 1732 13:259-260
 that of patache *Santo Domingo* in 1748 14:38-40,
 80, 85-86, 90, 131
 that of patache *San Carlos* in 1766 14:393
 that of packet *Antelope* in 1783 14:56, 83, 459
- Schishmarev, or Schischmareff, Lieut. 18:207, 214-
 217, 223-225, 227, 242, 249, 252, 255, 277, 287-
 288, 303, 310-311, 396-397, 400, 416, 419, 430
 report of his visit to *Wotje* atoll 18:220
- Shore, John 17:616
- Shortland, Lieut. John, R.N.
 his portrait and narrative 15:500-501
- Si Dios maasi*
 Chamorro expression meaning May God repay you
 6:362, 464
- Siam 1:591; 2:146, 167; 7:300
- Siao, Celebes Island 4:245-247, 255; 7:621, 626;
 8:153; 9:625; 17:196, 299
 possible departure point for Marianas 6:657
- Siargao Island 8:550; 11:244, 311, 316, 319
- Sicardi, Fr. Andrés
 Jesuit procurator at Mexico 12:310, 464, 491-492
- Sidenham Teast's Islands
 See *Nonouti* atoll
- Sidoti, Abbot Juan Baptista
 missionary to Japan 10:601, 622, 635; 11:74, 294
- Sierpe Romero, Pedro Gil de la
 royal official at Acapulco in 1689 9:356, 358
- Sierra, Vicente D. 4:234
- Sierra Osorio, Licentiate Juan de
 member Audiencia of Manila, 1689 9:334-335, 337
- Sierra Tagle, Antonio
 captured by the English 14:319
- Sierra y Donestebe, Lieut. Miguel 17:372

- Siguenza 5:677
- Silang, Phil. 12:54
- Silk trade
See Galleons, Manila-Acapulco
- Silsbee, Captain S.F.
commanded ship Herald in 1804 17:603
- Silva, Governor Fernando de 3:336, 345, 595, 597-599, 608
- Silva, Master-of-camp/Captain-General Gerónimo de 3:496, 514, 533, 552, 556-557, 666
- Silva, Governor Juan de 3:266, 301, 334, 339-341, 479, 484-487, 490, 633, 665
- Silva, Manuel de 12:332, 680
- Silva, Pedro de 10:130, 601
- Silva Alencastre, Fr. Pedro 9:601, 604
- Silva Enriquez, Francisco de 8:383
- Simoens de Carvalho, Pilot Pedro
his deposition 9:80-85, 89-91
- Simonovich, Gleb 18:409
alias of Lieut. Shishmarev 18:409
- Simpson, Roger 17:242-246
his diary 17:378
- Sinait, port of Ilocos 12:390
- Sinaloa, province of New Spain 1:559; 6:195, 236
- Sinaloa Mission 5:374, 380
- Sinaro, native of Ladrones
killed Sancho the Spaniard 3:153, 191, 195-196
- Sinclair, Captain 16:333
visited Angaur in 1788 15:501-503
- Sin Provecho Islands, i.e. Useless Islands
See Kita Daito Islands
- Sipangus
See Japan
- Sirag, or Rag, native of Marianas 4:581
- Siscara, Juan 12:611
- Sistiaga, Fr. Sebastián de
explored Vizcaino Bay in Calif. in 1721 12:485
- Smedley, Captain Henry J.
sailed past Angaur in 1789 15:507
- Slaves 1:133, 573; 2:218
black slaves, native to America 1:110
from Guam 1:441, 444
some paid for their work 1:165
slave trading 2:69
Moro slaves 2:439
decree against slavery 2:621
negro slaves serving in Manila 3:85
some brought to Rota 3:191
negro sold in Japan 3:406
some serving aboard galleons 3:521
- Sloane mss. 1:627
- Smallpox vaccines 19:72
See also Epidemics, Medicine
- Smith, Captain Detmer 16:413
- Smith, Captain Seth
commanded ship Amethyst in 1806-10 18:69, 81
- Smith, Thomas 3:298
- Smith, Captain William 16:666-667
- Smith, Rev. William
LMS missionary 17:94, 316
- Smth, Dr. Carmichael 15:424
treated Lee Boo in England 15:427, 430
announced Lee Boo's death 15:431-432
- Smyth's Islands
same as Taongi atoll 18:318
- Snook, Lieut. Samuel 15:625; 16:620
sowed some seeds at Palau 15:609
visited Palau again in 1798 15:662; 17:186-188, 190
his letter to Amasa Delano 15:661
- Snow, Samuel
supercargo of ship Ann & Hope in 1798 17:214
- Sobes, Adjutant Miguel de 12:287
- Society of Jesus
See Jesuit Fathers
- Socorro Island 1:610
re-discovered by Shelvocke in 1721 12:235
- Sodalities 5:220, 374; 6:70-71, 96, 127, 144; 9:521
- Sodality of St. Francis Xavier, Mexico 4:111, 375, 378-379, 396, 401, 419, 429, 444, 482, 545; 5:24, 74, 509, 532, 536, 679; 7:33, 177, 383, 387; 9:436, 438; 10:407, 409
- Sodality of Most Holy Name of Mary, Agaña 9:424, 506
soldiers' sodality restored 8:330; 9:415
- Sofu Gan, i.e. Lot's Wife
island sighted in 1696 10:142
- Sojo, Captain 3:301
- Sola, Antonio de 10:335, 372
- Sola, Fr. José 4:433
- Sola, Fr. Magino 4:125, 141, 144; 9:351, 363, 376, 392, 657; 13:65
replaced Fr. Mansilla as procurator 8:647
procurator in Mexico in 1688-89 9:296, 315
from Mexico to Manila in 1690 9:378
was Provincial in 1696 9:656
- Solana, Fr. Miguel 4:162, 188, 202, 559
- Solano, Fr. Francisco 4:111; 5:107, 148-149, 210, 402, 424, 428, 456-457; 6:200, 314; 7:31, 376
transferred from Manila 6:115
arrived at Guam in 1671 6:116
his death reported 5:579; 6:140
- Solano, Juan Francisco 14:326; 16:49, 56, 59, 64, 66-67
- Soledad, ship
captured by Clipperton off Chile 12:229
- Solenberger, Robert R.
article about Chamorro direction terminology 5:388
- Solar, Juan del 4:233
- Soler, Fr. Agustín 12:304, 418, 684; 13:250-251, 266
led a mission band of Jesuit missionaries 12:476
- Solide, French ship N° 1 11:19, 383, 391, 400, 647
- Solide, French ship N° 2 17; 16:429, 431-433, 435
- Solis, Diego de 1:463, 469
- Solis, Captain Juan de 2:642, 643-644
- Solis, Lieut. Manuel
commanded galleon Magallanes in 1816 18:185
- Solomon's Island 17:27
- Solomon Islands 2:296, 412, 414, 418, 425; 3:24; 5:80, 524; 17:457; 18:170
once visited by Carolinians 4:252
discovered by the Spanish 11:123
planned exploration discussed by Fr. Muñoz 6:307
exploration from Peru not feasible 6:309, 311
- Solorzano, Cristobal de
father of Fr. Solorzano 9:54
- Solorzano, Ven. Fr. Manuel (de) 7:222, 258, 262, 440, 452-453, 455, 464 524, 529, 544, 559, 611, 617, 681; 8:17-19, 41, 91, 104, 109, 114, 116, 187-188, 456, 602; 10:292, 295; 12:53
his request to go to the Marianas 6:166

- arrived at Guam in 1676 6:649
 criticized for wanting to change colleges 7:466
 his activities described, by Quiroga 7:205
 recorded population of Tarrage in 1679 7:210
 accepted oath of allegiance of the chiefs, on behalf of King 7:551
 appointed Vice-Provincial in 1680 7:566
 succeeded Fr. Besco as Superior 7:422
 took part in attack on rebel town of Hanum 7:211
 divided Guam into 7 districts in 1681 8:359
 went to Manila in 1681 7:431
 copy of his report sent to Fr. Tanner 7:179
 his landing opposed in Saipan 8:26
 plot to kill him while there 8:26
 brought 3 guns from the northern islands 8:53
 his reports edited by Fr. Morales 8:75
 killed at Agaña on 23 July 1684 8:185, 224, 333, 339
 his eulogy 8:555
 his skull later showed marks from 3 wounds 9:53
- Solorzano y Pereira, Dr. Juan de**
 author of work entitled "De Indiarum Jure" 4:327, 390; 8:589
- Solotolot**, port of 11:594, 601; 12:88, 353, 355, 368, 391, 620
- Somera, Pilot José** 11:182, 191, 217, 229, 238, 246-247, 250, 340, 469, 471, 477
- Somers, William Nathaniel**
 second mate of rebel ship *Argentina* 19:33
- Somersetshire, England**
 hometown of Captain Dampier 8:534
- Sommervogel, Fr. Charles** 5:675, 682
- Somonte y Cortés, Gerónimo** 12:254
- Somonte (de la Torre), Pedro** 11:655; 12:68, 310
- Somoza y Torres, Pedro María** 14:276
- Sonora**, schooner 14:468; 19:36
 description 14:479-480
 crossed the Pacific to Manila 14:388
 did not stop at Rota or Guam 14:488
 See also *Estorgo*
- Sonora**, lighter 18:93
 visited Guam in 1818 18:547-548
- Sonson(g), Br. Felipe** 4:392; 7:258
 wounded during the 1684 revolt 8:339, 569
 died of old age in January 1686 8:531, 572
- Sonsonate**, port of 4:151; 18:99, 137; 19:43
- Sonsorrol Islands** 1:310; 11:230, 239, 242, 250, 270, 273, 279, 282-283, 298-299, 343, 351, 360, 469, 476, 515-516, 621-622, 674; 12:21, 246, 298, 305, 464; 14:435, 438; 15:28; 17:631-632, 634-636; 18:96
 discovered 1:324, 329, 331-332
 map reference 1:330
 re-discovered on 30 November 1710 11:200, 247, 262, 372, 376, 381, 627
 their geographic position 11:338, 365
 natives described 11:232, 272, 303
 visited by Santo Domingo in 1712 11:485, 489
 sighted by English ships in 1761 14:310
 sighted by ship *Ceres* in 1767 17:83
 visited by ship *Ponsborne* in 1769 14:541-542
 sighted by English ships in 1784 15:463
- Soogle**
 Malay interpreter in Palau 15:70, 205, 280, 330, 601
 had drifted from Molucca Passage 15:146-147
 his *kris*, or sword, used by Palauans 15:199
 resided first at Peleliu 15:265
 still at Palau in 1791 15:545-546
- Soóm**, native of Rota 3:187
- Soón**, Chief/Master-of-camp Alonso 7:71-72, 76; 19:227
 captured a man off Rota 9:512
 denounced a murderer 9:578
 made 2 attempts to find Caroline Islands 9:413; 19:226
 officer in charge of native troops 11:259, 261
 Chamorro leader, invalid by 1710 12:292
- Sopeña, Antonio (de)** 12:335-336, 680-683
- Soria, Fr. Diego de** 3:88, 205
- Soroa, Lieut./Lt.-Cmdr. José** 14:519, 521, 585; 16:70-71
 Governor of Marianas, 1759-68 14:295-296; 19:232
 commanded *Santa Rosa* on her last voyage 14:501
 his last visit to Guam in 1769 14:517
- Sorol Atoll/Islands** 4:249; 10:119, 124; 16:313, 413, 416, 420; 18:390
 discovered 2:201
 map of it 2:202
 native kidnapped 2:203
 first settled by Ulithians 18:357
- Sorondo, Pilot Fernando**
 drew a map of Guam in 1678 7:115
- Sorondo, Captain Gabriel de** 16:231
- Sorongong, or Surunga (now Shizuoka), Japan** 3:277, 282-283, 315-316, 367, 369, 397
- Sorsogon, Phil.** 9:117, 128, 185
 where galleon *Santo Cristo de Burgos* was built in 1685 9:185, 394
- Sosa, or Soto, Spaniard living in Saipan** 3:191
- Sotelo, Fr. Luís** 3:266-267, 294, 307-308, 315, 317, 324, 326, 328-329, 364, 371, 385-386, 394, 409-412, 415, 417, 420-421, 425, 427, 431, 433, 441, 505-506, 519, 526
 martyred in Japan 3:506
- Soto, Francisco de** 1:469
- Soto, Fray Manuel de**
 Procurator of Augustinians in Oaxaca 11:436
- Sotomayor, General Juan Infante de**
 commanded the *Pilar* in 1743 13:573
- Sotomayor, Juan Lorenzo de** 10:26
- Sotomayor, Nuño de** 3:378
- Sotos Serrano, Carmen** 16:573
- Sousa, António de** 1:539
- Sousa, Hernando de** 1:590
- Sousa, Fr. Luís de** 1:410
- South Sea**
 See Pacific Ocean
- Southwell, Daniel** 16:419
- Sowle, Captain Cornelius**
 commanded ship *Resource* in 1817-18 18:553-559
- Spalding, Augustin** 3:297
- Sparhawk, William S.** 18:555, 558
- Speilbergen, Joris** 3:20, 461, 464, 467, 484
 at Acapulco 3:469
 at the *Ladrones* 3:477; 19:33, 35
 at Manila 3:480
- Spens, Captain Nathaniel**
 commanded ship *Neptune* in 1801 17:383

- Spice Islands 1:262, 353, 455, 461, 492, 560
See also Moluccas
- Spices 1:253, 278, 304, 354
See also individual spice name
- Spilimbergo, Fr. Fulcherio 12:132; 13:351
his bio-sketch 12:131
wrote a biography of Fr. Cantova 13:299
- Spinola y Guzman, Archbishop Ambrosio Igancio 6:420; 8:472
Jesuit candidate for canonization 7:170
- Spoehr, Alexander 1:32
- Spoilem
Chinese portrait painter 15:620
- Spray, W. A. 16:620
- St. Ambrose 10:294
- St. Andrew Islands
See Sonsorol Islands
- St. Anthony of Padua 9:414
was patron saint of church at Mapupun, Guam, 1681-83? 7:547; 8:221; 9:423
- St. Augustine 1:95; 10:283, 287-288
patron saint of Fr. Augustin Strobach 8:458
- St. Brigid 12:421, 496
- St. Buenaventura 10:286
- St. Catherine of Siena 6:107
- St. David Islands
See Mapia Islands
- St. Dimas/Denis the Aeropagite
church dedicated to him at Umatac 8:22, 28, 41
patron saint of Merizo 10:178
- St. Domingo Soriano 5:675
- St. Elmo's fire 4:452; 6:668
- St. Francis of Assis 9:502
- St. Francis Borgia 4:122; 5:263, 267, 273, 293, 303, 314, 374, 607, 678; 7:170, 572, 632, 675, 683; 8:26, 40; 10:206; 12:153
his name added to the Litany of the Saints 7:157
residence at Rota dedicated to him 7:574, 578, 586
- St. Francis Xavier 1:567; 4:176, 425, 543; 5:76, 78, 81, 216, 480, 484, 488, 490-491, 493, 495, 682; 6:70-71, 92-93, 107, 112; 7:277, 281, 288, 313, 377, 379, 392, 404, 465, 609, 675-676; 8:149, 152, 459, 651; 9:66, 201, 318; 10:43, 80, 132, 150, 660; 11:585
had left missionaries on Socotra Island 4:417
church dedicated to him at Agusan, Rota 8:24, 27, 40, 42, 47,
his statue shored up a collapsing church 5:500
his miraculous images at Potami, Italy 8:468
miracles by him, in favor of Lazcano, etc. 6:91; 7:266
his portrait 10:654
his biography by Fr. Lucena 10:279
See also Sodality of St. Francis Xavier
- St. George**, ship 10:463
- St. Gregory 7:339
- St. Ignatius of Loyola 1:578, 609; 3:96; 5:214, 489, 491; 6:92, 112-113; 7:288, 600; 9:410, 412-413, 422, 502, 578; 11:502; 18:120
residence of Agaña dedicated to him 6:105
used to say: "Conquer thyself!" 8:323
refused title of Bishop 9:166
- St. Isidore 8:563
- St.-Jean-Baptiste**, ship
commanded by Captain Surville in 1769 14:540
- St. John 7:345; 9:696; 10:294
- St. John the Baptist 7:380, 388
- St. Lazarus disease
See Leprosy
- St. Michael the Archangel 5:499, 679; 8:50, 91; 9:676; 11:210
- St. Philip Neri 7:685
- St. Rose of Lima
beatified by the Pope in 1668 10:410
- St. Theresa of Avila 7:404, 477; 8:642
a devotion of Quiroga 9:312
Quiroga wrote 4 letters, now lost, to her Carmelites 7:204
- St. Thomas Aquino 4:331, 415
& other Doctors 4:4:427
- St. Thomas Island 1:557, 604
See also Santo Tomás, São Tomé, San Alberto
- St. Vitus, Modestus, and Crescentia, martyrs 5:22
- Stainbeck, Fr. Wolfgang 13:279; 14:23, 267-269, 276, 297
- Stapleaux, Fr. Alphonse 5:87, 318, 603; 6:271
led 1671 mission band 6:632
- Stanhope, William
English consul at Cadiz 12:333, 335
- Starbuck, Captain
commanded the whaler Lydia in 1802 17:347
- Staudt, Fr. Sylvester P. 7:86, 290, 413
- Stanley of Alderley, Lord 1:247, 253
- Staunton, Sir George 15:620
- Steep-to Island
See Jemo atoll
- Stengel, Fr. Francisco Xavier 14:276
Czech Jesuit serving in Marianas 14:69
his physical description 14:70
expulsed from Guam in 1769 14:522
last Jesuit superior in Guam 14:419
- Sterling, Captain Alexander
commanded ship Coromandel in 1802 17:464
- Stevens, John 1:403
- Stobnicza, Johannes 1:85, 91
his map 1:93
- Strait of Magellan
Cape Pilar, or Deseado (at western end) 1:191, 213, 221, 274, 431
- Strait of San Bernardino 3:125, 155, 163, 198, 618; 4:72, 85, 104, 106, 145, 227, 297, 393, 450-451, 490, 494; 6:667; 8:82, 114, 150-151; 9:9:88; 10:40, 320, 381, 446, 576, 615, 636, 645, 650, 659, 669, 674-675; 11:165, 196, 295, 476, 490, 550; 13:142, 153, 155, 161-163, 167, 177, 179-180, 645, 648; 14:96, 100, 172, 335, 545, 595, 621, 623; 16:110-111, 147-148, 159, 299, 303, 311, 427, 673; 17:56, 259; 18:56, 70, 586, 588
330 leagues from Guam 6:309
a chart of it 13:475
- Strait of San Juanico 10:575, 592, 595; 11:349, 356, 490; 12:95
- Stretton, Captain William
serving aboard one of Rogers' ships 11:120
- Strobach, Ven. Fr. Agustin 7:178, 430, 472-473, 519, 574, 587, 597, 599, 675-676, 681-682, 685; 8:41, 479
served as military chaplain in Europe 8:454
his first letters, from Seville 7:160
his suitcase stolen in Seville 7:165
arrived at Guam in 1681 7:526, 531
killed in Tinian in August 1684 8:185, 347, 616

- his eulogy and biography 8:447
spot where he died on Tinian 12:152
one of his assassins executed at Tinian 9:676
another assassin hanged in 1695 9:685
his bones sent to Prague in 1692 12:203-204
praised by Fr. Reittenberger in 1742 13:565
his skull now in Jihlava, Czech Republic
- Strong's Island**
See Kosrae Island
- Strozio, Fr. Pietro** 3:421
- Sturgis, Captain William**
brought settlers to Agrigan in 1807 18:90
- Suarez, Fr. Fray Dionisio, O.S.A.** 6:667
- Suarez, Matias**
27-year-old seaman born near Caracas 9:546
- Suazo, Br. Miguel**
arrived at Guam in 1689 9:376, 411
- Subica, Juan de** 4:143
- Subuth**
See Cebu
- Sulphur Islands**
See Iwo Islands
- Subtile, ship** 16:313
- Sucalic*
Palauan word meaning Friend 15:164, 255, 529, 630
- Success, ship**
commanded by Captain Clipperton 12:227
fought with Spanish patache at Guam 12:229-230
sold at Macao 12:232
- Sugarcane** 1:277
- Sugar Cane, ship** 16:377, 632-633
- Suicide**
See Customs
- Suio, Francisco**
Chamorro living in Apurguan 12:526
- Sulphur Island**
See Iwo Island
- Suluan Island**
owned by people of Guiuan 11:323
- Sumalde, General Galateo de**
commanded patache San Cristobal in 1734 10:680
- Sumatra** 1:87, 292-293, 375, 591; 2:146, 257
- Sumonte, General Gerónimo de** 4:35-36
- Sungui, Esteban**
chief of Opian, Saipan 4:582, 618
- Suñama, native of Rota**
hosted Fr. Pobre in 1602 3:160, 177, 192-193, 197, 202
- Suni*
Chamorro word for a type of root crop 9:344, 651; 16:519
- Sunter, Captain James**
commanded ship Nile in 1802 17:495, 497
- Supply, ship** 16:337
- Surigao, Mindanao** 11:265
- Surville, Captain Jean de**
technically visited Micronesia in 1769 14:540
- Sutil, schooner** 17:115
- Suvaroff Islands**
same as Taka atoll 18:208
- Swain, Captain**
i/c packet Experiment in 1797 17:147, 156, 206
his conduct at Tinian 17:211, 218
rescued by ship Betsey 17:180
- Swallow, ships** 15:475; 16:381, 610; 17:272
- Swan, Captain**
English pirate, kept Fr. Cuculino
hostage 9:154
- Swede's Islands**
same as Lamotrek-Elato group 17:87
- Swift, Captain Benjamin**
commanded brig Hazard in 1798 17:208
- Sydney, NSW** 17:458, 464; 18:69
- Syrekelleek, native of Palau** 15:613
- Syren, whaler** 18:94

T

- Taal, Phil. 9:83
- Tabaco Shoals, Phil.
site of shipwreck of Concepción in 1704 10:379
- Tabal Island 18:269, 271
- Tachoña, or Tachugña
site of a ranch in Guam 12:499
- Tackelby*
Palauan word meaning Craftsman, artificer 15:178, 247, 345, 399-400, 545
- Tacquet, Fr. André 6:278
- Taga, native of Tinian 4:513; 19:639
named Corcuera at baptism 5:488
vision by Ipapa, wrongly attributed to him 5:487
house ruins wrongly attributed to him 19:524
- Tagalog language 4:209
- Tagdu, Alonso
Chamorro resident of Guaco, Rota 10:179
- Tagle, Luís
See Sanchez de Tagle, Luís Antonio
- Tago, port of Mindanao 11:244
- Tagulandang Island 4:247
- Tagyan Island
See Gaferut Island
- Taicosama
See Hideyoshi
- Taillandier, Fr.
French missionary, visited Guam in 1708 10:605, 611, 617
ended up in Nicolar Is. 10:624
- Taipingot Peninsula, Rota 1:201
- Taisagua, Captain Ambrosio
Chamorro leader of Asan in 1721 12:292
- Taisme, Fr. Francisco 5:222
- Taitano, Toribio
Chamorro chief of Anigua in 1721 12:292
- Taitano, Captain
commanded Fort Santiago in 1817 18:311
- Talafofo Bay, Guam 12:451
where Carolinian canoe landed in 1721 12:245
- Talangami, port of 1:317; 3:214
- Talaud Islands 1:461, 518; 4:235, 245
visited by Fr. Cebreros in 1664 10:666
- Talavera, Spain
birthplace of Br. Díaz 6:355
- Tamana atoll, Gilberts
discovered by ship Rose in 1814 17:565
- Tamaral, Fr. Nicolás 13:392-394
killed by California Indians 13:391, 395
- Tamarano, Antonio 1:387
- Tamatam atoll 18:668
- Tamburini, Fr. Mechelangelo
Jesuit General 13:251
- Tamol*, or *Tamor*
Carolinian word meaning Chief, headman, pilot 10:585; 11:327; 12:454
- Tamontaca, Mindanao
now Cotabato 13:593
- Tanaguan, Phil. 4:452
- Tandag, Mindanao 10:601
capital of Province of Caraga 11:279
where Carolinian drifters lived 11:332
- Tandaya Island 1:571, 588-589, 598, 534; 2:100, 109, 112, 140, 166, 221, 229, 281, 330, 357
See also Samar Island (SW area)
- Tani
Chamorro who killed Fr. Boranga, drowned 12:204
- Tanne, Fr. John 7:520
- Tanner, Fr. Matthias 7:520
Jesuit Superior in Prague 7:470; 8:218, 221, 686
recipient of the eulogy of Fr. Monroy 7:179
- Tano Kiugi 3:413
- Taongi Atoll/Island 1:456, 463, 610; 3:576, 578; 4:96, 222; 11:94; 13:459; 17:476; 18:317
discovered 1:422, 437, 463
map of it 1:436
formerly known as San Bartolomé Shoals 8:488
described by Capt. Quintano 17:71-72
- Tapia, Andrés de 1:559
- Tapia, Sergeant/Lieut. José de 6:295-296, 300
promoted to Second-Lieut. in 1675 6:305
Filipino trader who arrived with sloop of 1683 8:408
became leader of expedition to the Gani Islands 8:373
killed by drowning in Gani Islands, Sept. 1684 8:185
- Taprobana Island 1:255
See Sumatra
- Taragrighan, port of Guam
same as Sella Bay 4:643
- Taraval, Fr. Segismundo 13:609
escaped being killed by California Indians 13:395
- Tarawa Atoll 1:561; 16:168
- Tarín, Fray Jaime, OFM 5:490, 687
- Taro plant
Guam varieties: gabi, ubi, tugui 5:68
- Tarosaem, Juan 3:413
- Tarragona, Bachelor 1:447, 501
- Taryot*, or *Tarioyot*
Chamorro word meaning Peace offering, war reparation 4:613-614, 633; 5:41
- Tasca*, or *Tasga*
Chamorro word for a type of pie 3:178
- Tasman, Abel 4:39, 79, 82
- Tati, Fr. Juan de 4:348, 460
- Tattee Islands
same as Aju Islands 15:473, 598
- Tattooing 18:381, 422
Carolinian custom 19:144
a religious matter in Ratak Island 18:450
See also Customs
- Taunton Castle**, ship 17:590
- Taurieta, Manuel
master carpenter aboard Trinidad in 1762 14:334
- Tavora, Governor Juan Niño de
See Niño de Tavora, Governor
- Tavora, Ruy Lorenço de, Viceroy of India 3:340
- Taxes, paid in kind 9:259
- Tayabas Province, Phil. 12:636
- Tayitup, Chief Manuel

- Chamorro resident of Asan 9:510
 Taytay, Phil. 4:162; 5:678
 Tãitifi, María
 Chamorro woman, married Captain Conejo 9:228
 Teat, Captain
 commanded a nameless bark under Captain Swan 8:535
 Tehuantepec, Mex. 1:524, 559; 2:123; 3:219, 449
 Teixeira, Pedro de 3:129
 Tejada, Alonso de 1:456, 462
 Tejada, General Francisco de 7:107, 109, 114
 Tellitú, Alexo José de
 not released by Anson, taken to England 13:575
 Tellez de Almazán, Licentiate Cristobal 3:87, 212, 259
 Tello, Governor Francisco 3:55, 57, 68-69, 77-78, 87, 89, 91-92, 204, 208, 322, 663
 Tello de Aguirre, Juan 3:208, 336, 665
 Tello de Guzman, Juan Antonio
 inspector of House of Trade in Seville, 1689 9:345-346
 Tello Montilla, Captain 16:231
 Tenerife Island 1:47
 See also Canary Islands
 Tenni, Sabina
 wife of Chief Resu of Fina 9:421
 Tepotzotlán, Mex., site of Jesuit college 4:137
 where Fr. de Angelis spent some time in 1679 8:326
 where Br. Pabón finished his novitiate 8:578
 Tera
 Japanese word for a Buddhist shrine 3:386, 398
 Terán, Antonio 18:40, 49
 Terán, Francisco Alonso 18:103, 159-160, 186, 189, 193; 19:26
 Terlongas
 a Philippine product resembling bombazine 10:567
 Ternate Island 1:182, 259, 263, 317, 403-404, 473, 477, 509, 545, 560, 598, 618; 2:368; 3:214, 574, 578, 596; 4:27, 35; 7:368; 11:350; 16:617
 fortress 1:306, 309, 588
 king of the island 1:297
 view of it 1:296-297, 307, 314
 Spanish expedition to it 3:219
 abandonment by the Spanish 4:163, 177
 See also Moluccas
 Ternaux-Compans, Mr. 5:330
 Terra, Esteban 2:170
 Terra firma (the mainland of S. America) 1:255, 257
 Teruín y Endaya, Captain Juan Antonio 10:229-230
 Tethys Sea 1:27
 Texel, Holland 3:462
 Textiles
 carried aboard Manila galleons 10:565-566
 Thames, ship 17:120, 616, 632-633, 636-637
 Thieves, Island of, or Thieves' Island(s) 1:275, 400, 465
 term applied to either Guam Island, see Guam Island or to Palau 2:489, 497
 See also Guam, and Palau
 Thingaringer
 Palauan word meaning Fool 15:604
 Thirteen Islands
 same as Woleai 17:89
 Thistleton, Commodore John 16:620
 Thomas, Fr. Antonio 9:639
 French-speaking Belgian 9:625
 went to China Mission instead of Marianas 6:655
 his arrival in China reported by Van Hamme 9:600
 his idea for a foundation for the Marianas 7:139-140
 Thomas, Pascoe
 his account of the voyage of Centurion 13:523
 Thomas, Lorenzo
 bondsman for Jesuits in Cadiz 13:278
 Thomson, Laura 5:388
 Thomson, Captain William 15:567, 619
 Thorn, Captain
 commanded ship Tonquin in 1811 18:27
 Thorne, Robert
 his map 1:396
 Thornton, Captain Christopher 16:379; 17:30
 discovered Eauripig Island 17:27
 Tiburones Island 1:227, 233, 237, 241-242, 398
 Tica, same as coconut oil 16:663
 Ticao Island, Phil. 4:85; 6:667; 7:364; 8:148; 9:81-82, 194; 10:408, 654; 13:142-143, 148
 Tidal wave 3:389; 17:486
 Tidore Island 1:182, 259, 297, 316, 319-320, 329, 337, 388, 393, 445, 458, 477, 487, 503, 517-518, 522, 588-589, 598-599; 2:368; 3:219
 Battle of Tidore 1:483
 king of 1:472, 486, 545
 Tigbana, town of 11:244
 Tigidien, or Tigelien, Chief 18:268-270, 415
 chief of Aur atoll 18:414
 Tigre, ship
 same as Nicholas, Capt. Eaton in 1685 11:545
 Tigres, warship
 formerly Elizabeth, also S.F. y S.P. 18:25
 Tikhanov, Mkhail
 artist of the Golovnin expedition 18:497, 543-545
 Tilpe, Fr. Juan 7:430, 470, 519, 524-525, 527, 574, 681-682; 8:41, 208, 221, 223; 9:234, 236, 313, 409, 423, 428, 507, 623; 10:149, 177, 198, 217, 220-221, 255, 364, 368-369, 375, 377; 11:50, 63, 75, 83
 arrived at Guam in 1681 7:525, 531
 escaped injury during 1684 revolt 8:341
 praised Fr. Solorzano as second only to Sanvitores 8:312
 serving at Umatac in 1688 9:174
 posted to Agat in 1688 9:203
 serving at Umatac in 1693 9:581
 became curate of Rota in 1695 9:677
 Timor Island 1:182, 339, 355
 Tinian Island 1:332; 3:172; 5:39-40, 76, 597; 6:85, 90, 93, 97, 105, 111, 139-142.; 7:572, 598; 8:84, 91-92, 98, 146; 11:646; 14:595; 16:317-318, 320, 335-336, 348, 369-370, 372, 382, 384-385, 433, 487, 493, 551-552, 566, 593, 665; 17:123-124, 167, 169, 179, 201, 206-208, 211, 214, 217-218, 224, 232-233, 240, 315, 344, 371, 433, 533, 549-550, 591-592, 595-596, 601, 607, 609, 647, 651; 18:16, 88, 147, 314, 474-475, 531, 547, 571; 19:635
 where the Virgin appeared to an Indian in 1638 4:355; 12:57
 also known as Buenavista Marianas for above reason 5:36
 site of shipwreck of the Experiment 17:98
 re-settled in 1818 18:485, 531
old place names: list of 19:253
 Chiro, village of 4:513; 5:488

- Marpo, village of 4:633; 5:41-42, 400
- Sogua, or Segua, town of
may be same as Asigua 4:510, 556, 641
- Sunharon, town of 4:138-139, 513, 584; 5:37, 41, 50, 76, 487; 6:93, 98
peace treaty with Marpo 5:42
- Sunharon Road and Tipúan Cove 17:147
- war of 1669 6:237
- Spanish fort name after Our Lady of Peace 5:493
- at peace between 1670 and 1673 6:220
- its urritaos, or bachelors 6:98
- rebels killed 16 Spanish, burned 2 boats in 1684 8:205
- final conquest by Quiroguá in 1695 9:664, 672, 684; 11:49
- its inhabitants deported to Guam 9:676, 685; 10:136
- where part of Concepción guns were 10:520
- 9 guns from Concepción shipwreck recovered from there in 1705 10:555
- already had famous long-horn white cattle by 1711 11:398
- uninhabited in 1719 12:152
- visited by HMS Centurion in 1742 13:472, 485, 505, 527, 542, 552
- chart published by Dalrymple in 1796 14:346
- described by Clerke 14:371
- described by Byron 14:362
- described by John Philips 13:569
- described by Lieut. Saumarez 13:543
- fauna and flora described 13:534-539
- place names 14:346, 634
- visited by HMS Dolphin 14:359, 370, 423-427
- so-called House of Taga may have been Caiza's 19:525
- illegal Yankee settlement 19:237
- visited by Frenchmen 19:194
- Tirado, Lieut./Captain José 16:232
commanded ships Santiago & Dolores 18:571
- Tirsch, Fr. Ignatius
Jesuit in California 14:357
- Tirsi, Isabel
Chamorro woman residing at Aniguag 9:506
- Tiuraur, Chief 18:271-272
chief of Wotje atoll 18:414
See also Sausaur, Chief
- Tobi Island 14:438; 16:208; 18:95
written Sopi in error 4:250
discovered by Englishmen in 1710 11:103, 112, 130
visited by Capt. Douglas 15:491
named Neville's in 1789 15:510
visited by Capt. McCluer in 1791 15:532
- Tobacco 6:74
desired in Marianas by 1680 7:222
replaced iron as common currency 7:605
- Tobago Island
reported captured by French Navy 6:673
- Tobias, Major/Governor Mariano 14:577, 580, 582, 585, 601, 607, 609, 612-613, 623, 627, 645, 647-649, 654; 16:661; 19:233
Governor of Marianas 1771-74 14:579
brought deer to Guam 14:603
praised by Abbé Raynal 14:635, 641
- Tococña, Francisco
a native of Guam 17:24
- Todos los Santos, galleon 2:411, 425
- Toison d'Or, French ship 12:392
- Togukawa Bakufu, or Shogunate
See Japan, Ieyasu, Hideyoshi, etc.
- Tokuro, Gregorio 3:413
- Tol Islands
See Chuuk Islands
- Toledo, Spain 1:385, 391, 393
- Toledo, Sergeant-Major José/Juan de 9:97
in charge of failed voyage of 1686 8:614
posted to Guam but sloop did not make it 8:613
commanded frigate San Gabriel in 1687 9:93
his instruction 9:96
fined for court costs 9:103
- Tolentino, Nicolás de
carpenter and pilot aboard boat Santa Rosa 6:536
- Tolosa, Fernando de
surgeon, ran afoul of Inquisition 10:409
- Tompson, Felipe
Pilot of the Buen Fín 16:47, 49, 56, 112, 477
- Tongareva Island 18:207; 459
- Tonquin, ship 18:27
- Tordesillas, Spain
See Treaty of Tordesillas
- Tori Island
discovered and named Una Coluna by the Spanish 2:208; 3:99, 103
sighted in 1696 10:52
- Torin, Captain Robert
commanded ship Coutts in 1801 17:379
- Tornos, Fr. Juan Antonio 14:93, 493
his physical description 14:94
his report on Carolines and Marianas 14:548, 557
- Toro, Cmdr Pedro de
commanded brig Activo in 1813 18:134, 136
- Torquemada, Fray Juan de
author of Monarquía Indiana 3:228; 11:339
- Torrahí, Chief
rebel shot by musket 6:305
- Torralba, Dr. José de 10:579; 11:360-361, 446, 462, 465, 603; 12:179, 224, 394, 404, 619, 622-624; 13:86
member Audiencia, arrived Manila 1697 9:554; 10:132, 454
interim Governor of Philippines, 1715-17
- Torre, General
See Gomez de la Torre
- Torre, Bernardo de la 1:571, 574-575, 588, 590, 597-598, 605, 613, 617-618, 634, 637; 2:166
- Torre, Governor Francisco Xavier de la 14:339
interim Governor of Philippines, 1764-65
- Torre, Governor Gaspar de la 13:177, 254-255, 434, 450-453, 566
Governor of Philippines, 1739-45
- Torre, Hernando de la 1:417, 424, 430, 452, 458-459, 473, 475-479, 507, 509, 514-518, 522, 525-526
- Torrellas, Fr. Pascual de 3:145
- Torreño, Nuño García de 1:396
his map 1:422, 432
- Torres, Master-of-camp Agustín de
Pampango soldier from Cadava 12:292
leader of Pampango soldiers serving in Guam 12:76
- Torres, Fr. Cosme de 1:578, 609
- Torres, José de
Mexican wounded in battle 6:136
- Torres, Fr. José de 14:101, 137, 270, 395
- Torres, Fr. Pedro de la Virgen del Pilar 16:100, 116

- Torres, Juan José de 16:296
- Torres, Lieut./Major Luis de 16:659; 17:24, 124, 147-152, 158-159, 163, 322, 331, 433-434, 436-438, 441-442, 555-556, 558-560, 644; 18:15, 141, 305-307, 312, 322, 343, 349-351, 420, 430-433, 657
 mayor of Agaña in 1807 18:41
 imported plants from Woleai atoll 18:378
 made 1, possibly 2, voyages to Carolines 18:599
 local historian 19:47, 55, 177, 196, 409
 knowledgeable about Carolinian customs 19:536
- Torres, Tomás de 1:368
- Torres Island
 See Chuuk
- Torres Strait 18:214
- Torua Island 18:259
- Tosa Urado, port of Japan 3:77, 79, 148, 152, 198
- Toscanelli, Paolo del Pozzo dei 1:40
- Toua, or Totua, Chief
 chief of Woleai atoll, 1807-14 18:343, 349, 353
 visited Guam in 1807 18:302, 350
- Toulon, port of France 7:156
- Tova, Lt-Comdr. Antonio 16:451
- Tovar, Capt. José
 commanded schooner Sutil in 1706 17:115
- Toves, Captain Miguel de 12:538
- Townsend, Ebenezer
 co-owner of cutter Caroline 17:202, 232
- Townsend, John
 made a chart of Tinian Roads 14:375
- Trabadua, José de 10:94, 192
- Trade
 between China and Philippines 3:494, 605, 634
 between Cochinchina and Philippines 3:618
 between India and Philippines 3:605
 between Japan and Philippines 3:327, 662, 666
 between Japan and New Spain 3:318, 321, 324, 330, 392, 456, 519
 between Philippines and New Spain 3:631, 634-635, 647
 between Philippines and Peru 3:21
 only China could legally trade with Manila 10:559
 report on Manila trade by Monséгур 10:562
 See also Galleons, Manila-Acapulco run
 See also China, Sangleys, etc.
- Transport by mules
 standard-size packs used in Mexico 10:567
 See also Mexico-Acapulco road
- Transylvanus, Maximilian 1:252-253, 268, 288, 292-293
- Traverse Islands
 same as Aur atoll 18:275
- Treaty of Munster, 1648 5:214
- Treaty of Tordesillas 1:73, 141, 370; 2:249
- Treaty of Utrecht of 1713 11:22
- Treaty of Vitoria 1:529
- Treaty of Zaragoza 1:529; 2:249
- Trent, or Trento
 town in Tyrol, now part of Italy 7:289
- Trepang*, or *bêche-de-mer* 15:669; 18:432, 456
- Los Tres Reyes**, patache 3:227, 232, 234
- Triana, Rodrigo de 1:62
- Tridacna* clams 15:252, 366, 378
- Trillo y Bermudez, Francisco 16:258
- Trinidad**, ship 1:316, 320
 Magellan's flagship 1:20, 144-146, 163, 196, 267, 271, 279, 315
 crew list 1:168
 with Espinosa as Captain 1:285, 295, 305, 310-311, 321, 332, 393-394, 456
 wreck of 1:314
 Captain Alvarado 1:543
- Triviño, Fernando 13:172, 255, 367, 435, 451, 458; 14:68
- Troncoso y Sira, Marcos 14:270
- Trouw**, i.e. Fidelity, Dutch ship 3:97
- Trowbridge, Captain
 commanded HMS Thames 15:618, 645
- True Briton**, ship 16:233; 17:515-516, 590, 599
- True Briton Island
 same as Savage, or Pula Ana, Island 17:385
 See Pula Ana Island
- Trujillo, Adjutant Juan 9:83, 85, 92, 134
- Truk Islands
 re-discovered in 1814 18:141
 See also Chuuk (modern spelling)
- Trumbull**, ship 18:83
- Tschitschagof Islands
 same as Erikub atoll 18:252
- Tsukinoura, port of Japan 3:326, 410
- Tsunami*
 See Tidal wave
- Tuba*
 fermented drink produced at Tumon 9:257-259
- Tubac Shoals
 site of shipwreck of sloop San Miguel in 1710 11:375
- Tucker, Captain Nathaniel
 visited Palau in 1802 15:590
- Tucker, William
 beachcomer from ship Duff 17:86
- Tucker Island
 same as Satawal 17:86
- Tuccio, Fr. Antonino 5:95, 374, 379, 603; 9:376, 379, 392; 10:210, 445, 502, 585, 590; 11:312, 325, 328, 509-510
 his bio-sketch 8:551
 assigned to Mariana Mission at first 5:210
 Jesuit Provincial at Manila, 1696+ 8:587; 10:107, 137, 142
 put up 1,000 pesos to send Mariana sloop 8:591
 ordered to turn in a map of Carolines 10:560
 reported deaths of Chamorro drifters 10:360
- Tuginahama, port of Japan 3:314, 353, 393
- Tulés**, ship
 at Cavite in 1692 9:545
- Tuna*
 Chamorro word meaning Love stick 6:218
- Tunés, Alonso de 3:348
- Tuñon, Gutierre de 1:456, 469, 471-473
- Tupas, Chief or King 2:102-103, 145, 170, 352
- Turcotti, Fr. Carlos 9:625
 the real Turcotti, served in China 9:600
 Jesuit superior in Canton 9:839
- Turcotti, Fr. Luis
 alias of Fr. Tilpe—see Tilpe, Fr. Juan
- Turmeric 11:272, 282
- Turnbull, Captain 16:380
- Tursios, Antonio de 2:70
- Turmeric, or curcuma 18:379
- Turtle, not tortoise, shells
 like gold in the Marianas 7:264

- Tuscano, Adjutant Balthasar 10:542
- Tweedale, Captain James
 commanded ship *Perseverance* 17:590, 598, 652
- Typhoons 3:169, 171, 350, 501, 550; 17:487
 rare tornada at Cadiz, in 1671 5:304
 that of 8 October 1671 6:119, 138
 that of December 1681 7:551
 “all the houses in this island flew off” 9:414
 Guam churches torn down in 1693 10:286, 307
 one devastated Saipan in 1701 10:366
 those of 1702 and 1703 in Guam and Rota 10:375-
 376
 that of 20 November 1708 in Guam and Rota 11:83

 U

- Ualan Island
 See Kosrae Island
- UFOs
 lightning bolt from Anatahan Island 5:47
 fireballs seen 6:356, 668
 See also Comets, St. Elmo's fire, Typhoons
- Uchan*
 Chamorro word meaning Rain 5:499
- Ugarte, Lieut. Agustín de
 acted bravely in battle with HMS Panther 14:336
- Ugarte, Fr. Juan de
 visited Jesuit missions in Baja Calif. 12:485
- Ujae Atoll 2:337; 17:579; 18:279, 294
 attacked Ujae atoll cqa. 1829 18:585
 visited by white men 18:316
- Ujelang Atoll 2:261, 272, 336-339, 344
 discovered 1:516; 2:89, 108, 154
 map of it 2:90
 re-discovered in 1811 18:85-86
- Ukaleeth*
 Palauan word meaning priest, propher 15:564, 569, 629
- Uleai atoll
 See Woleai atoll
- Ulithi Atoll/Islands 1:407, 414, 490, 570, 620; 3:574, 577, 579, 594; 10:119, 124; 12:462; 13:190, 192-193, 198, 204, 208-209, 220, 226, 228, 230, 295, 297, 325, 340, 342; 16:313; 18:354
 discovered 1:332, 401-402
 map of it 1:413, 634
 re-discovered 1:495
 called Garbanzos before 1708 10:651; 11:36
 described by Fr. Mexía 11:515
 visited by patache Santo Domingo in 1712 11:485, 497; 12:94
 thought by Elorriaga to be closer to Guam 10:636
 white men reported to have settled there 10:602
 Mogmog Island 12:249; 13:198, 208, 220, 226, 228, 230, 296, 326, 339
 Mogmog, site of Fr. Cantova's murder 12:250; 13:297
 Falalep was home of Angol 13:226
 infection brought in by Fr. Cantova's people 13:191
 natives described 11:486; 13:192
 population only 300 in 1731 13:226
 another man taken to Manila from there, 1733 13:296
 St. Ignatius, patron saint of Falalep 13:200, 343
 See also Dolores Islands
 See also Garbanzos Islands
 See also (Los) Reyes Islands
- Ulloa, Alonso de 3:210
- Ulloa, Francisco de 1:559
- Ulloa y Lemos, General Lope de 3:69, 71, 198, 209, 211, 214-215, 664
- Ulua, port of San Juan de
 same as port of Veracruz 6:678
- Ulul Island, Namonuito 17:294, 300-301
- Umatac, port/town of 1:229; 2:110, 136, 163-165; 3:183; 4:643; 5:56, 66; 6:508; 7:74, 86, 422, 566, 682; 8:41, 151, 379; 9:322, 413, 576, 429; 11:111, 117-118, 122, 137-138, 258, 395, 397, 413, 456-457, 544, 550; 12:151, 172, 270, 283, 287, 313, 319, 321-322, 531-532, 548; 13:30, 106; 14:244; 16:162, 187, 307, 311, 404, 465, 474, 488-489, 493-494, 509, 525, 556, 570-571, 598-599, 673; 17:37, 42, 52, 349, 351; 18:56, 312, 509, 511, 513, 563; 19:54, 580
 first boat shed seen there 2:165
 became port-of-call of Manila galleons in 1672 7:405
 a proper fort should be built 7:291
 its bay sounded in 1678 7:84
 residence 9:621
 barracks 9:624
 sketch by Cowley 8:489
 church rebuilt by Quiroga in 1689 9:410
 new Jesuit residence built in 1690 9:424
 had only 370 inhabitants by 1693 9:581
 map of it and vicinity 17:547-548
 See also Omatuc
- Umurin*
 Chamorro word meaning helm's man 12:152
- Una Coluna Island
 See Tori Island
- Unalashka 18:286, 419, 421, 452
- Unamuno, Pedro de 2:529, 533, 536
- Uñate, Captain 3:405
- Uncilla, Fr. Fermín de 1:461
- Unfortunate Islands 1:190-191, 211, 233, 258, 398, 400
 See also San Pablo, Tiburones
- Uracas Island 1:332; 6:86; 10:677; 14:495, 546; 17:57-58
 sighted by galleon Rosario in 1700 10:672
- Uraga, or Urangava, port of Japan 3:314-317, 323-325, 328-329, 349, 353-355, 358, 367-368, 376-377, 379, 395, 397, 399, 403, 411, 454
- Urais Island 1:503, 599
- Uranie*, corvette 18:93, 433; 19:79
 crew list 19:81
 her itinerary 19:496
- Urbina, Agustín de 1:461
- Urdaneta, Fr. Andrés de 1:407, 419, 453, 455, 461, 479-481, 486, 507, 526, 571, 617; 2:21, 25, 31-33, 35, 39, 41, 48, 67-68, 72-75, 104, 127-129, 131-132, 145-146, 150-156, 181-182, 221, 238, 247, 250, 253, 258, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 274, 278, 531; 19:199
 his bio-sketch 2:26
 his memorandum to the King 2:36
 his portrait 2:34, 250
- Urfahrer, Fr. Francisco Xavier 12:556, 558; 13:251, 565; 14:23, 276
 left Europe in 1722 12:476
- Uriarte, Martín de 1:417, 440
 his logbook 1:427, 431
- Urias, Captain José de 7:84
- Urquiza, Major/General Lucas Mateo 9:132; 10:421

- commanded Santo Cristo but was replaced 9:360
 agent of Esplana in Manila 8:380-381
- Urquizo, Gabriel (Francisco) de
 Spanish passenger aboard ship *Éclair* from China
 to Ilocos 11:593-594; 12:346, 348, 390
- Urraluar, Tamol 16:405-406
- Urritao* 6:12, 323
 Chamorro word meaning Unmarried young males,
 or Bachelor(s) 4:603-604; 5:81, 143, 425, 494;
 7:205, 212; 8:331
 libertine youths 6:357, 652
 used as warriors 6:99
 their club houses burned down 7:213
 See also Guam Island, and Rota Island
- Urrutia, José de 10:73, 170, 228, 261
- Ursúa, Francisco 12:624
- Ursúa, Miguel José de
 See Moac, the Carolinian chief
- Ursúa (y Arismendi), Admiral/General Joaquin (de)
 11:594; 12:370; 13:144
 son of Count of Lizarraga 12:193
 commanded galleon *Begoña* in 1715 12:194
- Ursúa y Arismendi, Governor Martín de 11:58, 333,
 264-265, 447, 460, 472, 537; 12:347
 Governor of Philippines, 1709-15
 See also Count of Lizarraga
- Urtari [sic], Juan Andrés
 Governor of Chile in 1711 12:389, 618
- U.S.A. 16:644
- Usuki, port of Bungo, Japan 3:301, 323
- Utap (murderer) 7:242
- Utirik-Taka atolls 18:248, 278, 284-285, 314, 417-
 418, 448, 595
 discovered in 1816 18:205
- Utsunomiya, Japan 3:380
- Uztariz, Gerónimo de 13:109, 384
- Uztariz, Lieut. Juan Bautista 18:143-144
 commanded corvette *Fidelidad* in 1818 19:34

V

- Vaca, Alonso 2:299, 301, 320, 361
 Valderrama, Fr. Pedro de 1:294
 Vadillo y Velasco, Manuel (de) 112:22, 24-25, 332, 335, 388, 680, 683
 See also Count of Frigiliana
 Vaez, Fr. Francisco 3:128
 Vaez, General Zebrian 4:228
 Valbanderas, port of New Spain 3:609
 same as modern Puerto Vallarta 13:476
 Valcarcel, Antonio 11:380
 Valcarcel, Captain Fernando María
 commanded ship Montañés in 1801 17:375-376, 473
 Valderrama, Licentiate 2:267
 Valderrama, Fr. Juan de 2:629
 Valdés, schooner 16:427
 Valdés, Agustín 10:264
 Valdés, Alonso de 1:539
 Valdés, Bernardino de
 brother of Fr. Diego de Valdés 7:452
 member of Council of Indies in 1681-87 7:226; 8:674; 9:41
 Valdés, Cayetano 16:551
 Valdés, Fr. Diego de 4:455; 5:541, 552-553; 7:452, 466; 9:367
 Valdés, Domingo
 his story 19:613
 Valdés, Tomás de
 member of Council of Indies in 1679 7:129, 133
 Valdés, Fr. Vicente de 5:581
 Valdés y Bazán, Antonio 16:297, 307, 331, 411, 429, 449-453, 473-474, 476, 479, 483, 531, 535, 544, 561, 572, 638, 674
 Valdés (y) Tamón, Governor Fernando 13:76, 141, 152, 155, 161, 167, 176, 212-217, 261-262, 264, 296, 421, 423, 425, 449, 643-645, 648, 688
 Governor of Philippines, 1729-39
 god-father to some Carolinians 12:249
 his instructions for galleons 13:665
 his instructions approved by the King 13:255
 Valdivieso, Fr. Marcelo 10:633; 12:59-61, 124, 127, 136
 Valencia, Br. Domingo de 6:473; 7:632
 Valencia, Martín de 1:419
 Valencia, Fr. Pedro de 5:541, 549, 569; 6:248, 250; 10:411
 his death 10:412
 Valenciano, Juan Antonio 14:37
 Valente, Fr. Diego 3:505
 Valenzuela, Antonio
 considered for potential Governor of Marianas 7:133
 Valenzuela, Don Fernando
 short story about this exiled nobleman 8:173
 Queen's lover, exiled to Philippines 10:415
 was in jail in Acapulco, awaiting galleon in 1679 7:203
 alias 'Duende' or Fairy, returned from Phil. 10:423
 died at Mexico from the kick of a horse 9:555; 10:424
 Valenzuela, Francisco de 1:362
 Valera, Lieut. José
 commanded ship Infante Don Carlos in 1818 18:489, 491
 Valera Cagigas, Francisco 18:144
 commanded brig San Ruperto in 1819 18:556, 558
 Valero, Fr. José
 his physical description 13:238
 Valladares, Fr. 10:211, 214
 Valladolid 1:343, 479-480, 531; 3:250
 Valladolid, Alonso de
 hanged by Cavendish 2:560, 570
 Vallejo, Fr. Tomás 6:670, 672-673; 7:237, 260, 524, 543, 624, 681
 his physical description 6:676
 arrived at Guam in 1679 7:203, 222, 258, 264, 268
 baptized a boy as Tirso Gonzalez 7:190
 learning the Chamorro language 7:206
 scandalized at seeing naked women 7:209
 left in 1682 on account of sickness 7:527, 535, 685
 Vallespin de la Santísima Trinidad, Fr. José 17:395
 Valverde, Pilot José 14:519
 Valverde, Fr. Pedro 3:250, 252
 Van Bemmelen, Dr. W. 4:39
 Van Braam, Mr.
 Dutchman living in Macao 15:567, 586, 619
 Van Brugh, Mr. 11:93
 Van Caerden, Paul 3:336, 340, 485
 Van Callenberghe, Fr. Francis 9:328; 11:510
 his bio-sketch 9:326
 Van Dyck, John Baptist 5:214
 Van Hamme, Fr. Peter 5:217; 9:625, 637, 640; 10:82; 11:508-509, 516
 served among Tarahumara Indians of New Spain for 2 years 9:325
 assigned to China Mission in 1689 325-326
 visited Guam in 1689, met Fr. Bouwens 9:324, 326, 328, 599-600
 serving in Wu Chang in 1690s 9:599
 Van Hollandt, Fr. John Baptist 6:627
 Van Horenbeeck, Fr. Adrian 5:585
 Van Keulen
 Dutch chart-maker 11:417
 Van Laer, Fr. 5:310
 Van Noort, Olivier 3:105-113, 125-126, 334, 663
 his expedition 3:105
 his portrait 3:116
 Van Pepebroch, Fr. Daniel 5:214
 Van Papebroch, Fr. Joachim
 his bio-sketch 9:328
 Van Schilling, Mr.
 Dutchman living in Amboina 15:578
 Van Schoonen, Fr. Lawrence 5:289, 295, 315, 317, 321, 330, 377; 6:159, 280
 Van der Lyn, Governor Cornelis 4:90
Vancouver, ship 17:550
 Vanderstein, Fr. Cornelius Maximilian 5:87, 95, 379; 6:271
 assigned to Mariana Mission at first 5:87, 95, 210
 Jesuit who became crazy while crossing Pacific in

- 1679 7:263, 467
- Vansittart**, ship 16:205
- Vaquedano, Gonzalo 12:332
- Vara [rather Ibarra], Adjutant Mateo
See Ibarra, Adjutant Mateo
- Varadero, port of Mindoro 6:488; 7:364
- Varas y Valdés, Francisco de 12:61
- Vareda, Admiral Juan Manuel de la
commanded patache San Cristobal in 1731 10:679
- Varela, Agustín 1:501
- Vargas, Bernardino de 1:572
- Vargas Hurtado, Governor Juan de 6:645, 664;
7:64, 94, 98, 107, 114, 186, 290, 295, 299, 301, 441,
444-445, 453, 503, 507-508, 510, 544, 616, 625,
658, 667; 8:123, 337, 512, 589; 9:26, 143- 144, 263,
337, 618; 10:71, 252, 289
Governor of Philippines, 1678-84
on his way to the Philippines in 1678 7:82-84;
10:414-415
his instruction of 1678 7:89
sent the Mariana sloop to Siam first 8:146
sent the sloop to Marianas in 1683 8:108
not fit to govern, according to Duchess of Aveiro
7:272
returned to Mexico only in 1689 10:421
See also Mariana sloop/patache
- Vargas, LCdr Pedro de 17:472
- Varron, Marcos 4:331
- Vasco de Vergas, General Manuel
commanded patache Porteria 14:182, 291
- Vasconcelos, Diego de 3:341
- Vasquez Agreda Jaraba, Juan 2:31-32
- Vasquez, Captain Pedro 9:136
took his Chamorro wife to Manila in 1688 9:134, 260
- Vasquez de la Cadena, Pedro
Viceroy's secretary in 1693 9:584
- Vaughan, Captain George
commanded frigate Alarm 17:81
- Vaz, Fr. Gerardo 4:223; 6:263; 11:311-313
- Vaz de Sequeira, Captain Pedro
Portuguese whose patache was chartered 10:432
- Vaz Dourado, Fernão 1:634, 637
his map 1:612, 637
- Vazquez, Gaspar 1:368
- Vazquez, Pilot José Antonio 16:52, 54, 189, 193
- Vazquez, Lorenzo 3:347, 361, 389, 397-398
- Dos Vecinos Island 2:188
See Kwajalein Atoll
- Vega, Fr. Cristobal 5:682
- Vega, Hernando de la 1:359
- Vega, Captain (Infantry) Juan de la 3:338, 488
- Vega, Dr. Juan Manuel de la 3:259, 490-491
- Vega, Adjutant Nicolás de la 9:675; 11:120
- Veira, Lugo 10:230
- Veitia Linage, José de 4:144; 5:101; 7:125, 129,
131, 133, 135, 138, 147, 295, 297, 301, 510-511;
8:143, 427
King's secretary 6:662-664, 678-679
his 3 letters of 1680 7:270
his report to the Duke of Medinaceli 7:118-119, 122
Secretary of Council of Indies in 1681 7:226
member of Council of Indies in 1685-87 8:443; 9:41
forwarded a letter from the King 8:143
posted to Mexico, will buy church bells, etc. there
8:672, 674
- Veitia Linage, Captain Juan José de 10:383, 633
- Velarde, General Carlos Manuel
commanded galleon Rosario in 1756 14:119
Manila trader 14:101
- Velarde, José 16:296
Manila trader, owner of packet San José 14:583
- Velarde, Fr. Juan 14:53-54, 65, 67
visited Guam in 1736 13:401
- Velas, Islas de las 1:512
lateen sails 1:35
See Ladrones Islands
- Velasco, Francisco de
Christian name given to Hosuke—see Hosuke
- Velasco, Fr. Francisco de 4:302
- Velasco, General Gaspar de
commanded Atlantic fleet in 1680 7:143
- Velasco, Fr. José 12:619
- Velasco, Juan de 3:130
- Velasco, Juan Lopez de
his maps 2:463, 467
- Velasco, Dr. Julian Ignacio de 13:86
judge transferred from Manila to Mexico 13:75
- Velasco, Viceroy Luís de 2:25, 29, 32-33, 36, 39-40,
47, 49, 71, 132-133, 149, 259, 267, 378, 392, 394,
401, 623, 659, 661; 3:252, 260, 262, 333, 347, 408
- Velasco de Cobarrubias, Juan
Governor of Valparaiso in 1711 12:618
- Velasco y Ayala, José Aparicio de
Spanish soldier who visited Ulithi 13:226, 228
- Velazquez, Alonso 2:462
- Velazquez de la Cadena, Pedro
government secretary 5:423
- Velasquez de León, Manuel 18:52
- Velez de Arce, Captain/Major Fernando 12:291,
313-314, 652
- Ventura, Captain/Major Juan
aboard galleon San Antonio in 1678 6:667
took the Mariana sloop to Siam 7:422; 8:146
- Ventura, Miguel María
Chamorro baby baptized thus 6:296, 431
- Ventura de Razaval, Francisco 12:68-69
- Ventura de Taranco, Antonio 16:106, 285-288, 299,
585, 587-588
- Ventura del Arco
his transcripts 10:132
- Ventura Figueroa, Manuel
replaced Count of Aranda 14:677
- Venus**, snow 16:589, 615, 618-619
alias Margaret 16:619
purchased at Macao by McCluer 15:661
- Venus**, warship 14:497, 500-501, 519, 673
- Vera, Antonio de
Mexican killed off Sumay, 6 Sept. 1676 6:366, 466;
8:184
- Vera, Fr. Francisco de 3:57, 95-96
- Vera, Captain Diego de 3:31, 45
- Vera, Fr. Francisco de 10:419
- Vera, José de
Chamorro chief of Riguan in 1721 12:292
- Vera, Pedro de 1:390, 417, 461
- Vera, Santiago de 2:526-527, 543, 558, 573, 627
- Vera Cruz, Fr. Alonso de la 2:250
- Vera Picazo, Luís de
cured by a prayer to B.V.M. 6:344
killed by natives 6:198, 224

- Verachter, Fr. Peter
 acquaintance of Fr. Bouwens 9:522
- Veracruz, port/city of 2:305, 515; 3:154, 244, 271, 411, 414; 4:110, 153-154; 5:330, 354-355, 359, 372; 6:678; 7:280, 471; 11:67; 14:350
 a city of 52,000 inhabitants by 1681 7:477
- Vera Puaro, Luis de
 killed near Sogua on 2 February 1674 8:184
- Verbiest, Fr. Ferdinand t:283, 606
- Verdes Montenegro, Fernando 12:660, 683
- Vergara Gavia, Lucas de 3:504
- Verhagen, Stephen 3:303
- Verostegui, Captain Pedro de
 royal factor & inspector at Manila 1687-88 9:77, 177
- Versay Island 1:545, 550
 See also Warsai, Biak Island
- Verschoor, Admiral John William 3:572
- Verstel, Gaspar 5:222
- Vertiz, General Juan Ignacio de 12:80-81, 394; 13:148, 150
 commanded galleon Begoña in 1711 10:675; 12:484
- Verzin
 See Brazil
- Vespucci 1:90
- Veytia, Fr. André de 12:68, 137, 139
- Viana, Francisco Xavier 16:465, 486, 493
- Viban, Fr. Eugidio 13:217-219, 223, 228, 286
 See Wibault, Fr. Gilles
- Vicentelo, Admiral Juan Antonio 4:151
- Vicenza, Italy 1:219
- Viceroy Apodaca 18:104, 189, 197, 199, 201, 477, 479, 561, 577, 579, 593; 19:24, 26, 40
- Viceroy Azanza 17:226-227, 283
- Viceroy Berenguer de Marquina, Felix 17:270, 279 373-375, 469
- Viceroy Branciforte 17:67
- Viceroy Calleja 18:100, 102, 140, 151-153, 157, 159-160, 166, 186
- Viceroy Garibay 18:22-23, 61
- Viceroy Iturrigaray 17:524-525, 531, 534, 585, 658-659, 661-662
- Viceroy Venégas 18:64-65
- Victoria, ship 1:23, 145, 163, 221, 267, 271, 279, 295, 316, 320, 337, 343, 347-349, 356, 374, 384, 541
 crew list 1:176
 See also Santa María de la Victoria
- Victoria, ship
 shipwrecked at Palau in 1660 4:491-492; 10:666
- Victoria, ship 18:151-153, 156, 159-160, 191-193, 195
 alias La Manileña 18:154, 158, 200
- Vidal, Bahelor/Licentiate (Xavier) Cristobal 4:429
 helped Fr. Sanvitores in 1668 10:409
 late brother of Fr. José Vidal 6:71; 7:33; 9:438
- Vidal, Fr. José 4:401, 429; 5:142, 173-174, 380, 416, 420, 423, 447; 6:145-147, 152, 248, 250-251, 258, 478, 575-576, 651; 7:22, 37-38, 41-42, 46, 400; 8:17, 187-188; 9:436-439; 10:416, 420
 Duchess of Aveiro wanted him as Procurator 7:120
 held a power-of-attorney given by Fr. Sanvitores 6:249
 his dispute with Br. Duarte 5:412
 opposed as Procurator for the Mariana Mission 6:264
 former procurator for Marianas in Mexico 7:264; 8:181
 his list of missionaries for 1668-1675 period 6:314
 praised by Fr. Monroy 6:658
 reported very ill 6:657
 died on 2 April 1702 when over 80 years old 10:430
- Vidaña, Captain Gregorio de 3:533
- Vidaurre, Francisco de 3:253
- Vides, Fr. Joseph de 3:497
- Viedma, Diego de 2:52
- Vienna, Austria
 birthplace of Fr. Boranga 8:468
- Viera, Captain Felipe 14:317; 16:87
- Viera, Eugenio de 16:296
- Viga, Diego Antonio de 7:508
 royal Fiscal at Manila in 1680s 7:272, 503, 656, 658; 8:396
 member Audiencia, jailed 9:62
- Vigan, Phil.
 fief of General Endaya 9:529
- Vigo, Gonzalo Alvarez de 1:332, 422, 439, 456, 464; 2:157, 274
- Vila, Captain Claudio 18:180, 182
- Vila, Fray José
 commissioner of Inquisition at Manila 11:86
- Vilches, Bartolomé de 2:213-214, 216
- Villa (Barreda), Lic. Gregorio Manuel de 11:462-465, 594, 602-603; 12:80, 223-225, 340, 392, 394, 397, 484, 612, 614, 616-619; 13:86, 88
 member of Audiencia of Manila 11:360
 ordered the arrest of Captain Boisloré 12:383
 briefly jailed by Torralba 12:615, 622
- Villabona, Fr. Manuel de 5:99, 227, 266, 297, 557-558, 560, 562; 6:322-323
- Villacorte, Antonio de 12:139
- Villafranca, town in Guipuzcoa
 birthplace of Urdanete 2:26
- Villagarcía, Spain
 visited by Fr. de Angelis 8:642
- Villagomez, Adjutant Cristobal de 12:287
- Villagutierrez, Licentiate 9:122
- Villalobos, Fr. Domingo de 3:408
- Villalobos, Governor Francisco 16:236
- Villalobos, Ruy Lopez de 1:567, 569, 572-576, 582-583, 591, 595, 600, 602, 605-607, 614-617, 621-622; 2:56-58, 71, 140, 149, 154, 262, 268-269, 272, 366
 his expedition 1:561, 571; 2:25-26, 132, 166, 259, 367-368
 first return attempt 1:597
 second return attempt 1:589, 599
 its aftermath 2:357
- Villalobos, Santiago
 Spanish soldier left galleon in California 13:395
- Villalobos Shoals 1:569, 611
- Villamayor, Fr. José de 5:557
- Villamor y Vadillo, Major/Governor Antonio 10:451, 536, 542; 11:546; 13:55
 Governor of Marianas, 1704-06 10:447; 12:287
 his men salvaged guns from Concepción shipwreck 10:552
- Villanueva, Fernando de 2:25-26
- Villanueva, Melchor de 2:317
- Villanueva, Tomás de
 warden of Acapulco 6:269
- Villanueva y Chavarri, Francisco Xavier

- his description of Marianas 14:61
- Villanueva y Salazar, General Miguel de 10:634
- Villar de Quiñones, Fr. Manuel 11:536
- Villar Gutierrez, Captain Pedro del, trader 14:101
- Villarán, Andrés de 4:572; 5:684
- Villareal, José Zacharias
piloted patache Pilar in 1736 10:681
- Villareal, Juan de 1:573, 575
- Villareal, General Pedro Zacharias
leading citizen of Manila 14:100
- Villarejo de Fuentes, Spain 4:110, 114, 119
- Villavicencio, Captain 12:632
- Villavicencio, Captain Agustín de 16:231
- Villavicencio, José Antonio Nuño 13:215
See also Nuñez de Villavicencio
- Villegas, Pedro Ruiz de 1:368, 372, 379
- Villegas y Puente, Angel de
treasurer in Mexico 12:658, 678
- Villela, Juan de 3:311, 348
- Vinales, Pedro
piloted galleon Santo Cristo in 1714 10:676
- Virgen de la Peña, Fr. Agustín de la 18:67, 128,
132, 178-179, 198-199
- Virgen del Carmen, Fr. Agustín de la 18:129
- Virgen del Carmen, Fr. José María de la 17:426,
431-432, 434-435; 18:67-68, 179
- Virgin Islands 5:351, 370
- Viruega, Pedro de
was fort commander at Zamboanga 7:258
- Visayan language 4:210
- Visayas, Phil. 1:501, 515, 518
visited by Fr. Tuccio and Fr. Clain in 1696 10:107
- Visconte, or Visconti, Fr. Domingo 5:350
died at Manila after 3 years in bed 8:604, 654
- Visscher, François Jacobszoon 4:78-79
- Vitelleschi, Fr. General Muzio 4:117
- Vivanco, Captain Francisco
master of galleon Begoña in 1710 11:255
- Vivero, Fr. Juan de 2:285, 297, 362
- Vivero, Cmdr José Pascual de 17:621, 630
- Vivero, Rodrigo de 3:19, 253, 265, 267-269, 271,
273, 295, 300-303, 315, 323-324, 326-327, 332,
355, 360, 368, 375, 633
his petitions to leyasu 3:287
- Viveros, Juan Antonio
Spanish soldier who visited Ulithi 13:229-230
- Vizarrón y Eguiarreta, Archbishop Juan Antonio
13:396
acting Viceroy of New Spain 13:393
- Vizcaino, Sebastián 3:18-19, 260-262, 267, 300,
311, 313-315, 318-320, 324, 326, 328, 343, 347-
348, 354-355, 373-374, 410; 4:314
- Vlissingue**, Dutch ship 3:492
- Volado, Julian de 10:682
- Volcanes, i.e. Volcano, Islands 1:571, 605, 613;
18:183
map of them 1:637
See also Iwo Islands
- Volkhardt, Mrs. 16:436
- Vopellio, Gaspar
his map 1:631
- Vossius Codex 1:249-250
- Vostok Island
See Tiburones Island
- Vries, Maarten Gerritszoon 4:39, 78-79, 82
- Vuelta, Captain Felix de 7:672

W

- Waaksamheydt**, Dutch snow 16:376, 413, 415
- Wackendonck**, Mr. 9:618
- Wagal**, or **Waghal**
 Carolinian name of Guam Island 18:302, 349, 420
- Wake Island** 18:287, 318, 419
- Wake Island** 2:21
 discovered 2:412, 416-417, 423, 426, 430
 map of it 2:416
- Wakefield**, Captain 15:350
- Walbank**, Edmund
 surgeon of HMS Gloucester, died at sea 13:558
- Wall**, Captain Thomas 16:668
- Wallis**, Helen 1:561
- Wallis**, Captain Samuel 14:426; 16:249, 369-371, 373, 470, 551-552
 commanded HMS Dolphin in 1767 14:421
 had named Boscawen Island 18:314
- Walpole**, ship 15:345, 347; 16:664; 17:185, 650, 665
- Walter**, Captain 16:613
- Walter**, Fr. Victor 12:556, 558; 13:28, 186, 190, 192, 198, 203, 220, 222-223, 226, 228, 232, 251-252, 263, 273, 284, 294, 297, 397, 401, 565
 left Europe in 1722 12:475-476
 companion of Fr. Cantova in 1731 12:249
 his second voyage to Ulithi in 1733 12:250; 13:295
- Walton**, Captain Francis 16:333
 visited Angaur in 1788 15:501
- Ward**, Richard 16:476
- Wardlaw**, Captain Robert
 commanded ship Asia in 1802 17:516
- Warley**, ship
 sailed past Palau in 1797 15:662; 17:186-187
- Warren Hastings**, ship 16:289
- Warren Hastings Island** 17:379-380
 same as Meriere Island 17:385
- Warner**, Amos
 his logbook 17:235
- Wars**
 Battle of Mactan 1:300
 Battle of Tidore 1:483
 conditions for war 2:628
 Tinian War of 1669-70 5:74, 492; 6:101, 611
 attack on Agaña stockade, 20 October 1671 6:120
 Agaña War of 1672 6:142
 first battle of Tumón in 1672 6:134-135
 second battle of Tumón in 1674 6:299
 states of war between Spain and England 17:....
 Guam missionaries prayed for peace in England 9:491
 peace negotiations 6:136, 144
 Battle of Aguijan in 1695 9:673-674
 See also Playa Honda, battles of
- Warfare**, Chamorro
 bone-tipped spears still used in Saipan in 1684 8:209
 pits dug with spikes at bottom, hidden traps, etc. 6:88, 99, 111, 143; 8:96
 battle flags 6:143
- Triton shells sounded to call warriors 6:100
 slings and sling-stones 1:457, 465, 515, 523; 2:93; 3:180; 6:99, 143
 spears, infected, used leg-bone as point 6:88
 See also Customs—Chamorro
 See also Half-moons
- Warfare**, Filipino
Lantaka, a Filipino gun 2:433
- Warfare**, Marshallese 18:370, 372, 374, 417, 448
- Warfare**, Palauan
 warfare in general 15:226, 405, 652
 1st expedition against Artingal 15:123, 136-140
 2nd expedition against Artingal 15:169, 192-200
 3rd expedition against Artingal 15:211, 214, 223-226
 expedition against Peleliu 15:249, 261-262, 385, 404
 See also Artingal
 See also Peleliu
- Warfare**, Spanish
 Spanish often used Alanos, i.e. mastiffs, elsewhere 1:113
 muskets and blunderbusses 6:101-102, 111, 172
 Spanish used "half-moons", Chinese halberds 6:300
 thought of chemical warfare, poisoning wells 6:102
 sand-filled canoes used as makeshift barricades 7:408
- Warfare**, Yapese 18:451
- Warwick**, ship 14:307; 16:207
- Watanabe**
 See Guatanabe
- Water tanks**
 used aboard Spanish ships in 1710 11:229, 279
- Watermelons** 6:77
 kept drifters alive for 19 days 6:527
- Watson**, Captain William
 commanded ship General Graham in 1812 18:87
- Watson**, Mr. Brook 15:430
- Watts**, Lieut. John 16:334, 415, 423, 491
- Waudripont**, Fr.
 Jesuit professor at Douai, France 11:202
 correspondent of Fr. Dubéron 11:214
- Wax**
 a Philippine product used to ballast galleons 10:564, 567
- Weapons**, native 15:382-383
 small darts 15:137, 382
 wooden swords 15:225, 230-231, 383
- Wedderburn**, Captain Peter
 commanded ship Arniston 17:590, 594, 632
- Wedgeborough**, Lieut. John 15:49, 534, 544, 573, 600, 650; 16:615-616, 619-620
 recruited as a ship's boy 15:454
 ordered to join McCluer's expedition 15:518, 528
 commanded expedition against Artingal 15:568, 628
 took over command of snow Panther 15:582-583
 commanded ship Princess Royal 15:e587, 661
 commanded ship Lady Clive 15:662
- Wegener**, Alfred 1:25

- Weights and measures
in use at Guam in 1819 19:438
- Weiss, Fr. George 7:520
- Welland, Captain Robert
commanded ship Cuffnells in 1809 18:57
- Wellington Islands
See Mokil atoll
- West Fayo Island 10:122
- Western Islands, or Islands of the West 1:572, 583, 595, 621
See also Philippine Islands
- White, Robert 15:49, 534, 557, 559, 600, 605, 610, 625, 636, 650, 662; 16:620
recruited as a ship's boy 15:454
ordered to join McCluer's expedition 15:518, 528
- Wibault, Fr. Égide/Gilles 12:305
alias Egidio Viban 10:620; 11:210; 12:299
- Wilkinson, Captain W.
commanded ship Canada in 1802 17:495
- Willelmson, Captain Solomon 3:571
- Willemszoon, Job 3:478
- Williams, Captain
commanded ship Thames in 1797 17:616
- Williams, J.
would-be settler at Agrigan I. 18:177
- Wilson, Captain Henry 15:17, 24, 31, 47-48, 68-69, 79-80, 106, 108, 162, 254-255, 266, 287, 290, 303, 423, 527, 649-650; 16:221-222, 225
never had smallpox 15:428
his narrative of the shipwreck of the Antelope 15:459
head of dock-yard ashore 15:124
gave military assistance to Abba Thulle 15:121, 209, 254
visited Coror 15:141, 148, 170, 173-174
observed divination 15:394-395
made presents to Abba Thulle 15:184, 276, 315, 319, 321
received payments 15:386-387
visited Emungs 15:226-230
visited Emillegue 15:237
invited Artingal men to eat 15:251
his servant shot a bat 15:253
wished to survey Palau 15:269
was made a Rupak 15:298-301
had a baby named after him 15:389
adopted Lee Boo 15:305, 311, 318
arranged Lee Boo's funeral 15:432
visited China 15:336-337, 349
remembered at Palau 15:536
visited Asia again 15:562, 587-589, 661
commanded ship Warley in 1797-98 17:186, 190
- Wilson, Henry, Jr. 15:48, 148, 226, 422-424
recruited as a midshipman 15:454
nearly drowned 15:191
took part in battles 15:193-200, 211, 223-226, 260
- Wilson, Captain James
commanded ship Duff in 1797 17:85, 93; 18:379
- Wilson, Captain Lestock 16:610
- Wilson, Captain William 17:315
- Wilson, Matthias 15:49, 88, 93, 141, 144, 276-277, 286, 417, 454
- Wilson, Robert
English resident of Guam 17:450; 18:302-303, 429-430, 455
- Winds
Bonanzas, fair winds 2:476
Brisas, tradewinds 2:476, 517
Colladas, wind blasts 2:476
Vendavals, moonsoon winds 2:45, 263, 459, 476, 540; 3:57, 59, 141, 223-224, 231, 234, 301, 499, 542, 556, 604-608
a storm described 2:326-327
See also Typhoons
- Winship, Captain Jonathan
commanded ship O'Cain in 1806-07 18:584; 19:56
- Winsor, Justin 1:85, 103
- Winthont**, Dutch yacht 3:571, 576
- Witte, Captain Cornelis de 3:571, 576
- Wittert, François de 3:334
- Woleai Atoll 10:122-123; 12:245, 453; 17:89; 18:450, 647, 654-655, 657, 660
Felalis Island there 4:249
anti-mission feeling of one of its natives 13:203
its language spoken by Fr. Cantova 13:200, 343
map by Torres, published by Freycinet 17:556, 558
home of Kadu 18:268, 343
its geography 18:351-353
natives visited Guam 19:235
- Woleaian language
vocabulary by Chamisso 18:323
- Wood, Captain
commanded ship Wycombe 15:636
commanded HMS Phaeton ca. 1806 17:611
- Woodcot**, ship 16:324-325
- Woodle's Island
same as Kuria
- Woodsworth, Captain John
sailed past Sonsorrol and Palau in 1784 15:468
- Woalell*
Palauan word meaning Sweetmeat 15:268, 368
- Worth, Captain Barzillai
commanded brig Garland in 1798 17:202
- Wotho Atoll 1:570; 2:261, 272, 339; 18:240, 251, 275, 290-291, 293, 296, 315, 348, 369, 397-398, 404, 424, 437, 453, 576, 578-580, 584
maps of it 1:586; 2:88
re-discovered 2:89, 108, 154
re-discovered by Kotzebue 18:213
its position 18:250
sketch of Russians landing there 18:461
summary of 1824 visit 18:427
cats introduced by Kotzebue 18:582
- Wotje Island 1:570, 609; 2:337
- Wrangle, Midshipman Baron
took part in Golovnin expedition 18:513
- Wycombe**, ship 15:636
- Wyer, Captain Obed
commanded ship Concord in 1801 17:371
- Wyman, Barzillia
his narrative 18:557

 X

- Xaramillo, Fr. Antonio 6:502, 629; 7:213, 253, 258, 262, 374, 413, 419, 431, 440, 453, 497, 543, 619, 621-622, 625-626, 630, 637; 8:60, 83, 91, 103, 113, 118, 120, 122, 159, 161, 186, 409, 597; 9:54, 62-63, 176, 201, 209, 220, 234-235, 237, 241, 255, 268, 274, 285, 288-289, 293, 296-297, 308, 313, 343, 369, 371, 375, 380, 388, 392, 441, 443, 452, 533-534, 564, 601-602, 617, 621, 635; 10:133, 139-141, 162, 210-211, 214, 239, 315, 323-325, 327, 330-331, 560-561
 a long-time colleague of Fr. Bustillo 6:500
 studied Tagalog at Antipolo 7:421
 details of his work in and around Agaña 7:205
 took part in expedition to Urunao 7:211
 lined across street from Quiroga in Agaña 7:209
 left for Manila in 1680 7:442
 retained there by Provincial 7:542
 had wrong opinion of Esplana 8:360
 sent to Marianas as Visitor 8:64, 77
 report on his 1683-84 visit to Guam 7:303; 8:133, 171
 admired religious handbook by Fr. Solorzano 8:312
 left for Manila on 22 February 1684 8:78
 presumed to have diverted towards Carolines 8:116
 reasons given for not visiting Carolines 8:171
 elected procurator to Madrid and Rome 9:68, 182
 ready to leave Manila for Europe in 1687 9:58, 60
 finally left Phil. for Europe in 1688 9:175, 179
 arrived back in Spain in Dec. 1689 9:341, 367
 asked by the Council to submit a report 9:70
 his discussion of Lazcano's report 9:384
 thanked by the King 8:156-157
 considered for Bishop of Marianas by the King 9:45, 165, 518
 false news of his already being Bishop of Marianas 9:203
 presented his credentials as Procurator, in 1695 9:633-634
 informant of Fr. Aranda about the Marianas 6:446
- Xavier, baby boy 6:92
- Xavier, Br. Jaime
 took part in 1698 expedition to Carolines 10:211, 502
- Xícama, or Jícama 16:518
- Ximenez, Captain Francisco 16:144
- Ximenez, Fray Francisco 6:250-251; 7:38, 41, 640, 642; 10:412
- Ximenez, Br./Fr. Juan 5:358; 6:658
- Ximenez, Fr. Lorenzo 2:258
- Ximenez, Mrs. María Isabel
 benefactress of Mariana Island Mission 14:534
- Ximenez, Br. Martín 6:167
- Ximenez, Pedro
 Filipino shipwrecked at Saipan in 1638 4:443, 458, 619; 5:138
 his daughter was baptized Mariana 4:472
- Ximenez de Guzman, Antonio 10:581; 11:90
- Ximenez de los Cobos, Manuel
 treasurer in Mexico 11:444; 12:495, 562, 628
- Ximenez de los Cobos, Pedro 10:215
- Ximenez Montaldo Saravia, Juan
 official of HOuse of Trade in Seville 7:149

Y

- Yagiami Kanoyagyemon 3:413
 Yamaguchi Kanjiro 3:413
 Yamasagi Kosuke 3:413
 Yañez, Juan 2:213, 319-320
 Yañez, Dr. Juan
 Majordomo of Sodality of St. Francis Xavier 7:33
 Yanzi, Captain Miguel Antonio 12:274, 279, 291
 pilot's mate of patache San Andrés in 1721 12:273
 Yao, Pedro 9:624
 Yap Island 1:31; 4:249; 10:124; 12:250; 13:224,
 226; 16:413, 420, 610-611, 613-614; 18:656
 its discovery 3:574, 577, 579, 594
 re-discovered twice in 1686 8:638; 9:61-64; 10:110
 same as Carolina, or San Bernabé, Island 9:65
 unsuccessful search for it in 1689 9:279
 re-discovered in 1705 10:468
 crocodiles venerated there 12:247, 468
 Yapese drifted to Philippines, and came back 10:603
 early mention of its stone money 12:463; 18:377
 yams originally came from Philippines 12:246, 462
 Fr. Cantova wrongly reported there 13:297
 its king was owner of Ulithi Is. 13:198, 342
 source of curcuma dye 13:201, 344
 visited every year by Central Carolinians 13:192
 its geography 18:656
 See also Lazcano, Francisco
 See also Wars, and war-making
 Yay, Matías
 Chamorro boy, visited Manila and Mexico, 1671-75
 4:503; 5:147; 6:269; 9:235
 Yebra, Pedro de 2:25
 Yedo, or Yendo (now Tokyo) 3:266, 277-278, 315,
 324, 329, 356, 358, 399, 403, 405-406, 526
 description of it 3:279
 Yepes y Arce, Major Antonio (de) 10:581; 12:254
 notary public 12:394
 Yeso, or Yezo, Island
 same as Hokkaido 3:298; 4:314-315
 Yola, Teresa
 Chamorro woman, concubine of Capt. Nuñez 12:295
 Yon-Fechua
 Chinese merchant 17:611
York, ship 15:350
 Yostegui, General Agustín de
 commanded Atlantic fleet of 1667 6:631
 Young, Captain Robert 16:205
Young William, ship 17:17
 Ysasago, Pedro de 1:362
 Yunagan
 See Guiuan, Samar Island
 Yura, Antonio
 leader of 1684 revolt 8:333, 338, 615; 10:235
 he had been raised by the Jesuits 8:366
 accused of having killed Fr. Solorzano 8:303
 was killed after attack on Governor Esplana 8:339
 killed by Captain José de la Cruz 8:374

Z

- Zabalburu de Echevarri, Governor Domingo de
9:553-554; 10:378-379, 433, 435, 439, 441, 447,
450, 452, 454, 457-458, 517, 520-521, 549, 551-
553, 572-573, 576, 592-593, 595-596, 600, 643,
647; 11:58-59, 294, 336-337, 349, 451, 453, 458-
459, 546, 616-618, 620, 627; 12:40, 287, 680; 13:86,
144
Governor of Philippines, 1701-09 10:340, 360
instruction given to Captain Padilla 10:641
instruction given to General Elorriaga 10:640
fined for having appointed a Frenchman as galleon
commander 11:153
the King disagrees with the fine 11:154
- Zacatula, port of New Spain 1:492, 511; 3:318, 408,
410
- Zalabarría, General Fermín de
commanded galleon Rosario in 1705 11:62
- Zaltieri 1:631-632
- Zambales tribe, Phil. 2:628
- Zamboanga, port/town of Phil. 4:35; 7:257, 368;
8:153; 11:350; 12:304; 13:217, 593, 598-599; 14:91;
16:50; 17:289, 293, 299, 355; 19:40
its port called La Caldera 7:362
fort abandoned at one time by the Spanish 4:163,
168-169, 177
- Zambrano, Catalina
killed by her husband, the Governor 3:551
- Zambrano, Jimenez 2:312-313
- Zamora, General José
commanded galleon of 1666 10:407
- Zamudio, General Diego de 3:214
- Zamudio, María Dolores de 18:60
- Zapata, Fr. Ignacio 4:206
received some Carolinian drifters at Palapag 14:559
- Zapiain, Captain Miguel de
commanded frigate Pilar in 1799-1801 17:281, 473
- Zaragoza, Spain 1:253, 529
- Zaragoza, Justo 3:39, 227, 232
- Zarasibar, Captain Juan José de 10:536, 542
treasurer at Manila 12:409
- Zarpana Island
See Rota Island
- Zarrate, Captain Andrés de 14:99-100
- Zarzosa, Fr. Diego 7:430, 473, 519, 521, 524, 669,
671, 681-682; 8:41; 9:297, 323, 350, 428, 443, 624;
10:148, 221, 364; 11:259, 588, 640; 12:283
his personal assessment 7:533
arrived at Guam in 1681 7:526, 531
his religious testament 7:522-523
wounded during 1684 revolt 8:339
sent to Manila in 1685 to report on revolt 8:388,
587, 598, 612, 635; 9:57, 367
carried Fr. Solorzano's skull to Manila 9:53
tried to return to Guam in 1686 & 1687 8:598; 9:60,
62
reached Guam only in 1688 9:201
Esplana's confessor in 1689 9:351
still alive in 1736 13:399, 405
still alive in 1742? 13:565
- his sister, Mrs. Firesa 7:523-524
- Zarzuela, Fr. Juan de 9:392
his bio-sketch 9:376
- Zavala, Captain Juan de
acted as attorney to Gov. Pimentel in 1722 12:293
- Zavala, General Martín de Azanguren 10:209
- Zavaleta, Captain Antonio 16:230
- Zealandia Bank
See San Carlos Bank
- Zee Meew, Dutch ship 3:462
- Zeeland, Netherlands 3:462
- Zelada, Fr. Francisco de 16:21
- Zelaeta, General Juan de 6:19
his bio-sketch 7:513
was in Puebla in 1676, hoping to go to Guam 6:500
proposed for Governor of Marianas 8:34-35
went as Visitor to Philippines in 1684 10:418
imprisoned at Manila in 1687 9:62
back in Acapulco in 1689 10:421
- Zelaya, Pilot Lorenzo de 14:00
- Zibiaur, Juan
took his Chamorro wife to Manila in 1682 8:619
- Zibiaur, Margarita
Chamorro wife of previous, died at Manila 9:206,
235
- Zihuatanejo, port of 1:488, 492, 512, 521
- Znoim, Bohemia
where Fr. Strobach was a teacher 8:454
- Zon, Dutch ship 3:462, 477
- Zoology 16:526
- Zoroaster, country ship 17:232
- Zuaçola, Lorenzo de 3:666
- Zueldea, Captain Fernando 18:70
- Zuijan
Chamorro rebel who killed Fr. Strobach 8:461
- Zumalde, General mateo de 13:394
- Zumpango, Mex. 12:114
- Zulueta, Francisco 11:655
- Zuñiga, Diego de 11:380, 382; 12:31, 335, 406,
680, 683
- Zuñiga, Fr. Juan de 16:56
- Zuñiga, Ramón de 18:151, 155, 196-197
- Zurita, an old Spanish soldier 2:316
- Zurita, Francisco 11:255-256
- Zurita, Manuel 10:633

ISBN 0-920201-20-2

The History of Micronesia: A Collection of Source Documents was compiled, edited and published by Rod Levesque from 1992 to 2002. Copyrights were obtained by the Habeler Outer Islands Education Fund, a US nonprofit, in 2022, which digitized the content to facilitate noncommercial access to, and use of, the twenty-volume series. Questions? contact@habele.org